BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06661 762 0

Boston Public Library

No. CS71.H855 1929

vol. 2

THE TRUSTEES OF THE PUBLIC LIBRARY OF THE CITY OF BOSTON
OMNIVM LVX CIVIVM
1852 1878

PURCHASED FROM
Knapp Fund

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Boston Public Library

http://www.archive.org/details/howegenealogiest00howe

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Daniel Wait Howe

HOWE GENEALOGIES

This Volume Contains Genealogies of Abraham of Roxbury, James of Ipswich, Abraham of Marlborough and Edward of Lynn, Massachusetts. Also the Appendix.

To Our Graves We Walk
In the Thick Foot-Prints of Departed Men
—*Alex Smith.*

BY

DANIEL WAIT HOWE

INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA

Author of "The Puritan Republic," "Civil War Times," "Political History of Secession."

Revised and Edited
By
GILMAN BIGELOW HOWE

Published in Accordance with the Will of
Hon. Daniel Wait Howe
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF A SPECIAL COMMITTEE
By the
NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY,
9 Ashburton Place, Boston,
1929

*CS71
.H855
1929
vol. 2

Knapp Fund
Aug. 2, 1930
O

1929
RECORD PUBLISHING COMPANY
Haverhill, Mass.

PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF THE
CITY OF BOSTON

PREFACE

The compilation of this Howe Family Genealogy is due to the researches of Judge Daniel Wait Howe of Indianapolis, Indiana. Begun many years ago, the greater part of the work was done by him and under his supervision. It proved to be a stupendous task and involved much labor and expense. Originating in a desire to make a short record for his children, the work gradually expanded, taking in all known descendants of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough and later welcoming with equal care and research the other lines; and, in fact, all material relating to the name of Howe.

"On August 1, 1871, a meeting of the Howes in this country was held at Harmony Grove, Framingham, Mass. Every one bearing the name of Howe was invited to be present and to bring any ancient records or relics pertaining to the family, which they might possess. A very large attendance was the result of this invitation and it was at this meeting that the project was started of having a genealogy of the Howe Family published, and an effort was made to collect the material necessary for that purpose, but after about a year the work ceased, principally for the lack of funds."

The above paragraph is quoted from an early preface to this work written by Judge Howe and probably represents his idea of the first movement toward a Howe genealogy. A large amount of genelogical material was obtained as a result of the Howe Family Gathering and was preserved by Willard Howe of South Framingham, Mass.

Mr. Willard Howe later placed these records at the service of Judge Howe, who declared them to be "really the beginning and foundation" of his work. From these statements of Judge Howe, it seems likely that the "Family Gathering" afforded the first impulse to produce a family genealogy.

Credit in abundant measure, however, must be given to Judge Howe, for his persistent pursuit of the undertaking through a period, probably of over forty years, keeping all the while, a well arranged and constantly growing, manuscript.

"In England the names How, Howe and Howes seem originally to have been synonymous. In Lower's 'Patronymica Britannica' or 'Dictionary of the Family Names of the United Kingdom,' giving the origin and definition of family names, is the following: 'How, Howe, Howes. In the South a small round hill; in the North, a hollow place or plain. The mediaeval form is At How, generally synonymous with hill. A-Sax Hou, a mountain,' page 164."

There is no evidence that those bearing the name Howes in the United States are related to those who have used the other spellings. They are mostly descendants of Thomas Howes of Yarmouth, Mass., and a genealogy of them was published in 1892. They are not included in this work. In the United States the spelling How was generally superseded by Howe about the time of the Revolution, although some descendants of James How still retain the old spelling.

"There is abundant evidence that those bearing the names of Howe, How, Hoo and Hooe were numerous in England from an early period. Some of them were eminent in the history of England. The Rev. John Howe, Cromwell's chaplain, was one of the most noted ministers of his time, and was the author of several well known books. Three Howes, brothers, were prominent, not only in the history of England, but in the history of America. One of them, General George Augustus Howe, was killed at Ticonderoga in 1758. The General Court of Massachusetts made an appropriation for a monument to him, erected in Westminster Abbey. Another, General William Howe, commanded the British forces at the battle of Bunker Hill and in other memorable battles of the Revolution. Another, Admiral Richard Howe achieved high renown as a naval officer in the Revolutionary war and in other wars carried on by England. Biographical sketches of various other Howes are given in the Dictionary of National Biography (Edited by Sidney Lee.)"

"The attempt to connect early Puritan emigrants with the landed gentry and nobility of England, is often made, and usually with the help of professional genealogists in England. The latter, for a sufficient consideration are wont to bring forth results pleasing to their employers. The fact is that most of the early Puritan emigrants were not land owners in England nor connected with the nobility there. Only a few of those named in this genealogy are included in the last edition of Browning's 'Americans of Royal Descent.'"

The following statements regarding Coats of Arms were written by Judge Daniel Wait Howe in a preliminary preface to this work:

"I have investigated as well as I could, the origin and history of the various copies of coats of arms in the possession of some of the Howes in this country, in order to ascertain what, if any, clue they might furnish in determining their ancestry and their relation to each other.

"The frontispiece of Nason's Howe Family Gathering contains a colored engraving purporting to be 'a fac-simile of the original coat of arms, said to have been brought from England by John Howe about 1630, and adorned the walls of the 'Wayside Inn' or Howe Tavern in Sudbury for over 150 years.' See also 4 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 63. It is said to be a copy of the arms of Lord Charles Howe, Earl of Lancaster, and Baron How of Wormleighton. The same frontispiece also contains a colored engraving of the coat of arms of Lord Chadwick (Henry Frederick Howe). On the last cover of Nason's pamphlet is an engraving of the coat of arms of Earl Richard Howe.

"The painting which hung in the old Red Horse or Howe Tavern in Sudbury, Mass., is the one described by Longfellow in the poem entitled 'The Wayside Inn.' The original painting is now in the posssession of Mr. George Hubbard Howe of Wakefield, Mass., a lineal descendant of John of Sudbury and Marlborough.

"In the Library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass., is a water color 10x14, a copy apparently, of the one which hung in the Wayside Inn. Mr. George D. Howe of North Hadley, Mass., has furnished me with what information I have as to this painting.

"On the back of it is written 'Will of Jerusha Howe of Sudbury, Feb. 25, 1842,' and then follows this extract:

"To the Antiquarian Sociey of Worcester the other coat of arms of my family name, which I copied from the original held by my father, and I direct my executor to furnish it with a frame as near like the original as possible.

(Signed) Stephen Morse of Marlborough, Executor."

"There is also," writes Mr. George D. Howe, "written on the back of same, in fine hand and all crossed off by lines drawn across the writing the following: 'By Jerusha Howe, Sudbury, Massachusetts A. D. 1830. Copied from the original which was brought from England to America in the year 1684 by David How, son of John Howe of Hodinhull,' and another line too obliterated to be copied." The Jerusha above mentioned was a great granddaughter of David Howe, one of the proprietors of the Red Horse or Howe Tavern. Whoever wrote what was written on the back of this painting was in error in stating that David was the son of John. He was the son of Samuel, son of John of Sudbury and Marlborough. It may be that the discovery of this error was the reason why the writing was erased.

"Mrs. Helen D. Bradley of New Haven, Ct., a lineal descendant of James Howe of Roxbury and Ipswich, has in her possession a painting of another coat of arms." An inscription on the back of the frame, contains the following: "1625 to John Howe of Emble in Somerset, Gentleman, Boston 12 Sept. 1797 Cop."

"Dr. Herbert M. Howe of Philadelphia, a descendant of James of Roxbury and Ipswich, has a copy of another coat of arms, one said to have belonged to Robert How of Hatfield in the County of Essex, England, and said to be the same borne by the families of How, Howe, Hoee and Howes, descended from a common stock and residing in the counties of Essex and Suffolk, England.

"Mr. Sydenham Howe of Nova Scotia, a descendant of Abraham of Roxbury, has a chart of the 'Genealogy of the Family of Howe of Marlborough, Mass., originally of Somerset, England,' which makes Colonel Thomas Howe 'the founder of Marlborough' and brother of 'Rev. John Howe, D. D., of Emble, County of Somerset.' This chart also describes the family arms.

"It will be observed that 'John Howe of Emble, County of Somerset' figures in two of the above mentioned coats of arms, but it is not explained how this agrees with the supposition of the descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough that their ancestor came from the County of Warwick or with the supposition of the descendants of James of Roxbury and Ipswich that their ancestor came from the County of Essex, especially in view of the fact that the counties of Essex, Warwick and Somerset are each remote from the others."

In 1901 I submitted to Mr. Henry E. Woods, chairman of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and an acknowledged authority on heraldry, the various coats of arms, together with all the information about them in my possession. The conclusion of Mr. Woods was that all were spurious. The one owned by Mrs. Helen Bradley, he states, was gotten up by John Coles, "Heraldry Painter," a notorious fraud who resided for a time in Boston and then disappeared, presumably returning to England.

The Wayside Inn coat of arms fared no better at the hands of Mr. Woods. There was, he says, "no Charles How, Earl of Lancaster, either in the reign of Charles I or any other reign, and there has been no Earl of Lancaster since the 14th century." Nor was there any Baron How of Wormleighton," the Barons of Wormleighton being of the Spencer family. Moreover, the blazoning on the Wayside Inn coat of arms was, according to Mr. Woods, "bad heraldry." And finally Mr. Woods concludes, that the various coats of arms referred to are "to any one familiar with the subject and facts, of no earthly value in determining anything."

"I acquiesce myself, and I think that most of the Howes in America will acquiesce, in the iconoclastic conclusion of Mr. Woods, and the few who still wish to lay claim to any English coat of arms must produce some better evidence than we now have by which to establish their claim.

"I may also add that I have had an extended correspondence with Mr. Stuart C. Wade, a well-known genealogist of New York City and author of the Wade genealogy. He is quite as skeptical as Mr. Woods about the connection of any of the Howes of America with any of the English nobility, and he is even more emphatic in his denunciation of the impostors who make a living by getting up spurious coats of arms."

In order to confirm the opinions of these two authorities on heraldry announced some years ago, the present editor has submitted the matter in 1928 to Capt. G. Andrews Moriarty of the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and he agrees fully with the conclusions of the authorities hereinbefore mentioned, that the above arms are probably spurious.

John Fiske (Beginnings of New England, page 63) estimates that "two thirds of the early settlers of New England were from the eastern counties of England, one sixth from the southwestern counties of Devonshire, Dorset and Somerset and one sixth from other parts of England." A considerable portion of those who settled in Boston and the neighboring towns came from the English county of Suffolk as evidenced by the names of towns shown on the map of 1677: Ipswich, Groton, Haverhill, Sudbury, Medfield and Rowley. Dedham, Bilerica and Chelmsford were Essex county names in England.

Considering the state of England about the time of the great Puritan exodus from that country, it is not strange that there should be no record of the dates when the early Howes left England, nor any intimation of the localities where they resided when living there. There is a very good reason why we do not have any record to aid us, because most of the early emigrants were Puritans and left to avoid the persecutions of Charles I and to escape the vengeance of Archbishop Laud and the High Commission. Many left to avoid payment of a hateful subsidy and refused to take the "oaths of allegiance and supremacie." They therefore left secretly and in defiance of the "Order in Council" of February 28, 1633, forbidding masters of vessels to receive passengers without certificates of having taken the "oathes of allegiance and supremacie."

Even if we could know with certainty, the dates when they left England and the localities from which they came, it would in most

cases be impossible to identify them and establish their connection with any English family by public records there. Mergers and subdivisions of parishes are confusing and the restrictions upon the examination of records in England are particularly cumbersome and annoying.

Most of the Howes in America today are descendants of John of Sudbury and Marlborough, Abraham of Roxbury, Abraham of Watertown and Marlborough, Edward of Lynn and James of Roxbury and Ipswich; all of whom were in Massachusetts soon after the arrival of Governor John Winthrop in 1630. All of them were Englishmen and Puritans. None of the five emigrant ancestors were related to one-another, except that Abraham of Roxbury and James of Roxbury and Ipswich were brothers. Nothing is known about circumstances of sailing except that Edward of Lynn came over in the Truelove in 1635. Besides the five main lines above mentioned, the work contains an appendix of fragmentary lines not yet connected.

The will of Daniel Wait Howe left the manuscript of this genealogy to the New England Historic-Genealogical Society of Boston, to be published under its direction. The Council of the Society voted to publish it if a certain amount of money should be provided by members of the family and chose a committee to solicit funds. The amount of money specified having been subscribed and paid in, a second committee was chosen to prepare the manuscript and proceed with the publication. The committee chose Gilman Bigelow Howe to edit the manuscript and prepare it for printing.

The Society has permitted the committee to make substantial additions to Judge Howe's manuscript, which will materially increase the cost of editing and printing beyond the estimate made in 1924 for publishing the work. The cost of printing has increased considerably since 1924, when the estimate was made. It is hoped that the members of the several Howe families will purchase copies of this work in sufficient number to reimburse the Society for this extra outlay.

Grateful acknowledgment is made to those who have at any time aided in the work, by conducting researches or by furnishing material for the genealogy. Lack of space forbids mentioning their names. Thanks are also extended to those who have contributed money to provide for the publication at this time and a list of the contributors is appended.

Corrections and additions were made to the full extent allowed by circumstances as above stated. As the greater part of Judge Howe's manuscript was compiled previous to 1900 and all of it before his death in 1920, it will readily be seen that it was impossible to bring the genealogy down to date, much as the committee desired to do so. Nevertheless it is believed that the work, as it stands, will be invaluable for genealogical research. It will serve as a basis for completion of lines of many living persons, who will have the advantage for such completion, of recent and satisfactory records. It is hoped that the work will thus be of service to descendants and meet with their approval.

GILMAN B. HOWE,
Editor.

Subscribers to the Howe Genealogical Publication Fund. Names are given in the order of their receipt.

George Allaire Howe	Pittsburgh, Pa.
Henry Saltonstall Howe	Brookline, Mass.
Octavius T. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Richard Flint Howe	Jericho, L. I., N. Y.
Percival S. Howe	Boston, Mass.
J. Canfield Howe	Passaic, N. J.
Frederic W. Howe	Providence, R. I.
James B. Howe	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. George Packard	Chicago, Ill.
Herbert A. Howe	Denver, Colo.
William S. Howe	Hinsdale, N. H.
Arthur B. Howe	Lexington, Mass.
Wirt Howe	New York, N. Y.
Ernest Howe	Litchfield, Conn.
Walter Bruce Howe	Washington, D. C.
Oliver H. Howe	Cohasset, Mass.
George H. Howe	Wakefield, Mass.
David Howe	Taunton, Mass.
George Howe	Philadelphia, Pa.
Perley G. Howe	Clifton Heights, Pa.
Burton A. Howe	Grand Rapids, Mich.
Charles R. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Joseph Milton Howe	Houston, Tex.
Edgar F. Howe	Omaha, Nebr.
Edmund G. Howe	Tuscaloosa, Ala.
C. Arthur Howe	Chicago, Ill.
Albert Howe Lybyer	Urbana, Ill.
Mrs. Amy Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Florimon M. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Amy Howe Steel	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Stephen D. Bennett	Boston, Mass.
Mr. & Mrs. Charles F. Richardson	Boston, Mass.
Mark A. DeWolf Howe	Boston, Mass.
Wallis E. Howe	Bristol, R. I.
Mrs. Halsey De Wolf	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Susie Young Gates	Salt Lake City, Utah
John W. Howe	Provo City, Utah
George Howe Davenport	Boston, Mass.
Francis A. Hardy	Evanston, Ill.
Charles H. Tyler	Boston, Mass.
Frank Ray Howe	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Margarite A. Howe	Germantown, Pa.
Mrs Oliver Oaks	Escondido, Calif.
Charles T. Howe	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Frank Azro Howe	Mellette, S. Dak.
Earl Vickery	Detroit, Mich.

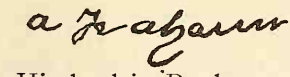
George E. Howe	Salt Lake City, Utah
Frank E. Howe	Bennington, Vt.
Horace L. Howe	Boston, Mass.
Harold W. Howe	Rosemont, Pa.
Henry A. Howe	Orange, N. J.
Reginald F. Howe	Keene, N. H.
William L. Howe	Marlboro, Mass.
Clifton D. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Mrs. Lucien Howe	Cambridge, Mass.
W. V. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.
Christopher G. Howe	Charleston, S. C.
Lyman P. Howe	Toronto, Canada
Perley G. Howe	Anderson, Ind.
A. E. Leitzinger	Clearfield, Pa.
Donald W. Howe	Ware, Mass.
C. A. Howe	
Mrs. Joseph Knight	Portland, Oreg.
Henry F. Howe	Gardner, Mass.
Annie S. Howe	Providence, R. I.
Chester H. Howe	New London, Conn.
Miss Margaret Howe	Danvers, Mass.
Charles K. Howe	San Francisco, Calif.
Miss Edith M. Howe	Newburyport, Mass.

ABRAHAM HOWE

OF ROXBURY, MASS.

Without much doubt Abraham Howe of Roxbury was probably the son of Robert Howe* of Hatfield, Broad Oak, in Essex, England, and it is now generally conceded that he was a brother of James How† of Ipswich, Mass. He settled in Roxbury about 1637 or 38, and was admitted a freeman at Roxbury May 2, 1638, (2 Savage G. D. 473; 5 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 40,) and his name was included in the list for taxation there between 1634 and 1643. (2 N. E. H. & G. Reg. 53.) On May 23, 1639, he and others were given permission by the General Court to continue in their houses at Roxbury though above a half a mile from the meeting house.

He and his wife were members of the Rev. John Eliot's Church at Roxbury. He signed a covenant dated Aug. 31, 1645, to assist in establishing a free school in the town of Roxbury. An earlier covenant, as stated by Rev. John Eliot, was destroyed by fire in April 1645. The school has had a continuous existence since 1645 and is now known as the "Roxbury Latin School." (See Hist. of Grammar School by C. K. Dillaway. See also New England Magazine (1895) Vol. 18, pp. 388-406, Illustrated Art Roxbury Latin School by James De Normandie.) The original covenant is still in existence and bears the signature of Abraham How, of which the following is a fac-simile:—



His land in Roxbury was south of the old road to Dedham (now Center St.) and east of Stony Brook, lying on both sides of the "road leading from the road to Dedham to Rocky Swamp." The road just named is now represented in part by Amory St. and School St. Mr. Edward Willard Howe (a descendant) thinks it safe to assume that

* From an old account book kept by Abraham How, son of James How of Ipswich, Mass., and used by such of his descendants as have held the homestead in Linebrook, Ipswich, Mass., to record births, etc., we learn the following:—"Robbart How lived in Old England in Essex in ye Town of hatfield Brodoak wher Sir francis Barinton lived in Woodrow Green. James How senr. son of sayd Robbart lived in bishop Starford in Old England in a place called hockerill in ye happy and gracious Rain of king James ye first. My mother dyed 21 day of January 1693/4. My brother James dyed 15 day of Febuery 1701. my father dyed 17 day of May 1702."

† There has been a long-standing tradition that Abraham How of Roxbury, and James How of Ipswich, were brothers. Owing to the intelligent and laborious investigation of Mr. Fisher Howe of New York, a descendant of James, and Mr. Edward Willard Howe, of Boston, a descendant of Abraham How, a clue which proves to be of the highest importance has been found in the Court House in Boston, in the records of the proceedings in the Supreme Court of Mass., numbered in the Archives as 1951, upon the claim of John How of Topsfield, Mass., against Richard Callicott and Nathaniel Greenwood, executors

the homestead of Abraham How was on the southerly side of Schoo St. between the corner of Amory St. and a point opposite Arcadia St

Later we find him located in Dorchester, where he was appointed a fence-viewer on 8 Dec. 1651. He signed a Dorchester petition to the Governor and General Court 19 Oct. 1664, and his name appears frequently in Dorchester Records to as late as 1670.

He lost his wife by death 7 Dec. 1645, and he evidently married again, as he was granted in 1660 a lot of land in the Milton division of Dorchester lands, and on 18 March 1669, he (called a weaver) with his wife Sara, sold this lot to Robert Badcock.

An attempt has been made to locate the Dorchester homestead but without absolute proof. It is very probable that it was the estate which Abraham's grandson Isaac, (the son of Isaac senior) received by inheritance as stated in his will. This estate Isaac gave to his son Thomas in 1760. It was located in that part of Dorchester, (later Hyde Park, and afterwards annexed to Boston) and was on the northwest side of River street, between Winslow St. and Glenwood Ave. An ancient gambrel-roofed house, the home of several generations of Howes, stood in the situation just named until about 1870.

Dorchester Records contain the marriage of his daughter Deborah, 25 Feb. 1673, and the death of Sarah How, probably his wife, 25 Nov. 1675. Soon after he seems to have left his Dorchester estate in charge of his two sons Isaac and Israel, who were both married, and, perhaps having become enfeebled by age, went to live with his daughter Hester, who was the wife of Henry Mason a maltster of Boston, and died there in 1676, a few months after making his will, which was dated the 26 May 1676; the date of filing the will in the Suffolk Probate Court was 2 Nov. 1676, showing that the date of his death must have been between those two dates. The will is recorded in Boston, (see Suffolk Probate Records, Vol. 6, p. 138,) where the original will is on file. In the same records (Vol. 12, p. 102,) is found an inventory of his estate taken 23 Oct. 1676, and there is also another inventory of his estate "which was at Boston." As copies of these ancient documents are interesting not only to the descendants of Abraham, but are of general interest as specimens of old time documents of that period, exact copies certified by the Probate Register

of the estate of Hester Sears, who, as the widow of Henry Mason had married John Sears. Briefly stated the Records show the following facts:

The claim was filed September 7, 1680. In the answer filed by the executors, they mention the claimant as "Cosen How" the controversy did not involve any question of the relationship between the claimant and the decedent Hester, but the undisputed evidence shows conclusively that they were related, and that they were probably first cousins. In his own testimony the claimant stated that he was a relative of Hester. Another witness, Thomas Tower, testified to a conversation with Hester in which she spoke of the claimant as "her Cousin John How." Another witness, Sarah Gold, testified that Hester and John the claimant were own cousins."

After the examination of all data and theories as to the relationship of the two families, and there are some other facts, outside of the mere fact Hester and John were cousins, that would confirm this solution. The ages of Abraham and James were neither so far apart, nor so close together as to preclude the possibility of their being brothers. Indeed their respective ages

are given. As there is no doubt that Abraham could write, the fact that he subscribed his mark, instead of his signature to his will, must be attributed to his probable bodily infirmity at the time of its execution.

COPY OF WILL OF ABRAHAM HOW OF ROXBURY, MASS.

In the name of god, Amen the twenty sixt of may in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred seuenty six.

I Abraham how of boston being sick and weake of body but of sound and parfect memory praised be almity god for the same knowing the unsartenty of this present Life, and being desireous to setell that outward estate the Lord hath Lent mee I Doe this my Last will and testament in maner and forme following; that is to say first and principally I Commend my Soule unto almity god my Creator hopeing to receiue full pardon and remission of all my Sins and Salvation through the alone merits of Jesus Christ my redeemer and my body to the earth to be buried in such desent maner as to my execetors hereafter named shall be thought meet and Conuenient and as touching such worldly estate as the Lord hath lent mee my will and meaneing is the same shall be imployed and bestowed as here after in and by this my will is exprest.

Imprs I do hereby reuoake renounce and make uoide all wills by me formerly made and declare and appoint this my Last will and testament.

Item I giue to my eldist sun Abraham how liuing at Roxbery all that right in housing and Land which I haue at Roxbery which is now in the possession of the said abraham to haue and to hold foreuer and also I giue to my son abraham an acer of salt marsh at dorchester near goodman tolemans old house.

Item I giue to my son israell the east end of my dwelling house and shop to it with all the apurtenanses belonging to the shop and the orchard aioyning thare unto.

Item I giue to my sun Isaack the west end of my dwelling house with an orchard aioyning to the well and the well lieing comon to them both.

also I giue unto my two suns Israell and Isaack all my out housing Joyntly betwen them both prouided each of them shall make good his part in repaiering or pay for it and in case that Isaack shall be willing to sell his part his brother Israell shall haue the refusall of it and shall haue it as three indiferant frinds shall Judge meet such as they shall Chuse.

Item I giue unto my daughter hester mason a parsell of medow two acers more or less lying near mr minots which was beniamin twichels marsh to haue the yous of it Dureing har life and har husbands and after thare death to return to the rest of the Cildren which are then Liueing.

would strengthen rather than weaken the theory that they were brothers, both came from England probably about the same time, and both settled first, and at about the same time in Roxbury, Mass., and considering that great certainty is rarely obtainable in proving ancient genealogical facts, with the facts that we now have, it would seem to establish a reasonable certainty for the conclusion that James How of Ipswich, Mass., and Abraham How of Roxbury, Mass., were brothers.

Credit for nearly all of the following pages is due to Dr. Oliver Hunt Howe of Cohasset, Mass., and his cousin, Mr. Edward Willard Howe of Boston, who have expended a vast deal of time and labor in examining old town, church, probate and land records, and also various family records, and who have rendered very valuable assistance in compiling the records of various Howe lines other than those of their ancestor, Abraham Howe of Roxbury. Many of the biographical sketches were prepared by them.

Item I giue to my daughter elizabeths Children twenty shillings a peis to as many as shall be Liueing one year after my death.

Item I giue to my daughter Sarahs Children to wit to har son Joseph five pound when he shall Cum to the age of twenty years or when his time is out with his uncle.

also I giue to har son Isaack and har daughter Sarah twenty shilings a peis if they be liueing one year after my death.

Next of all my will is that all my Just debts being paid and funerall Charges and Security for the Legeses giuen.

Item I giue the rest of my estate unto my four children that is to Say Israell Isaack hester and deborah to be equaly deuided among them onely deborah to have fiue pound deducted out of har part and to be equall ydeuided betwen Israell and Isaack which is for what shee has had allredy and I Doe apoint my louing sun Israell and thomas pears exeecetors of this my Last will and testement and I desire my louing frinds thomas tilestone senior and thomas toleman senior to be over seears of this my last will and testement this is my true intent and my Last will as witnes my hand and seale.

Abraham his X mark how

Sined seled and
deliuered in the
presens of us

Richard Collarcott
Esdras Reiade

COPY OF PROBATE.

Richard Collacot & Esdras Read made Oath in Court Nov. 2nd 1676 that they were present on the day of the date of this instrum t & did see & heare Abraham How Signe Seale & publish the same to bee his last Will & Testamt & that hee was then of a disposeing mind to their best understanding. as attest Is[a] Addington Cler.

COPY OF FIRST INVENTORY

An Inuentory of the Estate of Abraham How Deceased as followeth taken by us whoes names are underwritten 23d daye of Octob[r] 1676.

Dwelling house with two orchards & Barne & out housing	060-00-00
upland within fence	100-00-00
Saltmarsh meadow	060-00-00
Out Lands	020-00-00
Eight cowes & two Oxen	022-00-00
fiue Swine	003-15-00
foure Hors kinde	007-00-00
The half of a smal Crop of Corne in the Barn	003-06-00
in Haye in the Barne	005-00-00
Cart Wheeles cops Rope yoak plowes hors fetters beetle rings wedges	001-10-00
in housholds stuff	007-00-00
	289-11-00

Thomas Tilston
Samuel Robinson.

COPY OF SECOND INVENTORY.

an inuantary of part of the estat of abraham how desesed which was at bostan

on bead and bolster to pilos	02-00-00
on hate and a parsel of cloths	01-05-00
four payer of old sheits	01-00-00
for fiuepilobeirs to shrts to napkins	
for on tabel Cloth	01-10-00

prised by us

Richard Collacott
Daniel Turell

Ieraell How & Tho: Pearse made Oath in Court, 2nd Nov. 1676, that theese two accots. contain a just & true Inventory of the Estate of Abraham How to thetre best knowledge & that wn they know more they will discover the same.

as Attests. Is[a] Addington Cler.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[2] in Eng., m. 31 May 1647, Edmund Parker of Roxbury, she d. 9 June 1657, he d. in May 1694. His will dated 13 April 1692, and probated 7 June 1694, mentions no wife, but leaves his estate to his children; Abraham, Elizabeth, Sarah, Esther and Deborah. Inventory shows whole estate to have been in Nashaway, now Lancaster, Mass.,

Children:

1. *Elizabeth,* b. 1649.
2. *Abraham,* b. 1652.
3. *Mary,* b. 8 mo. 28d. 1654 (twin).
4. *Esther,* b. 8 mo. 28d. 1654 (twin).
5. *Deborah,* b. 11 mo. 6d. 1655.
6. *Sarah,* (mentioned in will).

ii. SARAH, b. in Eng., m. first before 1651, John Strange of Boston, he d. about 1657, and his estate was administered by Richard Curtis. She m. 2nd. (as his second wife) 25 Sept. 1657, Richard Curtis.

Children:

1. *Sarah,* b. 18 Oct. 1651, in Boston.
2. *Isaac,* b. 17 June 1658, in Dorchester.
3. *Joseph,* b. 4 Sept. 1661, in Dorchester.

2. iii. ABRAHAM, b. in Eng.

iv. HESTER, b. (no date) m. Henry Mason, he was a malster in Boston. His will dated 8 Aug. 1676, proved 17 Nov. 1676, mentions no children, she m. 2nd. 2 Nov. 1677, John Sears of Woburn, Mass., she d. there 14 Aug. 1680, no children.

v. MARY, b. (no date) m. 26 Aug. 1665, Joseph Underwood of Watertown, she d. in 1667.

3. vi. ISAAC, b. 24 June 1639.

vii. DEBORAH, b. 4 Sept. 1641; m. 25 Feb. 1673, Joseph Skelton of Dedham, Mass., probably son of Samuel Skelton, he d. in Woburn, 30 June 1705, she d. there in 1711.

Children:

1. *Thomas,* b. 2. 10mo. 1674; m. 2 March 1693-4, Mehitabel Hett. He d. in Billerica, Mass., 1710.
2. *Deborah,* b. 12. 2m. 1676; m. 13 Aug. 1700, John Cragin, b. in Woburn, 19 Sept. 1677, d. in Acton, Mass., 26 July 1704, she d. 13 April 1701, leaving one son.

4. viii. ISRAEL, b. in July 1644.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. ABRAHAM[2] HOWE (*Abraham*[1]), born in England and came to this country with his father. He married ALICE MATTOCKS, daughter of James and Mary Mattocks of Boston. They lived in Roxbury, Mass., where he died 21 Nov. 1683. She married second, ——— HARRIS, and was again a widow in 1704. In the settlement of his estate no other children were mentioned than those named below. He was a Puritan of the straitest sect, as he sided with Gov. Endicott and others in the crusade inaugurated during the Commonwealth period against the fashion of men wearing long hair, as appears from his signature to a petition on that subject sent to the General Court by divers of the inhabitants of Roxbury. The petition which is a curious illustration of the times, is given in 35 N. E. H. & Gen. Reg. p. 121-3, together with a fac-simile of his signature.

Children:

5. i. ABRAHAM,[3] bapt. 25 Sept. 1653.
6. ii. ISAAC, b. in March 1655, bapt. 30 March 1656.

3. ISAAC[2] HOWE (*Abraham*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 24 June 1639; married HANNAH "ROBIOHN," she is mentioned in the Dorchester Church Records as a member of the Ipswich Church. In Vol. III of the published Probate Records of Essex County, Mass., page 240 in the inventory of the estate of John Woodham of Ipswich, there occurs this item, "due from Hanna Robiohn which is now the wife of Isaak How for one years board I £ 10 s. July 1 1678." According to the Dorchester Records he died there 15 Sept. 1714, and she died there 20 Dec. 1728. They probably lived in Dorchester on the homestead of his father, as there is no will or settlement of his estate appearing on the county records.

Children born in Dorchester:

7. i. ISAAC,[3] b. 7 July 1678.
8. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 7 April 1680.
iii. SAMUEL, b. 17 June 1685; d. 4 Dec. 1688.
iv. HANNAH, b. 16 March 1688-9; d. 25 Sept. 1780. (Hannah in a deed dated in 1748, says that her brother Abraham made a will and gave her one quarter of his real estate.)

4. ISRAEL[2] HOWE (*Abraham*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 7 July 1644; married ANNE ———, he married second, TABITHA ———, she died in Pembroke, Mass., 16 Sept. 1728. They lived in Dorchester, Mass., where he died 20 Nov. 1715. He was a weaver by occupation.

Children (except the first) were born in Dorchester:

i. MARY,[3] b. in Boston, 18 May 1668; not living in 1735.
9. ii. ISRAEL, b. 24 Sept. 1676.
iii. SUSANNA, b. 11 Nov. 1678; m. 19 Aug. 1709, William Crouch, d. before 1735. (She was called Sarah in the marriage record, and Susanna in the published intention.)
10. iv. JOHN, b. 18 Sept. 1681.

11. v. JAMES, b. 14 Nov. 1683.
12. vi. NATHANIEL, b. 27 March 1686.
    vii. JOSEPH, b. 22 March 1688-9; d. young.
13. viii. TIMOTHY, b. 6 July 1691.
14. ix. DAVID, d. 19 April 1695.
    x. ZERUIAH, b. 19 April 1695; m. 21 April 1743, (as his third wife) David Beal of Hingham, Mass., He was b. in Hingham 31 Jan. 1684-5, son of Jacob and Mary (Bisbee) Beal. He d. 20 March 1767, she d. 21 April 1774, no children.

THIRD GENERATION.

5. ABRAHAM[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., where he was baptized 25 Sept. 1653; married SARAH ———. They lived in Roxbury, where he died 12 Jan. 1683/4. She married second, 16 Oct| 1685, Samuel Knight of Roxbury.
Children born in Roxbury:
   i. SARAH,[4] b. 6 Dec. 1676; m. before 1698, John Brown Jr. of Roxbury.
   ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1678; m. 2 Dec. 1701, Edward Prouty, son of Richard Prouty, b. in Scituate, Mass., 30 Sept. 1679.
   Children born in Scituate:
      1. *Edward*, b. 6 Oct. 1702.
      2. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1704.
      3. *James*, b. 16 Oct. 1706.
      4. *Richard*, b. 8 Jan. 1708/9.
      5. *John*, b. 17 Oct. 1710.
      6. *Eunice*, b. 1 March 1711/12.
      7. *Hannah*, b. 15 May 1714.
      8. *Elisha*, b. 10 March 1715.
      9. *Mary*, b. 22 Oct. 1719.
   iii ABRAHAM, bapt. 2 Jan. 1680; he d. 29 Jan. 1702/3; his estate consisted of one half of a dwelling house, and about 13 acres of land, valued at 61 pounds, and was administered by his brother-in-law Edward Prouty.
   iv. ABIGAIL, b. 27 March 1682; she was living in Boston in 1719, as widow of Humphrey Johnson.

6. ISAAC[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., in March 1655/6 where he was baptized 30 March 1656; married 11 May 1685, DEBORAH HOWE, daughter of James Howe of Ipswich, Mass. They lived in Charlestown, Mass., where he died 1718. He was a tailor. His widow went to Stoneham, Mass., where she was living 26 Feb. 1734.
Children:
15. i. ISAAC,[4] b. about 1686.
   ii. ABRAHAM, b. 24 Oct. 1689; m. Frances ———, and was living in Roxbury, 1716-1722.
16. iii. JACOB, b. 24 Oct. 1689.
   iv. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Feb. 1691/2; (probably the Abigail How who m. 7 Dec. 1720, James Davis of Marblehead, Mass.).
17. v. JOHN, b. about 1695.
   vi. NAOMI, b. 22 April 1701; m. Joseph Holden, she was admitted to the church in Framingham 1756, later she went to Stoneham, Mass.

7. ISAAC[3] HOWE (*Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass. 7 July 1678; married 26 Nov. 1702, SUBMIT BIRD, daughter of Thomas and Thankful (Atherton) Bird, born in Dorchester, 13 May 1678, and bapt. 24 June 1683. He was a weaver, and lived in Dorchester, where he died 26 Aug. 1760, and she died there 2 Oct. 1760.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. THOMAS,[4] b. 23 Sept. 1703; d. "ye last of October following."

ii. MARY, b. 29 Nov. 1704; m. 21 Sept. 1726, Samuel Wheeler, son of Thomas and Sarah Wheeler, b. in Dorchester, 26 Feb. 1698/9, and d. prior to 1761, as she was living a widow on that date.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Sarah,* b. 2 July 1727.
2. *Samuel,* b. 2 Dec. 1728.
3. *Isaac,* b. 10 May 1730.
4. *Thomas,* b. 8 Oct. 1731.
5. *Alice,* b. 16 April 1733.
6. *Abraham,* b. 17 Dec. 1735.
7. *Nathaniel,* b. 16 July 1738.
8. *Joseph,* b. 5 Feb. 1740.
9. *Josiah,* b. 13 July 174-.
10. *Mehitable,* b. 27 March 1746.

iii. SUBMIT, b. 10 April 1707; m. 3 April 1729, Ebenezer Davenport, son of Ebenezer and Dorcas (Andrews) Davenport of Dorchester, b. 23 Oct. 1706. They lived in Dorchester where he d. 17 March 1785, she d. there 13 Jan. 1783.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Isaac,* b. 24 May 1730; m. Mary Pray.
2. *Jonathan,* b. 4 Jan. 1732; m. Susanna White of Roxbury.
3. *Hannah,* b. 15 March 1734; m. Timothy Wales.
4. *Tabitha,* b. 9 Aug. 1737; m. Ebenezer Seaver Jr.
5. *Ebenezer,* b. 7 Oct. 1739; d. 30 Dec. 1739.
6. *Submit,* b. 2 May 1741; m. John Clapp, of Stoughton.
7. *Mary,* b. 6 Sept. 1743; d. 16 April 1745.
8. *Ebenezer,* b. 9 July 1745; m. Mary Crane.
9. *Joseph,* b. 10 Aug. 1747; m. Mary White.

18. iv. THOMAS, b. 12 Oct. 1709.

19. v. SAMUEL, b. 22 July 1711.

vi. ISAAC, b. 16 June 1715; m. 20 April 1744, Sarah Tucker of Milton, to which place he moved in 1743, and built the house which later was known as the "Peggy How house" near the cemetery on Randolph Ave. and Centre Street, where he d. 7 Sept. 1769. In his will he left all his property to his widow, and mentioned no children.

vii. JOSEPH, b. 27 March 1716/7; m. 25 Feb. 1768, Mrs. Relief Foster, probably daughter of Edward and Alice Foster, b. 31 Aug. 1722, of Dorchester. They lived in Dorchester where he died 17 Sept. 1793, in 77th year. On 5 Nov. 1793, administration was granted upon the estate of Joseph How, late of Dorchester, yeoman, to his widow Relief How of Dorchester. The Dorchester Records show that "widow Relief Howe died Dec. 13, 1808" and in her will dated 30 Aug. 1798, she devises to various nephews and neices, two named Foster, but no children are mentioned. That this Joseph was the son of Isaac, and grandson of Abraham of Roxbury, is shown by a deed dated 14 April 1761, made by "Joseph How of Dorchester, yoeman," and others named as "children heirs of the late Isaac How of Dorchester." (It was supposed at one time that the above Joseph was the ancestor of the Hon. Joseph Howe of Nova Scotia, but this was a mistake.)

20. viii. JOSIAH, b. 16 Dec. 1718.

ix. SARAH, b. 18 May 1722; m. 1 Jan. 1740, Nathaniel Clapp, a brother of Elizabeth, and son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Clap) Clap, of Dorchester, b. 22 Jan. 1712/3; they lived in Dorchester, where he d. 18 March 1750/1, she d. there 2 Nov. 1796.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *John,* b. 11 Oct. 1741.
2. *Sarah,* b. 4 Oct. 1742.
3. *Nathaniel,* b. 22 April 1744.
4. *Samuel,* b. 13 July 1745.
5. *Elizabeth,* b. 29 Oct. 1746.
6. *Isaac,* b. 9 May 1748.
7. *Submit,* b. 9 Jan. 1749/50; d. young.
8. *Submit,* b. 5 Feb. 1750/1.

8. ABRAHAM[3] HOWE (*Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 7 April 1680; married 10 Aug. 1725, HANNAH WHEELER, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Wheeler. They lived in Boston, where he died 12 Feb. 1740, aged 60. She married second, 1 April 1742, Thomas Foster, and died 4 Sept. 1747, aged 75. (There was a Sarah Howe, wife of Abraham, who died in Dorchester 22 Sept. 1724, aged about 64, who was probably the first wife of Abraham above, and if so, there are no children mentioned.)

Children born in Boston:

i. ABRAHAM,[4] b. 10 June 1730; bapt. in Dorchester, 14 June 1730, and d. in Boston, 20 Sept. 1730.

ii. THOMAS, b. 27 1732; bapt. old South Church, 29 Oct. 1732, and d. in Boston, 4 Oct. 1734.

9. ISRAEL[3] HOWE (*Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 24 Sept. 1676; married 27 Jan. 1712, JUDITH CLARK, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Somerby) Clark, born in Newbury, Mass., 3 Jan. 1686. They lived in Boston, where he was a clothier. He was an owner of a powder mill in Milton, which was built in 1675, and was the first to be built in this country. This mill was located about two miles above the mouth of the Neponset River where Walter Baker & Co.'s Chocolate Factory is now located. In 1722 he and Walter Everden were the sole owners. He died in Boston, 27 Sept. 1735, and left an estate of £356. His widow married second, 29 July 1737, Thomas Jenkins.

Children born in Boston:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 23 June 1714; probably d. young.

ii. NATHANIEL, b. 17 May 1716; probate records say that he d. a minor.

iii. ISRAEL, b. 17 Feb. 1718; d. in Boston, 10 Oct. 1735.

iv. SARAH, b. 8 Aug. 1721; d. in Boston, 17 Sept. 1748, unm.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 1 May 1725; m. (int. 27 July 1749) Nathaniel Gilman of Exeter, N. H.

10. JOHN[3] HOWE (*Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1681; married in Boston, 12 July 1705, ABIGAIL HOW-

ARD, daughter of Nicholas Howard. He was a cordwainer and lived in Boston, where he died. The date of his death is not known, but his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, 10 Sept. 1722. In the final account of administration rendered the same year, John is named the eldest son, and mention is made of minor children, Mary, Abigail and Joseph. She married second, 8 Oct. 1723, Thomas Boucher.

Children born in Boston:

21. i. JOHN,[4] b. 7 Nov. 1706.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. 11 Sept. 1708; d. 12 Sept. 1708.
iii. MARY, bapt. 1 April 1711; m. 5 Sept. 1731, Edward Sunderland, a tin-plate maker, and mariner.
22. iv. JOSEPH, bapt. 25 Oct. 1713.
v. ABIGAIL, bapt. 6 Nov. 1715; was living in 1728, but d. prior to 1735.

11. JAMES[3] HOWE (*Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Nov. 1683; married at Boston, 2 Oct. 1707, ABIGAIL DAY, daughter of William and Elizabeth Day. She died in Boston, 7 May 1717, and he married second, 19 Dec. 1717, MARY SKINNER. They lived in Boston, where he was a carpenter, and where he died 10 Feb. 1717/8. She probably married second, 25 Sept. 1718, Thomas Goodwin.

Children born in Boston:

i. ABIGAIL,[4] b. 25 Oct. 1710; d. in Boston, 24 Aug. 1712.
ii. SARAH, b. 24 May 1712; was a seamstress, and was living in Dorchester, in 1735.
23. iii. JAMES, b. 22 Dec. 1713.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 26 Dec. 1714; d. 30 Jan. 1714/5.

12. NATHANIEL[3] HOWE (*Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 27 March 1686; married 26 Nov. 1718, RACHEL LINCOLN, daughter of Caleb and Rachel (Bate) Lincoln of Hingham, Mass., born 20 June 1688. They lived in Pembroke, Mass., 1733-1740, then moved to Dighton, Mass., and later they moved to Abington, Mass., where he died 4 March 1772. He was a miller.

Children:

24. i. JOSHUA,[4] b. 23 Feb. 1720, in Dorchester; bapt. in Milton, Mass., 26 Feb. 1720/1.

13. TIMOTHY[3] HOWE (*Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 July 1691; married 27 July 1715, DORCAS SMITH at Newton, Mass. They lived in Braintree and Dorchester, Mass., where he was a miller. He joined the church in Dorchester 1 March 1727-8.

Children born (except the first) in Dorchester:

i. DORCAS,[4] b. in Braintree, 24 Aug. 1717; d. 14 Jan. 1725-6.
ii. SUSANNA, b. in Dorchester, 2 July 1719.
25. iii. MOSES, b. 30 Nov. 1721.
26. iv. ENOS, b. 25 Jan. 1724/5.
v. DORCAS, b. 28 Jan. 1726/7; d. 18 June 1729.
vi. DAVID, b. 13 Sept. 1728; d. 15 May 1729.

vii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 Sept. 1730; m. 1 Jan. 1746, John Blackman, Jr., son of John and Susannah (Maudsley) Blackman, b. 9 Oct. 1724, d. in Dorchester, Mass., 26 April 1792, she d. there 14 Oct. 1814.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *John,* b. 5 Jan. 1747.
2. *Susanna,* b. 8 July 1749.
3. *Mary,* b. 24 May 1751.
4. *Moses,* b. 30 Dec. 1753; d. 17 Aug. 1758.
5. *Lemuel,* b. 2 Dec. 1755.
6. *Zebiah,* b. 12 Dec. 1757; d. 8 Dec. 1803.
7. *Hannah,* b. 21 Oct. 1759.
8. *Eleanor Storer,* b. 3 Dec. 1761; d. 8 Sept. 1762.
9. *Jonathan,* b. 9 March 1764; d. 31 Jan. 1814, aged 50.
10. *Lydia,* b. 25 Jan. 1766; d. 17 Nov. 1766.
11. *Abigail,* b. 9 Aug. 1768.
12. *Andrew,* b. 18 Feb. 1770; d. 8 Dec. 1775.
13. *James,* b. 4 Oct. 1772; d. young.
14. *Stephen,* b. in May 1774; d. 26 Dec. 1774.
15. *James,* b. 3 April 1776.

viii. TABITHA, b. 12 Dec. 1732; m. 30 April 1777, Joseph Whiston, son of Joseph and Susanna (Swift) Whiston. They lived in Dorchester, where she d. 9 June 1787, he d. there 17 Nov. 1794; no children.

14. DAVID[3] HOWE (*Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 19 April 1695; married 12 May 1720, SILENCE HUMPHREY, daughter of James and Thankful Humphrey, born in Weymouth, Mass., 18 Dec. 1698. They lived a short time in Weymouth, then he bought a mill that was located in Milford, Mass., but he appears to have located his home in Mendon, a short distance from the mill. He sold this mill 24 Aug. 1730, and moved to Pomfret, Ct., and purchased a mill at what is now Putnam, Ct., but he seems to have sold this mill in 1733, and moved to Lebanon, Ct., about 1742, where he was Deacon of the First Church in that town, and where he spent the remainder of his life. He died 12 May 1768, aged 73 years, she died 5 July 1768, aged 70 years.

Children:

i. THANKFUL,[4] b. about 1721; m. 22 Jan. 1740, John Payson, son of Edward and Thankful (Holmes) Payson, b. in Pomfret, Ct., 20 May 1717. They lived in Pomfret, where she d. 18 Oct. 1771 in her 50th year; he m. 2nd. 27 May 1772, Elizabeth Putnam; he d. 16 April 1803.

Children born in Pomfret:

1. *Silence,* b. 30 Oct. 1740; d. 1741.
2. *Sarah,* b. 30 Oct. 1740; d. 1741.
3. *Hannah,* b. 4 Jan. 1743; m. Rev. Noah Williston, and d. 1794.
4. *Zeruiah,* b. 2 March 1746.
5. *Jacob,* b. 6 May 1748; d. 1751 or 1754.
6. *Grata,* b. 15 May 1757; m. 12 Sept. 1782, Rev. Seth Payson and were the parents of Rev. Edward Payson of Portland, Me.

7. *John How,* b. 5 Sept. 1760 or 61; m. 26 April 1784, Cynthia Williston. He d. 1825.

ii. SILENCE, b. 20 Jan. 1724; d. 18 Sept. 1725.

iii. SILENCE, b. about 1726; d. 2 Oct. 1728.

iv. MARGARET, b. 28 April 1729; d. 30 May 1730.

v. HUMPHREY, b. 27 March 1731; d. 29 Sept. 1734.

vi. SILENCE, b. 28 Feb. 1732; m. 1 Jan. 1752, Capt. Azel Fitch, son of Joseph and Ann (Whiting) Fitch, b. in Lebanon, Ct., 7 Nov. 1728; they lived in that part of Lebanon, near Franklin, with her father, until her death the 5th of Aug. 1760. He d. in Albany, N. Y., in 1769.

Children born in Lebanon:

1. *Phebe,* b. about 1752; d. 24 June 1762, in her 10th year.
2. *Cynthia,* bapt. 1754.
3. *Silence,* bapt. 1757.
4. *Mary,* bapt. 1759.
5. *Elizabeth,* b. 21 Sept. 1759; d. 4 Oct. 1759.
6. *Azel,* b. 16 May 1761; d. 11 Sept. 1763.
7. *Azel,* bapt. 1763; m. 22 Sept. 1795, Damaris Ellis.
8. *David,* bapt. 1765.

vii. BARNABAS, b. 9 July 1735; d. 30 Sept. 1743.

viii. ZERUIAH, b. 18 Aug. 1737; d. 30 Sept. 1743.

FOURTH GENERATION.

15. ISAAC[4] HOWE (*Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born about 1686; married 26 June 1713, LYDIA JACKSON, (ancestry not given), she died, and he married seccond, 16 Oct. 1739, MRS. ELIZABETH (NORMAN) EDGELL, widow of William Edgell. They lived for a short time in Charlestown, Mass., but moved from there to Framingham, Mass., in 1720, where he died 12 Nov. 1764; she died there 20 Oct. 1770, aged 73 years.

Children born in Charlestown and Framingham:

i. JEREMIAH,[5] b. 16 May 1718; d. prior to 1765.

ii. LYDIA, b. 18 Nov. 1721; m. 26 June 1739, Japhet Perry of Framingham.

Children born in Framingham:

1. *Sarah,* b. in Aug. 1740.
2. *Lydia,* bapt. 17 July 1746.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 April 1723; d. in Framingham, aged about 90 years.

iv. ABIGAIL, b. 28 Jan. 1725; m. 24 Aug. 1743, Benjamin Holden of Reading, Mass.

27. v. ISAAC, b. 20 Sept. 1727.

vi. SARAH, b. 28 Jan. 1730; d. prior to 1765.

28. vii. ASA, b. (no date given).

viii. MARY, b. about 1746; m. Jonas Clark, son of Jonathan Clark. They lived in Framingham, where she d. 14 Jan. 1812, aged 66 years; he d. there 1 Dec. 1819.

Children born in Framingham:

1. *Molly,* b. 8 Aug. 1764; m. Abraham Eager of Marlborough.
2. *Eleanor,* b. 24 April 1766; m. Seth Grout of Weathersfield, Vt.
3. *Isaac,* b. 20 Nov. 1767; m. Tabitha Winch.
4. *Anna,* b. 20 Oct. 1769; m. Samuel Lovejoy of Windsor, Vt.
5. *Jonas,* b. 1 May 1771; d. young.
6. *Betty,* b. 28 July 1772; m. Jonathan Holden of Windsor, Vt.
7. *Patty,* b. 15 May 1774; m. Dumarel Grout of Weathersfield, Vt.
8. *Sally,* b. 20 Sept. 1776; m. Elijah Pike of Petersham, Mass.
9. *Phineas,* b. 10 July 1778; m. Sally Margate of Weston, Mass.
10. *Abraham,* b. 26 March 1780; m. Lydia Clark.
11. *Moses Norman,* b. 14 Oct. 1781.
12. *Hitty,* b. 7 Jan. 1785; d. 15 May 1805.

ix. JOSEPH, bapt. 3 May 1747; d. in Holden, Mass., unm. in Nov. 1825.

29. x. ABRAHAM, b. (no date given).

16. JACOB[4] HOWE (*Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Charlestown, Mass., 24 Oct. 1689; married (int. 20 Jan. 1720/1,) ELEANOR SHERWIN, daughter of John and Mary (Chandler) Sherwin of Ipswich, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1696, they lived in

Charlestown a few years, prior to 1725 they moved to Stoneham, Mass., some years later they moved to Ipswich, Mass., and settled in Linebrook parish, where he died 6 Feb. 1772. She died there 11 Aug. 1757. He married second, 5 May 1759, Mrs. Sarah (Curtis) Holdgate, widow of Micah Holdgate, and daughter of John and Priscilla (Gould) Curtis, born 8 Jan. 1712.

*Children born in Stoneham, except the first two:

30. i. Jacob,[5] b. 9 Feb. 1723/4.
31. ii. Abraham, b. 9 Dec. 1725.
iii. Hannah, b. 2 June 1728; d. young.
iv. Hannah, b. 1 June 1729.
32. v. Philemon, b. 13 June 1730.
vi. James, b. 7 May 1733.
vii. Eleanor, b. 11 Aug. 1736.

17. John[4] Howe (*Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Charlestown, Mass., about 1695; married 13 Feb. 1717-8, Sarah Gould, daughter of John and Sarah Gould of Charlestown, born 31 Jan. 1694/5, they lived in Wilmington, Mass., where his wife Sarah died; he married second, widow Mary (Wood?); later they appear in Hopkinton and Grafton, Mass., where he died about 1757. We gather from the Probate Records at Worcester, Mass., that a citation was issued to the heirs of John How late of Grafton, Mass., 7 Feb. 1758, through John How Jr. The names of the heirs as given, were: Sarah Merit, Lydia Gould, Deborah Claflin, and son Ebenezer; the name of Isaac does not appear in the citation.

Children born in Wilmington:

33. i. John,[5] b. 6 Sept. 1718.
34. ii. Isaac, b. 13 Aug. 1721.
iii. Sarah, b. 14 May 1724; m. ——— Merit.
35. iv. Ebenezer, b. 13 Dec. 1725.
v. Lydia, b. 6 Sept. 1729; m. 9 Aug. 1750, Joseph Gould.

By second wife:

vi. Deborah, b. 8 Dec. 1731; m. 1 March 1753, Cornelius Claflin, son of Daniel and Rachel (Pratt) Claflin, b. in Framingham, Mass., 13 March 1733/4. They lived in Framingham, she d. 7 Sept. 1816; he d. there 25 July 1818.

Children:

1. *John,* b .6 April 1754; m. Henrietta Stimpson.
2. *Increase,* b. in April 1758; m. Sarah Stimpson.
3. *Abigail,* b. in Oct. 1760; m. in March 1784, Ephraim Newton, and moved to Dehli, N. Y.
4. *Hannah,* b. 7 Nov. 1762; d. 7 June 1839, unm.
5. *William,* b. 16 Nov. 1765; m. Sally Dougherty.
6. *Asa,* b. in April 1769; m. Jane Dougherty.
7. *Sarah,* b. about 1771; m. Benjamin Morse.
8. *Elizabeth,* b. 11 April 1775; m. Nathaniel Pike.

*In the Jacob Howe Gen. p. 7, it is stated that there were probably four other children,—Marcy, Mary, Jennie and Elizabeth.

18. THOMAS[4] HOWE (*Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 Oct. 1709; married 22 Nov. 1733, SARAH SEARLE, daughter of Jabez and Thankful (Topliff) Searle, of Dorchester, bapt. 17 June 1711. He was called a yeoman, and lived in Dedham, Mass., where she died 18 Feb. 1795. He died between 1788 and 1795.

Children born in Dedham:

36. i. THOMAS,[5] b. 24 Aug. 1735.
ii. THANKFUL, b. 1 Aug. 1737; m. 18 June 1761, Thomas Leeds of Dorchester, son of Consider and Margaret (Dolbeare) Leeds. b. 16 March 1731/2. She d. in April 1766; no children.
iii. SARAH, b. 25 Nov. 1739; m. 27 March 1760, Benjamin Swan, probably son of Robert and Mary Swan, b. in Dedham, Mass., 15 April 1735.
Children:
1. *Sarah,* b. in Dedham, 17 Feb. 1761.
Middlesex Deeds mention a son Benjamin.
iv. SUBMIT, b. 15 Dec. 1741; m. 25 Dec. 1760, Nathaniel Wetherbee of Dedham; she d. in Dorchester, 18 March 1789.
Children born in Dedham; except the last:
1. *Rhoda,* b. 11 Dec. 1760.
2. *Thomas,* b. 10 Feb. 1762.
3. *Nathaniel,* b. 10 Feb. 1764.
4. *Rebecca,* b. 7 May 1769.
5. *Betsey,* b. 27 Oct. 1779, in Dorchester.
v. HANNAH, b. 6 July 1747; m. 19 Sept. 1771, Moses Vose, son of Elijah and Sarah (Bent) Vose of Milton, Mass., b. 13 Feb. 1742/3. He died 21 March 1827; she d. in 1832, aged 83.
Children born in Milton:
1. *Moses,* b. 14 June 1772; d. 16 Sept. 1793.
2. *Abraham,* b. 30 July 1775.
3. *John,* b. 5 Nov. 1781.
4. *Seth,* b. 9 Sept. 1784.
5. *Thomas,* b. 6 Nov. 1786.

19. SAMUEL HOWE (*Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 July 1711; married 2 Dec. 1736, ELIZABETH CLAPP, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Clapp) Clapp of Dorchester, born 6 Sept. 1718, died 6 Aug. 1764. He married second, 9 May 1765, THANKFUL WISWELL, widow of Thomas Wilwell Jr. of Dorchester, born in Dorchester 8 May 1716, and daughter of Jabez and Thankful (Topliff) Searle of Dorchester. He was a cordwainer, served as one of the Selectmen, and was a member of the General Court, from Dorchester, where he died 16 Sept. 1780, and she died there 5 Sept. 1794.

Children born in Dorchester:

37. i. SAMUEL,[5] b. 15 Jan. 1737.
ii. JOHN, b. 20 Jan. 1740; d. 12 Sept. 1740.
38. iii. JOHN, b. 17 June 1741.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 9 June 1744; m. 24 Oct. 1765, Samuel Pierce Jr., b. 25 March 1739, son of Samuel and Abigail (Mosely) Pierce of Dorchester. He was called "Capt" in 1775, and

"Colonel" after 1778. She d. in Dorchester, 18 Dec. 1817, and he d. there 4 June 1815.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Samuel,* b. 30 Aug. 1766.
2. *Abraham,* b. 14 March 1769.
3. *Elizabeth,* b. 26 Sept. 1771.
4. *Abigail,* b. 15 Sept. 1773.
5. *George,* b. 6 Dec. 1775; d. young.
6. *Anna,* b. 13 Sept. 1778.
7. *George,* b. 17 Oct. 1783.
8. *Lewis,* b. 5 Jan. 1786.
9. *Moses,* b. 8 April 1791.
10. *Aaron,* b. 9 April 1791.

39. v. ABRAHAM, b. 21 April 1746.

vi. HANNAH, b. 1 Oct. 1748; m. 2 Nov. 1769, Maj. Joseph Badcock of Milton, Mass., son of John and Hannah (Badcock) Badcock; b. there 14 July 1746, she d. 23 Feb. 1794, and he m. 2d. 21 June 1801, Grace Draper of Roxbury, she d. in Milton Feb. 14, 1807 and he d. in Milton 28 May 1813.

Children born in Milton:

1. *Hannah,* b. 12 Aug. 1770.
2. *John,* b. 21 May 1772; d. 25 April 1778.
3. *Sally,* b. 25 Feb. 1774; d. young.
4. *Sally,* b. 17 Aug. 1776.
5. *Stephen,* b. 12 Aug. 1778.
6. *Joseph,* b. 25 April 1780.
7. *Samuel How,* b. 31 May 1782.
8. *Charlotte,* b. 9 Feb. 1785.
9. *John,* b. 30 Sept. 1786; d. 25 Sept. 1791.
10. *Elizabeth,* b. 30 July 1788.
11. *Mary Withington,* b. 23 Aug. 1791.

vii. MARY, b. 17 Oct. 1750; m. 22 Nov. 1770, Samuel Withington, son of Samuel Jr. and Jane (Kilton) Withington of Dorchester, b. 8 Feb. 1747. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a farmer. She d. there 12 Nov. 1789; he m. 2nd. 9 Dec. 1790, Lucy Tileston of Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Mary,* b. 23 Sept. 1771.
2. *Samuel,* b. 12 Aug. 1773; d. young.
3. *Jane,* b. 23 Sept. 1775; m. Jacob Howe.
4. *Samuel,* b. 2 Oct. 1778.
5. *Lydia,* b. 13 March 1784.

viii. SARAH, b. 25 July 1753; m. 1 Dec. 1774, Desire Tolman, son of Aquilla Tolman. They lived in Dorchester several years, and then moved to Winchendon, Mass., where the last four children were born. He was Deacon of the Church in Winchendon, and d. there 20 Jan. 1834; she d. there 26 Aug. 1822.

Children:

1. *William,* b. 26 Dec. 1775.
2. *Stephen,* b. 14 Feb. 1778.
3. *Sally,* b. 13 Aug. 1779.
4. *Samuel How,* b. 30 April 1781.
5. *Edward,* b. 26 Sept. 1783.
6. *Charles,* b. 16 Dec. 1785.
7. *Elizabeth,* b. 7 Feb. 1789.
8. *John,* b. 12 July 1791.

9. *James*, b. 24 Dec. 1793.
10. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1796.

40. ix. ISAAC, b. 26 June 1755.

20. JOSIAH HOWE (*Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 16 Dec. 1718; married 5 Nov. 1740, SARAH PRESTON, daughter of John and Elizabeth Preston of Dorchester, born 19 Aug. 1716. They moved to Milton, Mass., prior to 1744, where he was deacon of the church, one of Selectmen for fourteen years, Town Treasurer six years, and a representative to the General Court 1772 and 1773. By occupation he was a cordwainer, and died in Milton, 3 Oct. 1792, she died there 13 Nov. 1797.

Children:

i. SARAH,[5] b. in Dorchester, 19 Aug. 1741; m. 27 Dec. 1761, Joseph Vose, son of Elijah and Sarah (Bent) Vose of Milton, b. 26 Nov. 1738, d. in Milton, 22 May 1816, she d. there 15 June 1824.

Children born in Milton:

1. *Sarah*, b. 29 July 1762.
2. *Peggy*, b. 4 Nov. 1763.
3. *Dolly*, b. 20 Nov. 1765 (twin).
4. *Nancy*, b. 20 Nov. 1765 (twin).
5. *Solomon*, b. 22 Feb. 1768.
6. *Naomi*, b. 31 Oct. 1769.
7. *Isaac D.*
8. *Joseph.*
9. *Elijah*, d. 5 Feb. 177-, age 1 year.
10. *Elizabeth Eliot*, b. 2 Oct. 1782.
11. *Josiah How*, b. 8 Aug. 1784.

41. ii. LEMUEL, b. in Milton, 5 Aug. 1744.

iii. JOSIAH, b. 1 Sept. 1746; d. 19 June 1752.

iv. ISAAC, b. 17 Oct. 1749; d. 18 June 1752.

v. JOHN, b. 25 Feb. 1752; d. 22 Jan. 1755.

vi. MARY, b. 25 Dec. 1755; m. 19 Dec. 1772, William Vose of Milton and d. 24 Oct. 1792.

Children born in Milton:

1. *Polly How*, b. 1 Feb. 1773; d. 7 Nov. 1797.
2. *Persis*, b. 25 Oct. 1774.
3. *William*, b. 12 April 1778.
4. *Tristram*, b. 7 Sept. 1790.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Nov. 1757; m. 18 Feb. 1775, Capt. Rufus Pierce, son of William and Eunice (Bent) Pierce of Milton, b. 22 April 1751, d. 8 April 1812.

Children born in Milton:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 19 Oct. 1775.
2. *Lemuel*, b. 9 Feb. 1778.
3. *Sarah*, b. 16 July 1780.
4. *Margaret*, b. 29 April 1783.
5. *Eunice*, b. 24 Feb. 1787.
6. *Nancy*, b. 13 July 1790.
7. *Mary*, b. 5 Dec. 1795.
8. *Rufus*, b. 31 March 1798.

viii. MARGARET, b. 26 Sept. 1760; she was known as "Peggy How." At the death of her father she came into possession of the

How house (built by her uncle Isaac) and for many years she kept a private school there; she d. unm.

21. JOHN[4] HOWE (*John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 7 Nov. 1706; married in Newbury, Mass., ELIZABETH COMPSTON of Boston, 1729. The Boston Records show that John How, baker, and Elizabeth Compton were published 5 Feb. 1728, and the bans were "forbid by her Mother & Susan Butler." But apparently this did not deter them from getting married as appears from the above record. He appears as John How, baker, on the records; the Boston Records show that on 1 Jan. 1779, John How Jr. of Boston, was appointed guardian of John How senior of Boston, baker, who was adjudged to be a person of unsound mind, and that Edward How of Boston, rope-maker, was bound as surety for John Jr. He lived in Lynn in 1735 and was known as John How, baker; we have no date of his death, or that of his wife Elizabeth.

Children:

42. i. JOHN,[5] b. 8 Sept. 1738.
43. ii. THOMAS.
44. iii. EDWARD COMPTON, b. about 1742.

22. JOSEPH[4] HOWE (*John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., and bapt. 25 Oct. 1713; married 3 Feb. 1736, SUSANNAH HARROD, she died 22 Nov. 1739, and he married second, 22 May 1740, MARY BOARDMAN, she died 14 Nov. 1747; he married third, REBECCA HART (int. 4 Oct. 1750,) daughter of Capt. Ralph and Mary (Hudson) Hart of Boston, born 21 April 1729, died 28 Jan. 1769, and he married fourthly, 2 Dec. 1773, SARAH FRANKLIN of Boston. He was a tin-plate-worker, and lived in Boston on Marshalls Lane, where he died 24 Dec. 1779. His will, dated 9 Jan. 1777, and proved 14 Jan. 1780, devised property valued at £30184-11s-6d. One of the witnesses to the will was Jonathan Wright, probably the same who married Elizabeth How, daughter of John How, cabinet-maker, of Boston. His widow married second, 19 Sept. 1783, John Deming of Boston, and died 10 March 1788. In the will of Joseph How dated 9 Jan. 1777, he mentions wife Sarah, and children Joseph, John, David, Rebecca, Lois, Sarah, Mary and Abigail. The real estate devised was all in Boston, located on Marshalls Lane. In all the deeds by which the testator had acquired these lands, he is described as "Joseph Howe senior, tin-plate worker of Boston." By the will, Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker, (probably a son) and Joshua Witherle, (probably a son-in-law) were appointed Executors. That the above Joseph How, tin-plate worker, was the father of John Howe, the printer and loyalist, is shown by a deed recorded in the Suffolk Co. Registry of Deeds at Boston 28 June 1792, by which Joseph and John Howe, Rebecca Witherle, Lois, Mary and Abigail Howe and Joshua Witherle, sell to John Green their interest in the real estate on Marshall Lane, Boston, adjoining

house of Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker, (meaning Joseph Jr. brother of John the loyalist). The same records also show a mortgage of land on Marshalls Lane to Joseph Howe of Boston, John Howe of Halifax, N. S., Rebecca Witherle, Lois Howe, Abigail Howe and Mary Howe of Boston. That Joseph Howe Sr. of Boston, tin plate worker, was son of John Howe, cordwainer, is shown by a deed on record in the same Registry of Deeds, dated 2 Sept. 1735, in which Joseph Howe, tin-plate worker sells land on Back and Prince streets "which belonged to my father, John How, cordwainer." The land described in this last deed, is the same land conveyed 6 Jan. 1720.

Children born in Boston:

i. SUSANNA,[8] bapt. 10 Sept. 1738; d. young.

By second wife:

ii. MARY, b. 19 July 1741; d. about Aug. 1, aged twelve days.
iii. MARY, b. 22 Oct. 1742; d. young.
iv. MARY, b. 18 July 1744; d. 1749.
v. JOSEPH, b. 18 July 1744; d. young.
vi. ABIGAIL, b. 22 or 23 March 1745; d. young.

By third wife:

vii. REBECCA, b. 28 Aug. 1751; d. young.
45. viii. JOSEPH, b. 4 March 1753.
46. ix. JOHN, b. 14 Oct. 1754.
x. REBECCA, b. 17 Nov. 1755; m. 20 June 1776, Joshua Witherle; she d. 17 Sept. 1799; he d. 13 June 1806.

Children:

1. *Joshua*, b. 9 April 1777.
2. *Betsey*, b. 14 July 1778.
3. *John*, b. 22 June 1782; d. young.
4. *William*, b. 15 Dec. 1784.
5. *John*, b. 13 June 1789.

xi. LOIS, b. 5 April 1757; m. 7 July 1796, John Greene (her deceased sister's husband).
47. xii. DAVID, b. 25 March 1759.
xiii. SARAH, b. 4 Oct. 1761; m. John Greene, son of Thomas and Mary Greene; she d. 13 Dec. 1795.

Children:

1. *Sarah.*
2. *Rebecca.*
3. *Harriet.*
4. *John How.*
5. *Thomas.*

xiv. MARY, b. 4 Nov. 1763; m. 24 Nov. 1790, Robert Crocker, he d. 1809, she d. 23 June 1810.

Children:

1. *Robert*, b. 26 Sept. 1791.
2. *Mary*, b. 20 Jan. 1793.
3. *Charles*, b. 16 April 1794.
4. *Josiah*, b. 4 Dec. 1795.
5. *Deborah*, b. 19 Jan. 1797.
6. *Abigail.*
7. *David.*
8. *Rebecca*, b. 1803.

xv. ABIGAIL, b. 3 or 5 Oct. 1765; m. 10 July 1791, Alexander Allen of Halifax, N. S.

Children:

1. *Alexander,* b. 17 May 1792.
2. *William,* b. 28 Feb. 1794.
3. *Sarah,* b. 21 March 1796.
4. *Margaret,* b. 5 Jan. 1798.
5. *Rebecca,* b. 20 Nov. 1800.
6. *Louisa,* b. 25 Jan. 1802.
7. *David,* b. 29 Jan. 1805.
8. *Mary,* b. 27 Nov. 1808.

23. JAMES[4] HOWE (*James,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 22 Dec. 1713; married 31 July 1740, JANE MEROTH, daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah Meroth of Dorchester, Mass. He was a weaver and in 1735, he was called a clothier. They lived in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. MOLLY,[5] b. 7 Dec. 1740 (probably m. 29 March 1759, Thomas Raymor in Roxbury).
ii. SARAH, b. 6 Aug. 1742 (probably m. in Roxbury, Benjamin Cheesman).
iii. BETHIAH, b. 24 Nov. 1744; d. in Dorchester, 18 Feb. 1748.
48. iv. JAMES, b. 29 Nov. 1746.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 5 July 1748; d. in Dorchester, 20 Aug. 1750.
vi. ABIGAIL, b. 2 June 1750 (probably m. Jonathan Steward of Nottingham West, N. H., 23 Nov. 1800).
vii. REBECCA, b. 28 June 1752.
viii. SUSANNA, b. 30 July 1754.
ix. DAVID, b. 1 March 1757.

24. JOSHUA[4] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 23 Feb. 1720/1; married 26 Dec. 1754, HANNAH REED, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Hersey) Reed of Abington, Mass. ,born 26 Feb. 1722. They lived in Dighton, Mass., until about 1760, when they moved to Abington, where he died 24 Dec. 1801; she died there 18 Oct. 1796.

Children:

49. i. NATHANIEL,[5] b. in Dighton, 21 Oct. 1755.
ii. SARAH, b. in Dighton, 4 Feb. 1757; m. 10 Jan. 1783, Benjamin Thaxter, son of Benjamin and Susanna (Joy) Thaxter of Hingham, b. 21 March 1758, d. in Worcester, Mass., 21 April 1821, she d. there 21 Sept. 1838.
Children:
1. *Sarah,* b. in Abington, 26 March 1786.
2. *Benjamin,* b. 2 June 1788.
3. *Fanny Lincoln,* b. in Worcester, 29 March 1791.
4. *Mary Howe,* b. in Worcester, 26 Sept. 1793.
5. *Martin,* b. in Abington, 1795.
6. *Francis,* b. in Abington, 5 April 1797.
iii. RACHEL, b. in Dighton, 3 Jan. 1759; m. 20 Aug. 1804, Bethuel Drake of Easton, Mass.; she d. 14 Jan. 1818.
iv. HANNAH, b. in Abington, 1 Feb. 1761; m. 12 May 1779, John King, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Fearing) King of Abington, b. 28 Aug. 1755 in Hingham, Mass.; she d. 8 Aug. 1843.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 28 Sept. 1780.
2. *Joshua*, b. 14 July 1783.
3. *Sally*, b. 31 March 1787.
4. *Hannah*, b. 26 Sept. 1788.
5. *Benjamin*, b. 10 Aug. 1794.

v. MARY, b. — — 1765; d. in Abington, 2 June 1792, unm.

25. MOSES[4] HOWE (*Timothy*,[2] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1721; married MARY ———. They probably lived in Dorchester, where their children were born, but we have no data concerning the deaths of him or his wife, and but little concerning his family; they probably had a son Moses, and perhaps others.

Children:

50. i. MOSES,[5] b. about 1747.

26. ENOS[4] HOWE (*Timothy*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Jan. 1724/5; married in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug. 1745, MARY WILSON. They lived in Haverhill, Woburn and Natick, Mass., but we have no further account of where they lived, or when or where they died.

Children:

i. HANNAH.[5] bapt. in Haverhill, 28 Sept. 1746.
ii. TIMOTHY, b. in Woburn, 28 March 1748.
iii. MARY, bapt. in Natick, 11 Aug. 1751.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. in Natick, 19 July 1752.

FIFTH GENERATION.

27. ISAAC[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., 20 Sept. 1727; married 15 Aug. 1749, REBECCA EDGELL, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Norman) Edgell, born about 1730. They lived in Framingham; he was a soldier in the French and Indian war, and died in the service, 20 June 1758.

Children born in Framingham:

i. ASA,[6] bapt. 29 April 1750.
ii. REBECCA, b. (no date) probably the Rebecca who m. 20 Dec. 1770, James Gray of Lancaster.
iii. LYDIA, bapt. 14 April 1754; m. 25 May 1785, Francis Buttrick of Pepperell.
51. iv. SIMON, bapt. 12 Sept. 1756.
52. v. ISAAC, bapt. 18 Feb. 1759.
vi. SARAH, b. 3 Dec. 1761 (?).

28. ASA[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., (no date given,) married 4 Nov. 1763, MARY BETTY of Sudbury, Mass., daughter of Abraham and Katherine Betty or Beatty, born 2 April 1752. They lived in Framingham until July 1775, when they moved to Holden, Mass.

Children:

i. CATHARINE,[6] b. 27 Jan. 1768.
ii. MEHITABLE, bapt. 25 Sept. 1768.
iii. WILLIAM, b. 5 Nov. 1770.
53. iv. ASA, b. 16 Aug. 1773.
v. JANE, b. 26 Feb. 1775.
vi. MOLLY, b. 1 Feb. 1777.
54. vii. ADAM, b. 18 Feb. 1779.
55. viii. ISAAC, b. 7 June 1782.
ix. JOHN, b. 20 April 1785.
56. x. DAVID, b. 20 April 1796.

29. ABRAHAM[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., (no date given) married in Dec. 1785, ANNE EDMUNDS, daughter of Jonathan and Prudence Edmunds, born 19 Dec. 1761. They lived in Holden, Mass.

Children born in Holden:

i. BETSEY,[6] b. 8 April 1787; m. 26 Nov. 1805, George Rogers, son of Aaron and Hannah Rogers, b. 23 Jan. 1781, d. in Holden, 21 June 1830, aged 49.

Children:

1. *Anne Edmunds*, b. 1 Nov. 1806; m. Jonas H. Smith.
2. *Almira*, b. 6 Oct. 1807; m. Daniel Smith Jr.
3. *Aaron Howe*, b. 4 Feb. 1809; m. Sally Fairbanks.
4. *Eliza King*, b. 25 Dec. 1811; d. 21 Jan. 1812.
5. *Emeline Bliss*, b. 5 Jan. 1814; m. Joel Howe.
6. *Jonas Warren*, b. 22 Feb. 1817; m. Almira Moore.
7. *Mary Marcy*, b. 23 April 1819; m. Charles Fisher.

57. ii. JASPER, b. 24 April 1790.

30. JACOB[5] HOWE (*Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Charlestown, Mass., 9 Feb. 1723/4; married 21 Nov. 1751, LYDIA DAVIS of Ipswich, Mass., born 9 Oct. 1731. They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he died 1 Aug. 1806; she died there 2 Feb. 1808.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. HANNAH,[6] b. 1 Feb. 1752; drowned in a well 26 June 1756.
ii. MARY, b. 14 April 1754; m. 9 Feb. 1780, Capt. John Kilburn, son of Sampson and Rebecca (Pickard) Kilburn, b. in Rowley, Mass., 28 June 1756, d. 8 Sept. 1842.
   Children:
   1. *Rebecca*, b. 25 Feb. 1780.
   2. *John*, b. 16 Nov. 1782.
   3. *Mary*, b. ———, d. young.
   4. *Enos N.*, b. 1 Jan. 1785.
   5. *William*, b. 16 Jan. 1787.
   6. *Jacob B.*, b. 5 April 1789.
   7. *Ebenezer*, b. 20 Dec. 1791.
   8. *Huldah*, b. —— 1794.
   9. *Paul*, b. 5 April 1797.
iii. HANNAH, b. 29 May 1757; d. 26 June 1806.
58. iv. JACOB, b. 19 June 1760.
v. ———, b. 11 June 1763; d. 15 July 1763.
59. vi. DAVID M., b. 10 June 1764.
vii. LYDIA, b. 19 Aug. 1767; m. 23 Aug. 1792, Abraham M. Drake.
viii. SALOME, b. 19 Aug. 1767 (a triplet with Lydia); m. in Aug. 1790, Nathaniel Edmunds, he d. 12 Oct. 1820, she d. 9 Oct. 1840.
ix. ———, b. 19 Aug. 1767 (triplet with Lydia); d. young.
x. ABIGAIL, b. 1 June 1770; m. James Durgin, he d. and she m. 2nd. Moses Cheney. She d. 28 July 1814, and he d. 6 April 1815.
   Children:
   1. *James*, b. in Dec. 1801.
   2. *Peggy*, b. 24 April 1803.
   3. *Lewis*, b. 30 May 1805.
xi. RACHEL, b. 1 June 1770 (twin with Abigail); m. Stephen Stiles; they lived in Bridgton, Me.
   Children:
   1. *Huldah*, m. in 1829, Willard Libby.
60. xii. ISAAC, b. 31 May 1773.
xiii. DEBORAH, b. 31 May 1773 (twin with Isaac).

31. ABRAHAM[5] HOWE (*Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Stoneham, Mass., 9 Dec. 1725; married ELIZABETH ———. They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., where he was known as Abraham How 3d, but later he was known as Abraham Jr. He was probably the Abraham How who died "a blind man at the Poorhouse," 18 Aug. 1808.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. MOSES,[6] b. 3 July 1754.
ii. JACOB, bapt. 16 April 1758; d. 6 May 1758.
iii. AN INFANT, d. 6 June 1759.
iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 18 May 1760; d. 2 June 1760.
v. BETTY, bapt. 11 Oct. 1761; d. 4 July 1763.

vi. DANIEL, bapt. 17 June 1764.
vii. SARAH, bapt. 24 Jan. 1768.
viii. ABRAHAM, bapt. 28 Oct. 1770; "at Linebrook" and is called son of "Abraham Jr."; he d. 4 Sept. 1771.
ix. ABRAHAM. bapt. 18 Oct. 1772.

32. PHILEMON[5] HOWE (*Jacob*,[2] *Isaac*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*[1]), born in Stoneham, Mass., 13 June 1730; married 4 July 1754, SARAH KILBOURNE, daughter of George and Phebe (Palmer) Kilbourne of Rowley, Mass. They lived in Linebrook Parish, where she died 22 April 1809 aged 81 years. He died there 5 June 1819.

Children born in Ipswich:

61. i. REUBEN,[6] b. 9 May 1755.
ii. SARAH, b. 12 Nov. 1757; m. 22 Aug. 1776, John Daniel of Rowley, where they lived and where she d. in April 1844, he d. 3 Feb. 1847, aged 96 years, a farmer.
Children:
1. *Moses*, m. ——— Todd of Gloucester, Mass., d. 9 April 1838.
2. *Sarah*, d. 2 Jan. 1860, unm.
3. *John*, m. Jane Dickinson.
4. *George*, d. 5 April 1851.
5. *Philemon*, b. 11 May 1833; m. Lucy Howe, his cousin.
iii. MARTHA, bapt. 20 July 1769; d. 1 Nov. 1836, unm.
62. iv. GEORGE, b. 25 Nov. 1766.

33. JOHN[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 6 Sept. 1718; married HANNAH ———. They lived a few years in Wilmington, where the first three children are recorded; later they appear to have moved to Hopkinton, Mass., where they had six of their children baptized, as it appears by the Church Records "Aug. 2-19, 1753," about 1765 they moved to Townshend, Vt., and settled in the west part of the town near Jamaica town line; here they lived until his death in July 1799; Hannah his widow died in 1806 aged 88 years.

Children:

63. i. JOHN,[6] b. in Wilmington, 30 Aug. 1741, bapt. in Hopkinton.
64. ii. BENJAMIN, b. in Wilmington, 15 March 1743.
iii. SARAH, b. in Wilmington, 13 March 1745; bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753.
iv. HANNAH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; m. Moses Cook, and lived in Townshend, Vt.
v. JOSEPH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; (he may be the Joseph who m. in Sutton, Mass., Mehitable Darling, 12 April 1770).
vi. DEBORAH, bapt. in Hopkinton, 2-19 Aug. 1753; d. unm.
vii. ABIGAIL, bapt. in Hopkinton, 30 Sept. 1753; m. Isaac Hart, and lived in Townshend, Vt.
viii. RUTH, bapt. in Grafton, 11 April 1756; m. Micah Johnson of Townshend, Vt.
ix. MARY, bapt. in Hopkinton, 31 Dec. 1758.

34. ISAAC[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 13 Aug. 1721; married DAMARIS ———. They lived in Wilmington, a few years, then later they moved to Hopkinton, Mass., where they lived until about 1760, when they moved to Monson, N. H., later known as Amherst, N. H. We have no account of their deaths.

Children:

65. i. ISAAC,[6] b. in Wilmington, 19 Aug. 1742.
66. ii. STEPHEN, b. in Wilmington, 20 April 1745.
67. iii. SAMUEL, bapt. in Hopkinton, 8 July 1750.
68. iv. JOEL, bapt. in Hopkinton, Mass., 31 March 1754.
v. JOHN, there is said to have been a son John, who m. 22 Aug. 1779, Hannah Dutton.

35. EBENEZER[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 13 Dec. 1725; married 7 Sept. 1749, ELIZABETH WHITNEY, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Bridges) Whitney, born 28 Jan. 1731; she died, and he married second, 31 Oct. 1751, LUCY STIMPSON. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass., where they had a large family.

Children born in Hopkinton:

i. ELIZABETH,[6] b. 27 Sept. 1752.
ii. MARGARET, b. 20 Oct. 1754.
iii. JOANNA, bapt. 8 Jan. 1759.
iv. ANNIS, bapt. 25 Jan. 1761.
v. LUCY, bapt. 1 Jan. 1764.
vi. MARY, bapt. 1 Sept. 1765.
vii. SARAH, bapt. 7 May 1769.
viii. MARTHA, bapt. 24 April 1774.
ix. CLARA, bapt. 2 Oct. 1774.

36. THOMAS[5] HOWE (*Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 24 Aug. 1735; married 17 March 1763, HANNAH LEEDS, daughter of Consider and Margaret (Dolbeare) Leeds, born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 March 1741, died in Dedham, 27 Nov. 1807. He served in the Revolutionary war, as a private in Capt. Ebenezer Battles Company, in Col. Welds Regt., and in the same company in Col. McIntosh's Regt. and was in the service at Castle Island in Dec. 1776. He died in Canton, Mass., 23 March 1816.

Children born in Dedham:

i. REBECCA,[6] b. 4 Dec. 1763; m. 16 May 1784, Samuel Thayer, son of Samuel and Sarah (Farnham) Thayer of Mendon, Mass., b. 6 Sept. 1762. They lived in Mendon, where she d. 17 Aug. 1829, he d. 4 March 1830.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 11 Feb. 1785.
2. *Daniel*, b. 26 Sept. 1787.
3. *Rebecca*, b. 11 Feb. 1790.
4. *Fanny*, b. 8 April 1796.
5. *William*, b. 11 Feb. 1798.
6. *George*, b. in Oct. 1806.

69. ii. THOMAS, b. 7 July 1765.
70. iii. JOSEPH, b. 3 April 1768.

71. iv. WILLIAM, b. 17 Aug. 1770.
72. v. JOSHUA, b. 7 Aug. 1772.
vi. LOIS, b. 16 March 1774; d. 23 March 1829, unm.
vii. MARGARET, b. 24 Feb. 1776; d. unm.
73. viii. AMASA, b. 23 Nov. 1778.
ix. CALVIN, b. 3 April 1780; m. 28 Dec. 1809, Abigail Gouch, he d. in Boston, Mass., 4 Nov. 1821, she m. 2nd. in Nov. 1822, Rev. William Reed, no children.

37. SAMUEL[5] HOWE (*Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jan. 1737; married 6 Nov. 1759, MARGARET PRESTON, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Pierce) Preston of Dorchester, born 16 Aug. 1742. They lived in Dorchester, where she died 2 May 1778; he married second, 8 Feb. 1779, MRS. SARAH (BABBIDGE) OLIVER, widow of Daniel Oliver of Dorchester. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a cordwainer, she died 27 Dec. 1793; he married third, 2 July 1796, ELIZABETH SHEPARD of Milton, Mass., he died in Dorchester, 20 Nov. 1799.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. SAMUEL,[6] b. 15 Jan. 1761; d. 14 Oct. 1762.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 25 Jan. 1763; d. 4 Feb. 1763.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Sept. 1764; d. 14 Oct. 1764.
iv. MARY, b. 2 Feb. 1766; m. in Dec. 1785, Daniel Wiswell, son of Daniel and Sarah (Hall) Wiswell of Dorchester, b. 18 Feb. 1754.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Daniel*, b. 8 June 1787.
2. *Mary*, b. 23 March 1791.
3. *Lydia How*, b. in May 1794.
4. *Edward*, b. in 1797.
5. *Walter*, b. 27 April 1802.

v. SARAH, b. 1 May 1768; m. 29 Sept. 1791, Edmund Baker, son of James and Lydia (Bowman) Baker of Dorchester, b. 20 April 1770. He was the successor of his father in the chocolate business, which was later carried on by his son Walter; she d. 29 Jan. 1802, he married 2nd. 5 Oct. 1803, Mrs. Elizabeth Lillie, daughter of Daniel Vose of Milton, Mass.

Children by his first wife:

1. *Walter*, b. 28 June 1792 (head of the Walter Baker Co.).
2. *Charles*, b. 28 March 1795.
3. *Horatio*, b. 19 July 1797.

vi. HANNAH, b. 12 Oct. 1769; m. 14 Aug. 1788, Edward Glover, son of Edward and Hannah Glover of Dorchester, b. 8 Dec. 1767. They lived in Dorchester, Mass., Alstead, Walpole and Langdon, N. H. She d. in Alstead, 15 Oct. 1851.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Margaret Preston How*, b. 13 March 1789.
2. *Lydia*, b. 17 Dec. 1790.
3. *Edward*, b. 19 Oct. 1793.
4. *Anson*, b. 14 Oct. 1795; d. young.
5. *Anson*, b. 11 Feb. 1799.
6. *Charles*, b. 23 Sept. 1802.

vii. SAMUEL, b. 25 April 1771; d. 9 April 1772.

viii. LYDIA, b. 5 Sept. 1773; d. 26 May 1793.
ix. LOIS, b. 12 June 1775; d. 5 Jan. 1777.
74. x. JOSEPH, b. 25 April 1777.
By second wife:
75. xi. SAMUEL, b. 6 Feb. 1781.
76. xii. OLIVER, b. 22 Dec. 1783.

38. JOHN[5] HOWE (*Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 June 1741; married 29 Nov. 1764, RACHEL GLOVER, daughter of Alexander and Sarah (White) Glover of Dorchester, born 1 Oct. 1745, died in Dorchester, 1 June 1811; he married second, 4 Dec. 1811, MRS. LYDIA DAVENPORT, widow of Elisha Davenport, and daughter of William and Hannah Holden of Dorchester, born 4 Nov. 1749. They lived in Dorchester, where he was a tanner. He served in the Revolutionary war, as a private in Lieut. Hopestill Hall's Co. and marched from Dorchester on the Lexington Alarm, 19 April 1775, 12 days service, and was a private in Capt. John Robinson's Co. in Col. Gill's Regt. on duty at the mouth of Milton River 12 days, also in the same company, and Regt. 5 days in March 1776, guarding the lines at Dorchester Heights. He was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives from Dorchester, in 1792-3, 1796, 1798-1802, and was a member of the Senate 1803 to 1816. She died 23 Nov. 1844. He died 22 Sept. 1818.

Children born in Dorchester:

77. i. JOHN, b. 4 Sept. 1765.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 May 1767; d. 27 July 1845, unm., aged 78.
78. iii. GEORGE, b. 6 July 1769.
iv. RACHEL, b. 25 Aug. 1771; d. 30 May 1773.
v. RACHEL, b. 19 Aug. 1773; m. 6 Dec. 1792, Edward Robinson (as his second wife), b. in Dec. 1758; they lived in Dorchester where he d. 10 Feb. 1823, she d. 17 Dec. 1847.
Children:
1. *Edward Breck*, b. 27 Dec. 1793.
2. *Rachel*, b. 24 March 1796; d. 19 Feb. 1798.
3. *Rachel Bird Howe*, b. 21 Jan. 1801; d. 14 May 1802.
4. *John Howe*, b. 21 Nov. 1809; m. 14 May 1835, Elizabeth Clapp, daughter of Ebeneber and Eunice Clapp.
vi. JOSEPH, b. 1 Dec. 1775; d. 23 Sept. 1776.
79. vii. JOSEPH, b. 1 April 1778.
80. viii. JAMES, b. 25 Jan. 1781.

39. ABRAHAM[5] HOWE (*Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 April 1746; married 31 Oct. 1769, PATIENCE BLAKE, daughter of Samuel and Patience (White) Blake, born 15 Feb. 1746. They lived in Dorchester where she died 24 Feb. 1810. He was a shoemaker, farmer and a brickmaker, and lived on the lower road, nearly a half mile south of Meeting House Hill. The Blake Genealogy says "I will here remark that formerly Dorchester was noted for the great quantities of brick of superior quality that were manufactured by

its inhabitants. I have been informed that part of the brick in the present Massachusetts State House were made by Mr. Howe on his farm." He was called "gentleman" in 1789.

Children born in Dorchester:

81. i. ABRAHAM,[6] b. 15 Jan. 1771.
82. ii. JAMES BLAKE, b. 31 March 1773.
iii. BETSEY, b. 23 Jan. 1775; m. 29 Sept. 1796, William Bird, son of Aaron and Ann Bird of Dorchester, b. 28 Jan. 1771; they lived in Dorchester, where she d. 15 Sept. 1831; he m. 2nd. 21 April 1833, Lucy Taylor, and d. 12 April 1851.
Children:
1. *Aaron,* b. 5 March 1798.
2. *William,* b. in Oct. 1799.
iv. PATIENCE, b. 30 Aug. 1777; m. 7 Aug. 1794, Paul Lambert of Boston, b. in Braintree, Mass., 1 Sept. 1772. They lived in Westmoreland, N. H., but returned to Dorchester, Mass., about 1803. He d. in North Carolina, in Sept. 1820, she d. in Dorchester, 11 May 1861, having been a widow over forty years.
Children:
1. *Abraham Howe,* b. in Westmoreland, 4 March 1795; drowned 21 June 1811.
2. *James Blake,* b. in Westmoreland, 29 Jan. 1797; d. 22 Aug. 1819.
3. *Patience,* b. in Westmoreland, 8 Oct. 1799.
4. *Rachel,* b. in Westmoreland, 26 Dec. 1801.
5. *John Berrett Hamett,* b. in Dorchester, 23 April 1804.
6. *Edward Howe,* b. 19 June 1806.
7. *Mary Baker,* b. 17 Sept. 1808.
8. *Abraham Howe,* b. 22 May 1813.
9. *Serviah,* b. 30 Nov. 1815; d. 21 June 1819.
v. POLLY, b. 6 Dec. 1779; m. 17 Dec. 1801, David Baker of Roxbury, Mass., b. 13 Jan. 1779, d. 5 Sept. 1833, she d. 1 Sept. 1810.
Children born in Roxbury:
1. *Mary Blake,* b. 27 Oct. 1804.
2. *Ann Howe,* b. 7 Aug. 1806.
3. *David,* b. 15 Feb. 1808.
4. *Edward Howe,* b. 1 Aug. 1810; d. 8 Dec. 1810.
83. vi. EDWARD, b. 12 July 1783.
vii. NANCY, b. 9 Aug. 1785; d. 20 Jan. 1787.
viii. NANCY, b. 16 Dec. 1788; m. 6 Dec. 1808, Rev. Stephen Hale of Dorchester, son of Rev. Moses and Elizabeth (Emery) Hale, b. 6 Dec. 1780, Grad. Harvard 1802. He was a Unitarian minister. She d. at the home of her brother, Rev. James B. Howe of Claremont, N. H., 19 March 1829, he d. in West Newbury, Mass., 4 Oct. 1844.
Children born in Dorchester:
1. *Elizabeth Emery,* b. 30 Sept. 1809.
2. *Nancy,* b. 16 Sept. 1813.
3. *Sarah,* b. 22 Oct. 1815.

40. ISAAC[5] HOWE (*Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 June 1755; married 7 Nov. 1776, SARAH WISWELL, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Hall) Wiswell of

Dorchester, born 24 Oct. 1755. They lived in Dorchester where he died 2 Sept. 1830; she died there 29 Dec. 1840. He was in the service with the rank of Sergt. in Capt. Abraham Wheeler's Co., Col. Lemuel Robinson's Regt. which marched on Lexington Alarm 19 April 1775, from Dorchester; service 11 days. He was a Sergt. in Capt. John Robinson's Co. in Col. Benj. Gill's Regt. in March 1776, service 12 days, at the mouth of Milton River, and in the same company and regiment, he was in the service five days in the same month guarding the lines at Dorchester Heights. Again he served as a private in Capt. Seth Sumner's Co., Col. Benjamin Gill's Regt. enlisted 12 June 1776, service three days. And again he served as a private in the same company and regiment, for service at Castle Island, enlisted 1 March 1778, service one month and eight days.

Children born in Dorchester:

84. i. ISAAC,[6] b. 17 June 1777.
85. ii. SAMUEL, b. 29 Nov. 1778.
iii. JONATHAN, b. 21 Aug. 1781; probably the Jonathan Howe who m. in Boston, Sally Hopkins 6 Jan. 1807, he d. 20 March 1808, leaving a daughter Sarah Maria, who d. 9 Jan. 1810.
iv. ASAHEL, b. 15 March 1783; d. 11 March 1851, unm.
v. SARAH, b. 26 May 1786; m. 1 Dec. 1814, Elijah Glover, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Pope) Glover of Stoughton, Mass. He d. 9 March 1855, she d. 21 Oct. 1859, in Stoughton, Mass.

Children born in Stoughton:

1. *Asahel Howe*, b. 30 March 1816.
2. *Isaac Howe*, b. 25 July 1817.
3. *John Clough*, b. 14 March 1819.
4. *Rebecca*, b. 14 Jan. 1821.
5. *Elijah*, b. 17 March 1824.
6. *Frederick Pope*, b. 28 Dec. 1825.
7. *Nathaniel*, b. 20 Nov. 1827.

86. vi. JACOB, b. 12 June 1788.
vii. ENOS, b. 8 Feb. 1792; d. in Oct. 1793.
viii. HANNAH, b. 7 March 1794; m. 13 Jan. 1819, Apollos Clapp, son of Noah and Olive (Shepard) Clapp of Norton, Mass., b. 27 Feb. 1787, he d. 8 Oct. 1840, she d. in Dorchester, 12 April 1854.

Children:

1. *Sarah Hannah*, b. 30 May 1819.
2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 27 Dec. 1826.
3. *Charles Shepard*, b. 12 Aug. 1831.

41. LEMUEL[5] HOWE (*Josiah*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1744; married 4 Dec. 1766, JOANNA RICHARDS, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Abigail (Thayer) Richards of Weymouth, Mass., born there 26 Sept. 1746. She was a lineal descendant of John Alden of the Mayflower. They lived several years in Milton, and later they moved to

Templeton, Mass., where he died 16 Oct. 1830, she died there 8 May 1819.

Children:

i. JOANNA,[6] b. 11 Jan. 1768; d. 22 March 1815, unm.

ii. SARAH PRESTON, b. 19 May 1769; m. 20 March 1791, Elisha Tucker of Winchendon, Mass., she d. 29 Dec. 1812.

Children:

1. *Mary Simkins*, b. 17 Oct. 1793.
2. *Sarah Preston*, b. 17 July 1795.
3. *Elisha*, b. 24 July 1797.
4. *Joanna Howe*, b. 23 June 1799.
5. *Abigail Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1803.

87. iii. JOSIAH, b. 19 March 1771.

iv. ABIGAIL RICHARDS, b. 29 May 1774; m. 3 Jan. 1809, Deacon William Stearns, b. in Epping, N. H., 23 Nov. 1773. They lived in Epping, where she d. in the Fall of 1847, he d. 19 Aug. 1861.

Children born in Epping:

1. *William Richards*, b. 1 Nov. 1809.
2. *Josiah Howe*, b. 1 Oct. 1812 (Rev.).
3. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 6 March 1815.
4. *Samuel Richards*, b. in Aug. 1817; d. in Oct. 1820.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1782; m. 8 April 1806, Joseph Upham of Templeton, where she d. 26 March 1832; no children.

42. JOHN[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 8 Sept. 1738; married 8 Oct. 1761, SUSANNA GRAVES; she is said to have been an English woman, and was born 13 July 1744. During the Revolutionary war he and his wife went to Sudbury and remained there at the Howe Tavern (since known as the "Wayside Inn") until the British evacuated Boston, when they returned. He was a cabinet maker or turner and lived on Back St., Boston; he was a member of the A. & H. Artillery Co. in 1773, and an officer in the Revolution. He died 1 Nov. 1823 in Boston, and she died there 19 May 1833, aged 89 years. He may have been the John Howe who was one of the coroners' jury at the inquest of Crispus Attucks, one of the victims of the "Boston Massacre" of Mar. 5, 1770.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[6] b. about 1762; m. 30 Aug. 1781, Joshua Gould; he d. and she m. 2nd. 12 May 1798, Jonathan Wright; she d. 7 Oct. 1806 (called daughter of John Howe Sr.).

88. ii. JOHN, b. about 1764.

iii. SUSANNA, b. ———; m. (int. 20 April 1785) Matthew Bailey.

89. iv. NATHANIEL, bapt. 8 Jan. 1769.

v. MARY, b. in Boston, 22 Feb. 1771; married 30 June 1793, Hawkes Lincoln, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, b. in Hingham, Mass., 18 Aug. 1769. He was a shipwright and lived in Boston and Hingham. She d. in Boston, 31 Aug. 1828, he d. there 12 June 1829.

Children:

1. *Jairus*, b. 16 April 1794; was twice m. and d. in Northborough, Mass.
2. *Hawkes*, b. 23 April 1796.
3. *Mary*, b. 11 March 1798.

4. *Nancy Howe*, b. 22 Feb. 1800.
5. *Christiana*, b. 6 April 1803.
6. *Lydia Leavitt*, b. 25 May 1805.
7. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 Aug. 1807.
8. *Harriet*, b. 25 July 1810.

90. vi. THOMAS, bapt. 28 Feb. 1773.
vii. EDWARD, bapt. 16 April 1775; d. prior to 1803.
91. viii. ROBERT, probably the child bapt. as Barnard, in Aug. 1777.
ix. NABBY, bapt. 22 Aug. 1779; m. (probably the same Nabby Howe, who was recorded as m. 9 May 1802, Jonathan Baxter) but the int. of m. is recorded as Jonathan Thaxter.
x. NANCY, bapt. 11 May 1783; d. prior to 1803.
xi. SALLY, bapt. 1 May 1785; m. 9 April 1802, Noah Lincoln, son of David and Elizabeth (Fearing) Lincoln, of Hingham, b. 23 Aug. 1772. They lived in Boston, and he d. 31 July 1856, in his 84th year.
xii. HARRIET, bapt. 28 June 1789; m. Peter Conant. She d. 12 Jan. 1888, aged nearly 99 years.

43. THOMAS[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born about 1730; married 16 Nov. 1758, REBECCA SURCOMB, daughter of Richard and Mary (Barger) Surcomb. He died (date not given) and she married second, WILLIAM FLAGG. By the will of Mary Surcomb, widow of Richard Surcomb, (See Boston Probate Records, Sept. 1788) she devised to the children of said Rebecca, viz:—Richard Surcomb How, Thomas How, John How and Mary How, and Rebecca and Sally Flagg.

Children:

92. i. RICHARD SURCOMB,[6] b. about 1760.
93. ii. THOMAS, b. about 1763.
94. iii. JOHN.
iv. MARY, m. 30 June 1802, Ebenezer Larkin of Charlestown, Mass.; no children.

44. EDWARD COMPSTON[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born (probably in Boston, Mass.,) about 1742; married 3 July 1766, MARGARET NEALS, born about 1747, died 23 July 1776, aged 29. He married second, 3 Dec. 1776, ABIGAIL HARRIS, daughter of John and Hannah Harris of Boston, baptized 28 Oct. 1739, died 1 Feb. 1825, aged 85 years. He was a rope-maker in Boston, and was one of the "Boston Tea Party" 16 Dec. 1773. The Boston Probate Records mention "Edward How" rope-maker as one of the administrators of the estate of John Harris of Boston in 1779. He died 21 or (23) Sept. 1821, aged 79.

Children probably born in Boston:

i. EDWARD,[6] bapt. 31 May 1767; d. young.
ii. THOMAS, bapt. 31 July 1768 (this may be the Thomas How who m. Nancy Gardner 12 May 1792).
iii. EDWARD, bapt. 5 Aug. 1770; he was a master mariner, commander of the brig Hyder Ally of Boston, he d. at Amsterdam, Holland, 5 Aug. 1817. His will dated 2 May 1801, and proved at Boston, 4 Nov. 1817, bequeathed his whole

estate to wife Jennett, in the parish of White Chapel, County Middlesex, England.

95. iv. JOSEPH NEALS, bapt. 5 April 1772, in New South Church.
96. v. JOHN, bapt. 17 April 1774, in New South Church.
vi. NABBY, bapt. 10 May 1778; m. 27 Oct. 1803, George Perry, she d. prior to 22 June 1816.

Children:

1. *Abigail Harris.*
2. *Persis.*
3. *George.*
4. *Edward Howe.*
5. *Emeline.*
6. *Charles.*

vii. COMPSTON, b. 13 March 1783; d. in April 1806, on passage from St. Croix to North Carolina.

45. JOSEPH[5] HOWE (*Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1753; married 11 Feb. 1776, SARAH DAVIS, (ancestry not given), she died 2 April 1786; he married second, 2 April 1787, MARGARET COTTON, daughter of John and Mary Cotton, born in Boston, 26 Aug. 1755, died there 17 Aug. 1788; he married third, 22 Jan. 1789, SARAH SIMPSON, who died 26 April 1818. He was a tin-plate worker and lived on Marshalls Lane in Boston. He appears to have been something of a loyalist, and gave the Committee of Correspondence considerable trouble. At a meeting of the Committee held on the 6th of Aug. 1776, they voted to demand of Joseph How Jr. and others a fine for not appearing on the Common at the late Muster of the Training Band and Alarm List, 22 July 1776.

On the 10th of Aug. 1776, the Constable was ordered to notify Joseph How Jr. and others, to appear and pay a fine of £10, and if not paid within twenty-four hours, the addition of £3, will be exacted.

The excuse of said How, was that "it was against his conscience to take up arms for any Government whatever." On 14 Aug. 1776, The Committee met and decided that the excuse was not sufficient, and that they should be prosecuted. On 22nd of Aug. 1776, The Committee of Correspondence ordered Joseph How Jr., tin-plate worker, and eight others, to be prosecuted, and a Complaint was issued to be brought before the Justice. He died in Boston in 1820.

Children born in Boston:

i. JOSEPH,[6] b. 8 Jan. 1779; d. 1 Feb. 1802, unm.
97. ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 July 1781.
98. iii. JOHN, b. 24 Feb. 1784.

By second wife:

iv. MARY, b. 6 April 1788; m. William Rogers of Billerica, Mass.; no children.

By third wife:

v. SARAH, b. 29 Nov. 1789; d. 5 Aug. 1790.
vi. THOMAS, b. 11 Nov. 1791; d. 25 Sept. 1792.
vii. SUSAN, b. 8 March 1793; d. in Jan. 1842, unm.
viii. SARAH, b. 6 Nov. 1795.

46. JOHN[5] HOWE (*Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1754; married 7 June 1778, MARTHA MINNS of Boston, at Newport, R. I., she died at Halifax, N. S., 25 Nov. 1790, aged 30 years. He married second, 25 Sept. 1798, MRS. MARY (EDE) AUSTIN, widow of Capt. Henry Austin, and daughter of Capt. William and Sarah (Milton) Ede of Maryland or Virginia. She died in Halifax, N. S., 14 Feb. 1837. He died there 29 Dec. 1835.

He served his time in the office of the "Massachusetts Gazette & Boston News Letter" published by Richard Draper, and after his death in 1774, Mrs. Draper continued the publication, associating Mr. Howe with her as junior partner. He saw the battle of Bunker Hill from one of the old houses there, and nursed the wounded after it was over. On the evacuation of Boston, the paper was published for a short time at Newport, R. I., later being proscribed and banished, he removed to Halifax, N. S., taking with him his wife Martha, and his printing press. "To be a loyalist involved the loss of property, country and friends; and it required a man to stand firm to his principles, whether political or religious." He published a newspaper in Halifax called the Halifax Journal, commencing in 1786, having on it the names "Howe & McKinstry" as the publishers. He was for many years King's Printer and Postmaster General. He was also a magistrate—presided at the Police office and held courts. He was a tall man, well proportioned and strongly built, had brown hair and blue eyes. He was a quiet, sedate man, unobtrusive and very unambitious; seldom ruffled and always kind. Though a true Briton to the day of his death, he loved New England and old Boston especially with filial regard. He never lost an opportunity of serving a Boston man if in his power.

Children born in Halifax:

i. MARTHA,[6] b. 25 Dec. 1779; m. 25 Dec. 1797, Edward Sentell of Windsor, N. S., and d. at Halifax, 19 Jan. 1799.
   Children:
   1. *Joseph.*

ii. SARAH, b. 2 Sept. 1782; d. 23 June 1783, aged 10 mos.

99. iii. JOHN, b. 8 Sept. 1784.

iv. WILLIAM, b. about 1786; d. at Halifax, N. S., 12 Jan. 1843. He was Assistant Commissary General, and spent most of his life in Quebec. A tall, strong, and well-made man, excellent in athletics and was highly esteemed.

v. JANE, b. about 1788; m. William Austin, son of her father's second wife, she d. at Digby, N. S., 23 May 1865.
   Children:
   1. *Sarah*, b ———; m. John Daker.
   2. *Sophia Minns*, b. ———; m. Robert Fitzrandolph of Digby.

100. vi. DAVID, b. 15 Nov. 1790.

By second wife:

vii. SARAH FOSTER, b. about 1800; m. ——— Langshaw, who d. at sea.

101. viii. JOSEPH, b. 13 Dec. 1804.

47. DAVID[5] HOWE (*Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 25 March 1759; married 3 May 1780, MARGARET SUMNER, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Bemis) Sumner, born in Boston, 29 Oct 1761, died in Castine, Me., 12 Sept. 1807. He married second, 5 Nov. 1808, SARAH WHITNEY, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Cutler) Whitney, born in Boston, 2 Feb. 1776. He lived in Boston (where he was a silversmith,) until about 1795, when he moved to Castine, Me., and engaged in mercantile business; for many years he held a commission in the militia. He was postmaster in Castine, a notary public and U. S. Marshall, and died at Castine 3 March 1828; his widow Sarah died at Lincolnville, Me., 16 Nov. 1857.
Children:

i. ABIGAIL WHITNEY,[6] b. 4 April 1807; m. 4 Sept. 1831, Robert Davis of Lincolnville, she d. 5 May 1845, he m. 2nd. Olivia H. Buxton, daughter of Benjamin Buxton of Warren, Me.
Children born in Lincolnville:
1. *Joseph A.,* b. 15 July 1832.
2. *David Howe,* b. 8 May 1834; d. 15 Dec. 1834.
3. *Sarah Ann,* b. 8 May 1834; d. 26 July 1834.
4. *Hale Hodgman,* b. 20 March 1837; d. 11 Oct. 1838.
5. *William Whitney,* b. 14 Sept. 1839.

102. ii. DAVID, b. 5 Aug. 1810.

iii. JOSEPH WHITNEY, b. 14 May 1814; d. 20 March 1815.

iv. SARAH ANN, b. 16 July 1816; d. 31 Oct. 1831, by the upsetting of a boat in Penobscot Bay.

v. REBECCA WITHERLE, b. 15 Oct. 1817; m. 21 Nov. 1844, her cousin Samuel Whitney, son of Samuel A. and Ruth (Perkins) Whitney, b. 20 July 1802 in Castine. Both of them were drowned 31 March 1846, by the sinking of a boat in the Penobscot Bay.
Children:
1. *Margaret,* b. in 1845; d. 3 Feb. 1846, aged 4 mos. 12 ds.

48. JAMES[5] HOWE (*James,*[4] *James,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1746; married 28 Dec. 1773, in Roxbury, Mass., SUSANNAH RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Susannah (Perrin) Richardson, born 15 May 1756. They lived in Roxbury where he died 12 Jan. 1798. She married second ,27 Nov. 1804, Ralph Smith. She died 9 Dec. 1846.
Children born in Roxbury:

i. SUSANNAH,[6] b. 13 Jan. 1775; d. 14 March 1777.

ii. JAMES, b. 13 Dec. 1776; d. in Roxbury, 23 Jan. 1801.

iii. JOHN, b. 3 June 1779; m. 26 Oct. 1803, Henrietta Sparhawk, she d. 26 Oct. 1804. He married second, 14 April 1805, Hannah Niles. He d. in Roxbury, 28 March 1828, aged 49 (a Mrs. Hannah Howe d. in Roxbury 27 April 1837, aged 76 (?)); no children.

iv. SUSANNAH, b. 2 April 1782; d. in Roxbury, 1 Oct. 1783.

v. LYDIA, b. 16 Jan. 1784; m. 11 March 1803, John Champney of Roxbury, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Pierce) Champney, b. 22 Feb. 1779. He was an officer in the Custom House 27 years, and d. in Roxbury, 21 March 1837, she d. there 16 Nov. 1866.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth,* b. 10 July 1804.
2. *Susannah Richardson,* b. 4 May 1806.
3. *James Howe,* b. 4 Dec. 1807; m. 23 Nov. 1841, Sarah E. Wells (they were the parents of J. Wells Champney, the artist), b. July 16, 1843.
4. *John,* b. 28 Aug. 1809.
5. *Betsey Louisa,* b. 20 Dec. 1811.
6. *Mary Ann,* b. 13 Nov. 1813.
7. *Sarah Maria,* b. 3 April 1816.
8. *Henry,* b. 11 Dec. 1818.
9. *Henrietta,* b. 2 May 1821.
10. *Lydia Howe,* b. 3 Feb. 1824.

vi. POLLY, b. 1 March 1786; d. in Roxbury, 31 Aug. 1787.

vii. BETSEY, b. 10 Oct. 1790; m. 1 June 1809, Charles Shepard of Northampton, Mass. She d. in Roxbury, 10 April 1867.

viii. MARY RICHARDSON, b. 11 Sept. 1796; m. 3 June 1819, Maj. Daniel L. Gibbons of Boston, she d. in Boston, 10 Jan. 1884.

49. NATHANIEL[5] HOWE (*Joshua,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dighton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1755; married 24 Nov. 1787, RUTH COLSON of Abington, Mass., born about 1766, and died in Abington 24 Sept. 1800, aged 34 years; he married second, 15 Aug. 1801, SARAH POOL of Abington, born about 1770, died 24 Sept. 1825. He died in Abington, 19 July 1814.

Children born in Abington:

i. ELIZABETH, b. 1 Oct. 1788; d. 19 Jan. 1808, aged 19 years.

ii. MARY, b. about 1790; m. 26 Oct. 1829, Rev. William Shedd, minister of the First Church in Abington, Mass., b. about 1798, d. 11 Nov. 1830, aged 32 years, she d. 21 March 1865, aged 75 years.

103. iii JOSHUA, b. about 1792.

iv. SARAH POOL, b. 27 Dec. 1803; m. 26 Nov. 1829, Thomas J. Hunt of Abington, son of Thomas and Susanna Hunt, b. 28 Feb. 1805.

Children:

1. *A son.*
2. *Sarah.*
3. *Mary.*
4. *Henry T.*

50. MOSES[5] HOWE (*Moses,*[4] *Timothy,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born (probably) in Dorchester, Mass., about 1747; married in Boston, Mass., 3 April 1785, MARY EDWARDS, and afterwards lived in Dorchester, Mass. There was a Mary Edwards, daughter of John and Abigail Edwards, who was born in Boston, 15 April 1755, and according to the inscriptions on the stones in the cemetery at Uphams Corner, in Boston, the above Moses died 22 Sept. 1823, aged 76 years, and Mary his widow, died 19 Dec. 1838, aged 83 or 85 years; from the ages as given above, we are of the opinion that he was the son of Moses Howe who was born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Nov. 1721, and wife Mary ———, but we have no absolute proof.

Children born in Dorchester:

104. i. MOSES,[6] b. 1 Sept. 1781; probably a son by a previous marriage.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 May 1785.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Jan. 1789; d. 15 Jan. 1867.
iv. HANNAH, b. 13 Sept. 1790; m. 22 March 1810, Royal Oliver, a resident of Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Nathaniel Jennison,* b. 16 June 1811.
2. *Royal,* b. 16 May 1813.
3. *James Humphrey,* bapt. 16 Sept. 1821.
4. *Betsey Howe,* bapt. 4 May 1823.

SIXTH GENERATION.

51. SIMON[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., and baptized 12 Sept. 1756; married 28 Sept. 1784, SALLY RICE of Sterling, Mass.; according to the U. S. Census of 1790, he was living in Sterling, Mass., and his family consisted of one male over 16, one male under 16, and four females. They are said to have moved to Vermont, where she died 1833. He died in 1836. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, from Framingham, in Capt. Gleason's company.

Children:

i. SALLY,[7] b. (no date given) m. Israel Johnson, and lived in Oswego, N. Y. They had six children.

ii. SOPHIA, b. (no date given) m. ——— Mead, and had three children.

105. iii. MOSES, b. in Feb. 1789.

52. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., 18 Feb. 1759; married in June 1785, LOIS DADMUN, daughter of Samuel and Lois (Pratt) Dadmun, born in Framingham, baptized 20 May 1764. They lived in Framingham for many years, and he served seven years in the army in the Revolutionary war; later he moved to Holliston, Mass., where he died 10 March 1843; she died there 19 Feb. 1825.

Children born in Framingham:

i. LUTHER,[7] b. 8 Oct. 1785; d. in New Orleans, La., 3 June 1835, unm.

106. ii. ISAAC, b. 7 Jan. 1788.

iii. JONATHAN, b. 10 April 1790; d. in Oct. 1812.

iv. LOIS, b. 9 April 1792; m. 7 April 1814, Calvin Rockwood of Holliston, Mass.

Children born in Holliston:

1. *Charles*, b. 28 June 1814.
2. *Margaret P.*, b. 13 March 1816.
3. *Martin B.*, b. 24 Nov. 1817.
4. *Jerusha B.*, b. 12 July 1819.
5. *Louisa*, b. 22 June 1821.
6. *Calvin*, b. 10 July 1823.
7. *Nancy Howe*, b. 24 Aug. 1825; d. unm.
8. *Millie W.*, b. 13 April 1828.
9. *Laura M.*, b. 20 May 1830.
10. *Edwin F.*, b. 2 Dec. 1835.

v. SAMUEL, b. 4 Dec. 1795; m. 16 Dec. 1818, Sally Hastings of Warwick, Mass.

vi. REBECCA, b. 11 Aug. 1798; m. 4 April 1824, Samuel Phipps of Holliston, Mass. She d. 28 Feb. 1881.

Children born in Holliston:

1. *Josephine L.*, b. 28 Sept. 1825.
2. *Luther Howe*, b. 16 March 1827.
3. *Mary A.*, b. 16 March 1829.
4. *Rebecca L.*, b. 13 Sept. 1831.

5. *Margaret R.*, b. 18 Nov. 1833.

vii. NANCY, b. 15 Sept. 1804; d. in Framingham, 21 Sept. 1830.

107. viii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Oct. 1807.

53. ASA[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., 16 Aug. 1773; married 29 May 1794, HANNAH WHITAKER, both being then of Sterling, Mass.

Children probably born in Sterling:

i. ARA,[7] b. ———; m. and lived in Sterling, where they had a daughter that d. there 3 March 1832.

ii. ZARA, b. about 1800; m. and moved to Braintree, Vt.; he m. 2nd. 19 Oct. 1865, Sarah H. Kendall, he being then of Braintree, Vt. He d. in Sterling, Mass., 21 Feb. 1875.

Probably there were other children.

54. ADAM[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Isaac, Isac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 27 Feb. 1780; married CATHERINE JOHNSON, born in Shirley, Mass., 6 Nov. 1779. They lived in Stoneham, and Reading, Mass.

Children:

108. i. FRANCIS DANA,[7] b. 20 May 1808.

109. ii. SAMUEL JOHN SPRAGUE, b. 20 June 1809.

110. iii. WILLIAM CLEMENT, b. in Oct. 1811.

iv. CATHERINE NEWTON, b. in Oct. 1813; m. Michael Phillips of Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

1. *Roxana Augusta.*
2. *Joseph Warren.*
3. *Elma.*
4. *Sarah.*
5. *Augustus*, d. young.

111. v. JOSEPH WARREN, b. 24 May 1818.

55. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 7 June 1782; married (int. 4 June 1808) REBECCA HOUGHTON of Leominster, Mass. They lived in Leominster where he died 19 March 1843.

Children born in Leominster:

i. MYRON,[7] b. 30 Nov. 1809; m. 5 Aug. 1853, Catherine H. Maynard, daughter of George and Lydia (Hogerney) Maynard, b. about 1819, died 5 April 1854, he m. 2nd, 20 Oct. 1855, Fidelia Hadley, daughter of Josiah and Betsey (Dinsmore) Hadley. They lived in Sterling, Mass., where he d. 28 Aug. 1863, she d. there 28 April 1884, aged 78 years, no children.

ii. ADELINE, b. 28 Aug. 1810; m. 28 Aug. 1833, Asaph Carter of Littleton, Mass. They lived in Sterling, where she d. 21 Jan. 1886.

Children born in Sterling:

1. *Albert C.*, b. 29 Sept. 1833.
2. *Josiah*, b. 27 March 1836.
3. *George A.*, b. 11 July 1838.
4. *Catherine E.*, b. 14 April 1840.
5. *James Harrison*, b. 31 March 1847.
6. *Daniel*, b. 3 Sept. 1850.

112. iii. ADOLPHUS, b. 8 Sept. 1812.

iv. Rebecca, b. 15 July 1814; m. 18 Sept. 1835, Sargent F. Heath. She d. 11 March 1866, at Boscawen, N. H.
Children:
1. *Charles E.*, b. 16 Dec. 1836.
2. *Lydia F.*, b. 30 Aug. 1838.
3. *Clara K.*, b. 27 Oct. 1839.
4. *Estelle E.*, b. 25 Dec. 1843.
5. *William L.*, b. 9 June 1845.
6. *Orianna P.*, b. 24 May 1847.
7. *Rebecca E.*, b. 16 Jan. 1850.
8. *Rosalie V.*, b. 8 Jan. 1852.
9. *Leonora Blanche*, b. 24 Aug. 1855.

113. v. John, b. 27 July 1816.

vi. Edwin, b. 14 Oct. 1818; last heard of at New Orleans, La., many years ago.

114. vii. Emory, b. 22 Jan. 1821.

115. viii. Henry Goss, b. 16 April 1823.

ix. George William, b. 22 March 1826; m. 16 June 1864, Helen M. Heath, daughter of Job Heath of Salisbury, N. H.; he was a soldier in Co. I. 5th Regt. Vols. and lived in Westboro, Mass., where he d. 31 May 1884.

x. Emily Jane, b. 15 Sept. 1828; m. 26 Oct. 1847, George M. Garfield of Sudbury, Mass. He d. in Westboro, 28 Jan. 1895; she d. in Spencer, Mass.
Children:
1. *Edwin Joseph*, b. in Spencer, 11 May 1850.

xi. Charles Augustus, b. 22 Feb. 1831; was a soldier in Co. F. 13th Mass. Vols. and was wounded at Antietam. Was at the Soldiers Home in Chelsea, Mass., in 1898.

56. David B.[6] Howe (*Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 20 April 1796; married (name not given). They lived in Berlin, Vt., until about 1834, when they moved to Middlesex, Vt.

Children born in Berlin except the last two:

i. Asa,[7] b. about 1820.
ii. Mary J., b. 9 Jan. 1822.
iii. John Benjamin, b. about 1824.
iv. Harriet Eliza, b. in March 1826.
v. David B., b. 4 March 1828.
vi. Sarah M., b. 20 April 1830.
vii. George W., b. 28 Sept. 1832.
viii. Andrew J., b. in Middlesex, Vt., 7 April 1835.
ix. Lucretia Maria, b. in Middlesex, 29 July 1839.

57. Jasper[6] Howe (*Abraham*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 24 April 1790; married 23 Nov. 1809, Nancy Wilson. They lived in Holden, where he died 2 Nov. 1826, aged 36 years; she married second, 8 April 1832, Joshua Bassett of Holden, he died 26 Oct. 1847; she married third, Moses Bullard of Princeton, Mass. She died 4 Jan. 1861.

Children born in Holden:

i. Abigail Bailey,[7] b. 7 Sept. 1810; m. Nathan Howe, pub. 30 March 1833. (John Howe Family.)

ii. ELIZA ROGERS, b. 11 Aug. 1812; m. 7 Jan. 1834, Joseph T. Sawyer, she d. 17 June 1892.
Children:
1. *Frances H.*, b. 31 Aug. 1835.
2. *Oscar F.*, b. 20 March 1838; d. 5 April 1860.
3. *Joseph T.*, b. 8 March 1847.

iii. NANCY EDMUNDS, b. 27 July 1815; m. 31 Oct. 1837, Caleb Kendall Sawyer, she d. 8 Jan. 1889.
Children:
1. *Edward F.*, b. 10 Dec. 1838; m. Mary Neat, d. in May 1894.
2. *Agnes N.*, b. 25 Oct. 1840; m. A. B. Winslow.
3. *Lucy A.*, b. 31 Dec. 1842; m. John E. Morse.
4. *Helen E.*, b. 4 Nov. 1843; d. 4 Aug. 1844.
5. *Helen E.*, b. 18 Nov. 1846; m. A. G. Stickney.
6. *Jasper W.*, b. 31 Jan. 1851.

116. iv. EBENEZER WILSON, b. 18 Aug. 1817.

v. ADALINE ESTABROOK, b. 27 June 1821; m. 3 June 1846, Thomas Carver Lawrence of Lancaster, Mass., she d. 23 Oct. 1895.
Children:
1. *Emily Louise*, b. 28 Feb. 1848; m. 6 Oct. 1874, Charles A. Bartlett of Clinton Mass., she d. 26 March 1881, he d. in Clinton.
2. *Almira Jane*, b. 1 Aug. 1850.
3. *Alice Eliza*, b. 19 Jan. 1861; d. 12 Jan. 1878.
4. *Charles Arthur*, b. 12 Feb. 1865; m. 16 June 1896, Jennie B. Bourne.

117. vi. HORATIO BARDWELL, b. 12 Dec. 1823.

vii. JASPER, b. 30 May 1827; m. 5 June 1858, Elizabeth Stratton; no children.

58. JACOB[6] HOWE (*Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 19 June 1760; married 17 Dec. 1783, BETTY FOSTER, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Putnam) Foster, born in Boxford, Mass., 10 Aug. 1763. (Her mother was said to have been a relative of Gen. Israel Putnam). The Continental Army records show that Jacob served in the army as a private in Capt. Thomas Turner's Co. of Col. Jackson's Regt. from 24 May 1777 to 31 Dec. 1779, being then credited to Ipswich. He served also as a private in Capt. William Scott's Co. of the same regiment, 1 Jan. 1780 to 24 May 1780 being credited then to the town of Newbury, Mass. After the close of the war he settled in Rowley, Mass., and later he lived in the towns of Baldwin, Bridgton and Paris, Me. He was the first mail carrier in Oxford Co., Me., being familiarly known as "Post Howe." He began about 1798 to carry the mails between Portland, Bridgton and Fryeburg, Me. In 1802 the route was extended to Waterford, and in 1803 he commenced making weekly trips starting from Portland and ending at Waterford. He was in the service for four years before retiring. He died 30 Jan. 1830 and was buried at Norway, Me. His widow died in Paris, Me., in 1853.

Children, the first five were born in Bridgton:

i. FANNY, b. 4 Sept. 1784; m. Abner Smith, and lived in Bridgton, Me.
Children:
1. *William*, b. ———; lived in Bridgton.
2. *Laura*, b. ———; m. Benjamin Greely, and lived in Norway, Me.
3. *Lucy Ann*, b. ———; m. Louis Poyen, m. 2nd. Noel Johnson.

118. ii. JESSE, b. 16 Feb. 1786.

iii. SALOME, b. 5 Dec. 1787; m. Ebenezer Greenwood, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mason) Greenwood. They lived in Bethel, Me., where she d. 25 Dec. 1820; he m. 2nd. Lucy Glover.
Children:
1. *Joseph*, b. 14 July 1809; d. 15 Nov. 1820.
2. *Noah Cressy*, b. 20 Nov. 1810; m. Susan Tarbox.
3. *Nancy Kimball*, b. 19 Jan. 1813; m. ——— Kenniston, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.
4. *Abigail Chapman*, b. 26 Dec. 1815; m. John Case of Haverhill, Mass.
5. *Abner Smith*, b. 25 March 1817; m. Amanda Davis, and moved to Georgia.
6. *Mary Miranda*, b. 29 June 1820; d. unm.

iv. JACOB, b. 17 March 1790; d. at sea.

v. BETSEY, b. 1 May 1792; m. William Swann, and lived in Denmark, Me., where she d. 10 Jan. 1872.
Children:
1. *Greeley*, b. ———; m. Temperance ——— and lived in Denmark, Me., where he d.; she moved to Calif.
2. *Jacob*, b. ———; m. ——— Johnson, and lived in Brownfield, Me.
3. *Caleb*, b. ———; m. and lived in Denmark, Me.
4. *William*, b. ———; m. and lived in Brownfield, Me.
5. *Phineas W.*, b. ———; he lived in Fryeburg, Me., later he moved to Mass.
6. *John.*
7. *Dudley.*
8. *James*, b. ———; moved to R. I.
9. *Rebecca.*
10. *Mary.*

119. vi. JEREMIAH, b. 14 May 1794.

vii. HULDAH, b. 25 May 1796; m. 11 May 1815, Nathaniel Greenwood, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Mason) Greenwood, b. in Dublin, N. H., 27 Dec. 1790. They lived in Bethel, Me., until about 1834, when they moved to Farmington, Me., where he d. 15 April 1867, she d. 17 Jan. 1892.
Children:
1. *Julia*, b. 14 March 1816; m. George B. Brown, and lived in Farmington, Me.
2. *Mason Knapp*, b. 17 July 1818; d. young.
3. *Albert Newton*, b. 14 Aug. 1820; m. Matilda Soule of South Fairchild, Me.
4. *Zina Hyde*, b. 21 Sept. 1824; m. Emily Fellows, and lived in Farmington, Me.
5. *Albert Alanson*, b. 25 Feb. 1827; m. Ann Eliza Ness of Searsmont, Me.

6. *Martha Almeda*, b. 28 March 1829; m. Ira Amsby of Farmington, Me.; she m. 2nd. Isaac Mayhew of Hampden, Me.; she m. 3d. Cyrus Morrill, and moved to Washington, Me., where she was living a widow in 1875.
7. *Alma Esther*, b. 11 May 1833; m. James A. Bullen, and moved to Kansas.
8. *Charles Miller*, b. 31 Dec. 1834; d. 14 Dec. 1836.
9. *Charles*, b. 17 Feb. 1837; m. Martha Prescott, they lived in Hallowell, Me., and in Malden, Mass.
10. *Huldah J.*, b. ———; was a teacher in Haverhill, in 1875.

viii. LYDIA, b. 28 April 1798; m. 27 April 1818, Zibeon Field, she d. 9 Nov. 1847.

ix. ROXANNA, b. 30 June 1800; m. Adams Twichell. They lived in Portland and Bethel, Me., she d. in Feb. 1888.
Children:
1. *Daniel*, b. 25 Feb. 1831; m. 9 Dec. 1856, Cyrene Ayer, he d. 30 June 1863, and she m. 2nd. ——— Littlehale.
2. *John*, b. ———; m. ——— Barker, she d. and he m. Fannie Chapman. Res. in Bethel and Portland, Me.
3. *Salome*, b. ———; she lived in Bethel, Me., and in Haverhill, Mass.
4. *Amanda*, d. young.
5. *Althea*, b. ———; m. Joseph French, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

x. POLLY, b. 5 July 1802; m. Peter Coburn, he d. and she m. 2nd. Zibeon Field.

xi. MIRANDA, b. 13 May 1805; m. Alexander Eames, son of James and Ruth (Field) Eames of Newry, Me., b. 16 March 1802. They lived in Newry, Me.
Children born in Newry:
1. *Miranda Howe*, b. 1 Sept. 1824; d. in Waltham, Mass., 15 April 1904.
2. *Lydia Swain*, b. 21 July 1826; m. 1 Aug. 1855, John Safford Parsons, who d. 1862, she m. 2nd. 26 Nov. 1863, Rev. Moses Patten; he d. 1884.
3. *Alexander*, b. 6 June 1828.
4. *Salome Greenwood*, b. 13 Oct. 1830; m. 14 April 1850, Reuben Ball Foster.
5. *An infant*, b. and d. 3 March 1833.
6. *Anna Foster*, b. 24 Feb. 1834; m. ——— Scofield.
7. *Persis Foster*, b. 30 May 1836; m. Ellery Albee.
8. *John Felch*, b. 6 April 1839.
9. *Ellen Lucilla*, b. 8 Feb. 1841; m. Solon Albee.
10. *Edwin Howe*, b. 23 May 1844.
11. *Corliss Taylor*, b. 10 May 1846.

59. DAVID M.[6] HOWE (*Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 10 June 1764; married in Nov. 1785, HANNAH MARDEN, she died 11 Nov. 1803 in Epsom, N. H.; he married second, 5 Feb. 1805, SALLIE KNOWLES, born 1771. He was a soldier, and a pensioner of the Revolutionary War. He was in the battle of Brandywine and served under Capt. Putnam's Co. in Col. Woods Regt. He died in Epsom, N. H., 10 Oct. 1840; she died there 28 Dec. 1856.

Children:

120. i. JACOB,[7] b. 17 March 1787.
ii. SAMUEL, twin to Jacob; d. young.
iii. ABIGAIL, m. Moses Cheney of Thornton, N. H., lived in Epsom.
Children:
1. *Sally*, m. John Newton, and lived in Manchester, N. H.
iv. ABRAHAM.

60. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., 31 March 1773; married Rachel Merrill of Chester, N. H., (int. 12 Jan. 1797).
Children:
i. ISAAC.[7]
121. ii. THOMPSON, b. in Greenwood, Me., about 1806.
122. iii. IRA, b. in Greenwood, Me., about 1808.

61. REUBEN[6] HOWE (*Philemon*,[5] *Jacob*,[3] *Isaac*,[4] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 9 May 1755; married 21 Dec. 1780, LUCY WOOD, who died 19 Dec. 1796; he married second, 27 April 1797, JUDITH TENNEY; she died, and he married third, ELIZABETH BAILEY, daughter of John and Hannah (Dresser) Bailey, born in Manchester, N. H., 11 May 1769. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Rowley, Mass., where he died 19 July 1836.
Children born in Rowley:
i. LUCY,[7] b. 27 May 1786; m. Philemon Daniels, son of John and Sally (Howe) Daniels, and settled in Rowley, Mass., where he d. 11 May 1833, she d. 1 Feb. 1846.
Children:
1. *Lucy*, m. Amos Wood Howe, and lived in Rowley, no children.
2. *Martha*, lived in Rowley.
3. *Ebenezer*, m. and had family, lived in Rowley.
4. *Sarah*, m. Amos Wood Howe as his second wife.
5. *Moses*, m. Julia Ewell, no children.
123. ii. THOMAS, b. 17 Oct. 1787.
iii. SUSANNA, b. 28 April 1790; m. 21 Dec. 1819, Enoch Dole.
Children:
1. *Enoch Ira*.
124. iv. REUBEN, b. 16 Oct. 1792.
125. v. MOSES WOOD, b. 26 Aug. 1795.
By second wife:
vi. JUDITH, b. 21 Jan. 1798; m. 27 June 1822, Oliver Bailey of Rowley, Mass.

62. GEORGE[6] HOWE (*Philemon*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 25 Nov. 1766; married 9 June 1798, DEBORAH CHAPMAN, daughter of Jonathan and Apphira (Perkins) Chapman, born in Ipswich, 11 Nov. 1776. They lived in Rowley, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 12 Dec. 1842. She died there 18 March 1861.
Children born in Rowley:
i. DEBORAH,[7] b. 11 March 1799; m. 20 July 1819, Joshua Millet

of Gloucester, Mass. They lived in Rowley, Mass., where he was a shoemaker; she d. there 13 Sept. 1864.
Children:
1. *Moses Edward,* d. young.
2. *Edward,* m. Lucinda Dodge, m. 2nd. Alathea Mead.
3. *Joshua Rust,* m. Elizabeth Ann Cate, daughter of Mark and Eliza (Jewett) Cate.
4. *George Washington,* m. Lydia Conant of Ipswich.
5. *Dolly Ann,* m. Samuel Searle of Rowley.
6. *Amos Jewett,* m. Lucy Conant (sister of Lydia Conant).
7. *Emily Eliza,* m. Edwin Foster, son of Thomas Foster of Andover, Mass.
8. *John Pearson,* m. Elizabeth Kilham of Boxford, Mass.

ii. DOROTHY, b. 26 Aug. 1801; m. 13 July 1830, John Pearson, son of Stephen and Sarah (Nourse) Pearson of Ipswich, b. 12 Jan. 1801. They lived in Ipswich, where he was a farmer.
Children born in Ipswich:
1. *Emily,* b. 20 June 1834 (twin).
2. *Sophia,* b. 20 June 1834 (twin).
3. *Harriet,* b. 31 May 1841.

iii. APPHIA PERKINS, b. 25 March 1805; unm.

iv. PHEBE KILBURN, b. 16 Nov. 1807; m. 10 Nov. 1829, Amos Jewett.

v. SARAH MARIA, b. 27 Feb. 1810; m. in Feb. 1833, Joseph D. Clark; she d. 10 Dec. 1860.
Children:
1. *Deborah Elizabeth,* d. young.

126. vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 5 July 1812.

127. vii. WILLIAM FREDERICK, b. 10 Aug. 1814.

63. JOHN[6] HOWE (*John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 30 Aug. 1741; married 10 Dec. 1763, ELIZABETH TOMBS of Hopkinton, Mass. They moved to Townshend, Vt., about 1765, where he was a farmer. He died in Townshend, 17 June 1828, in the 87th year of his age.
Children born in Townshend, except the first:

i. JOHN,[7] b. about 1764; m. Esther ———.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 Feb. 1766.

iii. ABEL, b. 7 Aug. 1767.

iv. SIMEON, b. 29 Nov. 1769.

v. MILO, b. 7 June 1771; m. Polly ———.

vi. LUCRETIA, b. 7 May 1773.

vii. JOEL, b. 14 March 1775; m. in Oxford, Mass., 15 Feb. 1802, Huldah Fitts.

viii. LOVIN, b. 15 Feb. 1777.

128. ix. ABIJAH, b. 7 Feb. 1779.

x. ELIJAH, b. 7 April 1781; m. Anna ———.

64. BENJAMIN[6] HOWE (*John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 15 March 1743; married in Upton, Mass., 19 Aug. 1768, HANNAH BLANCHARD of Warwick, Mass. They were among the early settlers of Townshend, Vt., locating in the west part of the town near Jamaica town line. He died about 1816.
Children born in Townshend:

129. i. BENJAMIN,[7] b. about 1770.

130. ii. JOHN, b. ———; m. Polly Harrington.
iii. SALLY, b. 6 July 1773; m. Amos Howard of Jamaica, Vt. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where she d. 12 April 1864.
Children:
1. *Amos.*
2. *Dexter.*
3. *Belinda.*
4. *Lury.*
5. *Fanny.*
6. *Jerusha.*
7. *Laura Ann.*
8. *Sophia.*
9. *Electa.*
131. iv. ROGERS, b. about 1776.
132. v. DAVID, b. about 1781.
133. vi. GARDNER, b. about 1783.
vii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. Robert Jennison.
Children:
1. *Gardner.*
2. *Elias.*
3. *Warren.*
4. *Selim.*
5. *Hannah.*
6. *Sally.*
viii. SUSANNA, b. about 1787; was living in 1860.
ix. BELINDA, b. ———.

65. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 19 Aug. 1742; married (name of first wife unknown); he married second, 2 Dec. 1792, SARAH GRIFFIN, widow of Nathaniel Griffin of Temple, N. H. They lived in Amherst and Milford, N. H. He died in Milford, N. H., in 1816, aged 74 years; she died there 15 March 1847, aged 89 years.

Children by first wife:

i. JOEL,[7] b. about 1775; m. 26 Nov. 1807, Dorcas Colburn of Hollis, N. H. He d. in Oct. 1860, she d. in Sept. 1861; no children.
ii. LYDIA, b. about 1779; m. 15 Aug. 1805, Jonathan Cummings Jr. of Milford, N. H., where she d. 26 March 1858.
iii. JOHN, b. about 1783; lived in Hudson, N. H.

By second wife:

iv. REBECCA, b. about 1794; m. John G. Colburn. She d. 21 Sept. 1829.
v. ISAAC, b. about 1797; he lived on the old homestead, where he d. 16 Jan. 1869, unm.

66. STEPHEN[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wilmington, Mass., 20 April 1745; married about 1771, HANNAH DUNCKLEE, daughter of Hezekiah and Damaris (Wilson) Duncklee, born in Amherst, N. H., 28 May 1755. They lived in that part of Amherst, now Milford, N. H., where he died 11 March 1818; she died there 23 June 1806, aged 51 years.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[7] b. 21 Nov. 1772; m. in Nov. 1813, John Raymond, and d. in Milford, N. H., 7 Dec. 1852.

ii. STEPHEN, b. in Nov. 1774; m. in Boston, 1 Nov. 1803, Caroline Gouldsbury. He was a sailor, belonging to the ship "Amethyst" and d. at sea 6 Dec. 1807.

134. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Dec. 1776.

135. iv. ISAAC, b. 2 July 1781.

v. MARY, b. 8 Oct. 1787; m. Isaac Upton Lovejoy, son of Jonathan and Tabitha (Upton) Lovejoy. They lived in Milford, N. H., where she d. 24 July 1855.

Children:

1. *Mary Jane*, b. 25 Oct. 1815; m. (as his second wife), Abel A. Farnsworth. She survived him, and lived in Worcester, Mass.
2. *Maria*, b. 4 Dec. 1822; m. Abel A. Farnsworth; she d. in Milford, N. H., in 1856, leaving two children.

136. vi. BENAIAH, b. in Jan. 1790.

137. vii. MOSES, b. about 1793 (twin).

viii. AARON, b. about 1793; d. 25 Jan. 1815, unm. (twin).

67. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hopkinton, Mass., where he was baptized 8 July 1750; married 8 June 1780, AGNES TEMPLETON, daughter of James and Janet Templeton, born in Temple, N. H., 24 Sept. 1758. They lived in Amherst, N. H., until about 1790, when they moved to Peterborough, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 April 1818, aged 67 years; she died there 1 Jan. 1823.

Children:

i. JANE T.,[7] b. 19 July 1782; m. J. McIntire, she d. 21 March 1854, aged 72 years.

138. ii. JAMES, b. 24 Oct. 1784.

iii. SARAH, b. 1 Feb. 1787; m. 9 Feb. 1813, Isaac Hadley, son of Ebenezer and Phebe (Winship) Hadley of Lexington, Mass., b. 9 Aug. 1784, d. 25 June 1843; she d. 27 Sept. 1855.

Children:

1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 17 Sept. 1813; m. Charles W. Brown, and lived in Calif.
2. *Isaac*, b. 17 April 1816; m. 27 Nov. 1862, E. Maria Corey.
3. *Samuel*, b. 12 July 1818; m. 4 Sept. 1849, Mary F. Twist.
4. *Martha*, b. 8 March 1821; d. 19 Aug. 1826.
5. *John*, b. 30 May 1824; d. 27 April 1825.
6. *Martha*, b. 27 July 1826.

iv. ANNIE, b. 23 April 1789; m. 15 Sept. 1816, Matthew Gray. She d. 1 July 1834, aged 45 years.

139. v. SAMUEL, b. 6 June 1791.

vi. WILLIAM, b. 30 Dec. 1793; d. 22 Jan. 1794.

140. vii. CHARLES, b. 2 April 1795.

viii. AMY, b. 26 Aug. 1797; m. 23 Dec. 1817, Ebenezer Hadley, son of Ebenezer and Phebe (Winship) Hadley of Lexington, Mass., b. 1 May 1787, d. 20 June 1859. She d. 11 Jan. 1874, aged 76 years.

Children:

1. *Joel*, b. 28 Jan. 1820; d. unm.
2. *Jonas*, b. 23 Oct. 1823; m. Dorothy P. Gove of Winchendon, Mass.
3. *William* H., b. 16 Sept. 1829; m. Sarah M. Draper.

ix. NANCY, b. 17 June 1800; m. William Puffer, and lived in Peterborough, N. H.

141. x. ASAHEL, b. 19 July 1802.

xi. WILLIAM, b. 26 Feb. 1805; m. Caroline Stone, and d. 17 April 1873, aged 68 years.

68. JOEL[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hopkinton, Mass., and baptized 31 March 1754; married (name of wife not given); they lived in Amherst a short time, but moved to Peterborough, N. H., prior to 1790, where he lived several years, but later he moved to Temple, Me., where he died.

Children:

i. DAMARIS,[7] b. ———; m. (then called of Peterboro) Ebenezer Chandler, son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Averill) Chandler, b. in Wilton, N. H., 14 May 1781; they lived in Temple, Me., and Wilton.

Children:

1. *Ebenezer.*
2. *Luke.*
3. *James Howe.*
4. *John Prince.*
5. *Eliza.*
6. *Joel.*
7. *Joel Plummer.*
8. *Eliza Damaris.*

141. ii. JOHN, b. about 1782.

143. iii. JAMES, b. about 1784.

144. iv. JOEL, b. 24 Aug. 1792.

v. ELISHA.

145. vi. JESSE M., b. about 1804.

There is said to have been five or six daughters.

69. THOMAS[6] HOWE (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 July 1765, married 30 Aug. 1789, HANNAH WITHINGTON, daughter of Elijah and Mary (Allen) Withington, born 2 June 1767. He died 22 Dec. 1805, and she married second, 11 Sept. 1808, Gen. Nathan Crane of Canton, Mass. She died 5 May 1848, aged 81 years.

Children:

i. CHARLES,[7] b. 18 Jan. 1791; d. 8 Dec. 1795.

146. ii. ELIJAH, b. 21 Oct. 1792.

iii. HANNAH, b. 23 Dec. 1795; m. 5 Dec. 1813, Alexander French of Canton, Mass., b. 1786, where she d. 25 July 1816.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. 21 Sept. 1814.
2. *Hannah Howe*, b. 14 July 1816.

147. iv. CALVIN, b. 15 March 1799.

70. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 3 April 1768; married 26 Aug. 1800, MARY BULLARD, born in Dedham, Mass., Nov. 30, 1767, daughter of Isaac and Patience (Baker) Bullard. They lived in Dedham, where she died 27 April 1846. He died there 20 May 1847.

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

148. i. ISAAC,[7] b. 28 Sept. 1801.
149. ii. JOSEPH, b. 10 Dec. 1804.
iii. MARY, b. 9 Jan. 1809; m. 20 Aug. 1828, William Sadler, son of John and Mary (Dakin) Sadler of Dedham, Mass. He d. in Middleboro, Mass., 22 July 1885. She d. in Sharon, Mass., 22 March 1897.

Children:

1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. in Dedham, 28 Oct. 1828, m. 24 Jan. 1849, Silas Varnum.

71. WILLIAM[6] HOWE (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 17 Aug. 1770; married 27 April 1797, MARY GOULD, daughter of Maj. George and Rachel (Dwight) Gould, born in Sutton, Mass., 29 May 1772. He was a builder in his early life. He built a tavern in Dedham in 1797 which he conducted for at least ten years. Afterwards he became superintendent of a cotton mill in East Dedham. He lived a short time in Ipswich, Mass., and then moved to Holmesburg, Penn., about 1815, where he became superintendent of a cotton factory. He died there 11 Oct. 1835; his widow died in South Braintree, Mass., 31 Oct. 1859.

Children born in Dedham:

150. i. GEORGE,[7] b. 6 Nov. 1802.
ii. RACHEL DWIGHT, b. 19 Feb. 1806, in Dedham; m. 28 Oct. 1830, Rev. Lyman Matthews, b. 12 May 1801, in Middlebury, Vt., son of Darius and Abigail (Porter) Matthews. He was a graduate of Middlebury College in 1822 and of Andover Theological Seminary, in 1828; was pastor of the Congregational Church at South Braintree, Mass., 1830 to 1844., then moved to Cornwall, Vt., where he d. 17 Aug. 1866, and she d. 1 Nov. 1866.

Children born, all but the last, in Braintree, Mass.:

1. *William Howe*, b. 24 July 1832; m. 26 July 1894, Mrs. Ella (Linsley) Waldron, b. 10 Oct. 1852, dau. of Darius Matthews and Margaret Lavinia (Baldwin) Linsley.
2. *Mary Howe*, b. 22 Dec. 1833; m. 2 Jan. 1855, Horace James Mead of Cornwall, Vt., where he d. in 1872; she d. there 23 Oct. 1862.
3. *Abigail Porter*, b. 21 Sept. 1835; d. unm.
4. *Carafilia*, b. 5 Nov. 1837; d. 13 Dec. 1850.
5. *Lyman*, b. 20 Sept. 1839; d. unm. 7 April 1857.
6. *Charlotte Plaisted*, b. 12 March 1843; d. 10 Oct. 1844.
7. *Thomas Porter Dwight*, b. in Cornwall, Vt., 28 Jan. 1847; grad. Middlebury College, 1870; m. 14 Sept. 1876, Anna Evangeline Hamblin of Cornwall, b. 17

Oct. 1856, dau. of Joseph Benton and Susan (Goodrich) Hamblin. He d. 12 Aug. 1914.

151. iii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Nov. 1811.

72. JOSHUA[6] HOWE (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 Aug. 1772; married 15 June 1794, SALLY HOUGHTON, daughter of Silas and Lydia Houghton, born in Milton, Mass., 15 Oct. 1763. They lived in Dedham, but later moved to Dorchester, where he died in 1818; she died there 15 March 1848.

Children:

i. NANCY HOUGHTON,[7] b. 8 March 1796; d. 18 Sept. 1796.

152. ii. CHARLES, b. 7 July 1797.

iii. JOEL FREDERICK, bapt. 12 May 1799.

iv. JANE, b. 17 Aug. 1801; m. 12 Dec. 1821, William Williams Jr., b. in Roxbury, Mass., 30 Nov. 1795, son of William and Sarah (Crosby) Williams. They lived in West Roxbury and Dorchester, where he d. 6 Jan. 1875; she d. there 11 Feb. 1859.

Children born in Shirley and West Roxbury, Mass.:

1. *Samuel*, b. 30 Jan. 1823, in Shirley, Mass.
2. *Charles Howe*, b. in West Roxbury, 1 Feb. 1825.
3. *James Hildreth*, b. in West Roxbury.
4. *Sarah Jane*, b. in W. Roxbury, 6 Aug. 1830; d. young.
5. *William H.*, b. in W. Roxbury, 29 Aug. 1832; d. young.
6. *William Robert*, b. in W. Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1837.
7. *Sarah Jane*, b. in W. Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1837; twin of William Robert.
8. *Joel Frederick*, b. in Dorchester, 16 Nov. 1842.

v. LYDIA, bapt. 30 Oct. 1803; d. in Dorchester, 1 Dec. 1835, unm.

vi. MARTHA, b. 6 April 1806; m. 30 May 1826, James Hildreth, b. in Westford, Mass., 7 Jan. 1800, she d. 17 Sept. 1846, he m. 2nd. 11 Oct. 1847, Mrs. Mary (Stetson) Kelton. They lived in Dorchester until 1853, when they moved to Waltham, Mass. He d. in Paxton, Ill., Nov. 1865.

Children:

1. *Charles Henry Howe*, b. about 1827; d. young.
2. *Martha Jane*, b. 29 Aug. 1831.
3. *George Henry*.
4. *Lucy Howe*, b. 29 Oct. 1835, in Boston.
5. *James Miller*, b. 17 March 1844, in Dorchester.

73. AMASA[6] HOWE (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 23 Nov. 1778; married 3 June 1804, SALLY FISHER, daughter of Jesse and Lois (Metcalf) Fisher of Dover, Mass., born there 29 June 1779. They lived in Brewer, Holden and Eddington, Me., she died in Eddington, 17 Feb. 1842, he died 10 Sept. 1846.

Children:

153. i. WILLIAM,[7] b. in Brewer, Me., 24 Sept. 1805.

ii. LOIS ANN, b. in Brewer, 17 July 1807; m. 13 Jan. 1828, Joseph Rowe, son of Elisha Rowe of Eddington, Me., b. 11 May 1806. They lived in Eddington and Holden, Me., where he d. 18 July 1874; she d. there 17 April 1895.

Children:

1. *Joseph Edwin*, b. in Eddington, 11 March 1829.
2. *Martha Ann*, b. in Eddington, 19 May 1831.
3. *Sarah Abigail*, b. in Holden, 17 Feb. 1833.
4. *Thomas Timson*, b. in Holden, 1 May 1835.
5. *Selinda Maria*, b. in Holden, 9 May 1837.
6. *Minerva Jane*, b. in Holden, 9 Jan. 1840.
7. *William Alphonso*, b. in Holden, 19 Jan. 1843.
8. *Seth Taylor*, b. in Holden, 23 April 1844.
9. *Irving Alanson*, b. in Holden, 14 Dec. 1848.
10. *Albion King Parris*, b. in Holden, 22 March 1850.

154. iii. CALVIN, b. 14 Aug. 1812.

iv. ABIGAIL, b. in Holden, 23 Nov. 1815; m. Herman Greno Kent, son of Ezekiel Kent; she d. in Montpelier, Vt., 23 Nov. 1852; he d. 1873, aged 69.

Children:

1. *George Nelson*, m. Sarah Chase.
2. *Herman Orlando*, killed 19 Dec. 1862.
3. *Lorenzo Edson*, b. 5 Dec. 1844; m. Hattie H. ———.
4. *Admiral Tabor*, b. 8 July 1848.
5. *Addie D.*, b. ———.

74. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 April 1777; married 20 Feb. 1800, MEHITABLE VOSE, daughter of George and Mary (Glover) Vose of Dorchester, born 9 Jan. 1783. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 8 April 1826; she died there 16 May 1858.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. CLARISSA,[7] b. in 1800; d. in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1847, aged 47 yrs., unm.

ii. SARAH BAKER, b. ———; d. 15 Feb. 1803.

iii. SARAH BAKER, b. in March 1803; m. 29 Nov. 1832, Charles Seaverns, b. in Weston, Mass., 1 Jan. 1776, and d. in Dorchester, 3 May 1848; she d. in Woburn, Mass., 11 March 1883.

Children:

1. *Catherine Howe*, b. 4 April 1834.
2. *John*, b. 1 April 1837.
3. *Luther*, b. 12 March 1839.
4. *Jane Matilda*, b. 12 May 1842.

iv. MARY ANN, b. 11 May 1805; m. 15 March 1832, Sarrell Gleason as his second wife.

Children:

1. *Sarrell*, b. 20 Jan. 1833.
2. *Thomas Vose*, b. 20 Jan. 1835.
3. *Edward Francis*, b. 25 Feb. 1837.
4. *Mary Ann*, b. 9 May 1839.
5. *Sarah*, b. 1 Oct. 1841.
6. *Helen Maria*, b. 31 Dec. 1843.
7. *Reuben*, b. 13 Aug. 1846.
8. *Edna Louisa*, b. 8 Nov. 1851.

155. v. WARREN, b. in Dec. 1807.

vi. ESTHER BAXTER, b. 2 Sept. 1810; d. in Dorchester, 8 Sept. 1811.

vii. MEHITABLE, b. 8 Nov. 1812; m. 3 Dec. 1835, George Bridg-

ham, son of Jonathan and Susanna (Blackman) Bridgham, b. in Dorchester, in Sept. 1808; they lived in Dorchester, where he d. 21 Feb. 1874; she d. 26 Sept. 1863.

Children:

1. *George*, b. in Lubec, Me., 22 Nov. 1836.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Roxbury.
3. *Angeline*, b. in Dorchester.
4. *Sanford*, b. in Dorchester.
5. *Mary Caroline*, b. in Dorchester.

viii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 May 1815; m. 2 Sept. 1839, Nathaniel N. Gleason; she d. in Dorchester, 19 Dec. 1859.

Children:

1. *Abby Ann*, b. 26 Sept. 1840.
2. *Sarah Frances*, b. 14 Feb. 1846.

156. ix. JOHN HAWES, b. 1 May 1819.

x. ELIZA VOSE, b. 21 Sept. 1823; m. 19 Sept. 1842, Moses G. Lyon; no children.

75. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 Feb. 1781; married 24 Oct. 1802, ELIZABETH DAVENPORT, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wiswell) Davenport, of Dorchester, born 19 Aug. 1783.

Children:

i. CHARLES OLIVER,[7] b. in Dec. 1804; d. 4 Nov. 1839.

76. OLIVER[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 Dec. 1783; married 11 March 1805, NANCY COX; she died in Boston, 23 Nov. 1816; he married second, 14 Oct. 1819, MRS. ABIGAIL (COX) SPEAR. He died in Boston 2 Oct. 1822.

Children born in Boston:

i. ELIZA COX,[7] b. 21 Jan. 1806; d. 22 Aug. 1807.

ii. OLIVER, b. 22 Oct. 1807; d. 1832 on a revenue cutter at Charleston, S. C.

iii. ELIZA, b. 29 Sept. 1809; d. 20 April 1810.

iv. NANCY, b. 6 March 1811; m. 3 April 1831, George Davis, son of Joseph and Judith (Brightman) Davis of Westport, Mass., b. 31 Aug. 1803. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she d. 16 March 1886. He d. there 21 Dec. 1888.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Caroline Louisa*, b. 24 April 1832.
2. *Augusta Amy*, b. 19 Feb. 1834.
3. *George Howe*, b. 1 Jan. 1836.
4. *Charles Henry*, b. 14 Oct. 1838.
5. *Eugene Clinton*, b. 7 Oct. 1845.

v. GEORGE, b. 18 Sept. 1813; d. 29 Nov. 1813.

vi. ABIGAIL, b. 12 May 1820; m. 13 Sept. 1845, Joshua V. Kettell, b. 18 July 1821, son of John P. and Martha (Vose) Kettell of Worcester, Mass., where he was a member of the firm of Kettell & Blake, Jewellers. He d. 19 Sept. 1896; she d. 12 Oct. 1896; no children.

77. JOHN[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Sept. 1765; married 23 Oct. 1788, MARTHA BIRD, daughter of Aaron and Anna Bird of Dorches-

ter, born 17 April 1766, died in Boston, 5 Jan. 1811; he married second, 13 Oct. 1813, ELIZABETH HEATH, daughter of John and Susanna (Crafts) Heath of Brookline, Mass., born 21 Nov. 1769. They lived in Brookline, where he died 20 May 1825; she died in Boston, Mass., 12 Jan. 1853.

Children born in Brookline:

i. RACHEL GLOVER,[7] b. 4 Jan. 1789; m. 25 May 1814, William Worthington, b. 24 July 1784, they lived in Boston and Dorchester, where he d. 6 March 1857; she d. there 26 Oct. 1857.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Martha Howe*, b. 6 April 1815; d. 23 April 1824.
2. *Sarah Wells*, b. 1 April 1817.
3. *William Francis*, b. 18 June 1819.
4. *John Howe*, b. 24 July 1821.
5. *Martha Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1824.

157. ii. JOHN, b. 14 March 1792.

iii. MARTHA, b. 1 Feb. 1795; d. in Brookline, 22 Oct. 1795.

78. GEORGE[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 6 July 1769; married 24 Dec. 1789, MARY ANN HOLDEN, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Ann (Baker) Holden, born in Dorchester, 5 July 1773. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 16 Aug. 1828; she died there 25 June 1833.

Children: The first is recorded in both Dorchester and Roxbury births. All the others except last two are in Roxbury births.

i. ABIGAIL GLOVER,[7] b. 19 March 1790; m. 25 Aug. 1812, Thomas Vose, son of George and Mary (Glover) Vose, b. in Dorchester, 26 Aug. 1788. They lived in Boston, where he was Deacon of the Old South Church from 1826 until his death in 1840; she d. in Dedham, Mass., 17 Oct. 1873.

Children, all but the first were born in Boston:

1. *Thomas*, b. in Baltimore, Md., 10 Aug. 1814.
2. *Rebecca Brundage*, b. 1 Sept. 1816.
3. *Abigail Howe*, b. 15 Sept. 1818.
4. *Hiram Brigham*, b. 6 Aug. 1820.
5. *George Howe*, b. 20 May 1822.
6. *Ann*.
7. *Lucretia Leland*, b. 21 May 1827.
8. *Henry Martin*, b. 9 May 1830.

ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Jan. 1792; d. 20 Jan. 1792.

iii. MARY ANN, b. 8 Jan. 1794; d. unm.

iv. JAMES, b. 11 Dec. 1797; d. 16 April 1856; he m. but had no children.

158. v. THOMAS, b. 19 Aug. 1800.

vi. RACHEL ROBINSON, b. 30 May 1803; m. 12 Nov. 1822, James Robinson, son of Maj. Edward and Rachel (Bird) Robinson. He d. 14 April 1856; she d. 10 Jan. 1876.

Children:

1. *James Edward*, b. 15 Dec. 1823.
2. *Joseph Dearborn*, b. 20 Nov. 1825.
3. *Thomas Howe*, b. 1 June 1828.
4. *Rachel Bird*, b. 2 Oct. 1830.

5. *William Penn*, b. 23 July 1832.
6. *Mary Ann Howe*, b. 9 Oct. 1833.
7. *Hiram Bingham*, b. 3 March 1836.
8. *Anna Bird*, b. 30 April 1838.
9. *Nathan Tyson*, b. 25 Jan. 1841.
10. *George Howe*, b. 15 Dec, 1843.

vii. MARTHA, b. 4 April 1807; m. 12 May 1837, Charles P. Ripley of Barre, Vt., where they lived and died; no children.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 April 1807 (twin sister of Martha); she d. 16 April 1807.

ix. MARIA ANTOINETTE, b. 7 April 1816; m. 16 Sept. 1835, Daniel Pierce, son of Daniel and Lydia (Davenport) Pierce, b. in Dorchester, 16 Sept. 1805. She d. 22 Nov. 1848; he d. 10 April 1873.

Children:

1. *Georgé Franklin*, b. 20 Oct. 1836.

79. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, 1 April 1778; married 31 Dec. 1811, LUCY HUNT, daughter of Anthony and Martha Fletcher (Pope) Hunt, of Williamsburg, Mass.; she was born in Braintree, Mass., 12 July 1792. He died in Dorchester, 14 Nov. 1857; she died in Boston, 11 May 1880.

Children:

i. AN INFANT,[7] d. young.

159. ii. THEODORE LYMAN, b. 9 Oct. 1815.

iii. JOSEPH HENRY, b. 20 Nov. 1816; d. 13 Sept. 1822, at Boston.

iv. FRANCIS AUGUSTUS, b. 2 Jan. 1818; d. 18 Jan. 1821, at Boston.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 18 June 1819; m. 19 Dec. 1844, Lyman Willard of Cambridge, Mass.; she d. in Dorchester, 11 June 1856; he d. 11 May 1860.

Children:

1. *Francis L.*
2. *Henry A.*
3. *George Woodman.*
4. *Ellen Elizabeth.*
5. *Charles A.*

vi. LUCY ANN ROBINSON, b. 12 July 1822; m. 2 May 1849, George Woodman of Boston, Mass.; she d. 15 July 1898.

vii. JOSEPH FRANCIS, b. 3 Aug. 1824; d. 14 Sept. 1843; unm.

80. JAMES[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Jan. 1781; married 30 June 1803, ELIZABETH CLAPP, daughter of Col. Ebenezer and Mary (Glover) Clapp, born in Dorchester, 10 Sept. 1782. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 27 Aug. 1830, she died 25 Nov. 1868.

Children:

i. ELIZA ANN,[7] b. 20 Dec. 1805; m. 13 Dec. 1832, Edward Pierce, son of Edward and Elizabeth (Clapp) Pierce, b. 3 Sept. 1804; she d. 22 Oct. 1847. They had seven children.

160. ii. JAMES THEODORE, b. 4 July 1809.

81. ABRAHAM[6] HOWE (*Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jan. 1771; married in

1800, RACHEL SHAW, daughter of Abiathar and Susanna (Lambert) Shaw, born 11 Sept. 1781. He was by trade a shoemaker, and went to Warwick, Mass., about 1798, and bought a farm, and lived there until 1808; he then returned to Dorchester, and lived on the old farm with his father until after the death of his father and mother. In 1814 he sold out, and moved to Westmoreland, N. H., where he bought a farm and lived there until his death. He was deacon of the church from 1817, and died 22 Nov. 1860; she died there in 1867.

Children:

161. i. ABRAHAM,[7] b. in Warwick, Mass., 9 Aug. 1801.

162. ii. ABIATHAR, b. in Warwick, 17 July 1803.

iii. RACHEL, b. in Warwick, 8 Sept. 1805; m. 13 Sept. 1837, William Hammond, b. in Waltham, Mass., 8 July 1793; she d. in Neponset, Mass., 29 May 1891; he d. there 2 Sept. 1860.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 8 June 1832.
2. *Elizabeth Coolidge*, b. 29 Dec. 1835.
3. *Charles*, b. 4 June 1839; d. 12 July 1839.
4. *Rachel Maria*, b. 7 July 1847.

iv. BETSEY BIRD, b. in Warwick, 17 Sept. 1807; m. 29 May 1838, Jonas Wheeler, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 3 Feb. 1805; they lived in Westmoreland, where he d. in 1858; she was living in Neponset, Mass., in 1897.

Children born in Westmoreland:

1. *Maria Elizabeth*, b. 31 March 1839.
2. *Leverett*, b. 27 Dec. 1840.
3. *Marcia Elizabeth*, b. 10 June 1842.
4. *Colburn*, b. 10 Nov. 1843.
5. *Luella Boynton*, b. 30 Dec. 1845.
6. *Susan Howe*, b. 18 March 1848.
7. *Elva Amelia*, b. 6 Jan. 1850.

v. SUSANNA SHAW, b. in Dorchester, 10 Aug. 1809; m. 2 June 1834, Jonathan Jones, son of Jonathan Jones, b. in Randolph, Vt., 5 July 1811. They lived in Neponset, Mass., where she d. 9 Jan. 1894.

Children born in Neponset:

1. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 26 Nov. 1835.
2. *Royal Edson*, b. 1 April 1838.
3. *Charles Allen*, b. 26 June 1840.
4. *George Sidney*, b. 12 July 1846.

vi. WILLIAM, b. in Dorchester, 4 Jan. 1812; m. 13 May 1838, Elizabeth Henderson, b. in Rochester, N. H., 12 June 1811; d. in San Jose, Calif., 27 June 1884; he m. 2nd. 25 Nov. 1885, Lizzie H. Clark, b. in Rochester, N. H. He d. in Neponset, Mass., 1 May 1886; she was living in Rochester, N. H., in 1897; no children.

163. vii. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Dorchester, 26 Feb. 1814.

viii. SALLY SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., 13 July 1816; m. 22 March 1842, Sidney Smith Grannis, son of Sidney and Betsey (Strobridge) Grannis, b. in Irasburg, Vt., 21 Nov. 1819. They moved to Morrisville, Madison Co., N. Y., where they lived several years, when they moved to Red Wing, Minn., where she d. 30 May 1884; he was living there in 1897.

Children:

1. *Ellen Maria,* b. in Morrisville, 23 Jan. 1843.
2. *Sidney Howe,* b. in Morrisville, 6 Jan. 1845.
3. *Sidney,* b. in Morrisville, 25 Nov. 1846.
4. *Hiram,* b. in Morrisville, 23 Nov. 1851.
5. *Edward Howe,* b. in Morrisville, 23 Feb. 1853.
6. *Mary Etta,* b. in Red Wing, Minn., 9 Dec. 1860.

ix. ELISHA, b. 3 March 1819; he was a sailor, mate of a whaler; nothing heard of him since 1856.

164. x. EDWARD SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, 26 Aug. 1821.

165. xi. ALLEN, b. in Westmoreland, 14 Nov. 1824.

xii. EUNICE SHAW, b. in Westmoreland, 23 Nov. 1829; m. 30 Nov. 1852, George Washington Billings, b. in Quincy, Mass., 8 March 1825, son of John and Lydia (Faxon) Billings of Quincy. They went to Cleveland, Ohio, and later they moved to Grand Rapids, Mich.

Children born in Cleveland:

1. *Lydia Faxon,* b. 3 Aug. 1857; d. 4 Dec. 1857.
2. *Sarah Howe,* b. 13 Oct. 1858.
3. *Ellison,* b. 12 Sept. 1861; d. 4 July 1866.
4. *Eunice May,* b. 12 May 1864; d. 20 May 1866.
5. *Georgia Ella,* b. 27 Aug. 1873.

82. JAMES BLAKE[6] HOWE (*Abraham,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 31 March 1773; married 22 Nov. 1797, SALLY ADAMS BADLAM, daughter of Gen. Stephen and Mary Badlam, born 31 May 1776, died 4 Jan. 1817; he married second, 12 Oct. 1820, MARY WHITE, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Bell) White, born 22 Oct. 1782, and died by being thrown from a carriage 22 Aug. 1837. He graduated from Harvard College in 1794, taught school in Dorchester, where he had for one of his pupils, Edward Everett. He was afterwards an Episcopalian clergyman, and settled in Claremont, N. H. The History of Claremont, says of him, "Mr. Howe was an old school gentleman; always wore the long stockings, short clothes, and silver knee and shoe buckles of the latter part of the eighteenth and fore part of the nineteenth century. He was tall, erect, of commanding presence, a conspicuous figure in town for many years; highly respected for his ability and faithfulness as a rector, and beloved for his goodness by all who knew him. He died of apoplexy in a railroad car at Albany, N. Y., on the seventeenth of September 1844, when on his way to Indiana to visit one of his sons."

Children:

i. JAMES BLAKE,[7] b. in Dorchester, 19 May 1799; d. 12 July 1808.

ii. STEPHEN BADLAM, b. in Dorchester, 20 Oct. 1800; was a merchant, and d. in Calcutta.

iii. SARAH ANN, b. in Dorchester, in Dec. 1808; m. 17 Dec. 1835, John Harrison Blake.

iv. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Boston, 18 Aug. 1811; d. 22 Aug. 1811.

v. JOHN BADLAM, b. in Boston, 3 March 1813; m. 4 Feb. 1846, Frances M. Glidden, dau. of Gen. Erastus Glidden of Claremont, N. H. He graduated Trinity College (Hartford) in 1832, and went to Indiana, and settled in Lima, Lagrange Co., where he practiced law for many years; he was a

member of the legislature in 1840, and a member of the Indiana Constitutional Convention in 1850. He was the author of a work on Political Economy, and various other books and essays. In an article written by Gen. John Coburn entitled "Sketches of the Old Indiana Supreme Court Bar" the following reference is made to John B. Howe.

"John B. Howe, a tall, stout young man, with broad heavy face, florid complexion and blue eyes, a quiet, silent, dignified gentleman, whose arguments are condensed, pointed, clear and sound. He was a most setentious and pithy writer of briefs, and did all things in the most quiet and unostentatious manner. Such was the nature of his career, an honest, reliable, influential and powerful lawyer." He d. in Lima, 22 Jan. 1882; no children.

vi. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, 5 Oct. 1816; d. 1 Jan. 1844, in Lima, Ind.

vii. JAMES BLAKE, b. in Boston, 31 July 1821; he graduated at the University of Vermont, in 1843, and the same year he went to Lima, Ind., where he studied law. In 1846 he was elected county clerk, and held that office for seven years; he afterwards engaged in banking business, which he continued until a few months before his death, which occurred 29 Nov. 1896.

166. viii. WILLIAM BELL WHITE, b. 21 March 1822.

ix. LUCRETIA SMITH, b. 25 Sept. 1825; m. 20 Oct. 1845, David Fiske Dwight, son of Darius and Cynthia (Fiske) Dwight, b. 31 July 1814. They lived in Detroit, Mich., and Boston, Mass.

Children:

1. *Mary Isabel*, b. 7 Aug. 1846; d. 17 Sept. 1846.
2. *Theodore William*, b. 15 July 1849; d. 1 March 1857.
3. *Annie Elizabeth*, b. 19 July 1852; d. 15 Aug. 1853.
4. *Marion Lucretia*, b. 13 Jan. 1857.
5. *Percy David*, b. 20 Oct. 1862.
6. *Laura Howe*, b. 19 Oct. 1864.

83. EDWARD[6] HOWE (*Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 July 1783; married 23 Sept. 1809, MARY TINKHAM, daughter of Joseph and Mercy Tinkham of Wiscasset, Me., born 28 June 1787, died 11 Sept. 1810; he married second, 10 June 1815, SURVIAH MARSTON, daughter of David S. and Sarah Marston of Roxbury, Mass., born 16 Nov. 1789, and died in Portland, Me., 19 May 1864. He went to Portland, in 1805, and soon engaged in mercantile business.

Children:

i. MARY,[7] b. 30 July 1810; d. 16 Sept. 1810.

ii. SARAH, b. 15 March 1816; d. 16 Jan. 1820.

iii. MARY, b. 13 Dec. 1817; m. Dr. Bradford, and d. 29 June 1865.

iv. EDWARD, b. 8 March 1820.

v. SURVIAH, b. 31 Oct. 1821; m. 20 Sept. 1855, Roger Newton Pierce.

vi. GEORGE MARSTON, b. 10 Sept. 1823.

vii. ANN LOUISA, b. 22 July 1825; d. 25 July 1825.

viii. LUCIUS THAYER, b. 22 Sept. 1826.

ix. LOUISA, b. 10 June 1829.

x. ELIZABETH PAYSON, b. 12 Sept. 1833; m. 7 June 1854, Rev. William Brown Lee.
Children:
1. *Edward Trumbull*, b. 5 April 1855.

84. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 17 June 1777; married 17 Dec. 1799, FRANCES RANDALL, daughter of Joseph and Esther Randall, born in Sharon, Mass., 30 Dec. 1775. They lived in Dorchester, where he was deacon of the Second Church 1828 until his death; he died 11 June 1838, she died there 24 April 1847.
Children born in Dorchester:

i. ELIZA,[7] b. 4 Jan. 1800; m. 20 Feb. 1823, William Jacobs, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Foster) Jacobs, b. 28 July 1787. He was a cabinet maker and lived in Dorchester, where she d. 30 May 1865; he d. 21 July 1865.
Children born in Dorchester:
1. *William T.*, b. 14 Dec. 1823.
2. *Sarah F.*, b. 9 Dec. 1825.
3. *Benjamin*, b. 15 Jan. 1828.
4. *Eliza A.*, b. 4 April 1830.
5. *Caroline H.*, b. 22 Jan. 1833.
6. *Henry*, b. 21 Feb. 1837.
7. *Elisha*, b. 1 May 1842.

167. ii. ENOS, b. 4 Jan. 1803.
iii. ISAAC AMBROSE, b. 20 Nov. 1804; d. in Dorchester, 26 July 1830, unm.
168. iv. HARVEY, b. 22 March 1807.
v. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 Dec. 1813; d. 6 Dec. 1813.
vi. BENJAMIN, b. 3 Dec. 1813; d. 6 Dec. 1813.

85. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 29 Nov. 1778; married 27 Oct. 1803, EUNICE WITHINGTON, daughter of Edward and Eunice Tucker) Withington of Milton, Mass., born in Winchendon, Mass., 14 April 1781. They lived in Boston many years. He died in Dorchester, 27 Dec. 1848, she died there 9 July 1843.
Children born in Boston:

i. EUNICE HARRIET,[7] b. 22 May 1805; d. in Boston, 24 March 1813.
169. ii. SAMUEL ALBERT, b. 1 July 1807.
iii. CAROLINE, b. 1 Sept. 1809; d. in Boston, 22 Jan. 1823.
iv. MARY JANE, b. 10 July 1811; m. 1 July 1837, Henry Hill of Exeter, Me.; d. in Bangor, Me., 5 March 1885.
Children born in Bangor:
1. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. 22 May 1841; m. Aaron Babb of Bangor, Me.
2. *John Lewis*, b. 29 Nov. 1843.
3. *Samuel Howe*, b. 10 June 1845.
170. v. JONATHAN, b. 2 Sept. 1813.
vi. EUNICE HARRIET, b. 23 Aug. 1816; d. 11 Jan. 1881, in Lexington, Mass., unm.
vii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 11 Jan. 1819; m. 3 Oct. 1843, James C. Sharp of Dorchester, Mass. They lived in Dorchester, where she d. 3 Feb. 1888; he was living in 1897.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Alice Conley,* b. 4 Oct. 1846; d. 10 Aug. 1848.
2. *Elizabeth Badlam,* b. 28 Aug. 1848.
3. *Edward,* b. 4 Sept. 1850; m. 26 Oct. 1876, S. Louise Robinson.
4. *Clement,* b. 17 June 1852; d. 30 June 1852.
5. *Howard Rosseel,* b. 24 Sept. 1853; m. 6 July 1881, Annie S. Baker.
6. *Everett Howe,* b. 19 Aug. 1857; m. 12 Dec. 1888, Nellie M. Daniels.

viii. ANN MARIA, b. 25 Aug. 1821; m. 13 Dec. 1842, Elisha Henry Preston of Dorchester; she d. 4 July 1887.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Clarissa Myra,* b. 21 Oct. 1843.
2. *Ellen Maria,* b. 11 July 1845.
3. *William Henry,* b. 12 Dec. 1846.
4. *Anna Maria,* b. 11 April 1849.
5. *Charles Henry,* b. 23 Oct. 1853.
6. *Edith Lee,* b. 22 March 1856.

ix. MARTHA LEE, b. 12 Dec. 1826; m. 17 July 1860, William E. Tolman of Pawtucket, R. I., formerly of Dorchester.

Children born in Pawtucket:

1. *William Howe,* b. 2 June 1861.
2. *Julia Comstock,* b. 12 July 1862.
3. *Alice Lee,* b. 14 Feb. 1866.

86. JACOB[6] HOWE (*Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 June 1788; married 20 Aug. 1812, JANE WITHINGTON, daughter of Edward and Eunice (Tucker) born in Dorchester, 3 May 1790. They lived in Boston many years. He died in Brookline, Mass., 23 March 1869; she died in Chelsea, Mass., 22 Jan. 1855.

Children born in Boston:

i. HANNAH HARRIET,[7] b. 10 Sept. 1813; m. 11 Dec. 1836, Raymond Cole. They lived in Boston; she d. in Newton, 1901.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Martha.*
2. *Harriet Frances,* b. 13 Sept. 1847.

ii. JACOB ALONZO, bapt. 1 Oct. 1815; d. 5 April 1823.

171. iii. EDWARD WITHINGTON, b. 28 Oct. 1817.

iv. CAROLINE, b. 3 Oct. 1823; m. 14 June 1843, Henry Davenport, son of Elijah and Susan (Ward) Davenport, b. 18 Nov. 1811; she was living in New York, 1897.

Children born in Roxbury:

1. *Annie Ward,* b. 9 Feb. 1850.
2. *Francis Henry,* b. 27 March 1851.
3. *George Howe,* b. 17 June 1852.

v. FRANCES MARIA, b. 13 June 1826; m. 4 Oct. 1848, Anson Hardy, b. in Chatham, Mass., 27 April 1824, son of Isaac and Betsey (Eldredge) Hardy. He d. in Newton, Mass., 18 May 1876; she was living in Chicago, Ill., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Anson,* b. in Boston, 8 Aug. 1849.
2. *Francis Alonzo,* b. in Liverpool, Eng., 28 Jan. 1851.
3. *Helen,* b. in Dorchester, 8 May 1855.
4. *Walter Badenach,* b. 28 May 1856.

5. *Emily Jane*, b. in Boston, 12 Dec. 1860.
6. *Carolyn*, b. 25 Aug. 1866.

172. vi. JACOB ALONZO, b. 22 July 1830.

87. JOSIAH[6] HOWE (*Lemuel*,[5] *Josiah*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milton, Mass., 19 March 1771; married 19 July 1796, LUCY BARRON SHATTUCK, daughter of Dr. Benjamin and Lucy (Barron) Shattuck of Templeton, Mass., born 10 April 1774. They lived in Templeton where he was a practicing physician, and a very prominent man; he served as one of the selectmen for several years, and also was Town Clerk, and a representative to the legislature in 1825 and 1827. He was a member of Mass. Medical Society in 1804, and died in Templeton, 24 Jan. 1843; she died in Watertown, N. Y., 21 May 1857.

Children born in Templeton:

i. JOSIAH,[7] b. 23 April 1797; d. 17 June 1808.
ii. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK, b. 7 Aug. 1799; d. 17 Sept. 1829, unm., at Templeton.

173. iii. LEMUEL BARRON, b. 25 May 1802.

iv. LUCY BARRON, b. 28 Aug. 1806; m. 4 Dec. 1827, Dr. John White, son of James and Sally (Miles) White of Westminster, Mass., b. there in 1800. He graduated from the Medical Dept. of Brown University, about 1825, and practiced medicine in Westminster, about twenty-five years, then moved to Watertown, N. Y., in 1852, where he d. 19 Aug. 1868. She moved to Ithaca, N. Y., and d. in Clinton, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1880.

Children born in Westminster:

1. *Mary Jane*, b. 5 Feb. 1829.
2. *Lucy Shattuck*, b. 25 Nov. 1830.
3. *John Lane*, b. 5 Dec. 1832.
4. *Ellen Richards*, b. 14 Feb. 1835.
5. *Josiah Howe*, b. 3 Feb. 1837.
6. *Mary Miles*, b. 18 Dec. 1840.
7. *Charles Hudson*, b. 2 Sept. 1843.
8. *Abby Matilda*, b. 2 March 1847.

v. REBECCA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Sept. 1809; m. 20 May 1836, Rev. Samuel Wallace Clark, son of John and Rebecca (Wallace) Clark, b. in Hancock, N. H., 15 Dec. 1795, d. in Greenland, N. H., 17 Aug. 1847; she d. in Amherst, N. H., 18 Nov. 1889.

Children born in Greenland, N. H.:

1. *John Howe*, b. 16 April 1837. (M.D., U.S.P.)
2. *Lucy Barron*, b. 26 June 1840.
3. *William Wallace*, b. 5 Dec. 1844.

vi. JOSIAH, b. 27 June 1812; d. in Templeton, 6 Sept. 1858, unm. He was a lawyer in N. Y. City.
vii. GEORGE CHEYNE, b. 20 Aug. 1815 (his name was recorded as "George Cheyne Shattuck." but afterwards he dropped the Shattuck); m. 25 Dec. 1837, Mary Ann Buttrick, dau. of John and Sally (Farrar) Buttrick, b. in Pepperell, Mass., 23 July 1820. He d. in San Leandro, Alameda Co., Calif., 29 Dec. 1873. She d. in Calif., 11 Oct. 1898; no children.

88. JOHN[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., about 1764; married 24 Dec. 1793, HANNAH

HOMER, who died; he married second, 25 Oct. 1801, SALLY RHOADES. They lived in Boston, where he and his father carried on business as turners, under the name of John Howe and Son. The original pillars of the State House were turned by them. He was a member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. in 1792, Ensign in 1802. He was Selectman of Boston in 1816, and a member of the Common Council in 1822, under the new City government.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARY HOMER,[7] bapt. 27 April 1794.

By second wife:

ii. JOHN, bapt. 22 Aug. 1802.
iii. SARAH, bapt. 22 Aug. 1802.
iv. JACOB RHODES, bapt. 12 Feb. 1804; d. 11 Feb. 1807.
v. HARRIET, bapt. 8 Dec. 1805.
vi. JACOB RHODES, bapt. 14 Feb. 1808.
vii. HANNAH HOMER, bapt. 26 Nov. 1809.

89. NATHANIEL[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., baptized 8 Jan. 1769; married 17 Nov. 1793, REBECCA HARRIS, who died 1 Feb. 1806; he married second, 7 June 1806, SALLY BEARD, who died 26 Dec. 1852, aged 90 years. They lived in Boston.

Children born in Boston:

i. REBECCA,[7] bapt. 14 June 1794.
ii. NANCY, bapt. 14 June 1794.
iii. NATHANIEL, bapt. 30 July 1797; m. 23 Oct. 1825, Sarah Mills, d. 13 Aug. 1836, aged 39 yrs.
iv. HANNAH COOME, bapt. 19 Aug. 1798.
v. SAMUEL HARRIS, bapt. 29 Sept. 1799.
vi. ROBERT HARRIS, bapt. 4 Jan. 1801.
vii. SUSANNA T., d. 13 June 1822, aged 20.
viii. DAVID, bapt. 3 June 1804.
ix. JAMES, bapt. 14 July 1805.

90. THOMAS[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., and baptized 28 Feb. 1773; married 14 Feb. 1796, SALLY GEDNEY BAXTER, daughter of Paul and Hannah (Gedney) Baxter. They lived in Boston where he died 30 Nov. 1846.

Children born in Boston:

i. HANNAH BAXTER,[7] bapt. 27 Nov. 1796.
ii. THOMAS, bapt. 22 July 1798; he is probably the Thomas Howe who d. in Boston, 1 May 1829, aged 31 yrs.
iii. SALLY GEDNEY, bapt. 9 June 1800; m. 27 Sept. 1827, Capt. John Adams. She d. 29 Aug. 1881.
iv. GEORGE, bapt. 31 Oct. 1802.
v. M. STODDARD, bapt. 28 Dec. 1806.
vi. LORANA, bapt. 2 April 1809.
vii. MARY ANN, bapt. 16 June 1811.
viii. ADELINE, bapt. 26 Sept. 1813.
ix. ———, bapt. 7 April 1816.

91. ROBERT[6] HOWE (*John,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., and baptized in Aug. 1777, married 28 Oct. 1800, NANCY FRENCH.

Children born in Boston:

i. ROBERT,[7] bapt. 17 May 1801; d. 2 Oct. 1813, aged 13 yrs.
ii. LOISA, bapt. 10 Feb. 1805.
iii. MARY ANN, bapt. 24 Feb. 1805.
iv. WILLIAM HAYWARD, bapt. 4 Oct. 1807.
v. SYBELLA FRENCH, bapt. 26 March 1809.
vi. HAMILTON HARRIS, bapt. 16 June 1811.
vii. NANCY, b. ———; called eldest daughter of Robert, m. 29 Nov. 1830, Benjamin Comey. She d. in Reading, Kans., 1836.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Isabel Harris.*
2. *Hannah Watts.*

viii. CHARLES, bapt. 31 Jan. 1813; d. 14 Feb. 1851.
ix. RACHEL WEBB, bapt. 24 July 1815.

92. RICHARD SURCOMB[6] HOWE (*Thomas,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., about 1760; married (name of wife not given). He was in the army, and appointed Ensign 25 June 1782, in the 4th Mass., promoted to Lieut. 2nd U. S. Infantry 4 March 1791, assigned to 4th Sub-Legion, 4 Sept. 1792, Capt. 27 Nov. 1792.

Children:

i. ANNIE L.,[7] b. in Boston, about 1792; d. 2 Dec. 1820, aged 28.

93. THOMAS[6] HOWE (*Thomas,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., about 1763; married 6 March 1791, ALICE SUMNER; she died, and he married second, 27 Feb. 1800, MARY ROSS. (It is quite probable that he was the Thomas How who died in Boston 9 Aug. 1824, aged 61 years.)

Children born in Boston:

i. MARY SURCOMB,[7] bapt. 18 Dec. 1791; she was living in Providence, R. I., in 1844. (There was a Mary S. Howe who d. in Boston, 20 Sept. 1852, aged 59 yrs.)
174. ii. RICHARD SURCOMB, bapt. 10 March 1793.
175. iii. THOMAS, bapt. 2 March 1794.
iv. WILLIAM, bapt. 22 March 1795.
v. JAMES RIDGWAY, bapt. 5 June 1796.
vi. ALICE SUMNER, bapt. 18 March 1798; m. ——— Horner, before 1844.
vii. FRANCES, b. ———; m. W. H. Thompson of Newburyport, Mass.

By second wife:

viii. SARAH ROSS, bapt. 19 Sept. 1802.

94. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Thomas,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was probably born in Boston, Mass. (date not given); he married 8 Nov. 1795, REBECCA BASS, daughter of Gillam and Rebecca (Wimble) Bass, born in Boston, 27 Sept. 1771. He was a carpenter, and died in Savannah, Ga., in April 1802. She died in Boston, 12 June 1864, aged 92 years, 8 months, 11 days.

Children born in Boston:

176. i. JOHN,[7] b. 6 Feb. 1796.
ii. REBECCA BASS, b. 15 Dec. 1797; d. 11 Oct. 1883, unm.
177. iii. WILLIAM, b. 28 May 1800.

95. JOSEPH NEALS[6] HOWE (*Edward C.*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., baptized 5 April 1772; married 11 Sept. 1794, PATTY GRIDLEY, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Harris) Gridley; she died 26 March 1819, aged 44 years. He married second, 28 July 1825, REBECCA THAYER CALEF He died in Milton, Mass., 28 Feb. 1847, aged 74 years. His name was originally Joseph Howe, but it was changed to Joseph Neals Howe, by an act of the Legislature, 15 March 1805.

Children:

178. i. JOSEPH NEALS,[7] b. about 1795.
ii. EDWARD C., bapt. 26 Nov. 1797; d. in Aug. 1802, aged 5 yrs.
iii. MARTHA, bapt. 1 Dec. 1799; d. 3 April 1822.
179. iv. SAMUEL GRIDLEY, b. 10 Nov. 1801.
v. EDWARD COMPTON, bapt. 13 Feb. 1803; m. 18 Sept. 1827, Elizabeth Barker.
vi. MARIA SMITH, b. about 1805; m. 14 July 1831, Edwin Babcock; he d. 15 Nov. 1831; she m. 2nd. 12 Oct. 1837, Thomas B. Wales Jr.
Children:
1. *Joseph.*
2. *Thomas.*
vii. ELIZABETH GRIDLEY, b. about 1807; d. 19 May 1861, unm.
viii. JEANNETTE MONROE, b. about 1809; m. 9 March 1848, Thomas B. Wales Jr.; no children.
ix. CAROLINE A., b. about 1811; d. 12 Dec. 1815, aged 4 y. 9 mo.

96. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Edward C.*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., baptized there 17 April 1774; married (name not given) and died before 22 June 1816.

Children:

i. EDWARD J.[7]
ii. LOUISA.

97. WILLIAM[6] HOWE (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1781; married 22 Sept. 1803, MARY HARVEY.

Children:

i. MARY ANN,[7] b. 21 July 1804; d. 2 July 1866, unm.
ii. CORDELIA, b. 23 June 1806; m. 23 June 1829, George A. Elliot of Boston (?). She d. in Roxbury, Mass.; they had two children (son and daughter).
iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 18 Aug. 1808; d. 8 Oct. 1828.
iv. HARVEY C.
v. SARAH DAVIS, b. 4 Oct. 1810; d. 16 Sept. 1829.
vi. CHARLES ELLIOT, b. 2 Dec. 1813; lost at sea, 1838.
vii. GEORGE GUSTAVUS, b. 26 May 1816; d. 25 May 1869, unm.

98. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 24 Feb. 1784; married 17 Nov. 1808, REBECCA HAYWARD of Concord, Mass., daughter of Jonas Hayward. She died 6 Feb. 1820, and he married second, in 1821, SARAH L. SYMMES, she died 23 March 1837; he married third, 17 May 1849, MRS. ELIZABETH W. (BUTTERFIELD) BUTTERS; she died 27 Nov. 1872, aged 84 years; he died 2 Oct. 1872, in Medford, Mass.

Children born in Medford:

i. JOSEPH HAYWARD,[7] b. 13 Feb. 1810; d. 8 June 1841, unm.
ii. JOHN BARRETT, b. 9 Jan. 1812; d. 21 May 1845, age 33.
180. iii. HUMPHREY BARRETT, b. 17 July 1818.
iv. ALBERT, b. 30 Jan. 1820; d. 30 Nov. 1842, unm.
181. v. HENRY WAITE, b. 27 Aug. 1823.
182. vi. GEORGE, b. 31 May 1825.

99. JOHN[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Halifax, N. S., 8 Sept. 1784; married 16 Oct. 1808, HENRIETTA HIANS, daughter of Capel and Martha Hians, born in Halifax, 2 Aug. 1790. They lived in Halifax, where he became the successor of his father as King's printer, and was for many years Deputy Post-master General of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick. She died 9 April 1840, and he died 18 Jan. 1843.

Children:

i. MARTHA JANE,[7] b. about 1812; m. in 1838, H. M. Watson. She d. in Halifax, 9 June 1845.
183. ii. JOHN, b. 3 June 1814.
iii. KATHERINE, b. 17 Nov. 1816; m. 17 Nov. 1842, F. S. Sievewright.
iv. WILLIAM MINNS, b. 7 Dec. 1818; m. 25 June 1845, Catherine L. White (see Who's Who); d. 5 June 1888, at Summeside, P. E. I.
v. SARAH MINNS, b. in 1820; m. in Jan. 1848, I. E. Hosterman, d. in Halifax, 18 June 1889.
vi. HENRIETTA, b. in 1827; m. 1 Jan. 1851, Henry Phipps Otty; she d. 23 June 1893, in St. John, N. B.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth Crookshank*, b. 28 Nov. 1851; m. 20 Feb. 1877, Alfred William Savary of Halifax, and Judge of the County Court. In 1898 he was living at Annapolis Royal, N. S., one of the editors of a history of the County of Annapolis, a member of the N. S. Historical Society, and the American Historical Association, the author of the Savary Genealogy. She d. 8 Oct. 1887.
2. *Henry*, b. 26 March 1853; d. 24 May 1853.
3. *Hetty Howe*, b. 21 July 1854; d. 20 Sept. 1854.
vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 3 May 1830; m. 26 Aug. 1858, C. O. Hosterman, son of Thomas Hosterman. They lived in Halifax, where he d. 7 March 1870; she was living there in 1898.
Children:
1. *Eliza Caldwell*, b. 29 May 1859.
2. *John Howe*, b. 1 Nov. 1860.
3. *Charles Sievewright*, b. 26 April 1862.

4. *Sarah Minns*, b. 14 June 1864.
5. *Harold Edward*, b. 20 March 1866.
6. *Alexander Hattie*, b. 15 Feb. 1869.

100. DAVID[6] HOWE (*John*,, *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Halifax, N. S., 15 Nov. 1790; married 9 Oct. 1813, MRS. ELIZABETH MARY (GETSHENS) FITZGERALD, widow of Edward Best Fitzgerald of London, Eng., and daughter of Capt. Jacob and Elizabeth (Tuffs) Ferguson Getshens, born in Halifax, 27 March 1789. Her first husband was born in London, Aug. 1778, and was drowned in Halifax Harbor. She had two children by her first marriage: Rev. Henry J. Fitzgerald and Capt. Edward B. Fitzgerald. They were brought up with the children by her second marriage. They lived in Halifax, N. S., until about 1820, when they moved to St. Andrews, N. B. He was drowned in St. Margaret's Bay, Halifax Co., in 1826, she died 29 Nov. 1866, in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children, first six born at Halifax, N. S., and the last three at St. Andrews, N. B.:

i. DAVID,[7] b. 10 May 1814; not liking his Christian name, he called himself "*John C.*" He was a physician and practiced medicine in Niagara Falls, N. Y., and d. there 29 April 1863.

184. ii. WILLIAM, b. 9 April 1815.

iii. CHARLES CASIMIR STEWART, b. 14 March 1816; d. at Halifax, 23 Nov. 1819.

iv. ELIZABETH MARY, b. 29 June 1817; m. 12 May 1841, Elias Rendall 2nd., b. at Sheldon, Devonshire, Eng. They lived St. Johns' Newfoundland, where she d. 20 Aug. 1843; he d. there 23 Feb. 1862.

Children:

1. *Ada Augusta*, b. in March 1842.
2. *Elizabeth Mary Fitzgerald*, b. 20 Aug. 1843.

v. MARY JANE, b. 9 Sept. 1818; m. 7 July 1843, John Russell Stewart, b. P. E. Island. They lived in Halifax, N. S., until about 1856, when they moved to Pecatonica, Ill.

Children born in Halifax, except the last:

1. *Jessie*, b. 19 Dec. 1845.
2. *Fanny Elizabeth*, b. in 1849.
3. *Mary*, d. young.
4. *William.*
5. *Henry.*
6. *Dugald.*
7. *Mary Jane* (called Stella), b. in Pecatonica, Ill., in 1857.

vi. CHARLES CASIMIR STEWART, b. 3 Nov. 1819; m. Eleanor Heath, dau. of Lieut. Col. Heath. They lived in England, and he d. 30 Nov. 1870, while on a voyage from Calcutta. She d. in Liverpool, Eng., 28 July 1856; no issue.

vii. AUGUSTA HATCH, b. 12 Dec. 1820; m. ——— Leonard of Sandwich, Mass. She d. 26 May 1895; he was living in Buffalo, N. Y., 1897.

Children:

1. *Alfred Randall*, b. 15 July 1855.

viii. MARIA LOUISA, b. 3 Feb. 1822; m. 23 April 1843, Alfred Randall, son of William Randall of Limerick, Ire.; she d. in Chicago, Ill., 7 April 1874.
Children:
1. *Augusta Howe.*
2. *William Howe,* b. about 1844.
3. *Ella.*

ix. HARRIET CLARK, b. 10 May 1824, at Halifax, N. S.; m. in 1851, Henry A. Newton. She d. in New Orleans, La.; no issue.

101. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*John,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Halifax, N. S., 15 Dec. 1804; married 2 Feb. 1828, CATHERINE SUSAN MACNAB, daughter of Capt. John and Ellen (Davis) MacNab. (Capt. John MacNab was of the Nova Scotia Fencibles.) At the Howe Family Gathering in Framingham, Mass., in 1871, he delivered the principal address. He died in Halifax 1 June 1873, and his widow died there 5 July 1890.

A sketch of his life is given here, as written by his son Sydenham Howe of Middleton, N. S.

Joseph Howe at the age of 15 entered the office of the "Halifax Gazette" conducted by his father and brother, and served there until 1826. In company with J. D. Spike he published "The Acadian" during 1827. At the end of the year, Mr. Howe purchased "The Nova Scotian" and conducted that paper with marked ability until 1841. In 1835, having published a letter reflecting on the magistracy of Halifax, and their management of public institutions, Mr. Howe was tried for criminal libel. No lawyer being willing to conduct his case, he defended himself in a speech of over six hours. "The Jury retired for ten minutes, when they returned with a verdict of Not Guilty." The breathless silence in which it was heard was broken by shouts of applause from immense crowds in and around the court house. After receiving the congratulations of his friends who were immediately about him, the defendant begged leave to return thanks to the Court for the kindness and consideration which had been extended to him throughout the trial. He trusted he had taken no liberty to which a British subject was not entitled but he felt that the court might, as had been done elsewhere, have broken his argument by interruptions, and tied him up within narrower limits. On leaving the Province building he was borne by the populace to his home, amidst deafening acclamations. The people kept holiday that day and the next.

Musical parties paraded the streets at night. All the sleds in town were turned out in procession, with banners; and all the ranks and classes seemed to join in felicitations on the triumph of the press. The crowds were briefly addressed by Mr. Howe, from his window who besought them to keep the peace, to enjoy the triumph in social intercourse round their own firesides; and to teach their children the names of the *twelve men* who had established the *freedom of the press.*

The magistrates resigned in a body and the city of Halifax was shortly afterwards incorporated.

Up to this time Mr. Howe had been only known as a journalist, and not as a public speaker. A general election coming on in Nov. 1839, he was nominated as a member of the House of Assembly for his native county, and elected by a majority of upwards of a thousand. He immediately took a leading part in the business of the house, advocated changes in the constitution, and by voice and pen urged the abolition of the old "government by family compact" and the establishment of "Responsible Government." After some years of constitutional agitation, Mr. Howe and his friends had the satisfaction of seeing their views prevail and the system of Responsible Government firmly established in Nova Scotia and the neighboring provinces. Mr. Howe was accused of being disloyal and of sympathizing with the rebels in Canada, but defended himself in public letters and speeches from all such charges. He has been aptly named "The Father of Responsible Government" as it is largely to his exertions that the provinces are indebted for this great boon.

In 1838 Mr. Howe drafted a memorial to the British Government, asking for the establishment of steam communication between Great Britain and her possessions in North America, which led to the establishment of the well known "Cunard" line.

In 1835 he had published a series of articles pointing out the advantages to be derived from railway communications between the several parts of the Province, but it was not till 1854 that he secured the necessary legislation. In that year he became Chief Commissioner of Railways, and in 1855 opened to traffic the first section of the railway from Halifax to Windsor.

Mr. Howe took a deep interest in the cause of Education and though unable when in power, to secure an act establishing a free school system, he nobly supported the measure when it was introduced by his political opponents and thereby put this great blessing within the reach of all.

Mr. Howe's aim through life was to advance the interests of his native Province and of the great Empire of which she forms a part. He was intensely loyal to the British Crown, but did not hesitate to assert that colonists were entitled to all the rights and privileges enjoyed by residents of the British Isles, and as early as 1854, in a speech which attracted much attention on both sides of the Atlantic, advocated the "Organization of the Empire" by granting colonists the right to share in the Imperial Councils, and to become eligible to the highest positions in the Army, Navy, Diplomatic and Civil Services. He never failed to impress upon the Imperial authorities the fact that unless the colonists were fairly treated, they would be led to assert their independence, not by becoming annexed to the United States, but by setting up for themselves. Lo-

renzo Sabine, in his "Loyalists of the American Revolution," says of Mr. Howe "His speeches and Public Letters" published in Boston in 1858, contain demands upon the Home Government for the extension of Colonial rights and privileges which have no parallel in the documentary history of the Revolution. In a word this son of a loyalist speaks in bolder tones than any whig of 76 dared to do in his loftiest mood."

Mr. Howe sat in the House of Assembly of Nova Scotia from 1837 to 1854, and 1859 to 1863, a large portion of which time he was the recognized leader of the liberal party and for some years leader of the Government. In 1862 he was appointed British Fishery Commissioner under the Reciprocity Treaty with the United States, and served until the abrogation of the treaty. In 1867 he was elected member of the House of Commons of Canada, but being opposed to the terms of the "Confederation Act" and to the manner in which Nova Scotia was forced into the union, he spent two years in striving for a repeal of the Act, finding this impracticable he negotiated for "Better Terms" and having secured to the Province a large sum of money, he entered the Dominion Government and remained a member of it till May 1873, when he was appointed Lieutenant Governor of Nova Scotia. This position he did not long fill. His health had been failing for some time and on the 1st of June 1873 he passed suddenly away. His death was universally regretted. "Joe Howe" was known and loved in every hamlet and he was sincerely mourned by thousands. A public funeral was accorded him. A life size portrait hangs in the Legislative Hall of Nova Scotia and his native city is about to erect a statue of her honored son.

As a litterateur Mr. Howe was known in all the provinces as well as in the neighboring republic and the Mother Country. His speech on Reciprocity at the Detroit convention in 1863; at the Burns Centenary in Boston in 1857; Shakespeare Oration in Halifax in 1864, are productions of which none need be ashamed, while his speech at the Family Gathering in 1871 will be of more immediate interest to members of the "Howe" Family.

Mr. Howe was also a poet and some of his pieces attracted attention when the author was only 16. A volume of "Poems and Essays" published after his death contains many of his best productions, and shows the versatility of his genius and his intense love for his native land.

As a statesman and an orator it is doubtful if British America has produced his equal. He swayed audiences at will, moving them to laughter or tears, while his political foresight appears simply marvelous. He had read largely, travelled extensively and lost no opportunity of gaining knowledge. His unfailing good humor gained personal friends even among political opponents.

He never forgot a face, rarely a name, and was accessible

at all times to the humblest citizen. He sought power and influence, not for his own benefit, but for the good of his country, and died poor because he was too honest to consider his own interests.

Children born in Halifax:

i. MARY,[7] b. 9 May 1829; d. 12 May 1829.
ii. ELLEN, b. 3 Dec. 1830; m. 22 Oct. 1851, Cathcart Thompson of Cornwallis, N. S.
Children:
1. *Cathcart Howe,* b. in Cornwallis, 8 Aug. 1852.
2. *Mary Ellen,* b. in Cornwallis, 17 Jan. 1854; m. Admiral Sir George Knowles.
3. *James Renny,* b. in Halifax, 9 Oct. 1855.
4. *Joseph,* b. in Halifax, 8 Jan. 1858.
5. *Albert Edward,* b. in Halifax, 10 July 1860.
6. *Catherine Christian,* b. in Halifax, 21 June 1867.
iii. MARY, b. 29 Nov. 1832; d. 1 Nov. 1853.
iv. JOSEPH, b. 7 July 1834; d. at Cookstown, Queensland, 24 Aug. 1888, unm.
v. SOPHIA, b. 13 Aug. 1836; d. in Halifax, 13 Aug. 1837.
vi. JAMES, b. 24 July 1839; d. in Halifax, 14 Oct. 1839.
vii. FREDERICK, b. 5 Oct. 1840; he served in the Civil war, in an Ohio regiment, after the war he returned to Canada, and about 1874 or 75 he returned to United States.
185. viii. SYDENHAM, b. 3 March 1843.
ix. JOHN, b. 16 May 1846; d. in Halifax, 20 June 1856.
186. x. WILLIAM, b. 27 July 1848.

102. DAVID[6] HOWE (*David,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Castine, Me., 5 Aug. 1810; married 31 March 1836, SARAH FRANCES MEAD, daughter of Noah and Margaret (Lawrence) Mead of Castine, born there 14 Jan. 1815. He died 14 Sept. 1892, at Lincolnville, Me., and she died there Nov. 1892. He followed the sea until 1844, was Master of several vessels in the foreign trade, among them the ships "St. James" and "Sea Lion." In 1844 he went into business in Lincolnville, Me. He was a public spirited man and much respected, he was Asst. Assessor of Internal Revenue from 1862 to 1867, and Collector from 1867 to 1872, was Selectman six years, and Chairman of the Board four years.

Children:

187. i. WILLIAM LAWRENCE,[7] b. in Castine, 3 May 1838.
ii. DAVID MEAD, b. 27 July 1840; d. 10 Dec. 1864, unm. (Washed overboard from Barque, Anna Walsh bound from Liverpool, Eng., to New York.)
188. iii. GEORRGE WITHERLE, b. in Lincolnville, 19 March 1846.
iv. SARAH MARGARET, b. in Lincolnville, 24 Dec. 1847; m. 19 June 1893, George Bullock, son of Levi and Caroline (Duncan) Bullock, b. in Northport, Me., 4 July 1848, Res. Lincolnville in 1897; no children.
v. ANNA REBECCA, b. in Lincolnville, 20 April 1849; m. 21 Oct. 1874, Edward Martin Coleman, son of Hugh and Ann Maria (Bussey) Coleman, b. 26 Sept. 1843; she d. 17 June 1878; he m. 2nd. 26 Sept. 1882, Nellie Racliff; no children.

vi. CAROLINE MEAD, b. in Lincolnville, 30 Aug. 1853; m. 2 June 1888, Edwin Plummer Bowker of Brookline, Mass., son of Watts Henry and Julia Maria Bowker. They lived in Brookline.
Children:
1. *Margaret*, b. 14 Dec. 1892; d. 21 Sept. 1895.

vi. MARY ALICE, b. in Lincolnville, 9 Feb. 1855, was living in Lincolnville in 1897.

103. JOSHUA[6] HOWE (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Abington, Mass., about 1792; married 13 Feb. 1814, NANCY WALES, daughter of Joshua and Nancy Wales, born about 1795. He died in Abington, 9 Dec. 1814, aged 22 years. He was called Capt. at the time of his death. She died 1869.
Children born in Abington:

i. ELIZABETH,[7] b. 19 May 1814; m. 18 Jan. 1848, Dr. Alfred C. Garratt, and settled in Hanover, Mass.; she d. 16 May 1853; he d. 1854.
Children:
1. *Joshua Howe.*
2. *Alfred Hallock.*

104. MOSES[6] HOWE (*Moses*,[5] *Moses*,[4] *Timothy*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 1 Sept. 1781; married 10 Nov. 1802, ANN M. H. MUNROW of Dorchester.
Children born in Dorchester:

189. i. FRANCIS REED,[7] b. 14 Aug. 1803.
ii. AN INFANT, d. in Sept. 1804.
iii. STEPHEN BLACKMAN, b. about 1805; lost at sea.
iv. MARY BETHIAH, b. 17 Nov. 1807; m. 5 Dec. 1826, John G. Clogston, b. in Goffstown, N. H., 4 June 1803; d. in Chelmsford, Mass., in Oct. 1867; she d. there in Jan. 1893.
Children born in Dorchester, except the last:
1. *John Francis*, b. 8 Aug. 1832.
2. *William H. S.*, b. 29 April 1834.
3. *Mary Ann Hildreth*, b. 15 May 1836.
4. *Benjamin S. M.*, b. 2 Oct. 1838.
5. *Bertha Munroe Wilson*, b. 18 June 1841, at Goffstown, N. H.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

105. MOSES[7] HOWE (*Simon,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sterling, Mass., in Feb. 1789; married 8 Feb. 1811, HANNAH MOWER who was was born 25 April 1793. They lived in Bridgewater, Vt., until 1820, but later they moved to Woodstock, Vt. The old homestead was said to be on the line between Bridgewater and Woodstock. He is supposed to have died in Vermont in 1855. She died in Manchester, N. H., 5 Jan. 1867.

Children:

190. i. NORMAN,[8] b. in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812.

ii. HANNAH Z., b. in Bridgewater, 2 Dec. 1815; m. 7 Sept. 1837, William P. Brooks of Hancock, N. H., and lived at Salmon Falls, N. H.

Children:

1. *George Brooks.*
2. *Georgiana.*

191. iii. JAMES MUNROE, b. in Bridgewater, 16 Aug. 1817.

iv. SOPHIA. b. n Bridgewater, 6 Feb. 1820; d. 12 Oct. 1824.

v. MOSES, b. in Woodstock, Vt., 16 Oct. 1821; d. 28 Nov. 1844.

vi. DIANA, b. in Woodstock, 1 March 1824; d. 19 Aug. 1826.

vii. FRANCIS A., b. in Woodstock, 20 July 1826; d. 29 July 1827.

viii. PHILANDER D., b. in Woodstock, 1 Aug. 1828; m. 7 Jan. 1854, Rozina Godfrey, who was b. in Strafford, Vt.; no children.

ix. CLARA S., b. in Woodstock, 21 Sept. 1830; m. 1 May 1847, Alfred H. Flanders of Warner, N. H., and lived in Lawrence, Mass., where he d. in 1854. She m. 2nd. 19 Jan. 1860, Warren F. Sargent; he d. 12 Jan. 1905; she d. in Lawrence at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Nellie Rollins.

Children:

1. *Emma Flanders,* b. in Lowell, Mass., in Sept. 1850; m. ——— Sherman.
2. *Clara Flanders,* b. in Lawrence, Mass; d. age 20y. 4m.
3. *Nellie Sargent,* b. in Lawrence, 19 April 1865; m. 4 Nov. 1891, Sidney Rollins; they live in Lawrence.

106. ISAAC[7] HOWE (*Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., 7 Jan. 1788; married 24 Oct. 1819, BETSEY STOWE WILLIAMS, daughter of John and Sally Battelle (Stowe) Williams of Dover, Mass., born 25 Oct. 1801. They lived in Dover, Mass., where he died 25 Sept. 1878, she died there 23 Nov. 1889.

Children born in Dover:

i. SARAH ELIZABETH,[8] b. 17 Jan. 1821; m. 17 May 1849, Albert Leland Smith, son of Draper and Anna Smith, b. 30 April 1820; d. 10 May 1876. They lived in Dover in 1897.

Children born in Dover:

1. *Draper,* b. 6 Oct. 1851; m. in July 1876, Henrietta Woodward.
2. *Frank,* b. 11 June 1854; m. 17 Oct. 1888, Jennie G. Allen.

3. *Joseph*, b. 17 March 1860; m. in June 1887, Sarah R. Parmenter.

ii. Louisa Battelle, b. 9 March 1823; m. 2 June 1844, Joseph Allen Smith, b. 24 April 1813; d. 21 July 1886; she lived in Dover in 1897.
Children born in Dover:
1. *Annie Leland*, b. 14 Aug. 1847.

iii. John Williams, b. 19 Dec. 1825; d. 20 Dec. 1825.

iv. Mary Williams, b. 10 May 1828; m. 10 June 1849, Abner Lewis Smith, son of Ebenezer and Rebecca Smith, b. 23 Jan. 1823; d. 15 Aug. 1876. They lived in Dover, Mass.
Children:
1. *Charles Hunt*, b. 5 April 1850; m. 14 Nov. 1876, Mary H. Humphrey.
2. *Allen Francis*, b. 27 Sept. 1862; m. 15 May 1888, Idella D. Norton.
3. *George Melancthan*, b. 4 Nov. 1869; d. 22 Sept. 1890.

v. John Williams, b. 18 Sept. 1830; m. Mary Elizabeth Bacon, b. Nov. 30, 1831, daughter of Silas and Polly (Colburn) Bacon of Newton, Mass.; she d. 1 May 1904. They lived in Newton.

vi. Martha Ann, b. 9 May 1834; lived in Dover.

vii. George Luther, b. 6 Oct. 1837; lived in Dover.

viii. Isaac Henry, b. 27 Aug. 1844; m. 25 Dec. 1868, Abbie Maria Proctor, daughter of George and Susan Proctor of Chelmsford, Mass., b. in Sterling, Mass., 8 July 1844; he d. in Fitchburg, Mass., 25 Jan. 1871; she m. 2nd. 1 Jan. 1880, Pliny Merrick Harwood, and lived in Littleton, Mass.; no children.

107. William[7] Howe (*Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Framingham, Mass., 4 Oct. 1807; married 28 Sept. 1828, Louisa Cutting, daughter of Nathan and Louisa Cutting of Templeton, Mass. They lived in Holliston, Mass., where he died 11 June 1873, she died there 29 Dec. 1891.
Children:

i. Nancy Eliza,[8] b. 27 April 1829; d. 29 Nov. 1844.

ii. Luther, b. 3 Aug. 1836; lived in Holliston, Mass.

iii. Ann Maria, b. 13 Sept. 1839; d. 1842.

iv. Alonzo, b. 14 Feb. 1841; m. 23 Nov. 1868, Mary Abbie Holbrook; no children.

108. Francis Dana[7] Howe (*Adam*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in South Reading, now Wakefield, Mass., 20 May 1808; married Sophia B. Emerson, daughter of Edward Emerson of Malden, Mass. They lived in that part of Malden, now Melrose.
Children born in Melrose:

i. Francis Edward.[8]

ii. Charles A.

iii. Minerva, b. ———; m. Curtis Gordon, and lived in Melrose, Mass.

109. SAMUEL JOHN SPRAGUE[7] HOWE (*Adam*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in South Reading, now Wakefield, Mass., 20 Jan. 1809; married ELIZA ANN CLARINBOLD of Melrose. They lived in Melrose a few years, then moved to Stoneham where his wife died in March 1870.

Children:

i. ELIZA ANN,[8] b. about 1835; m. Harvey W. Brown of Wakefield.
ii. JOSEPH WARREN, b. about 1842; m. and lived in Stoneham.

110. WILLIAM CLEMENT[7] HOWE (*Adam*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Wakefield, Mass., in Oct. 1811; married MRS. ZILLA COLLINS; he married second, JERUSHA SMITH of Provincetown, Mass.; he married third, BETSEY BAKER. He was a shoemaker and a sailor, and lived in Boston, Mass., where he died about 1860.

Children:

i. ZILLA,[8] lived in Provincetown.

By second wife:

ii. ASENATH MORRIS, m. ——— Hopkins.
iii. JANE, m. and lived in Boston.

By third wife:

iv. A DAUGHTER.

111. JOSEPH WARREN[7] HOWE (*Adam*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Stoneham, Mass., 24 May 1818; married SARAH OLIVER, daughter of Ezekiel and Sarah (Green) Oliver, born in South Reading, Mass., 23 Oct. 1818. They lived in Melrose, Wakefield and Stoneham, Mass. He was a shoemaker.

Children born in Wakefield:

i. FRANCES WARREN,[8] b. 2 March 1841; d. in 1864, unm.
ii. LUCY ELLEN, b. 30 June 1842; m. George A. Northey.
    Children:
    1. *Cora Belle*, b. in Oct. 1868.
iii. SARAH, d. young.
iv. WILLIAM CLEMENT MORTIMER, m. Harriet ———. He was in 4th Mass. Cavalry, lived in Boston; no children.
v. MARIA JOSEPHINE, b. ———; m. William H. Martin of Melrose.
    Children:
    1. *Sarah Josephine*, b. in Oct. 1869.
vi. SARAH ALBERTINE, b. ———; m. Frank Duby, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
vii. FREDERICK, d. young.
viii. WALTER, d. young.
ix. CORA BELLE, d. young.
x. MARY, d. young.

112. ADOLPHUS[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leominster, Mass., 8 Sept. 1812; married 7 Dec. 1833, LUCRETIA G. FAIRBANKS, born in Leicester, Mass., 13 March 1816. They lived in Sterling, Grafton and

Westboro, Mass. He died in Westboro, 2 Sept. 1868, she died there 24 Jan. 1891.

Children:

i. JOHN ADAMS,[8] b. in Westboro, 14 Nov. 1836; d. in Grafton, 23 June 1837.

ii. JOHN RODOLPHUS HAMILTON, b. in Sterling, Mass., 6 Aug. 1838; he served in the Civil War, in the 36th N. Y. Vols., and 12th N. Y. Cavalry.

iii. SARAH MALINDA, b. in Grafton, Mass., 2 Sept. 1840; m. 17 July 1862, Augustus Smith Sibley, b. in Oxford, Mass., 4 Jan. 1836. He served in the Civil war, in the 15th Mass. Vols. and d. in Grafton, Mass., 20 Feb. 1871; she m. 2nd. 28 May 1872, James Monroe Sibley.

Children:

1. *Elmer Ellsworth*, b. in Berlin, Mass., 13 Jan. 1868.
2. *Nellie Adelle*, b. in Grafton, Mass., 17 April 1873.

192. iv. EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. in Grafton, 13 March 1842.

193. v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. in Grafton, 11 Aug. 1846.

194. vi. GEORGE LEONARD, b. in Grafton, 9 Sept. 1848.

vii. HANNAH JANE, b. in Upton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1851; m. in May 1870, Louis P. Louff; she d. in Upton, 24 Nov. 1883.

viii. ISAAC DANIEL, b. in Grafton, Mass., 4 Nov. 1854; d. 5 Dec. 1854.

ix. IDA FRANCES, b. in Grafton, 1 Oct. 1856.

x. ADA FLORENCE, b. in Grafton, 29 Nov. 1858; m. in May 1876, Joseph Duprez of Grafton; he served in the army in the Civil war, d. in Grafton, in March 1890.

113. JOHN[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leominster, Mass., 27 July 1816; married 5 June 1842, CAROLIN MARIA LAGGETT, born in Hereford, Eng. He died in Framingham, Mass., 22 Nov. 1890, she died there in 1898.

Children:

i. ISAAC NEWTON,[8] b. in Hartford, Ct., 6 Feb. 1844; m. 7 Aug. 1880, Abbie Jane Gay, b. 18 Sept. 1855 at Framingham, Mass. He was a soldier in the Civil war, in Co. K. 8th Kans. Vols. They lived in Framingham, Mass.

114. EMORY[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leominster, Mass., 22 Jan. 1821; married 28 Aug. 1845, MARY B. CURLEY, born in Roxbury, Mass., 24 Dec. 1831. They lived in Boston and Charlestown, Mass. He died in Boston, 4 March 1887.

Children:

i. WILLIAM HENRY,[8] b. in Boston, 12 Feb. 1848; d. 4 June 1848.

195. ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Boston, 9 Dec. 1849.

iii. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. in Boston, 5 Sept. 1852; d. 2 Oct. 1859.

iv. MARY HENRIETTA, b. in Charlestown, 2 Feb. 1856.

115. HENRY GOSS[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leomoinster, Mass., 16 April 1823; married 19 July 1849, MARY A. WALKER, daughter of Rev.

Lawson and Mary Walker, born in Charleston, Vt. She died in Leominster, Mass., in Aug. 1854; he married second, 3 Oct. 1855, MARY ANN FOSTER, daughter of George and Mary Foster of Lunenburg, Mass. They lived in Leominster and Lunenburg, Mass. He died in Leominster.

Children:

i. MARY ANN FLORENCE,[8] b. 20 May 1850, in Leominster; m. 16 Aug. 1866, Edward William Delavan Elleck, son of William and Mary (Ames) Elleck of Leominster; she m. 2nd. 13 Sept. 1879, Albert Wheelock Allen, son of Harvey and Hannah Allen, d. in Townshend, Vt., 8 July 1843. They lived in Leominster.

Children:

1. *Mary Walker*, b. in Leominster, 4 Oct. 1867.
2. *Alice Maude*, b. 22 July 1870.
3. *Grace Maria*, b. 15 Sept. 1873.
4. *Ethan*, b. 18 March 1882.

ii. HARRIET E., b. 27 April 1856; d. 15 Sept. 1856.

iii. EDWARD EVERETT, b. in Lunenburg, 10 Sept. 1857; m. 22 Feb. 1890, Katie A. Hughes; they lived in Lunenburg.

iv. HATTIE ALLEN, b. in Lunenburg, 31 Aug. 1858; d. 9 June 1859.

v. ADELINE, b. in Lunenburg, 6 April 1860.

vi. JENNIE M., b. 22 Nov. 1861; d. 10 Feb. 1892, unm.

116. EBENEZER WILSON[7] HOWE (*Jasper*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 18 Aug. 1817; married 30 May 1843, SARAH ANN BLANCHARD of Harvard, Mass., born 15 Nov. 1822. He died in Worcester, Mass., 9 Sept. 1885.

Children:

i. CHARLES HENRY,[8] b. in Lancaster, Mass., 4 May 1845; served in the army in the Civil war, and d. in a Confederate prison, 27 Aug. 1864.

ii. HERBERT FRANKLIN, b. 30 Oct. 1850; d. 19 July 1852.

iii. CALVIN WILLARD, b. 8 June 1853; d. 14 Nov. 1854.

196. iv. EDWARD FRANCIS, b. in Clinton, Mass., 22 Aug. 1855.

197. v. WALTER MURRAY, b. in Clinton, Mass., 26 June 1858.

117. HORATIO BARDWELL[7] HOWE (*Jasper*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*, *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 12 Dec. 1823; married 5 Jan. 1847, MARTHA HOWE, daughter of Moses and Eunice (Dadmun) Howe of Bolton, Mass., born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 July 1823. They lived in Clinton, Mass., where he died 8 Oct. 1892, she died there 2 July 1896.

Children:

i. CLARENCE NELSON,[8] b. 26 Nov. 1853; d. 28 April 1856.

118. JESSE[7] HOWE (*Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgton, Me., 16 Feb. 1786; married 23 March 1809, LYDIA DUNHAM, born Aug. 16, 1784, daughter of Asa Dunham, a Revolutionary Soldier. They lived in

Sumner, Me., she died 20 Dec. 1841. He married second, 1 Jan. 1843, BETSEY SHURTLIEF. He died 2 March 1870.

Children:

198. i. HENRY,[8] b. 17 Jan. 1810.
199. ii. JACOB FOSTER, b. 30 Nov. 1811.
200. iii. JEREMIAH, b. 18 April 1814.
201. iv. JESSE, b. 11 April 1816.
v. ELI, b. 8 April 1818; m. Mrs. Paulina Howe, widow of his brother Benjamin.
202. vi. CYRUS HAMLIN, b. 24 Sept. 1820.
vii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 25 Sept. 1822; m. Paulina Baker; they lived in Lincoln, Me., where he d. 19 June 1851.
203. viii. EDWIN WALLACE, b. 5 Feb. 1825.
204. ix. WILLIAM RUTHVEN, b. 15 April 1827.

119. JEREMIAH[7] HOWE (*Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgton, Me., 14 May 1794; married SYLVIA BENSON, daughter of Jeptha and Silence (Churchill) Benson. Her father was a Revolutionary soldier. They lived in Sumner and Paris, Me. He died in Paris, in Feb. 1889.

Children:

205. i. CHARLES,[8] b. 14 Aug. 1816.
ii. POLLY, b. 15 Jan. 1818; m. her cousin, Jacob Foster Howe, and lived in Sumner, Me.; she d. 6 Jan. 1899.
iii. ADALINE H., b. 10 Jan. 1822; m. 31 March 1851, Abel Stetson. He d. 29 Oct. 1891; she d. 20 Jan. 1905.
Children:
1. *Cornelia Buxton*, b. 27 Sept. 1852; m. John Franklin Moody.
2. *Carlton Beecher*, b. 28 Feb. 1855; m. Molly Bigelow.
3. *Rollin Neak*, b. 15 Sept. 1866; m. 21 Dec. 1890, Addie B. Heald; he m. 2nd. 4 Nov. 1904, Elva L. Heald.
206. iv. HIRAM, b. 9 Oct. 1826.
v. ANGERONE, b. 3 Dec. 1834; m. Dr. George W. Turner; she m. 2nd. Samuel C. Irish.
Children:
1. *Lucia Angerone*, b. 15 April 1857; m. C. B. Bailey; she d. 1904.

120. JACOB[7] HOWE (*David* M.,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 17 March 1787; married EUNICE LAKE, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Blake) Lake of Chichester, N. H., she died 13 June 1816; he married second, in May 1817, MARTHA (LAKE) MAXWELL, widow of Benjamin Maxwell, and daughter of Robert and Hannah (Blake) Lake of Chichester. They lived in Epsom, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 Sept. 1859, she died there (date not given).

Children born in Epsom:

i. HANNAH,[8] b. 4 Feb. 1808; m. James Wiggin, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Haynes) Wiggin, b. in Epsom, in Jan. 1806; d. 27 Feb. 1862; they lived in Epsom, N. H. She d. in Lowell, Mass., in June 1885.

Children:

1. *Eunice*, b. ———; d. young.
2. *James*, b. ———; d. unm.
3. *Jacob*, b. ———; d. unm.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. ———; d. young.
5. *Hannah*, b. ———; m. Leonard Evans of Newburyport, and lived in Lowell, Mass.
6. *Eliphalet*, b. ———; m. Abigail Satley of Chichester, N. H., and lived in Chichester.
7. *Nathaniel*, b. ———; m. Mary Hill of Chichester.

ii. SARAH KNOWLES, b. 29 Dec. 1810; m. 20 Sept. 1834, Jonathan Kendall, b. in Tewksbury, Mass., 5 July 1810. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where he was a merchant, and where he d. 14 Feb. 1884; she d. there 18 Aug. 1874.

Children born in Lowell:

1. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Dec. 1835; d. young.
2. *Charles Amos*, b. 24 April 1837; d. young.
3. *George Marcellus*, b. 9 May 1839.
4. *Jonathan*, b. 19 July 1842; he was a merchant in Chichester, N. H.
5. *Sarah Maria*, b. 31 Aug. 1845; m. 27 May 1875, Rev. George M. Howe (see John Howe Family).

207. iii. DAVID, b. about 1812.

208. iv. JOSEPH *S.*, b. 20 June 1814.

v. BENJAMIN, b. about 1815; d. young.

209. vi. GEORGE W., b. about 1817.

vii. EUNICE LAKE, b. 15 July 1819; m. Hazen Kimball Leavitt, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Lake) Leavitt, b. in Chichester, N. H., 23 Dec. 1816. They lived in Chichester, where he was a farmer, and where she d. 27 Dec. 1885.

Children born in Chichester:

1. *Jonathan Howe*, b. 2 Jan. 1842.
2. *Edward Pickering*, b. 11 July 1844.
3. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 20 May 1846.
4. *Zachary Taylor*, b. 20 July 1848; d. young.
5. *Herbert Trull*, b. 23 Sept. 1850.
6. *Julius Fremont*, b. 10 Aug. 1854.
7. *Rebecca*, b. 12 Nov. 1858; d. young.

210. viii. BENJAMIN M., b. about 1821.

ix. JOSIAH DRAKE, b. 31 Jan. 1823; d. in Epsom, 6 May 1885, unm.

x. CROSBY, b. about 1825; d. in Epsom, aged about 2 years.

xi. ANDREW JACKSON, b. about 1827; d. in Epsom, unm.

211. xii. JOHN ROWELL, b. 8 Aug. 1829.

xiii. JULIA ANN, b. about 1831; m. 1 June 1851, Herbert T. Sanborn, son of Dudley and Dorothy (Sanborn) Sanborn, b. in Chichester, N. H., where they lived, and where she d. in 1851; no children.

xiv. JACOB, b. about 1833; d. in Epsom, in 1854, unm.

xv. MARTHA, b. about 1836; m. Andrew P. Card, son of Daniel Card of Dover, N. H., where they afterward lived.

121. THOMPSON[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1806; married ALMIRA ———, born about 1808, and died in Greenwood, prior to 1880. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Greenwood:

i. JEREMIAH N.,[8] b. about 1839; was living in Greenwood, in 1880, unm.

122. IRA[7] HOWE (*Isaac,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1808; married DEBORAH ———, born about 1806. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer, and where he died prior to 1880.

Children born in Greenwood:

i. MARGARET,[8] b. about 1836.
212. ii. IRA ROBERT, b. about 1841.
iii. GEORGE G., b. about 1843.

123. THOMAS[7] HOWE (*Reuben,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rowley, Mass., 17 Oct. 1787; married 15 Sept. 1814, REBECCA GIBSON of Rowley, where he died 1 Sept. 1845, aged 58 years.

Children born in Rowley:

i. SUSAN,[8] b. 18 Nov. 1814; m. 3 April 1834, Daniel J. Hale.
Children:
1. *Thomas Howe,* d. unm.

ii. LUCY JANE, b. 30 May 1817; m. 8 June 1843, William Littlefield; he d. in the army.
Children:
1. *Susan,* m. Samuel Wakeham and lived in Topsfield.
2. *Henry,* d. young.
3. *Charles Thomas,* lived in Ipswich, Mass.
4. *Frank,* lived in Rowley.
5. *Oscar,* residence unknown.
6. *Nella.*

124. REUBEN[7] HOWE (*Reuben,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Oct. 1792; married 18 April 1815, ELIZABETH DICKINSON, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Saunders) Dickinson, born 24 Oct. 1790. They lived in Rowley where she died 8 Nov. 1834. He died 1852.

Children born in Rowley:

i. ELIZABETH SAUNDERS,[8] b. 19 Jan. 1816; m. David Saunders, son of David and Priscilla (Nelson) Saunders, b. in Rowley, 9 July 1812. They lived in Rowley where he was a wheelwright and a farmer.
Children:
1. *Susan Howe,* b. 19 Sept. 1836.
2. *Mary Elizabeth,* b. 31 May 1838; m. Thomas W. Hicken, a native of Prince Edward Island.
3. *David Henry,* b. 29 Nov. 1829; m. Anna F. Fort, and lived in Baltimore, Md., where he was a music teacher.
4. *Lucy Jane,* b. 28 March 1841; d. 14 Sept. 1842.
5. *Albert Arndille,* b. 29 Oct. 1843; d. 1 June 1844.
6. *George Dallas,* b. 19 April 1845; d. 20 April 1845.
7. *Marcia Ann,* b. 15 June 1847; m. Nelson Harriman Colson, and lived in Beverly, Mass.

8. *Sarah Jane*, b. 29 April 1849; d. in Oct. 1849.
9. *Ina Jane*, b. 23 Oct. 1854.

213. ii. AMOS WOOD, b. 16 Jan. 1819.
214. iii. HUMPHREY SAUNDERS, b. 7 May 1821.
iv. EBEN IRA, b. 20 Aug. 1824; d. 22 Aug. 1849, unm.

125. MOSES WOOD[7] HOWE (*Reuben,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rowley, Mass., 26 Aug. 1795; married 27 Dec. 1831, MARY CHENEY. They lived in Rowley.

Children:

i. CHARLES EDWIN,[8] b. 18 Oct. 1832; d. 13 Dec. 1853.
ii. LUCY MARY, b. 26 Sept. 1834; m. George H. Dole, 16 Nov. 1859.

126. GEORGE WASHINGTON[7] HOWE (*George,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rowley, Mass., 5 July 1812; married OLIVE JEWETT, daughter of Moses and Abigail (Todd) Jewett, born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 Oct. 1814. They lived in Ipswich where he was a farmer but later became a manufacturer of heels.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. BENJAMIN JEWETT,[8] b. 6 Feb. 1837; m. Caroline Augusta Averill, daughter of Ephraim and Lydia (Potter) Averill of Ipswich. He was a foreman in the Shoe Dept. in the Prison at Sing Sing, N. Y.
ii. SARAH MARIA, b. 8 Sept. 1839.
215. iii. GEORGE AARON, b. 29 Aug. 1843.
iv. OLIVE ABBY, b. 1 Dec. 1850; m. 28 Sept. 1871, Edwin Adams, son of Thomas Adams of Newbury, Mass., and lived in Rowley, Mass.
v. VANDELIA, b. 7 Jan. 1853; m. Ira Oscar Davis of Farmington, N. H.

127. WILLIAM FREDERICK[7] HOWE (*George,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rowley, Mass., 10 Aug. 1814; married 30 Nov. 1842, SUSANNA ELIZA POTTER. They lived in Ipswich, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. ELIZA.
ii. GEORGE.
iii. A SON.

128. ABIJAH[7] HOWE (*John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., 7 Feb. 1779; married MARGARET ———. She was born about 1779. They lived in Jamaica, Vt.

Children:

216. i. SPOONER,[8] b. in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Sept. 1801.
217. ii. ABIJAH, b. in Jamaica, Vt., about 1804.
218. iii. ASA, b. in Jamaica, Vt., 4 April 1814.
219. iv. ALVA, b. in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818.
And five daughters (names not given).

129. BENJAMIN[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1770; married HANNAH JOHNSON. They lived in Townshend, where he died about 1858.

Children:

i. HITTY,[8] b. about 1794; m. Elam Cobleigh.
   Children:
   1. *Clarinda.*
   2. *Ruffin.*

220. ii. BENJAMIN, b. about 1796.

iii. JOHN, b. about 1798; m. in Ogdensburg, N. Y., and d. about 1834.

221. iv. CLARK, b. about 1800.

222. v. HORACE, b. about 1802.

223. vi. ROSWELL, b. about 1807.

vii. HANNAH, b. ———; m. Zebulon Jeffts.
   Children:
   1. *Frederic.*
   2. *Lydia.*
   3. *Charles.*
   4. *Ellen.*

224. viii. ALONZO, b. about 1812.

ix. MITTY, b. about 1816; m. Riley Howe (her cousin).

130. JOHN[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt. (date not given), married POLLY HARRINGTON (ancestry not given.) They lived in Townshend.

Children:

225. i. RICE,[8] b. about 1803.

226. ii. CHENEY, b. about 1811.

iii. MARY, b. ———; d. young.

131. ROGERS[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1776; married LYDIA FURNESS of Greenwich, Mass., born about 1780. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he died 5 April 1836, aged 60 years, she died there 4 April 1867.

Children:

227. i. LUCIUS,[8] b. about 1802.

228. ii. JOSEPH G., b. about 1808.

iii. GILMAN, b. about 1810.

iv. CHESELTON ELLIS, b. about 1812; d. young.

v. PERCILLA, b. about 1814; d. 6 Jan. 1866.

229. vi. CHESELTON ROMANZO, b. about 1823.

132. DAVID[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1781; married PERSIS ADAMS. They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where she died, and he married second, LUCY ADAMS. She was born about 1794, and died 15 Aug. 1847, aged 53 years. He died 2 March, aged 67 years.

Children:

230. i. JUNIA,[8] b. 11 Oct. 1805.

ii. WILLIAM, b. 12 Sept. 1806; m. Amanda Roberson; she d. 1 April 1858, aged 44 yrs. 9 ms. 19 ds.; no children.
iii. RANSOM, b. 6 Nov. 1808.
iv. ORVILLA, b. 7 Dec. 1810.
v. SEMANTHA, b. 23 Nov. 1812.
vi. LUSETTA, b. 1 Feb. 1815.

By second wife:

vii. MARY REED, b. 29 March 1818.
viii. DAVID, b. 2 July 1820; d. 4 March 1872.
231. ix. SENECA A., b. 18 Aug. 1822.
x. BETSEY, b. 12 Sept. 1825.
xi. EMILY, b. 17 March 1827.
xii. MASON, b. 21 Nov. 1828; d. 24 Oct. 1899.
xiii. AURELIUS C., b. 6 July 1831; d. 19 March 1892.
xiv. CALISTA MARIA, b. 28 Feb. 1833.
232. xv. OSMORE O., b. 28 April 1835.

133. GARDNER[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1783; married MITTY ADAMS, who was born in Mass., about 1784. They lived in Townshend, where he died prior to 1870. She survived him several years.

Children:

233. i. RILEY,[8] b. about 1808.

134. DANIEL[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 5 Dec. 1776; married 16 June 1804, SALLY BLUNT, daughter of John and Sarah (Eames) Blunt, born 1 Jan. 1782. They lived in Foxboro, Mass., where he died 8 July 1863, she died there 27 Sept. 1870.

Children:

234. i. DANIEL,[8] b. 12 Oct. 1807.
ii. SARAH ANN, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 28 Dec. 1808; d. 27 May 1872.
iii. CAROLINE GOLDSBURY, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 1 Feb. 1811; d. young.
235. iv. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 1 May 1813.
v. URANIA, b. in Greenfield, N. H., 2 June 1815; m. 4 Dec. 1835, Ellis Austin Willard; d. 22 Sept. 1862.
vi. ABRAHAM, b. in Peterboro, N. H., 25 July 1818; went west at an early date.
vii. MARTHA WHITTEMORE, b. in Winhall, Vt., 9 May 1821; m. Carrie Allen, and had two children.
viii. MARSHALL WHITTEMORE, b. in Winhall, Vt., 7 May 1823; m. Carrie Allen and had two children.

135. ISAAC[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 2 July 1781; married 15 Oct. 1809, ESTHER TOWNE, daughter of Israel and Hannah (Abbott) Towne, born in Stoddard, N. H., 24 June 1788. He was a blacksmith, and first settled in Milford, where he lived four years, and then moved to Stoddard, where he died 26 Feb. 1858, she died in Sullivan, N. H., 23 Aug. 1871.

Children:

236. i. ISAAC PORTER,[8] b. in Milford, N. H., 10 Dec. 1810.
ii. GARDNER TOWNE, b. in Stoddard, N. H., 23 Feb. 1813; d. unm.
iii. HANNAH ABBOTT, b. in Stoddard, 27 Dec. 1814; m. 30 March 1849, Asa Leland of Sullivan, N. H.; he d. there 9 April 1867; she afterwards moved to Framingham, Mass., where she d. 8 March 1892.
237. iv. AARON TOWNE, b. in Stoddard, 7 Feb. 1819.
v. RHODA EVANS, b. in Stoddard, 9 Sept. 1821; m. in 1850, George Sherburn Willey of Maine. They lived a few years in Worcester, Mass., and later they lived in Stoddard, N. H. He served in the Civil war, in the 23d Regt. Mass. Vols. and was killed at Arlington Heights, Va. She d. in Sullivan, N. H., 21 June 1879.
Children:
1. *Aaron George*, b. in Worcester, Mass., 1 Oct. 1852; m. 20 March 1879, Lydia Mary J. Dutton.

136. BENAIAH[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., in Jan. 1790; married 5. Dec. 1815, MARTHA JONES of Hillsboro, N. H., she was born about 1797, died in Milford, N. H., 14 April 1858. He died there 25 Jan. 1857.

Children born in Milford:

i. HARRIET M.,[8] b. 2 July 1817; m. 3 Sept. 1837, Richard M. Dolliver, and settled in Levant, Me.; she d. in Kenduskeag, Me., 25 Oct. 1892.
ii. MARY ANN, b. 18 Sept. 1818; d. 12 June 1832.
238. iii. STEPHEN H., b. 10 Oct. 1821.
iv. CHARLES C., b. 7 Feb. 1825; d. 12 Feb. 1826.
v. LUCY M., b. 9 Nov. 1826; d. 8 Feb. 1866, unm.
vi. FREDERICK B., b. 7 Oct. 1828; m. 4 June 1857, Eliza A. Francis, daughter of Thomas W. and Sarah (Watts) Francis of St. Louis, Mo. They lived in Los Angeles, Calif.
vii. JOHN G., b. 8 Jan. 1831; d. 30 Jan. 1831.
viii. GEORGE W., b. 18 Feb. 1832; went West.
ix. WILLIAM H., b. 13 Dec. 1833; lived in Poultney, Vt., and d. 2 Dec. 1900.
x. MARY JANE, b. 30 April 1836; m. 15 June 1856, Jonathan Morgan Burdick, and lived in Milford.

137. MOSES[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., in 1793; married 30 Sept. 1817, HULDAH S. GOODWIN, daughter of David and Huldah (Morse) Goodwin, born in Milford, 6 Dec. 1796. He was a cooper, and lived in Milford, where she died 3 June 1820, he died there 24 April 1852.

Children:

i. MOSES LORENZO,[8] b. 26 July 1819; d. 17 Jan. 1820.

138. JAMES[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Amherst, N. H., 24 Oct. 1784; married 22

Oct. 1815, MARTHA CRAIGE, who died 9 Dec. 1830, aged 38 years; he married second, in 1832, ELIZA GOULD, daughter of Stephen Gould, she died 16 Aug. 1847, and he married third, 6 March 1849, NANCY WITT. A few years before his death he moved to Jaffrey, N. H., where he died 25 March 1863.

Children born in Peterboro, N. H.:

i. ELEANOR,[8] b. 26 June 1816; m. Nathan Leathers, and d. 9 Dec. 1861.
ii. JONATHAN, b. 3 Oct. 1817; d. 17 Dec. 1852.
iii. JAMES, b. 23 July 1819; m. 21 Jan. 1846, Mary Ann Whiting; d. 16 Oct. 1821.
iv. J. SAMUEL, b. 20 July 1821; moved to Calif; he d. about 1899.
v. MONTGOMERY, b. 28 Sept. 1823; m. Elizabeth A. Schenck; went to Calif. and settled in Oakland.
vi. MARTHA, b. 28 Nov. 1825; m. Joseph Boardman, and moved to Calif.; she d. in Oakland about 1893.
vii. SARAH JANE, b. 25 Feb. 1828; m. Albion P. Dresser; m. 2nd. John Sanderson of Springfield, Mass.

By second wife:

239. viii. ELBRIDGE, b. 6 Sept. 1833.
ix. ELIZABETH MINERVA, b. 23 Dec. 1834; m. Jackson Clement.
Children:
1. *Freddie A.*
x. ALFRED, b. 13 April 1837; m. Georgiana Thomas. They lived in Dracut, Mass.; she was living in Lowell, Mass., in 1922. They had two children.
240. xi. ALLISON G., b. 16 April 1839.
xii. FRANCIS, b. 14 Aug. 1841; d. 24 March 1843.
xiii. FRANCIS, b. 26 Sept. 1843. He served in the Civil war, and was killed at Fair Oaks, Va., in 1863.

By third wife:

xiv. LOUIS, b. 7 June 1850; settled in Sheboygan, Wis.
xv. ELTON, b. 19 April 1854; d. 1875.

139. SAMUEL[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 6 June 1791; married 1 May 1823, RACHEL TWISS, she died 22 Jan. 1852, he died 18 Sept. 1872.

Children:

i. SAMUEL R.,[8] b. 31 July 1824.
241. ii. GEORGE, b. 5 Feb. 1828.

140. CHARLES[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 2 April 1795; married 11 Dec. 1823, BETSEY M. POWERS, daughter of Whitcomb and Miriam (Bond) Powers. They lived in Peterboro, several years, then moved to Lowell, Mass., where he died 1 April 1866.

Children:

i. MARY A.,[8] b. 10 Oct. 1824; m. 7 March 1846, George W. Haines of Lowell, Mass.
ii. CHARLES G., b. 10 April 1826; d. 11 Sept. 1828.
iii. LYDIA E., b. 27 May 1828; m. 13 Jan. 1862, Josephus Emery of Nashua, N. H.

iv. Charlotte A., b. 4 July 1830; m. 14 April 1849, Ira Bickford of Lowell, Mass.
v. Amanda J., b. 20 March 1832; m. 10 March 1855, Samuel Easter of Lowell, Mass., where she d. 12 Aug. 1867.
vi. Charles H., b. 21 March 1834.
vii. Edwin G., b. 12 May 1836; m. 18 May 1857, Jane Howe of Lowell, Mass.
viii. Miriam B., b. 11 Nov. 1839; m. 2 Jan. 1858, Edward Hosmer of Lowell, Mass.

141. Asahel[7] Howe (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 19 July 1802; married Fannie Spofford, daughter of Amos and Mary (Taggart) Spofford, born 5 Feb. 1802. They lived in Peterboro, where he died 13 Aug. 1844, aged 42 years. She died there 23 April 1846.

Children:

i. Samuel M.,[8] b. 25 June 1824; m. Jane Sanford.
ii. Fanny J., b. 13 Aug. 1826; m. Moses Adams; she m. 2nd. Franklin G. Crowell.
iii. Susan E., b. 18 Dec. 1828; m. Freeman C. Tupper.
iv. Mary A., b. 30 Oct. 1832; d. 3 Oct. 1834.
v. Amos S., b. 6 Aug. 1835; d. 27 Aug. 1835.
vi. Louisa L., b. 25 July 1836; d. 24 Sept. 1844.

142. John[7] Howe (*Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Amherst, N. H., about 1782; married Sally Edes of Peterborough, N. H., she died and he married second, Nancy ———, who was born about 1800, she died at the age of 84 years. They lived in Temple, Me.

Children born in Temple:

i. Louisa,[8] b. 17 Oct. 1805; m. Benjamin Perley.
242. ii. Joseph E., b. 5 April 1807; m. Betsey D. Leeman.
iii. Elizabeth E., b. 22 Oct. 1808; m. Abiel Wilkins.
iv. Sally, b. 28 Feb. 1810; d. young.
v. John J., b. 22 April 1811; m. Laura A. Jackson.
vi. Sally, b. 14 Jan. 1814; m. Charles Kimball.
vii. Damaris W., b. 17 Jan. 1815; m. Simon Hardy.
viii. Elzina, b. 7 March 1817; d. young.
ix. Elzina, b. 8 March 1818; d. young.
x. Elzina C., b. 20 Oct. 1819; m. ——— Brown.
xi. Lucy, b. 7 Dec. 1821; m. John C. Brown.
xii. Aaron D., b. 20 Feb. 1824.

By second wife:

xiii. Martha A., b. 1 Oct. 1830.
xiv. Melissa A. L., b. 1 Oct. 1830.

143. James[7] Howe (*Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Amherst, N. H., about 1784; married Sally Taggart of Pittston, Me., she was born about 1786.

Children born in Temple, Me.:

i. Eliza,[8] b. 12 Oct. 1812.
ii. William, b. 16 June 1814.
iii. Mary, b. 3 March 1816.

243. iv. JAMES M., b. 1 March 1818.
v. JOEL, b. 6 March 1820; m. Sarah J. ———.
vi. SARAH, b. 24 July 1822.
vii. JONAH S., b. 1 Oct. 1824; m. Mary J. ———.
viii. SERENE, b. 27 Aug. 1826.

144. JOEL[7] HOWE (*Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[3] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[5] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 24 Aug. 1792; married SALLY PIERCE, she died in Londonderry, Vt., 1 Dec. 1818; he married second, 9 Aug. 1819, REBECCA D. WAKEFIELD, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Damon) Wakefield of Londonderry, born 12 May 1801. He lived in Londonderry, Landgrove, Winhall and Manchester, Vt., and in Esmond, Ill., where he died 29 Oct. 1856. She died there 1 Sept. 1863.
Children:

i. MARY,[8] b. (no date given); m. Loren Derby, and lived in Pawlet, Vt., where she died.
Children.
1. *Alvira.*
2. *Alice,* d. young.
3. *Alice.*
4. *Julia.*
5. *Lucy.*

ii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. John Hurley.
Children:
1. *George.*
2. *Elisha.*
3. *John.*
4. *Sarah.*
5. *Addie.*

iii. JOEL, b. (no date given); m. Mary Gleason.

By second wife:

244, iv. FREDERICK WAKEFIELD, b. in Londonderry, Vt., 20 Feb. 1820.

v. ARATHUSA, b. in Landgrove, Vt., 27 Jan. 1822; m. Truman Hogaboom; she m. 2nd. William J. Soper.
Children by 1st marriage:
1. *Hiram.*
2. *Clarissa.*
3. *William,* d. in Mound Valley, Kans., in Feb. 1896.
Children by 2nd marriage:
4. *Albertha.*

245. vi. ELHANON WINCHESTER, b. in Winhall, Vt., 2 March 1825.
vii. WILLIAM, b. in Manchester, Vt., 10 Nov. 1827; d. young.
viii. ROSETTA H,. b. in Manchester, 8 March 1829; m. 28 April 1845, Stephen Monroe Estabrook, and d. in Illinois, 15 May 1858.
Children:
1. *Rosetta,* b. in Manchester, 12 Feb. 1852; m. 11 Feb. 1869, Luther Scott.

ix. HELEN LEONORA, b. in Manchester, Vt., 19 March 1831; m. 8 Oct. 1848, Martin B. Wellman, b. 10 Aug. 1824; d. 7 Sept. 1881; she m. 2nd. 8 Nov. 1883, Leroy Hollister; he d. 10 Dec. 1887; she m. 3d. 3 May 1889, Hibbard Pride. She d. in Portlandville, N. Y., 14 July 1902.

Children:
1. *Sanford L.*, b. 9 Sept. 1849; d. 20 March 1852.
2. *William L.*, b. 22 July 1854.

x. FRANCES A., b. in Manchester, Vt., 24 March 1833; m. Leeds Parks; she m. 2nd. Ashmun Patridge; she d. in Independence, Kans., in 1893.
Children by 1st marriage:
1. *Gertrude.*
Children by 2nd marriage:
2. *Ashman Lyman.*

246. xi. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Manchester, 4 March 1835.

xii. ADELIA M., b. in Manchester, 14 June 1837; m. Charles Weed; she m. 2nd. ——— Woodard.
Children by 1st marriage:
1. *Eva.*
2. *Ella.*
Children by 2nd marriage:
3. *Nellie.*

xiii. ABIGAIL D., b. in Manchester, 25 Aug. 1839; d. young.

247. xiv. JAMES MONROE, b. in Manchester, 28 June 1842.

xv. EMMA JANE, b. in Manchester, 20 March 1846; m. 27 Jan. 1884, Andrew Bohannon, and lived in Sycamore, Ill. He d. 2 March 1901.

145. JESSE M.[7] HOWE (*Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[3] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[5] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Temple, Me., about 1804; married EMMA ———. They lived in Temple.

Children born in Temple:

i. RUFUS,[8] b. 26 Feb. 1828; m. Victoria ———.
ii. ANNA JANE, b. 26 Jan. 1830.
iii. DAVID, b. 26 Feb. 1832; m. Martha F. ———.
iv. WARREN, b. 30 Aug. 1834.
v. ESTHER B., b. 23 Nov. 1837.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. 8 Aug. 1840; m. Simeon Cushman.
vii. LEVI, b. 17 Dec. 1843.
viii. ELLEN VICTORIA, b. 20 Dec. 1845.

146. ELIJAH[7] HOWE (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 21 Oct. 1792; married 2 March 1826, PRUDENCE CLARK, daughter of Maj. Jacob and Prudence (Stow) Clarke of Dedham, born 24 Oct. 1802, died 9 May 1832; he married second, 18 Nov. 1834, JULIA ANN GAY, daughter of Moses and Mehitable (Holmes) Gay of West Dedham, now Westwood, Mass., born 5 Aug. 1803. They lived in Dedham, where he died 30 Nov. 1880, she died there 12 Dec. 1880.

Children born in Dedham:

248. i. ELIJAH,[8] b. 27 Sept. 1828.
ii. WILLIAM, b. 1 May 1832; d. in Dedham, 19 Aug. 1832.

147. CALVIN[7] HOWE (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 15 March 1799; married 5 June 1822, POLLY RICHARDS, daughter of Luther and Polly Battelle) Richards, born 28 May 1795. He was a student in

Harvard College, 1820-22, and was master of the First Middle School 1825, and Preceptor at Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., 1827-28. He died 27 June 1829, at Dedham, she died there 21 May 1863.

Children:

i. CALVIN NEWTON,[8] b. 13 March 1825; d. 12 Nov. 1825.

148. ISAAC[7] HOWE (*Joseph,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1801; married 18 May 1825, ANN REED of Lexington, Mass., daughter of Sweethin and Anna (Wyman) Reed, born 19 March 1799. They lived in Dedham and Boston, he died in Roxbury, Mass., 1 July 1854, she died in Lexington, Mass., 15 July 1874.

Children:

i. ISAAC FRANCIS,[8] b. in Dedham, 27 Sept. 1826; d. 18 Nov. 1830.

ii. ANN THERESA, b. in Boston, 9 July 1828; m. 1 Nov. 1875, Francis Wyman, son of James and Anna (Porter) Wyman of Lexington, Mass.; he d. in Lexington, 16 Jan. 1886; she d. there 5 Dec. 1898; no children.

iii. ISAAC FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 31 May 1831; d. 10 Dec. 1832.

iv. ISAAC FRANCIS, b. in Boston, 12 July 1837; he went to Oregon in 1862, and is supposed to have been killed in an Indian massacre; he was unm.

149. JOSEPH[7] HOWE (*Joseph,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 10 Dec. 1804; married 8 April 1838, ELIZABETH CHILD, daughter of Isaac and Betsey (Wellington) Child, born in Waltham Mass., 1 Dec. 1809; died in Somerville, Mass., 15 Nov. 1874. They lived in Lexington, and Somerville, Mass., where he died 26 Nov. 1876

Children born in Lexington:

i. MARY BULLARD,[8] b. 7 Oct. 1839; m. 25 Feb. 1880, Warren Franklin Flint, son of James and Almira (Batchelder) Flint, b. in Middleton, Mass., 16 Aug. 1844; he d. in Somerville, Mass., 8 March 1917; she d. in Malden, Mass., in 1923. They lived in Somerville; no children.

ii. WARREN BURTON, b. 15 Feb. 1842; d. 19 July 1858.

249. iii. JOSEPH MINOT, b. 12 March 1845.

250. iv. WILLIAM SADLER, b. 19 Aug. 1847.

v. ELIZABETH CHILD, b. 7 Jan. 1850; d. in Somerville, 28 Nov. 1879.

150. GEORGE[7] HOWE (*William,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 6 Nov. 1802; married 25 Aug. 1831, MARY BUSHNELL, daughter of Rev. Jedediah and Elizabeth (Smith) Bushnell of Cornwall, Vt., born 25 June 1808, died 18 Sept. 1832; he married second, 19 Dec. 1836, MRS. SARAH ANN MCCONNELL, a widow, and daughter of Andrew and Ann (Hoffmire) Walthour, of Walthourville, Liberty Co., Ga., born 5 Oct. 1803. He graduated with first honors of class at Middlebury College, Vt., in 1822; and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1825, and was by that in-

stitution appointed Abbott Scholar. In 1828 he was appointed Phillips Professor of Sacred Theology in Dartmouth College, and remained there three years, during which time (Aug. 7, 1827) he was ordained to the ministry. In Jan. 1831 he went South, and taught under the direction of the Synod of South Carolina and Georgia, in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary at Columbia, S. C., and in the same year he was elected Professor of Biblical Literature in that institution, and held that position during the remainder of his life, doing more than any other to shape its policy and advance its interests.

In 1865 he was moderator of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church of the United States held at Macon, Ga,. In Nov. 1881 the semi-centennial of his professorship was celebrated by the alumni association of the Seminary at Columbia, S. C. He was author of a History of the Presbyterian church in South Carolina in two volumes, and of a volume (published in 1844) on Theological Education, and of various pamphlets, addresses and Contributions to the Southern Presbyterian Review of which he was an associate editor. He received the following degrees: A. M. from Middlebury and Dartmouth Colleges, in 1827, D. D. from University of North Carolina in 1833, and L. L. D. from Oglethorpe University in 1871. He died in Columbia, S. C., 15 April 1883, and his widow died there 14 April 1885.

In person Dr. Howe was above the medium height, of massive frame, with strongly marked features, and of unassuming but imposing appearance. While of retiring disposition, he displayed, when emergencies required, great vigor and resolution ,and to a remarkable degree he inspired in the students who came under his charge a life long love and respect for their teacher.

Children:

i. GEORGE,[8] b. 25 April 1838; d. 27 Oct. 1841.
ii. WALTHOUR, b. 13 Feb. 1840; d. 11 Nov. 1859.
iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1842; he was an officer in the Confederate army in the Civil war, and died 2 Feb. 1862, at Camp Camden, near Centreville, Va.
iv. SARAH EMILIE, b. 30 Dec. 1843; m. 24 June 1863, Rev. Edward Melvin Green, D.D., son of James and Sarah Ann (James) Green, b. 10 Sept. 1838. He was a graduate of Oglethorpe University, Ga., in 1859, and of Columbia Theological Seminary in 1863. He was a Chaplain in the Confederate Army and after the close of the war he was pastor of various Presbyterian churches in Georgia and North Carolina. In 1897 he was pastor of the Presbyterian church in Danville, Ky. She d. 13 Nov. 1890, and he m. 2nd 14 Oct. 1896, Mrs. Fannie Emma Anderson.
Children:
1. *William Howe*, b. 4 Oct. 1864.
2. *Edward Melvin*, b. 10 June 1867; M.D.; in 1919 he was Superintendent of the Pennsylvania State Lunatic Hospital at Harrisburg.
3. *George Howe*, b. 10 June 1871; D.D.S.; in 1919 he

was dental surgeon at the Georgia State Sanitorium at Milledgeville.

4. *Marion Palmer*, b. 20 May 1875; d. in Colorado.

v. MARION LOUISE, b. 3 Feb. 1846; d. 31 Jan. 1853.

251. vi. GEORGE, b. 29 Jan. 1848.

151. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 20 Nov. 1811; married 5 Sept. 1841, CATHERINE WILLARD, daughter of Josiah and Prudence (Morse) Willard of Wilton, Me., born in Keene, N. H., 26 Jan. 1819. He graduated from Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., in 1827, and was two and a half years in Dartmouth College. For many years he operated a machine shop in South Braintree, Mass. His wife died in Boston, 20 Jan. 1886. He died there 26 July 1893.

Children:

252. i. GEORGE,[8] b. 24 May 1842.

ii. EDWARD WILLARD, b. in Braintree, Mass., 27 Aug. 1846; m. 29 April 1880, Abbie Anna Newell, Daughter of Lucius and Abigail Weeks (Burley) Newell, b. in Boston, Mass., 14 June 1851. He was educated in the public schools of Braintree, graduating from the high school in 1864; he entered Middlebury, Vt., College and graduated in 1869; a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, and Chi Psi Fraternity. Soon after graduation he entered the employ of the City of Boston, in the engineering department and continued in that service for many years. His work has been of a general civil engineering character. In 1874 he was appointed assistant engineer, and in that capacity has had charge of a large amount of important work. He held that position until 1914, from 1878 to 1897 he acted as engineer for the Boston Park Department, having been assigned to that work by the City Engineer. He is a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, the Boston Society of Civil Engineers, of which he was President in 1907, the Massachusetts Highway Association, he is a member of the Mass. Society of Colonial Wars and the Sons of the American Revolution, he is also a member of the Appalachian Mountain Club of Boston, of which he was President in 1902, and the Unitarian Club of Boston, he was President for 18 years of the Merchants Co-operative Bank of Boston, the largest of these institutions in the State. Since 1871 Mr. Howe has been a resident of of Boston; no children.

iii. MARY CATHERINE, b. 2 Jan. 1850; d. 7 April 1884, unm.

152. CHARLES[7] HOWE (*Joshua*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 7 July 1797; married 7 Dec. 1820, LUCY WILLIAMS, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth (Tolman) Williams of Dorchester, Mass., born there 25 Sept. 1796. He was a blacksmith in early life, but later he became a merchant, and was treasurer of the Dorchester Savings Bank, and also was Treasurer of the Town of Dorchester. He was for thirty seven years a deacon

of the Second Church in Dorchester, where he died 21 Jan. 1869. She died in Boston, 20 March 1872.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. CHARLES,[8] b. 7 April 1822; d. 17 April 1822.
ii. CHARLES, b. in Jan. 1824; d. 21 Aug. 1825, aged 19 mos.
iii. CHARLES, b. 10 Oct. 1825; d. 15 Dec. 1836.
iv. GEORGE HENRY, b. 18 Dec. 1827; d. 31 Jan. 1832.
v. JOSHUA FRANCIS, b. 18 July 1830; d. 6 Jan. 1870, unm.
vi. CHARLOTTE WOOD, b. 8 Oct. 1836; d. 6 Dec. 1843.

They also had an adopted daughter, Margaret.

153. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*Amasa,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brewer, Me., 24 Sept. 1805; married ANNE PEAKES, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Combs) Peakes, born in Fairfield, Me. They lived in Holden and Eddington, Me., she died 18 Jan. 1892, he died in Bangor, Me., 6 Oct. 1892. The first two children were born in Holden, the others in Eddington.

Children:

i. SUSAN THOMAS,[8] b. 15 April 1833; m. 12 June 1853, John Edward Stockwell, son of Right and Experience (Eddy) Stockwell of Eddington, b. 11 May 1827. They lived in Eddington and Bangor, Me.

Children:

1. *Ada Prescott,* b. in Bangor, 25 May 1856; d. young.
2. *Nettie Right,* b. in Eddington, 27 March 1863; d. 10 Jan. 1865.
3. *Edward Davis,* b. in Eddington, 23 May 1867.

253. ii. AMASA, b. 25 May 1835.
254. iii. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. 21 July 1837.
iv. ANN ELIZA, d. in infancy.
v. MELZAR BREWSTER, b. 11 Oct. 1841; he served in the Civil war, in the 32nd Regt. Me. Vols. He lived in Bangor, in 1896.
255. vi. LAWSON WOODBURY, b. 15 June 1843.
vii. ANNA LORINDA, b. 14 Feb. 1846; m. 1 Jan. 1870, Arthur R. Merrill, son of William and Mary D. (Rich) Merrill of Eddington, b. 16 Oct. 1844. They were both living in Eddington in 1896.

Children born in Eddington:

1. *Celia Muzzy,* b. 11 Jan. 1871.
2. *Earl Clinton,* b. 8 April 1872.
3. *Walter Marion,* b. 4 April 1875.

viii. ABBIE MELISSA, b. 25 Sept. 1849; m. 25 Dec. 1870, James Wilton Rowe, son of Seth and Mary Melvina Rowe of Oldtown, Me. He served in the Civil war, in the 22nd Me. Vols. under Gen. Banks, and in Co. I. 1st Regt. New Orleans Vols. He d. in Oldtown, 26 April 1891; she was living in Bangor, in 1896.

Children:

1. *Seth Leon,* b. 21 Sept. 1872.
2. *Annie Bernice,* b. 7 May 1878.

256. ix. WESLEY CUMMINGS, b. 24 Jan. 1852.
x. LIZZIE BURRILL, b. 3 Aug. 1855; m. 2 Jan. 1885, Harry True Fletcher, son of Abner Fletcher of Milton, Me., b. 9 Oct.

1853. They lived in Eddington, Me., a few years; both were living in Bangor in 1896.

Children:

1. *Flora Elizabeth*, b. in Eddington, 9 Oct. 1887.
2. *Harry True*, b. in Eddington, 7 April 1889.
3. *Elden Parker*, b. in Castine, Me., 3 Oct. 1891.

154. CALVIN[7] HOWE (*Amasa*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Holden, Me., 14 Aug. 1812; married 5 Aug. 1838, LORINDA C. DAVIS, daughter of Joseph and Phebe (Mann) Davis of Eddington, Me., born 22 Jan. 1822, died in Eddington, 5 June 1845; he married second, ANN RELIEF SPENCER, daughter of Benjamin and Comfort (Paige) Spencer of Eddington, born in 1825, died in Eddington, 26 Nov. 1855; he married third, 9 Nov. 1862, MRS. ELIZA W. TOZIER, widow of Alonzo Tozier, and sister of his first wife. He died in Eddington, 30 Sept. 1873.

Children born in Eddington:

i. ELVIRA HORTENSE,[8] b. 2 Jan. 1839; m. 7 Sept. 1861, Plummer Hilman Parsons, son of Harvey More and Eliza (Nye) Parsons of Eddington, b. 5 April 1835. They lived first in Eddington, afterwards in Bradley, Me., and later they went to Sacremento, Calif., where they were both living in 1897.

Children:

1. *Jennie Florence*, b. in Eddington, 27 Aug. 1862.
2. *Benjamin Franklin*, b. in Bradley, 19 Oct. 1864.

257. ii. HENRY MALCOLM, b. 22 May 1841.

iii. SARAH FISHER, b. 18 April 1848; m. 15 June 1868, John Horace Collins, son of William and Sarah (Rowell) Collins of Bradley, Me., b. 18 July 1838. They were both living in Eddington in 1897.

Children:

1. *Laura Abbie*, b. in Bradley, 14 Feb. 1871.

iv. HARRIET LUELLA, b. 17 Dec. 1850; m. 24 Dec. 1870, Leslie Kellen, son of John and Henrietta (Meservy) Kellen of Brewer, Me., b. 14 Aug. 1849; both were living in 1897 in Bangor.

Children born in Brewer:

1. *Bertram Leslie*, b. 27 Nov. 1871.
2. *John Calvin*, b. 28 Oct. 1873.
3. *George Morton*, b. 27 Oct. 1875.

v. ABBY ANN, b. 7 June 1858; m. in July 1888, George Parker Andrews, son of Rufus Dustin and Almira S. (Smith) Andrews, b. in Hudson, N. H., 9 Feb. 1868; she d. 6 Dec. 1893; he was living in Nashua, N. H., in 1897; no issue.

155. WARREN[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., in Dec. 1807; married 3 Nov. 1831, SUSANNA FRENCH, daughter of Alpheus and Ruth (Hunt) French, born in Milton, Mass., 27 Sept. 1808; died 28 June 1869. He died in Boston, 25 Nov. 1851.

Children:

i. SARAH FRANCES,[8] b. in Nov. 1835; d. 11 Dec. 1836.

ii. ALPHEUS THAYER, b. about 1839; d. in Boston, 13 Aug. 1839.
iii. ALPHEUS THAYER, b. about 1841; d. in Milton, 4 Nov. 1842.
iv. GEORGE WARREN, b. about 1847; d. in Boston, 28 Nov. 1870, unm.
v. ABBIE LAVINA, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 31 May 1849; m. 16 Jan. 1869, John A. Locklin, son of John A. and Fannie Locklin, b. in Underhill, Vt., in 1848. They lived in Milton, Mass., in 1897.
Children:
1. *Sadie Abbie*, b. 6 Dec. 1870.
2. *Leon Tilden*, b. 18 June 1875.
There were two other children who d. in infancy.

156. JOHN HAWES[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 1 May 1819; married 3 Dec. 1844, ELIZABETH TOLMAN HALL, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Tolman) Hall. He died in Dorchester, 7 Oct. 1860; she married second, 10 Dec. 1865, Edward G. Foster.
Children born in Dorchester:
i. STEPHEN HALL,[8] b. 14 July 1847; d. in Dorchester, 19 Feb. 1900, unm.

157. JOHN[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brookline, Mass., 14 March 1792; married 3 Dec. 1818, HANNAH WILLIAMS HEATH, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Williams) Heath of Brookline, Mass., born 20 April 1799. He was in the lumber business in Boston for many years, his partner being Thomas Howe (his cousin). He was also a director in the Rutland and Burlington R. R. while it was building. He represented Brookline in the Legislature in 1847 and 1848. He was President of the Boston and Maine R. R. for six years, and later became President of the Eastern R. R. The two railroads had not been in harmony, and Mr. Howe united their interests, for which he received much credit.

For a short time in the war of 1812 his company garrisoned one of the forts in Boston Harbor; for this service he received a warrant of 160 acres of land from the Government.

In 1861 he presided over the first war meeting in Brookline, and gave this land warrant to the committee to be bestowed upon the first family whose head should fall a victim to the war. He died in Brookline 1 April 1869, and she died there 3 April 1883.

Children born in Brookline:
258. i. JOHN,[8] b. 24 Sept. 1819.
ii. HANNAH WILLIAMS, b. 2 March 1821; d. 27 Sept. 1839.
iii. FREDERICK HEATH, b. 27 May 1826; d. 7 July 1826.
259. iv. FRANCIS EDWARD, b. 4 July 1828.
v. MARY HEATH, b. 28 April 1830; m. 27 Sept. 1855, Henry Fuller Dana, son of Hon. Anderson Greene, M.D. and LL.D., and Eliza (Fuller) Dana, b. in Pittsford, Vt., 3

May 1820. They lived in Brookline where he d. 15 Feb. 1874; she was living in Brookline in 1898.

Children born in Brookline:

1. *Florence*, b. 3 Aug. 1857.
2. *Mary*, b. 13 June 1859.
3. *Grace Heath*, b. 5 Jan. 1863.
4. *Katherine*, b. 16 Feb. 1873.

260. vi. LINDSAY IRVING, b. 8 Feb. 1841.

158. THOMAS[7] HOWE (*George*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 19 Aug. 1800; married 3 June 1832, ELIZABETH HOLMAN FULLER of Kingston, Mass., daughter of Josiah and Lucy (Bradford) Fuller, born 12 July 1812; they lived in Dorchester and Chelsea, Mass., where he died 5 Feb. 1851.

Children:

261. i. ALFRED FULLER,[8] b. in Dorchester, 12 March 1833.

159. THEODORE LYMAN[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 9 Oct. 1815; married 14 May 1846, LOUISA A. FIELD, daughter of Enos and Elizabeth H. (Blake) Field, born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Jan. 1823. He died in Dorchester, 21 Jan. 1881, she was living in Dorchester in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

262. i. EDWARD ROBINSON,[8] b. 25 Feb. 1847.
ii. ELLA LOUISA, b. 13 Nov. 1848; d. there, unm., 14 July 1924. She compiled a good deal of the matter relating to the Howes of Dorchester.
263. iii. THEODORE LYMAN, b. 21 Jan. 1851.
264. iv. HENRY FIELD LYMAN, b. 28 April 1855.
v. ANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 3 March 1859; d. in Dorchester, 25 July 1906.
vi. LUCY CURTIS, b. 25 Oct. 1857; m. 30 June 1896, Peter Julius Casey of Boston, Mass.

Children:

1. *Robert Pierce*, b. 8 Dec. 1897.

160. JAMES THEODORE[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 July 1809; married 29 Aug. 1838, MARTHA NEAL JENKINS, born 4 Aug. 1819, died 3 Oct. 1880, he died 5 March 1885.

Children:

265. i. JAMES THEODORE,[8] b. 18 May 1839.
ii. MARTHA NEAL, b. 14 Oct. 1844; d. 29 Jan. 1849.
iii. EDWARD JENKINS, b. 27 May 1848; d. unm., 1 Feb. 1911, in Dorchester.
iv. HENRY CLAPP, b. 9 Sept. 1851; d. 1 Jan. 1854.
v. ELIZABETH CLAPP, b. 16 Oct. 1853; m. 9 Sept. 1882, Hezekiah Eugene Bolles, b. 6 Jan. 1853, in Waterford, Conn.; d. 28 Oct. 1910, at Dorchester, Mass. She d. ——— at Dorchester. He was an attorney-at-law. He made a collection of antique furniture said to be worth $100,000,

which he presented in 1909 to the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York.

vi. FREDERIC, b. 2 May 1857; d. 26 May 1857.

266. vii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 23 Sept. 1861.

viii. MARTHA JENKINS, b. 19 March 1864; d. 2 Jan. 1866.

161. ABRAHAM[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Warwick, Mass., 9 Aug. 1801; married SARAH ANN BARNETT, born in Walpole, N. H., in 1809, died 2 Jan. 1845 in Morrisville, N. Y.; he married second, in June 1849, MRS. JANE (BARNETT) WALKER, born 23 Aug. 1800, widow of Levi Walker, and sister of his first wife, she died at Red Wing, Minn., 23 Aug. 1861; he married third, 12 May 1866, MRS. HELEN GERTRUDE (LONGSTREET) SEXTON. She died in Red Wing, Minn., 31 Oct. 1882, he died there 16 Jan. 1889.

Children born in Morrisville:

i. GEORGE BARNETT,[8] b. in 1834; d. in 1840.

267. ii. ABRAHAM, b. 16 Oct. 1836.

iii. ELIZABETH BARNETT, b. 10 Sept. 1839; m. 9 March 1865, Walton Ruthven Craig, son of Francis and Hannah (More) Craig, b. 20 April 1839. They were both living at Royalton, Wis., in 1897; no children.

162. ABIATHAR[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Warwick, Mass., 17 July 1803; married 5 Aug. 1831, MARY ANN ROBINSON, daughter of John and Sally (Ray) Robinson, born in Newton, Mass., 26 June 1800; died in Westmoreland, N. H., 28 Sept. 1885. He died there 27 July 1887.

Children born in Cambridge, Mass.:

i. ABIATHAR,[8] b. 26 June 1834; d. 24 Sept. 1851, in Westmoreland.

ii. MARY LOUISA, b. 18 Aug. 1836; m. 5 April 1881, James Buffum, son of Erasmus and Hepsy (Thayer) Buffum, b. at Westmoreland, N. H., 8 Aug. 1820; d. there 18 April 1889; she m. 2nd. 12 Nov. 1890, Daniel Sischo, son of Samuel and Betsey (Young) Sischo, b. at Sunapee, N. H., 4 June 1831. Both were living in 1897 in Westmoreland; no children.

163. JAMES BLAKE[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 26 Feb. 1814; married in 1842, CAROLINE RAYMOND, born in Manlius, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1820. He died at Panama, while returning from California in 1850, she was living in Red Wing, Minn., in 1897.

Children born in Racine, Wis.:

i. GILBERT,[8] b. 19 Feb. 1843; d. 23 July 1860.

268. ii. FRANCIS BLAKE, b. 18 Jan. 1846.

164. EDWARD SHAW[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*, *Abraham*[1]), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 26 Aug.

1821; married 6 June 1849, LAURA FAXON BILLINGS, daughter of John and Lydia (Faxon) Billings of Quincy, Mass., born there 25 Dec. 1823. They lived in Quincy and Dorchester, Mass. He died in Parkersburg, W. Va., in Nov. 1889, and she died in Quincy, 7 April 1890.

Children:

i. FLORA ELSENA,[8] b. in Dorchester, 25 July 1850; was living in Weston, Mass., in 1897.

ii. MARY ISABELLA, b. in Dorchester, 29 Aug. 1852; m. 29 Nov. 1886, Benjamin Varnum Howe, son of Moses Giles and Lydia Worcester (Varnum) Howe of Cambridge, Mass.; both living in Weston, Mass., in 1897. (See James How Family.)

269. iii. EDWARD E., b. in Quincy, Mass., 18 Aug. 1863.

iv. EDITH MARIA, b. in Dorchester, 5 Sept. 1857; m. 17 Jan. 1893, Charles H. Simpson of Marshalltown, Iowa. They were living in Eldon, Iowa, in 1897.

v. LYDIA BILLINGS, b. 8 Jan. 1861; m. 23 Jan. 1893, Lorenzo Dow Ray of Marshalltown, Iowa; they were living in Eldon, Iowa, in 1897.

165. ALLEN[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westmoreland, N. H., 14 Nov. 1824; married 12 April 1859, ANN AURELIA BICKFORD, daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Houdlett) Bickford of Dresden, Me., born there 2 Dec. 1829, they went to Minn., he died in Red Wing, 3 April 1902, she was living in St. Cloud, Minn., in 1902.

Children:

270. i. HIRAM,[8] b. in Cleveland, O., 9 Jan. 1860.

ii. LIZZIE HOUDLETT, b. in Cleveland, O., 15 Nov. 1861; m. 16 Sept. 1890, Henry Charles Ahlers, son of Charles and Caroline (Behrnd) Ahlers of Red Wing, Minn., b. there 12 July 1863; both were living in Red Wing in 1897.

Children born in Red Wing:

1. *Harriet Howe*, b. 27 July 1891.
2. *Allen Howe*, b. 20 May 1894.

iii. HATTIE BICKFORD, b. in Cleveland, O., 15 April 1864; d. 23 Aug. 1865.

iv. ALLEN, b. in Cleveland, O., 12 Feb. 1867; living in Boston, Mass., in 1897.

v. WILLIAM BICKFORD, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 29 May 1869; was living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1897.

vi. WALTER, b. in Red Wing, Minn., 19 Jan. 1872; was living in Hornellsville, N. Y., in 1897.

166. WILLIAM BELL WHITE[7] HOWE (*James B.*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Claremont, N. H., 21 March 1823; married 12 Dec. 1850, CATHERINE GADSDEN EDWARDS. He graduated from the University of Vermont, in 1844, ordained deacon in the Protestant Episcopal Church in 1847, and Priest in 1849, was in charge of various churches in South Carolina and in Oct. 1871, was consecrated Assistant Bishop and became the sixth Bishop of the diocese in Decem-

ber of the same year; was author of various published sermons and addresses. He died 25 Nov. 1894.

Children:

270a. i. WILLIAM BELL WHITE,[8] b. 2 Nov. 1851.
ii. GADSDEN EDWARDS, b. 5 Nov. 1854.
iii. HARRIET EDWARDS, b. 22 Sept. 1857.
270b. iv. JAMES BLAKE, b. 7 July 1860.
v. CATHERINE GADSDEN, b. 23 Sept. 1862; d. 1863.
vi. CHRISTOPHER GADSDEN, b. 16 Feb. 1865; m. 23 Dec. 1908, Martha Perry Foster.
vii. JOHN BADLAM, b. 9 Sept. 1866; d. in April 1867.

167. ENOS[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 4 Jan. 1803; married 24 Dec. 1829, MARY TOLMAN, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Pierce) Tolman of Dorchester; born 13 Dec. 1808, she died there 30 Sept. 1849; he married second 1 Nov. 1854, BATHSHEBA H. BROWN, daughter of Daniel and Annie (Griffith) Brown, born in Andover, Mass., in Aug. 1809, she died in Dorchester, Mass., 26 June 1870. He died in Stoneham, Mass., 28 Oct. 1892.

Children:

i. MARY EMELINE,[8] b. 7 Feb. 1833; m. 20 Oct. 1869 (as his third wife) John Atherton Tucker, son of Atherton and Joanna (Trow) Tucker of Milton, Mass., b. in Dorchester, Mass., 28 Aug. 1802, and d. there 10 Jan. 1802. His widow was living there in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Atherton Howe*, b. 26 June 1871.

ii. ELLEN MARIA, b. 9 Jan. 1835; m. 22 Dec. 1858, Joshua Frost French, son of Edward and Lydia French, b. in Tewksbury, Mass., 15 May 1823, and d. there 15 Oct. 1896; she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Tewksbury:

1. *Eliot Howe*, b. 7 Oct. 1859.
2. *Arthur Joshua*, b. 19 July 1861.
3. *Albert Francis*, b. 14 Nov. 1862.
4. *Harriet Maria*, b. 20 June 1865.
5. *Mary Ellen*, b. 29 Dec. 1866.

271. iii. ALBERT, b. 14 Dec. 1836.
iv. CATHERINE FRANCES STONE, b. 12 Oct. 1838; m. 28 March 1865, George Erastus Dresser of Stockbridge, Mass., son of John and Martha Gibson (Kirby) Dresser, b. 7 June 1834; both were living in Stockbridge in 1897.

Children:

1. *George*, b. 13 May 1867; d. 19 May 1867.

272. v. ISAAC, b. 13 Dec. 1841.
vi. CLARISSA, b. 8 Oct. 1843; m. 19 April 1871, Perez Chapin Jones, son of Sewall L. and Mary A. Jones, b. in Pownal, Me., 29 June 1840; both were living in Stoneham, Mass., in 1897.

Children born in Stoneham:

1. *Arthur Chapin*, b. 18 Nov. 1877.
2. *Clara May*, b. 11 May 1881.

168. HARVEY[7] HOWE (*Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 March 1807; married 24 Oct. 1833, FRANCES WARREN BAKER, born 6 April 1815. They lived in Dorchester, where he died 31 April 1875, she died there 9 May 1893.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. ISAAC AMBROSE,[8] b. 24 Aug. 1834; d. 30 June 1862, unm.
ii. FRANCES, b. 19 Aug. 1837; d. 30 April 1870, unm.
iii. LUCY ANN, b. 28 July 1839; d. 1 Aug. 1839.
iv. HARRIET ELIZA, b. 20 June 1840; d. 23 June 1840.
v. CHARLES, b. 9 June 1843; d. 12 June 1843.
vi. GEORGE, b. 5 Nov. 1847; d. 5 Nov. 1847.
vii. EMMA, b. 9 Aug. 1850; d. 26 Aug. 1850.
viii. SARAH LOUISE, b. 27 July 1853; m. 31 Dec. 1874, Jacob M. Morrison, b. 21 Oct. 1843, and d. 3 Feb. 1895; she was living in Dorchester, in 1897.

Children born in Dorchester:

1. *Fannie Howe*, b. 7 April 1878.
2. *Mabel*, b. 4 Oct. 1880.
3. *Wallace H.*, b. 7 Jan. 1886.

169. SAMUEL ALBERT[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 1 July 1807; married 26 Jan. 1836, EMELINE CHENEY NICHOLS, daughter of Horace E. and Rebecca (Howard) Nichols of Middlebury, Vt., she died in Springwater, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1891, he was living there in 1897.

Children born in Springwater except the first:

i. HARRIET EMELINE,[8] b. in Santa Marta, So. Amer., 26 March 1837; m. 2 Sept. 1867, Abraham Barzilla Purdy, son of Simmons and Mary H. (Dusenbury) Purdy, b. in Peekskill, N. Y., 3 March 1831; he d. in New York, N. Y., 27 June 1873; she was living in Springwater, N. Y., in 1897; no children.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Springwater, 15 Dec. 1840; m. 21 July 1861, Hartley J. Bullard; she d. in Momence, Ill.. 9 May 1864; he d. a few years later; no children.
iii. SAMUEL WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1843; d. 27 Feb. 1868, at Springwater, N. Y., unm.
273. iv. JONATHAN, b. 4 Dec. 1846.
v. JACOB HENRY, b. 3 Oct. 1848; d. 27 May 1865, at Springwater, unm.
vi. MARTHA LEE, b. 9 Nov. 1852; m. 7 Dec. 1875, Horace Knowles, son of Daniel and Cynthia (Beers) Knowles, b. 18 April 1846; he d. in Caneadea, 22 June 1879; she d. in Springwater, N. Y., 31 July 1881.

Children born in Springwater:

1. *Harriet Emma*, b. 11 May 1878.

170. JONATHAN[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 2 Sept. 1813; married 14 May 1844, MRS. ELLEN (BELLOWS) WHEELOCK of Boston, widow of Giles Wheelock, and daughter of Josiah and Mary (Sparhawk) Bellows, born in 1805, died 12 May 1858; he

married second, 6 Nov. 1863, LIZZIE ROBIE STEARNS, daughter of Henry and Sophia Stearns of Springfield, Mass., she died in Boston, Mass., 16 Feb. 1864, aged 33 years, he died in Milton, Mass., 25 Jan. 1897, aged 83 years.

Children born in Boston:

i. ROBIE STEARNS,[8] b. 4 Feb. 1865.

171. EDWARD WITHINGTON[7] HOWE (*Jacob*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac, Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 28 Oct. 1817; married 20 April 1842, LOUISA DAMMERS, daughter of John Henry and Amelia Elizabeth (Rauschner) Dammers of Boston, Mass., born there 15 Oct. 1817, died in Newton, Mass., 30 Jan. 1888. He died in Dorchester, Mass., 1 Dec. 1858.

Children:

i. EMMA LOUISE,[8] b. in Boston, Mass., 30 July 1845; m. 22 Jan. 1874, Erasmus Darwin Miller of Dorchester, Mass., son of Erasmus D. and Louisa (Clark) Miller; he d. in Dorchester, 23 Aug. 1889; she d. in Providence, R. I., 29 Nov. 1879.

Children born in Providence:

1. *Louis Leprilite*, b. 9 May 1875.

ii. EDWARD WITHINGTON, b. in Dorchester, 15 Dec. 1847; m. 10 June 1878, Henriette Ball Andrews, daughter of Erasmus Jones and Caroline Frances (Brigham) Andrews, b. in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1849, d. 18 Feb. 1881; he married second, 30 April 1895, Ethie Maria Bigelow, daughter of Dr. Henry and Matilda Ann (Poole) Bigelow of Newton, Mass., b. in Buxton, Me., 4 Feb. 1844; both were living in Newton, in 1897; she d. in Newton, Feb. 5, 1919, a widow; no children.

172. JACOB ALONZO[7] HOWE (*Jacob*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 22 July 1830; married 1 Jan. 1870, REBECCA DAVIS LOMBARD, daughter of Edward and Sarah Lombard of Gorham, Me., born in Gorham, 20 Oct. 1832, died in Malden, Mass., 3 Nov. 1894. He served as Sergt. in Co. A. 13th Regt. Mass. Vols. and was mustered out as Capt. 1 Aug. 1864, and later held an appointment in the Custom House in Boston; he lived in Malden, where he died 12 Feb. 1907.

Children born in Boston:

i. SARAH JENNIE,[8] b. 29 Oct. 1870; was living in Malden, unm., in 1897.

173. LEMUEL BARRON[7] HOWE (*Josiah*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Josiah*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac, Abraham*[1]), born in Templeton, Mass., 25 May 1802; married 1 Jan. 1828, RUTH ANN RICHARDSON, daughter of John and Catherine (McFarland) Richardson of Templeton, born there 30 March 1813. They lived in Templeton, where he died 29 April 1870, she died there 22 Aug. 1877.

Children born in Templeton:

i. BENJAMIN SHATTUCK,[8] b. in Oct. 1829; d. 19 May 1833.

ii. Lucy Barron, b. 19 Sept. 1831; m. 7 Aug. 1862, James Madison Huie, son of Robert and Laura (Wilmoth) Huie, b. in Newfane, N. Y., 18 June 1820; he d. in Monrovia, Calif., 9 April 1897. She was living there in 1897.
Children born in California:
1. *Lucy Barron*, b. 15 Nov. 1864, at San Francisco, Calif.
2. *Ellen Lee*, b. 2 April 1867, at Alvaredo, Allameda Co., Calif.

iii. Catherine McFarland, b. 19 Sept. 1831; m. 24 April 1879, Ainsworth Knight, son of Jason and Sally (Whittemore) Knight, born in Phillipston, Mass., 14 Aug. 1817. He d. in Templeton, 15 May 1893; she was living there in 1897; no children.

iv. Ann Richardson, b. 10 May 1838; m. 26 Oct. 1864, John Brooks, son of John and Sarah (Fairbanks) Brooks, b. in Templeton, 4 May 1828. He served in the Civil war as 1st Lieut. in Co. A. 21st Regt. Mass. Vols., and d. in Templeton, 24 Feb. 1901.
Children born in Templeton:
1. *John*, b. 10 Nov. 1865.
2. *Edwin Adams*, b. 30 May 1867.
3. *Charles Howe*, b. 12 Oct. 1870.
4. *Leonard Stone*, b. 24 Sept. 1872.

174. Richard Surcomb[7] Howe (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[6] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., where he was baptized 10 March 1793; married 30 Sept. 1819, Emma Lincoln, (ancestry not given).
Children:

i. Emma Lincoln,[8] (she was under 10 in 1828); d. 27 May 1844.

175. Thomas[7] Howe (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[6] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., where he was baptized 2 March 1794; married 27 Sept. 1821, Susan Makepeace Larkin, daughter of Ebenezer Larkin, born in Boston in 1797, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 13 March 1862. He was said to have been a merchant, and died at New Orleans, La., about 1830.
Children born in Boston:

274. i. George Williams,[8] b. 9 July 1822.

ii. Sarah Holmes, b. 31 March 1824; m. 27 Aug. 1849, Benjamin Franklin Humphrey, son of Noah and Mary (Parker) Humphrey, b. in Pelham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1823; they were living in Somerville, Mass., in 1900.
Children:
1. *Charles Edgar*, b. in Boston, 15 June 1850.
2. *Frank Herbert*, b. in Cambridge, 18 March 1857.
3. *Susan Gertrude*, b. in Cambridge, 29 April 1860.

iii. Charles Edward, b. 31 Aug. 1826; d. in Somerville, 23 March 1853, unm.

176. John[7] Howe (*John*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 6 Feb. 1796; married 18 Oct. 1822, Lydia Larry, daughter of John and Abigail Larry.

They lived in Boston, where she died 20 Feb. 1858, aged 57 yrs. and 10 mos. He died there 6 Jan. 1879.

Children born in Boston:

i. ELIZABETH,[8] b. 8 Dec. 1822; d. in Maine, 1828.

ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1822; m. 6 June 1846, Charles Hubbard Badger, b. in Boston, 26 May 1822, d. there 7 Sept. 1854; she was living in 1897.

Children:

1. *Charles Winship*, b. 31 Dec. 1848.

275. iii. JOHN CHASE, b. 6 Nov. 1827.

iv. MARIA B., b. (date not given); d. 12 Nov. 1854, aged 21 years.

177. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 28 May 1800; married 30 Oct. 1825, SARAH ABRAMS PERKINS, daughter of John and Phebe (Greene) Perkins of New Bedford, Mass., she died 17 April 1831, and he married second, 18 June 1835, MARY CATHERINE GODFREY, daughter of James and Susan (Briggs) Godfrey of Newport, R. I. They lived in New Bedford, where he died 22 April 1884, she died 4 Dec. 1891.

Children born in New Bedford:

i. SARAH PERKINS,[8] b. 27 July 1826; d. 20 Aug. 1851, unm.

ii. MARY REBECCA, b. 19 July 1828; m. 1 Nov. 1855, George Edmund Hinckley, and lived in San Francisco, Calif., where he died 22 July 1882; she died there 27 June 1886.

Children born in San Francisco:

1. *Mary Kate Godfrey*, b. 28 July 1857.
2. *Nellie Maud*, b. 28 July 1859.
3. *George Edmund*, b. 9 Nov. 1860.
4. *William Howe*, b. 4 Aug. 1862.
5. *Lillie*, b. 16 Jan. 1864.
6. *Charles Herbert*, b. 28 Sept. 1865.
7. *Henry Lawrence*, b. 28 March 1871.

iii. WILLIAM JOHN, b. 10 July 1830; d. 10 Sept. 1830.

By second wife:

276. iv. HENRY JAMES, b. 28 Dec. 1836.

v. CATHERLNE ANSTIS, b. 29 Nov. 1839; was living in New York City in 1896.

vi. WILLIAM WIMBLE, b. 23 Aug. 1841; d. in New York City, 23 March 1899, unm.

vii. FRANCES, b. (date not given); d. in New York City, 25 March 1897, unm.

178. JOSEPH NEALS[7] HOWE (*Joseph N.*,[6] *Edward C.*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel, Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., about 1795; married 18 Sept. 1822, ELIZABETH KNEELAND HARRIS, daughter of William Harris, she died in Sept. 1829; he married second, 17 July 1831, ELIZABETH MORRELL, daughter of James and Mary (Glover) Morrell, born in Boston, 20 Jan. 1796. They livd in Boston, where he died 27 Jan. 1866, she died there 18 Oct. 1870.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARTHA ELIZABETH,[8] b. in 1823, bapt. 28 Dec. 1823; m. 7 Oct. 1844, N. Austin Parks.
Children:
1. *William Howe Austin,* b. 1845.

By second wife:

ii. ANN JANETTE, b. in 1832; d. 31 May 1900, unm.
iii. ELIZA, b. in 1834.
iv. MARIA LOUISE, b. in 1837; m. Capt. John Quackenbush.

179. DR. SAMUEL GRIDLEY[7] HOWE (*Joseph N.,*[6] *Edward C.,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 10 Nov. 1801; married 27 April 1843, JULIA WARD, daughter of Samuel and Julia Rush (Cutler) Ward, born in New York City, 27 May 1819. He graduated Brown University in 1821, and Harvard Medical School in 1824. Soon after his graduation he went to Greece, where the Greek revolution was in progress, and tendered his services in behalf of the revolutionists and later became surgeon-general of the Greek Fleet.

Later he returned to America and helped to raise money and supplies for the Greeks and also to found a colony of Greek exiles at Corinth. So highly were his services appreciated that they gained for him the title of "The Lafayette of the Greek Revolution" and they were commemorated by Whittier in the poem "The Hero." He completed his medical education in Paris, and returned to America in 1831. Going to Prussia soon afterwards to take supplies to the Polish refugees there, he was arrested and imprisoned for about five weeks in Berlin by the Prussian authorities.

Returning to America he devoted the remainder of his life to philanthropic work of various kinds, such as educational and prison reforms. He was conspicuous in his efforts to improve the methods for the education of the blind. In 1844 he became superintendent of the Massachusetts Institution for the Blind, retaining that position to the end of his life.

His sympathies were always with the oppressed, and as might be presumed, he was an uncompromising opponent of slavery. He was one of the founders, and was for a time the editor of "The Commonwealth," an anti-slavery paper established in Boston in 1851. During the Civil war he was a member of the Sanitary Commission, and also served with Robert Dale Owen and James McKay on a commission to inquire into the condition of the freedmen.

In 1863 he was made chairman of the Massachusetts Board of State Charities and wrote the annual reports from 1865 to 1874.

In 1870 he was appointed, together with Benjamin F. Wade and Andrew D. White, to investigate and report on the resources and condition of the inhabitants of San Domingo.

He was the author of the "Historical Sketch of the Great Revolution" which passed through several editions, and contributed many articles to the magazines and newspapers upon

educational and philanthropic subjects. He received from Brown University the degree of L. L. D. and was the recipient of many medals and diplomas from European countries in recognition of his services in behalf of the blind. His wife, Julia Ward Howe, was no less noted in America. She became known in literature in early life and is the author of many volumes and of numerous contributions to the magazines. She is best known, however, as the author of the world famous poem "The Battle Hymn of the Republic" first published in the Atlantic Monthly. She was also widely known throughout America as a lecturer. She made the cause of the advancement of women her life work, and was prominently identified with many organizations, having that cause in view. He died in Boston, 9 Jan. 1876, she died in Boston 18 Oct. 1910.

Children:

i. JULIA ROMANA, b. in Rome, Italy, 12 March 1844; married 31 Dec. 1870, Michael Anagnos, son of Demetrios A. Theodore and Kallina Panajiotes, b. at Papingon in the Jannina province of Epiros, 7 Nov. 1837. He graduated at the University of Athens, and afterwards studied law for three years, but he went into the newspaper work through patriotic motives and became editor of a leading Athenian paper. In 1867 he became assistant to Dr. Samuel G. Howe in distributing the American supplies and money for the relief of the Cretan refugees. A warm friendship between the two men led Mr. Anagnos to come to Boston, where he later succeeded Dr. Howe as director of the Perkins Institution and Mass. Asylum for the Blind, a position which he held for many years; she d. in Boston, 10 March 1886; no children.

ii. FLORENCE MARION,[8] b. in Boston, Mass., 25 Aug. 1845; m. 15 Nov. 1871, David Prescott Hall, son of David Priestly Hall, b. 15 Nov. 1845; he was an attorney in New York City, and 1899 they were living in Plainfield, N. J.

Children:

1. *Samuel Prescott*, b. in Boston, 13 Sept. 1872. He graduated Harvard in 1893.
2. *Caroline Minturn*, b. in Portsmouth, R. I., 25 Aug. 1874.
3. *Henry Marion*, b. in New York City, 1 April 1877; he graduated Harvard in 1899.
4. *John Hall*, b. in Portsmouth, R. I., 20 June 1881.

iii. HENRY MARION, b. in Boston,Mass., 2 March 1848; m. 9 April 1874, Fannie Gay, daughter of Willard and Mary Ann (Bishop) Gay, b. in Troy, N. Y., 9 April 1851. He died at Bedford Hills, N. Y., 14 May 1922 and she d. 26 March 1926, at Nassau, N. P., Bahamas, W. I.; no children. He graduated from Harvard University in 1869, A.M. in 1872, and from the Mass. Institute of Technology, in 1871. He studied the manufacture of steel at the Bessemer Steel Works at Troy, N. Y., and in 1872 became superintendent of the works of the Joliet Iron and Steel Company at Joliet, Ill. He was actively engaged in metallurgical manufacture until 1883, making one important

trip to Chili and later designing and building the works of the Orford Nickel and Copper Co. at Capelton, Canada, and at Bergen Point, N. J. From 1883 to 1897 he lived in Boston, was a consulting metallurgist, an expert in metallurgical patent cases and a lecturer on metallurgy at the Mass. Institute of Technology. In 1897 he accepted the chair of metallurgy at Columbia University, N. Y. At the Paris Expositions in 1889 and 1890 he was a juror in the class of "Mining and Metallurgical Processes," and in 1893 he was president of the jury on "Mines and Mining" at the World's Columbian Exposition. Prof. Howe was a member of many scientific and technical societies, having been president of the American Institute of Mining Engineers during the International Engineering Congress at Chicago in 1893. He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and a non-resident member of the American Philosophical Society of Philadelphia, an honor paid only to scientists of high attainments. He has enriched metallurgical literature with about a hundred papers and memoirs, all of them valuable, some of them classical. In 1890 appeared his treatise on "The Metallurgy of Steel," a monumental work, which called forth the admiration of the metallurgical world and which will forever testify to the magnitude of the intellectual power of its author. His writings, crowned by this masterly production, brought his speedy recognition by the scientific societies of the world, among which stand foremost the award of the Bessemer gold medal—the highest distinction to which a metallurgist may aspire and which was presented to him in 1895. He has also received from the German Society for the Promotion of Industry its gold medal—the highest distinction which it can bestow upon a foreigner. The Franklin Institute of Philadelphia also presented him with its highest award, the Elliot Cresson gold medal. He has also received the decoration of Chevalier of the Legion of Honor, France.

iv. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, Mass., 27 Feb. 1850; m. 17 June 1871, Henry Richards, son of Francis and Anne Hallowell (Gardiner) Richards of Gardiner, Me., b. in England, 17 July 1848. They lived in Gardiner, Me.

Children:

1. *Alice Maud*, b. in Boston, 24 July 1872, graduate of Smith College.
2. *Rosalind*, b. in Gardiner, 30 June 1874.
3. *Henry Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1876; (A.B. Harvard 1898).
4. *Julia Ward*, b. 30 Aug. 1878.
5. *Maud*, b. 7 Nov. 1881; d. 11 Oct. 1882.
6. *John*, b. 13 Feb. 1884.
7. *Laura Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1886.

v. MAUD, b. in Boston, Mass., 9 Nov. 1854; m. 7 Feb. 1887, John Elliott, b. in London, Eng., 22 April 1858; he was an artist, and lived for a time in Rome, Italy.

vi. SAMUEL G., b. in Boston, 25 Dec. 1859; d. 17 May 1863.

180. HUMPHREY BARRETT[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Medford, Mass., 17 July 1818; married 30 May 1852, SUSAN ESTHER WITHINGTON, daugh-

ter of Henry and Eunice (Blanchard) Withington, of Medford, born there 20 April 1829. They lived in Lynn and Medford, Mass., he died in Medford, 30 Aug. 1855, she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Lynn:

i. FANNY REBECCA,[8] b. 23 Oct. 1853; m. 16 Oct. 1873, James N. North, b. in Nova Scotia, 23 Sept. 1842; they lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

1. *Bessie Rebecca,* b. in Medford, 12 Nov. 1874.
2. *Marion Howe,* b. in Boston, 15 March 1876.
3. *Norman Howe,* b. in Swampscott, Mass., 16 Sept. 1886.
4. *Cedric Carleton,* b. in Marblehead, Mass., 24 June 1894.

ii. ELIZABETH WITHINGTON, b. 6 July 1858; was living in Medford in 1897.

iii. HORACE JOSEPH, b. 2 Jan. 1860; m. 31 Oct. 1899, Stella Smith Weston, daughter of George Marshall and Sarah Peterson (Smith) Weston, b. in Springfield, Ill., 30 March 1877. They lived in Yonkers, N. Y., in 1900. He was assistant engineer on the "Subway" in Boston, in 1897, and later on those of New York. He died at Yonkers, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1911. He left three sons and one daughter.

181. HENRY WAITE[7] HOWE (*John,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] Abraham[1]), born in Medford, Mass., 27 Aug. 1823; married 17 Feb. 1853, NANCY SYMMES, daughter of Zachariah and Nancy (Richardson) Symmes of Woburn, Mass., born 3 Feb. 1824. He died in Medford, 31 March 1858.

Children:

i. LUCY WYMAN,[8] b. 1 May 1855; d. 16 Sept. 1855.

182. GEORGE[7] HOWE (*John,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Medford, Mass., 31 May 1825; married 17 Nov. 1853, ANGELINE AMELIA JOHNSON, daughter of Samuel and Angelina (Waite) Johnson, born about 1829, she died in Medford, 9 Oct. 1854; he married second, 13 June 1866, MARY BARNES, daughter of Daniel Hayes and Sarah (Damon) Barnes, born in Lunenburg, 18 April 1847, where they were both living in 1897.

Children:

i. AMELIA JOHNSON,[8] b. 8 Oct. 1854; d. 18 May 1858.

ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 3 March 1867; d. 30 July 1870.

iii. MARY EDITH, b. 30 Dec. 1873; m. 3 June 1896, Charles Edwin Woods, M.D., son of Charles Henry and Anna Agenora (Matthew) Woods, b. in Henniker, N. H., 23 April 1863. They lived in Lunenburg, Mass.

Children:

1. *Arnold Howe,* b. 16 May 1897.

183. JOHN[7] HOWE (*John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Halifax, N. S., 3 June 1814; married in 1838, MARY

ELIZABETH WHITE, daughter of Sheriff White of St. John, N. B. He was appointed Postmaster of St. John in 1836, and a few years after was appointed Postmaster General of New Brunswick. When the latter office was made political, he still retained the postmastership of the city, and held that office for forty years, being superannuated in 1876. He died 3 Jan. 1898.

Children born in St. John:

i. ELIZABETH WHITE,[8] b. 5 July 1840; m. in 1862, William Archdeacon, R.N. He d. at Tenby, So. Wales, 23 Jan. 1893; she lived there in 1898.

ii. LOUISA CATHERINE, b. 22 Feb. 1842; m. 8 April 1863, Thomas Hanford of St. John. He d. 3 May 1870; she was living there in 1898.

iii. SARAH GEORGIANA, b. 29 Aug. 1844; m. 4 Sept. 1872, Charles Edward Brown of Halifax, N. S.; he d. in San Diego, Calif., 16 Sept. 1893; she lived in Halifax, where she had one son and three daughters.

277. iv. ARTHUR, b. 22 Sept. 1852.

278. v. JOSEPH, b. 5 Aug. 1855.

184. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*David,*[6] *John,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Halifax, N. S., 9 April 1815; married 1 June 1848, MARGARET NIXON, daughter of Joseph and Susanna Frater (Sawers) Nixon, born in Edinburgh, Scotland, 12 Nov. 1818. They lived in Halifax, where he died 8 June 1886, she was living there in 1897.

Children born in Halifax:

i. WILLIAM SAWERS,[8] b. 12 May 1849; d. at St. Thomas, W. I., 19 Nov. 1866, unm.

ii. DOUGLAS, b. 4 July 1850; m. 29 June 1889, Mrs. Sarah Ann (Church) Paysant, widow of Alonzo Paysant, and daughter of Thomas and Mary Church of Falmouth, N. S., b. about 1841. They lived in Halifax, N. S., where he was Deputy Registrar of Probate; she d. 23 May 1893; no children.

iii. ELIZABETH MARGARET, b. 8 Jan. 1851; d. 24 Feb. 1868, unm.

iv. ISABELLA NIXON, b. 14 Nov. 1853; m. 8 Sept. 1874, James Pennington, son of Albert and Margaret (O'Sullivan) Pennington, b. in London, Eng., 16 Sept. 1843. They were living at L'Equille, Annapolis Co., N. S., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe,* b. in Halifax, 1 Oct. 1875.
2. *Margaret Howe,* b. in Halifax, 15 Dec. 1876.
3. *Louise Alberta,* b. in Halifax, 7 Oct. 1878.
4. *Amy Kingsland,* b. in Halifax, 4 Feb. 1880.
5. *Emmie Grace,* b. in Bedford, N. S., 26 May 1885.
6. *Alfred Heney,* b. in Halifax, 13 Nov. 1886.
7. *Frederic James,* b. in Halifax, 3 Jan. 1890.
8. *Harold Percy,* b. in Halifax, 11 June 1891.
9. *Edwin Scrase Barnewall,* b. in Halifax, 30 July 1893.

vi. HENRY JOSEPH, b. in Nov. 1855; d. 22 May 1859.

279. vii. FRANK CROSSLEY, b. 4 July 1857.

viii. AGNES PURVIS, b. 12 May 1859; m. in May 1881, William Dunn Ward, b. in Scotland, about 1856; he d. in Boston,

Children born in Boston:

i. MARTHA ANN GALE, b. 18 May 1829; d. 6 June 1849.

280. ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 4 March 1831.

281. iii. GEORGE STEPHEN, b. 24 May 1833.

iv. FANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1839; m. 27 July 1859, Daniel Webster Teele, son of Thomas and Susan (Frost) Teele of Somerville, Mass. He d. and she m. 2nd 6 June 1890, Charles Ingalls Craibe of Boston.

Children:

1. *Lula Howe*, b. in So. Boston, 15 Nov. 1864; m. ——— Bowditch.
2. *Fred Elmer*, b. in Boston, 11 Dec. 1870.
3. *Bessie Francis*, b. in Braintree, 19 Nov. 1881.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

190. NORMAN[8] HOWE (*Moses*,[7] *Simon*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812; married 30 May 1842, SARAH LYON, daughter of Daniel and Polly (Prince) Lyon. They lived in Chester, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 25 June 1852.

Children:

282. i. NORMAN W.,[9] b. in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843.
ii. ELLEN S., b. in Chester, Vt., 23 July 1846; m. Luther Randall, and d. in Dec. 1906.
iii. LYMAN M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 5 Dec. 1849; m. Jennie Higgins.
iv. HARRIET M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 17 March 1852; d. 19 July 1853.

191. JAMES MUNROE[8] HOWE (*Moses*,[7] *Simon*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Issac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 10 Aug. 1817; married 11 March 1842, DELIGHT H. WALKER of Barnard, Vt., she died, and he married second, 22 Jan. 1847, ISABEL E. WILDER, who was born in Ludlow, Vt., 8 Dec. 1826. They lived in Springfield, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he lived for over thirty eight years; he died there 18 Aug. 1885, she died there 15 Jan. 1908.

Children:

283. i. DENNIS W.,[9] b. in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842.
284. ii. CHARLES FORREST, b. in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851.
iii. MARIETTA E., b. in Manchester, N. H., 30 April 1852; m. 20 April 1880, Josiah C. Collins, b. in Deerfield, N. H., 7 Feb. 1851, and d. in Manchester, N. H., 23 June 1907. She lived in Manchester, until 1923, when she went to California, and is now (1927) living with her brother, Dennis W.
iv. ALBERT A., b. in Manchester, in July 1855; d. there in Nov. 1857.

192. EDWARD AUGUSTUS[8] HOWE (*Adolphus*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Grafton, Mass., 13 March 1842; married 15 Feb. 1872, JULIA HUBBARD of Brookfield, Mass., she died there 22 March 1892. He served in the Civil war, in the 21st Regt. U. S. Infantry.

Children born in Brookfield:

285. i. HOMER ADOLPHUS,[9] b. 29 Oct. 1875; m. in June 1896, Myra Sampson of West Brookfield, Mass.
ii. EDNA, b. 22 May 1878; m. in May 1894, Edgar Moulton of Fiskdale, Mass.
iii. EDITH, b. 22 May 1878; twin sister of Edna.
iv. VIOLA ESTELLE, b. 27 Jan. 1881.
v. MARION ISABELLA, b. 1 March 1883.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARTHA ANN GALE, b. 18 May 1829; d. 6 June 1849.
280. ii. WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 4 March 1831.
281. iii. GEORGE STEPHEN, b. 24 May 1833.
iv. FANNIE ELIZABETH, b. 8 Dec. 1839; m. 27 July 1859, Daniel Webster Teele, son of Thomas and Susan (Frost) Teele of Somerville, Mass. He d. and she m. 2nd 6 June 1890, Charles Ingalls Craibe of Boston.

Children:

1. *Lula Howe*, b. in So. Boston, 15 Nov. 1864; m. ——— Bowditch.
2. *Fred Elmer*, b. in Boston, 11 Dec. 1870.
3. *Bessie Francis*, b. in Braintree, 19 Nov. 1881.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

190. NORMAN[8] HOWE (*Moses*,[7] *Simon*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 23 Nov. 1812; married 30 May 1842, SARAH LYON, daughter of Daniel and Polly (Prince) Lyon. They lived in Chester, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 25 June 1852.

Children:

282. i. NORMAN W.,[9] b. in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843.
ii. ELLEN S., b. in Chester, Vt., 23 July 1846; m. Luther Randall, and d. in Dec. 1906.
iii. LYMAN M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 5 Dec. 1849; m. Jennie Higgins.
iv. HARRIET M., b. in Manchester, N. H., 17 March 1852; d. 19 July 1853.

191. JAMES MUNROE[8] HOWE (*Moses*,[7] *Simon*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Issac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgewater, Vt., 10 Aug. 1817; married 11 March 1842, DELIGHT H. WALKER of Barnard, Vt., she died, and he married second, 22 Jan. 1847, ISABEL E. WILDER, who was born in Ludlow, Vt., 8 Dec. 1826. They lived in Springfield, Vt., a few years, then moved to Manchester, N. H., where he lived for over thirty eight years; he died there 18 Aug. 1885, she died there 15 Jan. 1908.

Children:

283. i. DENNIS W.,[9] b. in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842.
284. ii. CHARLES FORREST, b. in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851.
iii. MARIETTA E., b. in Manchester, N. H., 30 April 1852; m. 20 April 1880, Josiah C. Collins, b. in Deerfield, N. H., 7 Feb. 1851, and d. in Manchester, N. H., 23 June 1907. She lived in Manchester, until 1923, when she went to California, and is now (1927) living with her brother, Dennis W.
iv. ALBERT A., b. in Manchester, in July 1855; d. there in Nov. 1857.

192. EDWARD AUGUSTUS[8] HOWE (*Adolphus*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Grafton, Mass., 13 March 1842; married 15 Feb. 1872, JULIA HUBBARD of Brookfield, Mass., she died there 22 March 1892. He served in the Civil war, in the 21st Regt. U. S. Infantry.

Children born in Brookfield:

285. i. HOMER ADOLPHUS,[9] b. 29 Oct. 1875; m. in June 1896, Myra Sampson of West Brookfield, Mass.
ii. EDNA, b. 22 May 1878; m. in May 1894, Edgar Moulton of Fiskdale, Mass.
iii. EDITH, b. 22 May 1878; twin sister of Edna.
iv. VIOLA ESTELLE, b. 27 Jan. 1881.
v. MARION ISABELLA, b. 1 March 1883.

193. CHARLES EDWIN[8] HOWE (*Adolphus,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham,*[1] born in Grafton, Mass., 11 Aug. 1846; married in May 1879, MARY ELIZA WILDER. He married second, MARIA T. TOWNE. He married third, in May 1888, CARRIE LOUISE TOWNE. They lived in West Brookfield, and Ware, Mass., where he died 11 Jan. 1889. He served in the Civil war in Co. D. 4th Mass. Cavalry.

Children:

i. CHARLES ALONZO,[9] b. in West Brookfield, 18 July 1880; d. 15 Oct. 1880.
ii. VIVA ETTA, b. in Ware, 6 March 1882.

By second wife:

iii. CLIFTON JOHN, b. in Ware, in Oct. 1887; d. in 1888.

By third wife:

iv. ARTHUR JOHN, b. in Ware, 3 Sept. 1888.

194. GEORGE LEONARD[8] HOWE (*Adolphus,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Grafton, Mass., 9 Sept. 1848; married 30 Nov. 1878, MELLITIAH OCEANIA NEWCOMB. He served in the Civil war, in the 5th Regt. N. Y. Veterans. They lived in Brookfield, and Westboro, Mass.

Children:

i. ADALBERT NORTON,[9] b. in Westboro, 3 March 1879.
ii. GERTRUDE MAE, b. in Brookfield, 29 Aug. 1880.
iii. VERA REINE, b. in Brookfield, 5 July 1882; d. there 29 March 1893.

195. GEORGE EDWIN[8] HOWE (*Emory,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in East Boston, Mass., 9 Dec. 1849; married 22 Oct. 1868, MARY ELIZABETH WAYSON, born in Annapolis, Md., 18 Jan. 1852. They lived in Annapolis.

Children born in Annapolis:

286. i. JAMES FRANKLIN,[9] b. 21 March 1869.
ii. JOHN EDWARD, b. 7 July 1870; d. 9 Nov. 1870.
iii. SUSIE ELIZABETH, b. 2 Sept. 1872; m. 12 Aug. 1894, Robert Hanbaugh.
iv. ELLA, b. 12 Sept. 1874; m. 14 March 1895, Henry McAleer.
v. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 7 May 1879.

196. EDWARD FRANCIS[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer W.,*[7] *Jasper,*[6] *Abraham,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Clinton, Mass., 22 Aug. 1855; married 7 Dec. 1881, ETTA LOUISE COLE, daughter of George H. and Elizabeth E. (Stratton) Cole, born 4 Feb. 1856.

Children:

i. JAMES WILLARD,[9] b. 12 Oct. 1886.
ii. FLANNER ELIZABETH, b. 20 Sept. 1889.
iii. GEORGE COLE, b. 16 Feb. 1894.

197. WALTER MURRAY[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer W.,*[7] *Jasper,*[6] *Abraham,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Clinton, Mass., 26 June 1858; married 15 March 1887, ANNIE MAUDE PATTERSON, born in Sept. 1868.

Children:

i. WALTER EDWARD,[9] b. 21 Feb. 1889.

198. HENRY[8] HOWE (*Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgton, Me., 17 Jan. 1810; married LUCINDA PRENTISS, daughter of Henry Prentiss; she died 30 Dec. 1845; he married second, (int. 13 Feb. 1847) LUCY C. NEWBERT, daughter of Philip Newbert of Waterboro, Me., born 10 Jan. 1815. They lived in Paris, Sumner and Norway, Me., he died in Norway, 6 April 1877, she died 24 Oct. 1884.

Children:

287. i. CLINTON,[9] b. 25 May 1836.

ii. JULIA, b. in Paris, Me., 27 July 1844; m. Amasa Heald, and lived in Grinnell, Iowa.

Children:

1. *Alice,* b. 28 March 1863; m. in Sept. 1892, Wilmot H. Wheeler.
2. *Lucinda Prentiss,* b. 25 Nov. 1864; d. 4 Nov. 1883.
3. *Henry Howe,* b. 6 Oct. 1866.
4. *Mary Cummings,* b. 24 May 1868.
5. *Charles,* b. 6 April 1870; d. 7 Dec. 1874.
6. *Ernest,* b. 18 Jan. 1872.
7. *Benjamin Hart,* b. 26 Nov. 1873; d. 22 Jan. 1898.
8. *George Millard,* b. 17 Oct. 1875.
9. *Herbert Clinton,* b. 22 Oct. 1877.
10. *Arthur,* b. 13 March 1883; d. 13 Sept. 1884.
11. *Edward Paul,* b. 26 July 1887.

iii. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 19 March 1849; m. Emma Trefethern of Portland, Me. They lived in Grinnell, Iowa, and Luverne, Minn. He d. in Portland, Me., 18 Nov. 1904.

199. JACOB FOSTER[8] HOWE (*Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgton, Me., 30 Nov. 1811; married 6 March 1833, POLLY HOWE (his cousin) daughter of Jeremiah Howe; they lived in Sumner, Me., where he died 31 May 1865.

Children:

288. i. FREELAND,[9] b. 5 Dec. 1833.

ii. LESTER M., b. 20 April 1845; d. 8 April 1846.

289. iii. FRANK W., b. 29 Jan. 1849.

200. JEREMIAH[8] HOWE (*Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 13 April 1814; married MARY TUCKER, daughter of Benjamin Tucker of Norway, Me. They lived in Norway, Portland and Deering, Me. He died 19 Dec. 1894.

Children:

i. LYDIA JANE,[9] b. 18 Dec. 1840; m. Rev. Joseph C. Snow, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

1. *Frederick.*
2. *Charles.*

290. ii. EMERY ALTON, b. 17 Aug. 1847; lived in Auburn, Me.

201. JESSE[8] HOWE (*Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 11 April 1816; married 14 Oct. 1843, REBECCA GIBSON, daughter of Samuel Gibson of Norway, Me., born 23 Nov. 1821. He was a physician, and lived in Norway, where he died 25 Feb. 1875, she died 26 Oct. 1884.

Children:

i. ELLEN FRANCES,[9] b. 23 Dec. 1844; d. 11 April 1852.
ii. IZAH TENNEY, b. 26 March 1848; m. 19 Oct. 1881, John R. Sanborn; he d. in Bangor, Me., 1893.
iii. REBECCA GIBSON, b. 13 June 1850; d. 22 April 1852.

202. CYRUS HAMLIN[8] HOWE (*Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 24 Sept. 1820; married 28 Feb. 1843, ARDELIA P. COBURN. They lived in Paris, Me., and Gorham, N. H. He died 19 March 1896, and she died 21 March 1896.

Children:

291. i. JESSE C.,[9] b. 21 Feb. 1845.
ii. LYDIA, b. 13 Dec. 1848; m. 16 March 1869, George E. Buck.
Children:
1. *Lula Adine*, b. 8 May 1874; m. Gershom Bickford; they lived in Berlin, N. H.

203. EDWIN WALLACE[8] HOWE (*Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 3 Feb. 1825; married 23 March 1851, MARY ANN BEAL, daughter of Ezra Fluent and Mary Ann (Bennett) Beal, born 17 Oct. 1828; he married second, ABBA D. HILL of Wiscasset, Me., they lived in Norway, Me., where he died 10 Feb. 1890.

Children:

i. CHARLES W.,[9] b. 17 July 1852; m. Abbie Dodge, and lived in Norway, Me., and in Rochester, N. H.; no children.
ii. FRANK HERBERT, b. 22 Jan. 1861; m. Annie Armstrong; they lived in Norway, Me., and later they moved to Allston, Boston, Mass., where he was a member of the Legislature in 1902 and 1904.

204. WILLIAM RUTHVEN[8] HOWE (*Jesse*,[7] *Jacab*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bridgton, Me., 15 April 1827; married 10 Sept. 1855, CHARLOTTE E. HALL, daughter of Orra Hall, born 26 June 1832. They lived in South Paris, Me., where he died 7 July 1895.

Children:

i. CLARA ISABELLE,[9] b. 17 Nov. 1856; m. Minot L. Whittle, and lived in Paris, Me.
Children:
1. *Robert Lincoln*, b. 26 Nov. 1896.
ii. GEORGE MORSE, b. 8 March 1859; d. 12 Oct. 1859.
292. iii. FREDERICK RUTHVEN, b. 7 Oct. 1862.
iv. HANNIBAL COBURN, b. 21 Nov. 1865; m. Cora Parlin; they lived in Paris, Me., where he d. 7 Dec. 1901; she d. 16 April 1904.

205. CHARLES[8] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 14 Aug. 1816; married CLARISSA SHAW BENT, daughter of Otis and Hannah (Walker) Bent, born in Paris, Me., 18 April 1817. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he died 11 March 1891. She married second, Charles Young.

Children:

i. CHARLES LAFOREST,[9] b. (no date given); m. Annie Martin. He served in the Civil war, as color sergeant of the 9th Regt. Me. Vols., and received a medal for bravery, and d. 13 May 1891.

ii. GEORGE C., b. (no date given); he lived in Boston, Mass.

206. HIRAM[8] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Paris, Me., 9 Oct. 1826; married HARRIET J. BUCK, and lived in Sumner, Me.

Children:

i. LUTHER CARMON,[9] b. 12 Feb. 1854; m. Druzilla J. Babb; d. in St. Petersburg, Fla., 12 June 1927.

ii. LOTTIE A., b. in Aug. 1864; m. Lennie P. Merrill. and lived at Rumford Falls, Me., in 1927.

Children:

1. *Ralph H.*
2. *Hattie Josephine,* m. O. J. Murray.

207. DAVID[8] HOWE (*Jacob,*[7] *David,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Epsom, N. H., in 1809; married SARAH LOCKE, born in Chichester, N. H. They both died in Woodstock, Ct.

Children:

i. WESLEY.[9]

ii. FRANK.

iii. MARY JANE.

208. JOSEPH[8] HOWE (*Jacob,*[7] *David,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Epsom, N. H., in 1813; married MARY AYER, born in Lowell, Mass. He died in Lowell, in 1881 or 1883.

Children:

i. JOSEPH MONROE,[9] b. in Lowell, July 1839.

ii. OREN SATURLAY, b. in Lowell (no date given); served in the Civil war, and was killed at Spottsylvania in 1864; unm.

iii. ANNIE, b. in Lowell, 19 March 1852; m. in May 1872, Frederick William Sargent, b. in Lowell, Mass., 20 Feb. 1846; she was living in Richmond, Va., in 1897.

Children born in Lowell:

1. *Frances Leonora,* b. in Feb. 1874.
2. *Charles Francis,* b. in Feb. 1876.
3. *Annie Louise,* b. in Feb. 1882.

209. GEORGE[8] HOWE (*Jacob,*[7] *David,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Epsom, N. H., about 1818; mar-

ried MARY STANIELS, born in Chichester, N. H., about 1817; they lived in Epsom, where he died.

Children:

i. GEORGIANNA.[9]
ii. MARY ANN.

210. BENJAMIN M.[8] HOWE (*JACOB,[7] David,[6] Jacob,[5] Jacob,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Epsom, N. H., about 1821; married BETSEY RICHARDSON, born in Northwood, N. H. He died in Epsom, N. H.

Children:

i. GEORGIANNA.[9]

211. JOHN ROWELL[8] HOWE (*Jacob,[7] David,[6] Jacob,[5] Jacob,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Epsom, N. H., 8 Aug. 1829; married 11 May 1854, MEHITABLE KELLEY HAINES, daughter of Malachi and Sally Haines of Chichester, N. H., born there 18 Dec. 1833. They were both living in Concord, N. H., in 1897.

Children born in Chichester:

i. LOUISE CARTER,[9] b. 10 June 1855; lived in Concord, N. H.
ii. FLORA ELVESTA, b. 24 April 1858; m. 25 Sept. 1877, Eben Smith Tenney, son of Jacob P. and Hannah Richardson (Hackett) Tenney of Canaan, N. H., b. in Tunbridge, Vt., 8 May 1854. They lived in Concord, N. H.; no children.
iii. SADIE HAINES, b. 18 July 1861; d. 17 May 1867.
293. iv. GEORGE BRIDGES, b. 17 Dec. 1865.

212. IRA ROBERT[8] HOWE (*Ira,[7] Isaac,[6] Jacob,[5] Jacob,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Greenwood, Me., about 1841; married S. ELLEN ———, born about 1843. They lived in Greenwood, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Greenwood:

i. IRA S.,[9] b. about 1866.
ii. LUCINDA F., b. about 1868.
iii. MARY H., b. in May 1870.
iv. ANNIE A., b. about 1873.
v. GRACE E., b. about 1877.
vi. MAUDE I., b. in July 1880.

213. AMOS WOOD[8] HOWE (*Reuben,[7] Reuben,[6] Philemon,[5] Jacob,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Rowley, Mass., 16 Jan. 1819; married in 1839, SARAH K. DANIELS, daughter of Philemon and Lucy (Howe) Daniels, she died in Oct. 1853; he married second, in June 1854, LUCY WOOD DANIELS, sister of his first wife. They lived in Rowley.

Children:

i. NATHANIEL LYMAN,[9] b. 11 April 1843.
ii. LUCY ELMIRA, b. in June 1845.
iii. SUSAN DOLE, b. in Sept. 1848.

214. HUMPHREY SAUNDERS[8] HOWE (*Reuben,*[7] *Reuben,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rowley, Mass., 7 May 1821; married in Nov. 1844, ABIGAIL JANE WORCESTER, and lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children born in Georgetown:

i. MARY LIZZIE,[9] b. 18 March 1846.
ii. JAMES PARKER, b. in May 1848.

215. GEORGE AARON[8] HOWE (*George W.,*[7] *George,*[6] *Philemon,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 29 Aug. 1843; married SUSAN EVELINE TODD, daughter of Henry and Mehitable (Burbank) Todd. They lived in Rowley, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

i. ALMAR EDDIE,[9] b. in Jan. 1865.
ii. HATTIE EVELINE, b. in Sept. 1867.

216. SPOONER[8] HOWE (*Abijah,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Sept. 1801; married 19 May 1822, PHEBE BRIGGS of Dartmouth, Mass. They They lived in Jamaica, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he died 4 Jan. 1841; she married second, James Howe, and died in Sept. 1883.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. JEROME B.,[9] b. 3 March 1824; m. Mary ———.
294. ii. ELIAS S., b. 3 Sept. 1825.
295. iii. WERDEN A., b. 16 March 1827.
iv. SALOME C., b. 2 March 1830; d. young.
296. v. ADONIRAM J., b. 5 June 1832.
vi. FANNIE S., b. 3 Oct. 1833; d. young.
vii. RUTH N., b. 4 Jan. 1836; m. H. J. Stewart.
297. viii. MARTIN VAN BUREN, b. 7 April 1837.
298. ix. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 11 Nov. 1838.
x. DELIA D., b. 11 Dec. 1839; m. Asa Whitney, and lived in Dummerston, Vt., in 1898.

217. ABIJAH[6] HOWE (*Abijah,*[7] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Isaac,*[8] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 8 Jan. 1805; married HOPEWELL R. ———. She was born in Mass., about 1794. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a stonemason. He died there 21 Dec. 1876. She died 16 Feb. 1880.

Children born in Jamaica:

299. i. LYSANDER W.,[9] b. 17 Nov. 1829.
300. ii. JAMES F., b. about 1833.
iii. PHEBE A., b. about 1835.

218. ASA[8] HOWE (*Abijah,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 4 April 1814; married CYNTHIA WELLMAN, born 31 May 1814. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. She died there 17 Dec. 1879. He married second, 25 Aug. 1880, MARY P. SEVERANCE. He died there 23 Dec. 1893, she died there 17 Dec. 1879.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. Asa, b. about 1839; m. 26 Nov. 1874, Ellen F. Thompson.
ii. Minerva C., b. 17 Jan. 1838; d. 14 July 1863.
iii. Marcia, b. 11 Feb. 1840; m. 18 Feb. 1861, John Sanderson, and d. 14 Dec. 1863.
iv. Charity L., b. 21 Dec. 1841; d. 6 Feb. 1865, unm.
v. Filena, b. 8 Nov. 1843; m. Lowell A. Pierce, and d. 8 Aug. 1871.
vi. Titus, b. 17 Oct. 1848; m. Angeline E. Stone. He d. 7 Aug. 1905.
vii. Esley M., b. about 1853; m. 12 Aug. 1877, Laura R. Ellis, b. 13 March 1856, d. 1 April 1901.
viii. Charles, b. 17 Feb. 1859; m. 4 July 1879, Ida L. Osborne, daughter of Henry and Marion Osborne, of Peterboro, N. H. She d. 21 Oct. 1882, aged 22 years.

219. Alva[8] Howe (*Abijah,[7] John,[6] John,[5] John,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1818; married Julia A.———, born about 1823. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

i. Elvin A.,[9] b. about 1844.
ii. Osmore M., b. about 1845.
301. iii. Zenno D., b. about 1847.
iv. Lester C., b. about 1849.
v. Hebrert H., b. about 1853.
vi. Julia A., b. about 1856 (twin).
vii. Mary A., b. about 1856 (twin).

220. Benjamin[8] Howe (*Benjamin,[7] Benjamin,[6] John,[5] John,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1796; married Sophia Jennison; she was born about 1796, and died about 1870. They lived in Townshend, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Townshend:

i. Mary,[9] b. about 1818; m. 14 March 1857, Richard Everett of Worcester, Mass.; no children.
ii. Leland, b. about 1821; m. and lived in Townshend in 1870; later he went to California.
iii. Sophia, b. about 1824; m. Jerome Parker of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

1. *Ida*, b. in 1850.
2. *Leland*, b. in 1852.

302. iv. Oscar, b. about 1826.
303. v. Benjamin, b. about 1829.
304. vi. Alphonso, b. about 1834.
vii. Ellen, b. about 1840; m. Benjamin Briggs of Swanzey, N. H.

221. Clark[8] Howe (*Benjamin,[7] Benjamin,[6] John,[5] John,[4] Isaac,[3] Abraham,[1] Abraham[2]*), born in Townshend, Vt., in Aug. 1800; married in Dec. 1820, Philena Farr, born about 1800, died prior to 1880. He was living in Townshend in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Townshend:

i. A DAUGHTER,[9] b. about 1821; d. same year.
ii. PHILENA, b. about 1824; m. Lorenzo Sprague.
305. iii. ABRAHAM F., b. about 1827.
iv. TWIN SONS, b. about 1832; d. same year.

222. HORACE[8] HOWE (*Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1802; married LYDIA HOWE, (his cousin) born about 1804. They lived in Townshend.

Children:

i. HORACE JUDSON,[9] b. about 1833.
ii. LUCIAN, b. about 1842.

223. ROSWELL[8] HOWE (*Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1807; married SYLVIA FREEMAN of New Bedford, Mass., born about 1808. They lived in Jamaica, Vt.

Children:

i. CHARLES A.,[9] b. about 1831.
ii. ANNJENETTE S., b. about 1833.
iii. BENJAMIN F., b. about 1839.
iv. AGNES.
v. EUGENIA, b. about 1846.

224. ALONZO[8] HOWE (*Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[1] *Abraham*[2]), born in Townshend, Vt., 20 April 1812; married CONTENT SHERMAN of Fairhaven, Mass., born 13 Feb. 1813; and died 14 Jan. 1893 in Jamaica, Vt. He died 17 April 1878.

Children:

i. SOPHIA,[9] b. about 1831.
ii. LYDIA, b. about 1836.
iii. MARY, b. about 1838.

225. RICE[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1803; married PHEBE ———, born about 1812. They lived in Townshend, where he was a carpenter, she died 14 Sept. 1883, aged 81 years, 11 months.

Children:

i. ANGELINE,[9] b. about 1833.
ii. MARY, b. about 1837.
iii. JULIA, b. about 1840.

226. CHENEY[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1811; married (name not given). He was a physician, and lived in Townshend.

Children:

i. MARY, b. about 1845.

227. Lucius[8] Howe (*Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1802; married Clarissa ———. They lived in Jamaica until after 1850, when they went west.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. Emmons,[9] b. about 1832.
ii. Viorna, b. about 1834.
iii. Lydia, b. about 1836.
iv. Jane, b. about 1838.
v. Amelia, b. about 1840.
vi. Uriah, b. about 1843.
vii. Rogers, b. about 1845.
viii. Henry, b. about 1849.

228. Joseph G.[8] Howe (*Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1808; married Priscilla Spaulding. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. He died there 14 March 1822, aged 74 years.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. Evander,[9] b. about 1836.
306. ii. Hannibal F., b. about 1838.
iii. Louisa, b. about 1841; m. 15 Jan. 1874, William B. Bogle; she d. 21 April 1875.
iv. Lovina, b. about 1844; m. Sept. 1865, Edward A. Sweet.
v. Sarah, b. about 1846.
vi. Ezra, b. about 1852.

229. Cheselton Romanzo[8] Howe (*Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1823; married Emma Ann Rice. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer, and where he died 10 Jan. 1866. She died 20 Dec. 1877, aged 48 years.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. Emma J.,[9] b. about 1852; m. Frank H. White.
307. ii. Edward R., b. 10 Jan. 1857.
308. iii. Sherman R., b. 15 Nov. 1865.

230. Junia[8] Howe (*David,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 11 Oct. 1805; married Almira Jones, daughter of Isaac Jones, born 25 Nov. 1814. She died his widow, 6 Feb. 1887. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer. He died 2 Sept. 1880.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. Henry J.,[9] b. about 1835; killed at Wilderness, 6 May 1864.
ii. Ezra R., b. about 1837.
iii. Polly A., b. 30 Aug. 1838; d. 14 May 1857.
309. iv. Ora T., b. about 1840.
v. Oscar W., b. about 1842.
vi. Lucy D., b. about 1843.
vii. Phebe M., b. about 1845.
viii. George R., b. about 1847.

ix. CAROLINE C., b. about 1849; m. 13 Aug. 1866, Milton L. Howard.
x. EIIA R., b. about 1851; m. 26 Jan. 1876, Lysander A. Davis.
310. xi. FRANK W., b. about 1854.
xii. FLORA E., b. 10 June 1859; m. ——— Howard, and d. 17 March 1901.

231. SENACAC A.[8] HOWE (*David,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 18 Aug. 1822; married LUCINA A. ———, who was born about 1830. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. ROSE N.,[9] b. about 1852.
ii. HARLAND, b. about 1854.
iii. LILLA DELLA, b. in Sept. 1858; m. 1 Sept. 1879, Dexter A. Legate.
iv. OLIN D., b. 11 June 1862.
v. BIRDIE E., b. 5 Jan. 1865.
vi. OLA L., b. 27 Dec. 1867.
vii. EFFIE E., b. 28 March 1872.

232. OSMORE O.[8] HOWE (*David,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 22 April 1835; married 19 Dec. 1866, VIORNA M. WHITNEY, who was born about 1845. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer; he died in Jamaica, 29 March 1892.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. JANE D.,[9] b. 14 Dec. 1869.
ii. NELLIE A., b. 25 Oct. 1872; d. in Feb. 1874.
311. iii. RALPH O., b. 20 Feb. 1877.
iv. ORRA D., b. 20 Feb. 1879.
v. MARDIN, b. 26 Jan. 1881.

233. RILEY[8] HOWE (*Gardner,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1808; married MITTY HOWE, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Johnson) Howe, born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1816. He died prior to 1860; she married second, Edwin Chase of Townshend, Vt.

Children:

i. GARDNER H.,[9] b. about 1840.
ii. JOHN C., b. about 1841.
iii. MARCIA, b. about 1843.
iv. MARY E., b. about 1845.

234. DANIEL[8] HOWE (*Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 12 Oct. 1807; married in Pembroke, Mass., 17 Oct. 1830, HANNAH LINCOLN COOK, daughter of Peleg and Abigail (Standish) Cook of Pembroke, born 31 Oct. 1811. They lived in Braintree, Mass., several years. He died in Ipswich, Mass., 1 Dec. 1880, she died 4 Dec. 1889.

Children born in Braintree:

i. DANIEL WILLIAM,[9] b. 19 July 1831; m. in Braintree, 30 June 1860, Clarissa Nancy Minchin, daughter of John Henry and Clarissa (Penniman) Minchin. He died 20 Nov. 1861.
ii. LOUISA JANE, b. 19 July 1834; d. 26 Dec. 1835.
312. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 28 April 1836.
313. iv. GEORGE ANDREW, b. 11 Oct. 1838.
314. v. THEODORE CUMMINGS, b. 4 May 1846.

235. FREDERICK WILLIAM[8] HOWE (*Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Pawlet, Vt., 1 May 1813; married 1 Sept. 1838, ALBA COBB of Pawlet, Vt. They moved to Ill. He died at Crystal Lake, Ill., in the winter of 1860. She died 15 March 1888.

Children:

i. DESDEMONA ANNETTE,[9] b. 6 June 1841; m. James Wilson, and lived in Palatine, Ill.
ii. HENRY, b. 9 April 1844; d. in Woodstock, Ill., in 1873.
iii. JULIA, b. 3 Feb. 1847.
iv. SHELDON, b. 14 Feb. 1851; m. Jean Dell.

236. ISAAC PORTER[8] HOWE (*Isaac,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] Abraham,[2] Abraham[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 10 Dec. 1810; married 4 June 1840, LORINDA JENKINS, daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Sarah (Read) Jenkins, born in Stoddard, N. H., 18 Dec. 1816. They lived in Stoddard, N. H., where he died 15 Oct. 1858. His widow was living there in 1901.

Children born in Stoddard:

i. SARAH ESTHER,[9] b. 30 Oct. 1842; m. 19 Nov. 1857, Edmund H. Minard of Stoddard, N. H., b. in Marlow, N. H., 30 Jan. 1840. He served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 8th Regt. N. H. Vols., and was discharged for wounds received in action. He d. 29 June 1884; she was living in Stoddard, in 1901; no children.
ii. GARDNER TOWNE, b. 30 March 1847; d. 20 Sept. 1848.
315. iii. NORMAN ALVAH, b. 9 Sept. 1852.

237. AARON TOWNE[8] HOWE (*Isaac,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Stoddard, N. H., 7 Feb. 1819; married 14 March 1850, BETSEY DAVIS BROWN, daughter of Newell and Mary (Hall) Brown of Hancock, N. H., born in Marlow, N. H., 25 Dec. 1830. They lived in Worcester, Mass., where she died 22 Sept. 1853. He died in Sullivan, N. H., 29 June 1878.

Children:

316. i. GARDNER TILLOTSON,[9] b. in Worcester, 6 Nov. 1851.

238. STEPHEN H.[8] HOWE (*Benaiah,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 10 Oct. 1821; married 30 Nov. 1843, MELVINA MARIA COGSWELL, daughter of Harvey and Emily (Morgan) Cogswell, born in Randolph, Vt., 23 Feb. 1819, and died in Milford, N. H., 2 Dec. 1890;

he married second, 30 June 1892, MRS. MARY A. BURDICK, widow of Rodney W. Burdick, and daughter of Thomas J. and Lucy (Clark) Clark, born in Amherst, N. H., 17 June 1844. They lived in Milford, N. H., where he was a machinist; he died there 11 Sept. 1896.

Children born in Milford:

i. LIZZIE A.,[9] b. 23 Dec. 1846; m. 20 Jan. 1869, Edmund J. Parker, son of Josiah M. and Maria (Cash) Parker, of Amherst, N. H. They lived in Milford, where she d., 20 July 1872.
ii. ALONZO P., b. 18 July 1848; d. 14 Feb. 1849.
iii. CLARA E., b. 13 Jan. 1850; d. 4 Aug. 1851.
iv. WILLIE E., b. 28 Feb. 1850; d. 20 Feb. 1863.

239. ELBRIDGE[8] HOWE (*James,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 6 Sept. 1833; married 3 Oct. 1859, HENRIETTA FELCH, they lived in Hancock, and Peterboro, N. H.

Children:

i. ALBION P.,[9] b. 5 March 1860.
ii. J. EVERETT, b. 7 Sept. 1869.
iii. DANA BURDETT, b. in Oct. 1873.

240. ALLISON G.[8] HOWE (*James,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 12 June 1839; married SARAH HASKELL of Troy, N. H. He died 3 March 1872.

Children:

i. NELLIE,[9] b. 28 Aug. 1871.

241. GEORGE[8] HOWE (*Samuel,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 5 Feb. 1828; married 9 Oct. 1851, SARAH J. WILKINS, she died 4 May 1860; he married second, 10 Sept. 1863, ABBIE BROWN of Lynn, Mass. They lived in Lynn, Mass.

Children:

i. KATIE JANE,[9] b. 8 Dec. 1856.

242. JOSEPH E.[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Temple, Me., 5 April 1807; married 20 Jan. 1833, BETSEY D. LEEMAN, born 5 March 1809. They lived in Hallowell, Me.

Children:

i. JOHN,[9] b. 27 Nov. 1833.
ii. JOSEPH E., b. 18 Aug. 1835.
iii. SARAH E., b. 20 Dec. 1837.
iv. FRANKLIN B., b. 17 Jan. 1840.
317. v. CHARLES K., b. 3 Oct. 1842.
vi. EUGENE L., b. 4 Sept. 1845.
vii. GEORGE A., b. 27 Feb. 1848; m. and lived in Napa City, Calif.; they had one son b. about 1868.

243. JAMES M.[8] HOWE (*James,*[7] *Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Temple, Me., 1 March 1818; married 30 July 1857, REBECCA JANE CHANDLER, born 15 Oct. 1840. He died in Jan. 1868. She married second, ——— Woodward.

Children:

i. LILLIE GEORGIANNA,[9] b. 4 March 1858; d. in 1862.
ii. FREDERICK H., b. 28 April 1863.

244. FREDERICK WAKEFIELD[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Londonderry, Vt., 20 Feb. 1820; married 2 May 1841, SOPHIA GREEN of Peru, Vt. They lived in Ohio a few years, then returned to Vermont for a few years, then moved to Ill., later they moved to Iowa, and were living in 1902 in Randalia, Iowa.

Children:

318. i. JOEL W.,[9] b. in Deleware, Ohio, 13 Dec. 1842.
ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Deleware, Ohio, 4 Nov. 1844; d. in Dustin, Ill., 8 Oct. 1859.
319. iii. CHARLES M., b. 25 April 1847.
iv. SOPHIA E., b. in Manchester, Vt., 17 March 1849; m. 1 Oct. 1866, William Garlock; she m. 2nd 15 March 1890, Allen Fox.

Child by first husband:

1. *Mary Elizabeth.*

320. v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Dorset, Vt., 17 Oct. 1851.
vi. ARTHUR E., b. 4 Oct. 1854; d. 3 Dec. 1855.
vii. LOSA LEE, b. in South Grove, Ill., 6 March 1855; m. 2 Sept. 1875, Charles Pooler; she m. 2nd, in July 1884, William Shadbolt.

Children by first husband:

1. *Eva.*
2. *May.*
3. *Robert.*

321. viii. FREDERICK W., b. in Dustin, Ill., 20 Jan. 1865.

245. ELHANAN WINCHESTER[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Winhall, Vt., 4 March 1825; married 3 July 1848, PAMELIA J. SOPER of Dorset, Vt., daughter of John and Eliza (Viall) Soper. He was a self-made man, receiving his early education in the common schools of Manchester, Vt. He began the marble business in South Dorset, Vt., in 1853 and afterwards in Northfield, Vt. He was appointed Postmaster at South Dorset, Vt., in 1850 and held the office five years. He served as deputy sheriff of Washington County for twenty years, and in 1890 he was appointed high sheriff, holding the office four years. He died in Northfield, Vt., 26 Feb. 1896.

Children born in Northfield:

322. i. FRANK LEE,[9] b. 20 March 1859.
ii. WILBUR CLARK, b. 19 June 1863; m. 21 June 1887, Abbie Whitcher of Wentworth, N. H.; graduated Norwich University and was living in Nashua, N. H., in 1902.
iii. HELEN ELIZA, b. 2 Nov. 1868.

246. GEORGE EDWIN[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Manchester, Vt., 4 March 1835; married MARY ———. He served in the Civil war, in Co. A. 105th Regt. Ill., Inf. and died of wounds at Chattanooga, Tenn., 14 Aug. 1864, and was buried in the National Cemetery there.

Children:

i. EDDIE,[9] b. (no date given); d. in infancy.

247. JAMES MONROE[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Joel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Manchester, Vt., 28 June 1842; married 2 Oct. 1865, ELLEN CARLILE. He served in Civil war, in Co. B. 8th Ill. Cavalry, from the 7th Aug. 1861 to the 22 July 1864. They lived in Ogden, Iowa.

Children:

i. EMMA,[9] b. 22 June 1867.
ii. HARRISON, b. 27 May 1871.
iii. ALBERT, b. 11 Jan. 1880; m. 15 Jan. 1902, Bertha Webb.

248. ELIJAH[8] HOWE (*Elijah,*[7] *Thomas,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 27 Sept. 1828; married 4 Jan. 1857, JULIA ANN HUNT, daughter of Oliver and Persis Gibson (Forbush) Hunt of East Douglas, Mass., born 19 July 1833. He fitted for college in Dedham, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., graduated from Amherst College, (A. B. 1849, A. M. 1852). He was a teacher in the High School at South Hadley, Mass., in the High School at East Douglas, Mass., and in the Academy at South Wilbraham, Mass., afterwards he was a book-keeper in the Shoe and Leather Bank in Boston, Mass., for ten years, and later, for twelve years, he was agent in New England for Park Bros. Black Diamond Steel Works of Pittsburg, Pa. He lived in Dedham, Mass., where he was Secretary and Treasurer of the Norfolk Mutual Fire Insurance Co. and Secretary of the Dedham Mutual Fire Insurance Co. He died 7 May 1898.

Children born in Dedham:

323. i. OLIVER HUNT,[9] b. 29 May 1860.
ii. FRANCIS ELIJAH, b. 3 Aug. 1864; d. 7 Oct. 1865.
324. iii. WALTER CLARKE, b. 21 June 1872.

249. JOSEPH MINOT[8] HOWE (*Joseph,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac, Abraham*[1]), born in Lexington, Mass., 12 March 1845; married 23 Jan. 1873, MARY MELISSA SMITH, daughter of Stephen and Melissa (Marvin) Smith of Templeton, Mass., born in Boston, Mass., 4 Aug. 1847. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where she died 2 Nov. 1892. He died in Burlington, Mass., 20 Feb. 1927.

Children born in Somerville:

i. CORA ISABEL,[9] b. 22 June 1876; m. 14 April 1920, George Henry Hartley, b. in Sheffield, England, 14 March 1859, son of Edward and Sarah (Sharman) Hartley. Res. in 1927 in Malden, Mass.

ii. Ruth May, b. 12 July 1878; m. 30 April 1907, William E. Young, b. in Dartmouth, Nova Scotia, 16 Dec. 1873, son of Edmund and Sophia (Manley) Young; res. in 1927 at West Somerville, Mass.

250. William Sadler[8] Howe (*Joseph,[7] Joseph,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Isaac, Isaac,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Lexington, Mass., 19 Aug. 1847; married 12 Feb. 1884, Lillian Florence Howe, daughter of Joel and Nancy (Richardson) Howe, born in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 12 April 1852. He died in Somerville, Mass., 8 June 1913. She was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1927.

Children born in Somerville:

i. William Stuart,[9] b. 16 April 1890; m. 8 April 1922, Alice Cornelia Bullock, dau. of Edward Warren and Harriette (Kelly) Bullock, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 29 Feb. 1892. Res. in 1927 in Somerville, Mass.

251. George[8] Howe (*George,[7] William,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Isaac,[3] Isaac,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Columbia, S. C., 29 Jan. 1848; married 1 Jan. 1874, Annie Wilson, daughter of Prof. Joseph R. Wilson, D. D., of Columbia, S. C., and sister of President Woodrow Wilson. He graduated from the South Carolina University at Columbia, S. C., in 1868, and graduated from the Medical Department of the same institution in 1870; he then attended the Tulane University at New Orleans, La. He also took a special course of study in New York City, and for several years he practiced in Columbia, S. C., and became noted in specialties of the eye, ear and throat. He was a professor in the South Carolina College for women, and was twice president of the Columbia Medical Society, and was one of the founders of the Columbia Hospital and was the surgeon at the hospital at the time of his death, and was one of the prominent citizens of Columbia. He died in Columbia, 20 April 1895. His widow died at New London, Ct., 16 Sept. 1916.

Children born in Columbia:

i. Joseph Wilson,[9] b. 9 Dec. 1874; m. 23 Sept. 1899, Virginia Peyton Knight of Baltimore, Md.; they lived in New York City, and in 1916 in Primos, Pa.
ii. George, b. 3 Oct. 1876; he was a graduate of Princeton University, and in 1927 was professor of Latin at the University of North Carolina.
iii. Jessie Woodrow, b. 30 Oct. 1878; d. 30 Jan. 1884.
iv. Annie, b. 31 March 1891; m. Perrin Cothran of Raleigh, N. C.

252. George[8] Howe (*William,[7] William,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Isaac,[3] Isaac,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Braintree, Mass., 24 May 1842; married 26 Sept. 1871, Harriet Elizabeth Tozier, daughter of Bryant and Winnie Ann (Pushaw) Tozier of Waterville, Me., born 30 June 1843. He served in the U. S. Navy in the

Pacific Squadron, during the Civil war, and died in Somerville, Mass., 9 Dec. 1881. She died in Lexington, Mass., 3 Feb. 1918.

Children:

i. GEORGE EDWARD,[9] b. in Waltham, Mass., 22 Feb. 1873; graduated Mass. Institute of Technology in 1895; m. 18 Dec. 1905, Alice M., dau. of Reuben S. and Sarah Ellen (Harvey) Jennings, b. in Chicago, Ill., 28 Nov. 1872.

325. ii. ARTHUR BRYANT, b. in Waltham, Mass., 16 Dec. 1874.

326. iii WILLIAM STOWELL, b. in Somerville, Mass., 30 Jan. 1879.

253. AMASA[8] HOWE (*William*,[7] *Amasa*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brewer, Me., 25 May 1835; married 21 June 1864, LOUISE T. PRATT, daughter of Benaiah and Elizabeth A. Pratt of Presque Isle, Me., born in Phillips, Me., 7 July 1843. They lived in Presque Isle, where he was engaged in the manufacture of shingles, and where he was postmaster, in 1897.

Children born in Presque Isle:

327. i. VIVIAN EDWARD,[9] b. 10 Sept. 1866.

ii. LEON SELDEN, b. 18 Aug. 1868; was living in Presque Isle, in 1896, unm.

iii. CLIFFORD PRATT, b. 10 July 1870; d. 5 June 1876, in Presque Isle.

254. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS[8] HOWE (*William*,[7] *Amasa*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Eddington, Me., 21 July 1837; married 1 Jan. 1874, MARY E. SWEET, daughter of Ambrose and Orpha Sweet of Eddington, Me., born 22 April 1851, died 2 March 1890. He was a carriage manufacturer and was living in 1896 in Fitchburg, Mass. He enlisted in the army 31 Aug. 1862, and was in battles of North Anna River, Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor and Petersburg, and was discharged by reason of wounds, 18 Feb. 1865.

Children born in Eddington, Me.:

i. MYRTLE CHRISTINE,[9] b. 27 Dec. 1874; m. 6 Oct. 1896, James Prichard Titcomb, son of George Albert and Eva (Jewett) Titcomb; they lived in Merrimac, Mass., in 1898.

Children:

1. *Bernard Howe*, b. 30 Dec. 1897.

255. LAWSON WOODBURY[8] HOWE (*William*,[7] *Amasa*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Eddington, Me., 15 June 1843; married 24 Dec. 1874, LUCIE PRISCILLA BAILEY, daughter of Warren Kirby and Abbie Chase (Silloway) Bailey of West Newbury, Mass., born 27 May 1849. They were both living in Merrimac, Mass., in 1896.

Children born in Merrimac:

i. CLIFFORD ROLLINS, b. 24 Sept. 1881; m. 30 Aug. 1906, Clara Belle Chaff,[9] daughter of Thomas and Mary (Grant) Chaff, b. 6 Nov. 1886.

256. Wesley Cummings[8] Howe (*William,*[7] *Amasa,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Eddington, Me., 24 Jan. 1852; married 29 March 1883, Abbie Clement Morse, daughter of Elbridge M. and Eliza J. Morse of Merrimac, Mass., born 8 Nov. 1855. They were both living in Fitchburg, Mass., in 1896, where he was a carriage manufacturer.

Children, the first two born in Salisbury, Mass., the others in Merrimac:

i. Harold Morse,[9] b. 2 March 1884; d. 13 Feb. 1885.
ii. Helen Morse, b. 4 Oct. 1885; d. 16 March 1889.
iii. Maurice Wilton, b. 26 Aug. 1891.
iv. Mildred Clement, b. 16 Feb. 1893.
v. Mary Etta, b. 11 April 1894.
vi. Malcom Howard, b. 4 April 1895; d. 3 Oct. 1900, at Fitchburg, Mass.

257. Henry Malcolm[8] Howe (*Calvin,*[7] *Amasa,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Eddington, Me., 22 May 1841; married 7 Sept. 1871, Clara Anna Merrill, daughter of Joseph True and Luella Sarah (French) Merrill of South Hampton, N. H., born 1 July 1848. He enlisted as a private in the 18th Regt. Me. Vols. and later was Quarter-master Sergeant of Battery D. 1st Maine Artillery. (The regiment was nearly annihilated in the battle of Petersburg, 18 June 1864.) From 1867 to 1894 he lived in Merrimac, Mass., where he was engaged in the manufacture of carriage wheels. Since 1894 he has lived in Providence, R. I., where he was a member of firm of H. M. Howe & Co. They were both living there in 1896.

Children born in Merrimac:

i. Luella Josephine,[9] b. 10 July 1873; m. 29 June 1892, Frederick Cunningham, son of David and Mary (Perry) Cunningham of Carleton, N. B., b. 25 Dec. 1867. They were both living in Providence, in 1897.
   Children born in Providence:
   1. *Howard Malcom,* b. 6 June 1895.
ii. Lorinda Malcom, b. 26 Sept. 1874; m. 9 Aug. 1894, Howard Wilbert Nowell, son of Joseph and Hannah (Sawyer) Nowell of Merrimac, Mass., b. 16 May 1872. They were both living in Merrimac, in 1897.
iii. Harry Ruthford, b. 5 March 1877.
iv. Arthur Merrill, b. 25 April 1881.

258. Hon. John[8] Howe (*John,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 24 Sept. 1819; married 1 March 1842, Louisa Goddard, daughter of Samuel and Mehitable (Dawes) Goddard of Dorchester, Mass., born in Manchester, Eng., 17 Dec. 1819, she died in 1843; he married second, 27 Dec. 1854, Emma Dana, daughter of Anderson Green M. D., LL. D., and Eliza (Fuller) Dana, born in Pittsford, Vt., 22 Nov. 1833. He graduated Boston Latin School in the same class with Rev. Edward Exerett Hale. He

engaged in the lumber business in Boston with his father, later in the foundry of Mr. Ballard at Ballardvale, Mass., and afterwards he was with Blake and Darricott in the iron business. In 1850 he went to Brandon, Vt., where he became identified with the iron interests of the state, and was the originator and manufacturer of the weighing scales that bear his name, the celebrated "Howe Scales." He served as State Senator from Rutland Co., Vt., in 1865 and 1866, and thus was the third John Howe in his line to bear the title of "Hon." Soon after the breaking out of the Civil war, he was appointed by Gov. Frederick Holbrook to manage the business of State aid for the families of Vermont soldiers, and entered upon his duties 15 Nov. 1861; in this work he manifested great energy and devotion and unusual kindness and sympathy, so that he gained the name of the "Soldiers Friend." Innumerable trusts were committed to him in public and private life and he was one of the originators and a director of the State Reform School at Waterbury, Vt. Although not a college man, he received the complimentary title of "A.M." from the University of Vermont. He had marked mechanical tastes and executive ability. As an organizer, his capacity was unlimited; he was a man of large and generous nature, ready sympathies and great public spirit and patriotism. He died in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1870. His widow was living in Brandon, Vt., in 1898.

Children:

i. ANNIE LOUISA,[9] b. in Boston, Mass., 1 April 1843; m. 21 June 1865, Hon. Henry Francis Field of Rutland, Vt., son of Willard Morton and Minerva Kimball (Davenport) Field, b. in Brandon, Vt., 8 Oct. 1843. He held various public positions besides serving in both branches of the Legislature. He was County Treasurer, and Cashier of the Rutland Co. National Bank. They were both living in Rutland in 1898.

Children born in Rutland, Vt.:

1. *John Henry*, b. 4 Oct. 1866.
2. *John Howe*, b. 12 Feb. 1871.
3. *William Henry*, b. 18 April 1877.

ii. GERTRUDE HEATH, b. in Brandon, Vt., 23 Sept. 1856; d. there 21 Jan. 1858.

iii. JOHN, b. in Brandon, Vt., 30 Nov. 1860; d. there 9 Jan. 1862.

iv. ELIZA DANA, b. in Brandon, Vt., 3 Aug. 1862; m. 28 Jan. 1886, Charles Frederick Weigle, son of George and Margaretha (Herzog) Weigle, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 28 May 1862; both were living in Lafayette in 1898.

Children:

1. *Margarita Howe*, b. in Brandon, Vt., 24 Nov. 1886.
2. *Edith Dana*, b. in Lafayette, Ind., 2 Feb. 1897.

v. EDITH, b. in Brandon, Vt., 24 Dec. 1869; she was living there in 1898.

259. COL. FRANCIS EDWARD[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 4 July 1828; married 25 Sept. 1857, SARAH ELIZABETH HAUGH-

MONT, daughter of Eder V. and Elizabeth (Woram) Haughmont, born in New York, 2 Oct. 1838. He went to New York City about 1856, and engaged in the wholesale dry goods business with the firm of B. G. Wainwright & Co. He became prominent during the Civil war in caring for the troops who passed through New York City. At first he took them into his house and his store; soon after he was made the agent at New York, for Mass., Me., N. H., and Vt., and later Ind., Minn. and Wis. It was his duty to care for the soldiers from these states who had occasion to pass through the city, either on their way to the front, or on their return to their homes. In the prosecution of this work, he established the New England Rooms at 194 Broadway, where the soldiers obtained aid and were cared for in illness. During that period over 80,000 men from different states were cared for at those rooms. He was a member of the Staff of Gov. Andrew of Mass., in 1861, and of the staff of Gov. Dix of New York in 1862. President Lincoln made him Quartermaster with the rank of Colonel. In 1870 he was appointed Agent of the Treasury Department by President Grant. In 1878 he resigned, to accept the appointment of Pension Agent, which position he held until near the close of the Grant Administration, when he moved to Boston and engaged in business. He was the President of the day at the Howe Family Gathering in Framingham in Aug. 1871. He died in Washington, D. C., 23 May 1883. His widow married second, Dr. D. B. St. John Roosa of New York, son of Chas. B. and Amelia E. (Foster) Roosa, born in Bethel, N. Y., 4 April 1838; she was living in N. Y. City in 1898.

Children born in N. Y. City:

i. EDAR HAUGHMONT,[9] b. 21 June 1859; m. 11 Nov. 1881, Marie Charlier, daughter of Prof. Elie Charlier of New York; he m. 2nd 29 Oct. 1890, Mary Ellen Butterworth, daughter of Hon. Benjamin and Mary (Seiler) Butterworth, b. 1 Nov. 1866, at Mainville, Ohio. He d. in New York City, 30 Oct. 1890; no children. He was educated at a military school; he omitted the first part of his name and was known as "Haughmont Howe;" he was secretary to Mr. Pearson, postmaster of New York. Later he was U. S. Despatch Agent in N. Y. and after that Representative of the State, War, and Navy Departments at Washington, D. C.

260. LINDSAY IRVING HOWE (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 8 Feb. 1841; married 23 April 1864, GERTRUDE NOTT, daughter of Joel Benedict and Margaret (Cooper) Nott and grand-daughter of President Nott of Schenectady, N. Y. They were both living in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1898.

Children:

i. GERTRUDE LINDSAY,[9] b. in New York City, 12 Sept. 1865; m. 7 June 1888, William Brenton Welling, son of Charles

Hunt and Katherine Celia (Greene) Welling (and a descendant of Roger Williams), b. in Philadelphia, 19 Jan. 1852. They were living in New Rochelle, N. Y., in 1898.

Children born in New York City:

1. *William Brenton*, b. 8 Sept. 1889.
2. *Charles Hunt*, b. 10 Nov. 1890.
3. *Lindsay Howe*, b. 24 Nov. 1892.
4. *Gertrude Nott*, b. 10 Feb. 1896.

ii. MARJORIE COOPER, b. in Brookline, Mass., 23 Dec. 1868; m. 11 March 1891, Herbert Augustus Weeks, son of Edward and Lucy (Payne) Weeks, b. at Oyster Bay, L. I., N. Y., 23 June 1859. They were living in New York City in 1898.

Children:

1. *Marjorie Cooper*, b. in New York City, 9 April 1893.

iii. JOANNA NOTT, b. in Brookline, Mass., 15 Oct. 1870; m. in Oct. 1897, William Harman Brown, son of William Harman and Lucretia (Titus) Brown of New York, b. 30 Nov. 1872. They were living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1898; no children.

261. ALFRED FULLER[8] HOWE (*Thomas,*[7] *George,*[6] *John,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 12 March 1833; married 9 April 1854, CAROLINE MARIA FROST, of Bangor, born in Standish, Me.

Children:

328. i. CHARLES FREDERICK,[9] b. in Dorchester, 14 Oct. 1855.

262. EDWARD ROBINSON[8] HOWE (*Theodore L.*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *John,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 25 Feb. 1847; married 30 Oct. 1878, ANNETTE GLIDDEN, daughter of Robert T. and Emma A. Glidden, born in Dorchester, 26 Sept. 1857, and lived in Dorchester. (An Edward R. Howe died in Auburndale, Mass., Nov. 8, 1915.)

Children:

i. MARION ANNETTE,[9] b. 9 Jan. 1880.

263. THEODORE LYMAN[8] HOWE (*Theodore L.*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *John,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1851; married 11 Sept. 1877, MARY A. WILBUR, daughter of Horatio and Sarah Raine Wilbur, born in North Bridgewater (now Brockton), Mass., 30 Sept. 1852. They lived in Dorchester.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. BRADFORD LYMAN,[9] b. 17 June 1881.
ii. CHESTER ELMER, b. 3 Oct. 1882.

264. HENRY FIELD LYMAN[8] HOWE (*Theodore L.,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *John,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 28 April 1855; married 12 April 1884, JULIA A. HANSCOM. He died in Dorchester, 13 Oct. 1891. They lived in Dorchester. She died in Dover, N. H., in Oct. 1899.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. HARRY FIELD,[9] b. 21 Feb. 1884; d. 20 July 1900.
ii. BESSIE EMILY, b. 21 Feb. 1884.
iii. ELLA MARGUERITE, b. 8 May 1892; d. 12 Aug. 1895.

265. JAMES THEODORE[6] HOWE (*James T.*,[7] *James*,[8] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 May 1839; married 1 Nov. 1865, JOSEPHINE LOVENA BADWELL, born 2 April 1843, died 16 April 1878. He died in Winchester, Mass., 15 March 1906.

Children:

i. JAMES THEODORE,[9] b. 12 June 1866.
ii. MARTHA NEAL, b. 8 March 1868; m. 15 March 1893, George Adams Woods.
Children:
1. *Josephine*, b. 3 May 1894.
2. *George Bryant*, b. 6 May 1896.
3. *Helen Martha*, b. in Nov. 1900.
iii. ALICE JOSEPHINE, b. 15 Oct. 1869; d. 4 Nov. 1876.

266. WILLIAM FRANCIS[8] HOWE (*James T.*,[7] *James*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1861; married 16 Nov. 1887, ALICE BELLE TOOSLEY. They lived in Dorchester.

Children:

i. WILLIAM FRANCIS,[9] b. 16 Dec. 1888.
ii. EDWARD JENKINS, b. 28 Sept. 1892.

267. ABRAHAM[8] HOWE (*Abraham*,[7] *Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Morrisville, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1836; married 2 Nov. 1859, MARY H. SEXTON, born in Michigan, 4 Oct. 1836; she died 9 March 1883, at Red Wing, Minn.; he married second, MRS. NETTIE (HASTINGS) CLARK, widow of A. J. Clark. They were living in Faribault, Minn., in 1897.

Children:

i. ABRAHAM,[9] b. 1869, in Red Wing, Minn., and d. there 1894.

268. FRANCIS BLAKE[8] HOWE (*James, B.*,[7] *Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Racine, Wis., 18 Jan. 1846; married in 1869, EMMA VEEDER, born in Milwaukee, Wis., 23 Aug. 1848. He died in Huntsville, Ala., 12 Jan. 1897.

Children born in Red Wing, Minn.:

i. JOHN GILBERT,[9] b. 10 Feb. 1870.
ii. FRANCIS PETER, b. 23 Nov. 1872; d. 13 Feb. 1873.
iii. CARRIE LOUISE, b. 19 Oct. 1874; d. 28 Aug. 1876.
iv. MYRA EMMA, b. 10 May 1877.
v. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 19 July 1880.
vi. CATHERINE GERTRUDE, b. 23 Nov. 1882.
vii. FRANK RAYMOND, b. 19 Oct. 1884.
viii. EDWARD BAKER, b. 12 July 1886.

269. EDWARD E.[8] HOWE (*Edward S.*,[7] *Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel, Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Quincy, Mass., 18 Aug. 1863; married 2 Nov. 1892, MARY LOCADA VARNUM, of Marshalltown, Iowa, where they were living in 1897.

Children:

i. HARRY ELLISON,[9] b. 6 Sept. 1893.
ii. BENJAMIN VARNUM, b. 14 Jan. 1896.

270. HIRAM *HOWE* (*Allen*,[7] *Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Cleveland, O., 9 Jan. 1860; married 15 June 1886, ALICE LUCY WILSON, daughter of Prof. Horace B. and Mary Jane (Chandler) Wilson of Red Wing, Minn., born 29 Sept. 1862. He was Treasurer of Goodhue Co., Minn., in 1902.

Children born in Red Wing:

i. HORACE ALLEN,[9] b. 7 July 1888.
ii. FRANK WILSON, b. 18 Nov. 1890.
iii. HELEN MARY, b. 24 April 1895.

270a. WILLIAM BELL WHITE[8] HOWE (*William B. W.*,[7] *James B.*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 2 Nov. 1851; married in 1880, LOUISE PRESTON KING. He lived in Charleston, S. C., where he was a civil engineer.

Children:

i. WILLIAM BELL WHITE,[9] b. in July 1881; m. in 1910, Theo Hart. He was a physician, and lives in Charleston. They had two children, Theo and Louise King.
ii. LOUISE KING, b. in 1885; d. in 1886.
iii. MARY CAMPBELL, b. 3 Nov. 1895; d. 24 Nov. 1899.

270b. JAMES BLAKE[8] HOWE (*William B.*,[7] *James B.*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 7 July 1850; married 25 Feb. 1865, ROSE BUTLER FORD. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where he was a lawyer.

Children:

i. CATHERINE GADSDEN,[9] b. 22 Sept. 1886; m. 6 July 1922, Richard Goodfellow.
   Child:
   1. *Catherine Howe*, b. 17 March 1924.
ii. ELLEN FORD, b. 20 March 1888; m. 6 Sept. 1923, John Goodfellow.
iii. WILLIAM BELL WHITE, b. 1 Nov. 1889.
iv. ROSE FORD, b. in Dec. 1897; m. 6 Sept. 1923, Raymond H. Ensign.
v. JAMES BLAKE.
vi. DRAYTON FORD.

271. ALBERT[8] HOWE (*Enos*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Dec. 1836; married 8 Nov. 1865, LYDIA FRENCH DRESSER, daughter of Henry and Margaret (French) Dresser, of Stockbridge, Mass., she died in Hampton, Va., 1 Feb. 1896. At the first call of troops in 1861, he enlisted in Co. K. 8th Regt. Mass. Vols.

and served as corporal. He again enlisted in 1862, and served as 1st sergeant in Co. A. 49th Regt. Mass. Vols. on the 26th of May 1863, he volunteered as one of the "forlorn hope" at the storming of Port Hudson. On the 13th of July 1863, he was taken prisoner at Donaldsonville, was paroled and taken Ship Island; he rejoined his regiment at Baton Rouge, and served until the regiment was mustered out in 1863. In Dec. 1863 he went to Fortress Monroe, and served as clerk of the Freedman's Bureau under Capt. Charles B. Wilder. In 1867 he had charge of transferring the old hospital wards into school buildings for the Hampton Normal and Agricultural Institute, started at Hampton by Gen. S. C. Armstrong for the colored race in 1868. In 1870 he became farm manager at the Institute, and in 1902 he was holding the position of Superintendent of Industries.

Children born in Hampton:

i. HENRIETTE WILDER,[9] b. 3 Dec. 1867; she was living in Hampton in 1902, unm.

329. ii. HARRY DRESSER, b. 12 Jan. 1872.

272. ISAAC[8] HOWE (*Enos,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 13 Dec. 1841; married 17 July 1883, MRS. SARAH E. GRANT, (a widow) daughter of Jacob and Mary E. (Jones) Miller, born in St. Louis, Mo., 29 Aug. 1852. They were both living in San Antonio, Texas, in 1897.

Children:

i. ISAAC,[9] b. in Springfield, Mo., 19 Sept. 1885.

273. JONATHAN[8] HOWE (*Samuel A.,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Springwater, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1846; married 21 Dec. 1871, SABRA WILCOX, daughter of Daniel and Nancy B. (Ward) Wilcox, born in Springwater, 2 April 1849; she died there 21 Aug. 1875. He was living there in 1897.

Children born in Springwater:

i. ALBERT WILCOX,[9] b. 16 Aug. 1875.

274. GEORGE WILLIAM[8] HOWE (*Thomas,*[7] *Thomas,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1822; married 26 Jan. 1848, MARY LARKIN DODD, daughter of John and Rebecca (Flagg) Dodd, born in Provincetown, Mass., 11 Nov. 1823. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 26 July 1862. She was living in Boston in 1901.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARY ELEANOR,[9] b. 26 June 1849; m. 27 April 1898, Charles Henry Williams, son of John and Elizabeth Williams, b. in Salem, Mass., 15 April 1852. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

ii. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 1 March 1851; m. 2 June 1887, Emma Selina Abare of Winchendon, Mass., b. in New York City,

16 May 1867. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

330. iii. GEORGE LARKIN, b. 20 Jan. 1853.

275. JOHN CHASE[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 6 Nov. 1827; married 5 April 1860, MARY GORE RIPLEY, daughter of George and Harriet (Souther) Ripley, of Cohasset, Mass., born 5 May 1834, and died there 21 Aug. 1893; he married second, 13 Oct. 1897, MABEL ALLISON YATES, daughter of William and Alice M. (Boyd) Yates of Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Howe in 1859 formed the partnership of "Howe & French" of Boston, dealers in paints, oils, drugs and manufacturers supplies, of which firm he remained the head until his death. He was President of the American Writing Machine Co., (manufacturing the Caligraph) from 1885 to 1893. He was a director in the North American Insurance Co., The Boston Penny Savings Bank, and various other corporations. He was a man of marked public spirit and always alert to the commercial interests of Boston. His early efforts in exposing the under-valuation of imports led to the formation of the Home Market Club. He died in Cohasset, Mass., 25 Sept. 1901.

Children born in Boston:

i. MARIE,[9] b. 23 Jan. 1861; m. 24 July 1897, Walter Yates, son of William and Alice M. (Boyd) Yates of Gloucester, Mass. They were living in Boston in 1901; no children.

331. ii. GEORGE RIPLEY, b. 15 Sept. 1862.

276. HENRY JAMES[8] HOWE (*William*,[7] *John*,[6] *Thomas*[5], *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in New Bedford, Mass., 28 Dec. 1836; married SARAH ELIZABETH TERRY, daughter of Frank and Lydia (Weaver) Terry of Fall River, Mass. They lived in New Bedford, and Boston, Mass., where he died 11 Feb. 1893. She died 9 March 1896.

Children born in New Bedford:

i. FRANK DELMA,[9] b. 1 June 1862; m. Margaret A. Brennan, daughter of John and Mary Brennan of Boston; he m. 2nd Hattie Evelyn Howe, daughter of George and Susan Howe of Ipswich, Mass.; he m. 3d Nellie J. Mayall, daughter of John and Sarah Mayall of Exeter, N. H.

277. ARTHUR[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in St. John, N. B., 22 Sept. 1852; married MARY ELIZABETH DOHERTY, daughter of Charles and Mary Elizabeth Doherty of St. John. He died there 30 June 1891; his widow was living there in 1898.

Children born in St. John:

i. MARY,[9] b. 18 June 1876; d. 10 Jan. 1898.
ii. BEATRICE, b. 8 Dec. 1878.
iii. GEORGE, b. 8 June 1884.
iv. JOHN, b. 26 March 1890.
v. ARTHUR, b. 1 Nov. 1891.

278. JOSEPH[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in St. John, N. B., 6 Aug. 1855; married 19 April 1893, AGNES MARY BLASDELL, daughter of James Cameron and Emma Mary Blasdell. In 1898 he was Inspector of the North West Mounted Police, and was mentioned several times for his bravery, and was wounded at Duck Lake, in the second Riel rebellion.

Children:

i. JOSEPHINE AUDREY,[9] b. 27 May 1898.

279. FRANK CROSSLEY[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *David,*[6] *John,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Halifax, N. H., 4 July 1857; married 9 Dec. 1883, SARAH JANE BARBOUR, daughter of Thomas and Alice Barbour of Sydney, C. B., born about 1866. They were living in San Francisco, Calif., in 1897.

Children:

i. WILLIAM JOSEPH,[9] b. 25 Nov. 1885, at San Francisco, Calif.
ii. ALICE MARGARET, b. 28 Jan. 1888, at Cape Breton, N. S.

280. WILLIAM FRANCIS[8] HOWE (*Francis R.,*[7] *Moses,*[6] *Moses,*[5] *Moses,*[4] *Timothy,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1831; married 9 Jan. 1854, EMMA WELLMAN, daughter of Jacob and Sophia Wellman, born in Weston, Mass. in 1839; she died in Boston 26 April 1855, aged 17 y. 7 m. He married second, 13 Jan. 1856, JENNIE SMITH, born 27 July 1836, at Boston. He died in Boston, 9 March 1895. She died there 17 Sept. 1904.

Children born in Boston:

332. i. EDWARD WELLMAN,[9] b. 4 March 1855.
ii. EVA, b. 30 Oct. 1856; d. 9 Sept. 1857.

281. GEORGE STEPHEN[8] HOWE (*Francis R.,*[7] *Moses,*[6] *Moses,*[5] *Moses,*[4] *Timothy,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 24 May 1833; married 25 March 1857, MARY JANE SHERMAN, born 6 Feb. 1837 in Lincoln, Mass. He died in Roxbury, Mass., 13 April 1906.

Children:

i. EDWIN ALLYN,[9] b. in Weston, Mass., 4 March 1858; d. in Boston, 27 May 1877.
ii. GEORGE FRANCIS, b. 18 Jan. 1859; d. in Boston, 6 March 1910; m. Adelaide Winship Palmer. She d. 12 Sept. ——. He was a sergeant in Boston Police Dept.
iii. CHARLES EVERETT, b. 4 June 1870; lived in Boston.

NINTH GENERATION.

282. NORMAN W[9] HOWE (*Norman,*[8] *Moses,*[7] *Simon,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Chester, Vt., 28 Aug. 1843; married 1 Jan. 1870, LUCY A. HALL, daughter of Hiram and Lucy A. (Goodell) Hall, born in Springfield, Vt., 9 June 1844. They lived in Springfield, Vt., where he died June 10, 1910; she died in Jan. 1912.

Children:

i. ALBERT N.,[10] b. in Springfield, Vt., 12 March 1877; m. Nellie Cady who d. in 1915; he m. 2nd 6 June 1918, Gladys Covey, b. 15 June 1884. They were living in Springfield, Vt., in 1927.

283. DENNIS W.[9] HOWE (*James M.,*[8] *Moses,*[7] *Simon,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Springfield, Vt., 20 Dec. 1842; married 1 Jan. 1861, AMANDA E. GRAY, daughter of Joseph Gray, born in Plymouth, Me., 25 Aug. 1842. They lived in Machester, N. H., Chicago, Ill., and later they went to Long Beach, Calif., where she died 10 Aug. 1919.

Children:

i. GEORGE M.,[10] b. in Plymouth, Me., 23 Jan. 1862; d. 1 Nov. 1862.

284. CHARLES FORREST[9] HOWE (*James M.,*[8] *Moses,*[7] *Simon,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Manchester, N. H., 4 March 1851; married 19 Sept. 1876, FLORA E. SHERMAN, daughter of Reuben and Addie (Little) Sherman, born in Lisbon, N. H., 10 June 1851. They lived in Manchester, N. H., until 1888, then in Chicopee, Mass., until 1904, in Holyoke, Mass., until 1918, when they moved to Oxford, Mass., where he died 17 June 1921.

Children:

333. i. JAMES FORREST,[10] b. in Manchester, N. H., 2 Jan. 1878.

ii. PERRY SHERMAN, b. in Manchester, N. H., 6 Sept. 1879; m. 25 Sept. 1910, Mary Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Rev. Charles and Elizabeth (Lippincott) Smith; they are now (1927) living in Worcester, Mass.

285. HOMER ADOLPHUS HOWE (*Edward A.,*[8] *Adolphus,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brookfield, Mass., 29 Oct. 1875; married 6 July 1896, MYRA SAMPSON, daughter of Perez Benjamin and Arminda (Barlow) Sampson, born in West Brookfield, Mass., 3 May 1879. They lived in Brookfield and Ware, Mass. He died in Ware, Mass., 24 March 1922; she was living in Ware in 1926.

Children:

i. MILDRED ESTELLA,[10] b. in Brookfield, Mass., 31 Dec. 1897; m. in Ware, 18 Aug. 1917, William E. Eldredge of Ware.

ii. EARLE FREEMAN, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 Jan. 1900; killed at Apremont Woods, France, 8 April 1918.

iii. HERBERT FREDERICK, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 2 March 1901; m. 23 Dec. 1923, Bertha Mae Collins of Ware, Mass.
iv. MILTON HOMER, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 14 May 1902.
v. HAROLD RAYMOND, b. in Ware, Mass., 14 Oct. 1905.

286. JAMES FRANKLIN[9] HOWE (*George E.*,[8] *Emory*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Annapolis, Md., 21 March 1869; married 14 Aug. 1889, CLARA JEANETTE HOLLIDGE, born in Washington, D. C., 30 March 1867. Children born in Washington:

i. LYDIA IRENE,[10] b. 25 May 1890.
ii. GRACIE LANBONN, b. 9 Sept. 1891.
iii. NORMAN CLIFTON, b. 30 Oct. 1893.

287. CLINTON[9] HOWE (*Henry*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Paris, Me., 25 May 1836; married ELIZA JANE HEALD, daughter of Washington Heald; he married second, SARAH C. BARROWS, daughter of Dea. Joseph Barrows of Hebron, Me. They lived in Sumner, Me. Children born in Sumner:

i. HELEN,[10] b. (no date given); m. W. W. Mayo, and lived in Hebron, Me.
Children:
1. *Helen Howe*, b. 8 May 1891.
ii. HENRY PRENTISS, b. 13 Dec. 1861.
iii. CLINTON CARROLL, b. 5 April 1865.
334. iv. JOHN PRENTISS, b. 22 Feb. 1867.
335. v. PAUL HART, b. 7 Aug. 1870.
vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. (no date given); lived in Grindstone, Me.

288. FREELAND[9] HOWE (*Jacob F.*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 5 Dec. 1833; married 5 Dec. 1857, MARY L. FIELD, born 22 Jan. 1836. They lived in Norway, Me. Children born in Norway:

i. FANNIE ROBERTINE,[10] b. 15 Nov. 1858; m. 10 March 1885, Arthur Eben Morrison of South Berwick, Me.
Children:
1. *Robley Howe*, b. 10 Jan. 1886.
336. ii. GEORGE ROBLEY, b. 4 Aug. 1860.
iii. FREELAND, b. 30 May 1870; m. 20 July 1906, Sarah L. Brown, daughter of George Walter Brown of Bangor, Me. He graduated Colby University, Waterville, Me., 1894, graduate student in Biology Johns Hopkins University 1898, and Harvard University 1900, research scholar U. S. Fish Commission, Woods Hole, Mass., 1898-1900. Engaged in newspaper work in New York City 1894-1897, and since then engaged as chemist and bacteriologist in Philadelphia, Harrisburg and Pittsburg, Pa. Author of various biological and other scientific contributions published in biological bulletins of the U. S. Fish Commission, American Naturalist, Engineering Record and other scientific publications, and of various tracts

on water filtration and purification; also author of the Jacob Howe Genealogy1905; he was living in Pittsburg in 1906.

289. FRANK W.[9] HOWE (*Jacob F.,*[8] *Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 29 Jan. 1849; married ESTELLE COLE, and lived in Sumner, Me., and Boston, Mass.

Children:

i. HARLEY HAZEN,[10] b. 24 March 1871; m. in Boston, Mass., 19 March 1906, Mrs. Della D. Huckins, widow of Charles R. Huckins, and daughter of John and Della L. Crosland, b. in Portland, Me., in 1873.

ii. LAURA ALMIRA, b. 27 Aug. 1873; d. 1 Dec. 1887.

iii. MARY ESTHER, b. 18 Nov. 1875; m. Dr. Joseph Abbott Niles, and lived in Rumford, Me.

Children:

1. *Abbott Howe.*

290. EMERY ALTON[9] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[8] *Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Norway, Me., 17 Aug. 1847; married JULIA A. YOUNG, daughter of John C. and Mary (Jones) Young, born in Livermore, Me., 23 Oct. 1860, and died in Auburn, Me., 29 March 1920. They lived in Auburn and Turner, Me., and New York City. He was a salesman of woolen goods, and died in North Turner, Me., 14 April 1915.

Children:

i. FRANK A.,[10] b. in Auburn, Me., 28 Nov. 1879.

337. ii. ARTHUR E., b. in No. Turner, Me., 10 May 1885.

291. JESSE C.[9] HOWE (*Cyrus H.,*[8] *Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Paris, Me., 21 Feb. 1845; married 27 Jan. 1868, SARAH J. FARNUM; he married second, 19 Jan. 1881, ALTHEA NOYES. They lived in Paris, Me.

Children born in Paris:

338. i. FREDERICK J.,[10] b. 19 June 1869.

ii. ETHEL MAY, b. 4 May 1882.

292. FREDERICK RUTHVEN[9] HOWE (*William R.,*[8] *Jesse,*[7] *Jacob,*[6] *Jacob,*[5] *Jacob,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Paris, Me., 7 Oct. 1862; married 30 March 1892, CHRISTIE RING, daughter of John H. and Elizabeth (Robinson) Ring, born in St. John, N. B., 1 March 1865. They lived in Waltham, Mass., where he was an employee of the Waltham Watch Company. He died in Waltham, 9 June 1921.

Children born in Waltham:

339. i. ARTHUR R.,[10] b. 26 Oct. 1895.

340. ii. WILFRED L., b. 18 Sept. 1897.

iii. F. BEVAN, b. 15 Jan. 1905.

293. GEORGE BRIDGES[9] HOWE (*John R.*,[8] *Jacob*,[7] *David*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Chichester, N. N. H., 17 Dec. 1865; married 19 June 1895, HELEN FRANCES HARDY, daughter of Dr. Charles S. and Emma (Folsom) Hardy, born in Cambridge, Mass., 19 Oct. 1870. She died in Milton, Mass., 3 March 1920. He was living in Quincy, Mass., in 1897.

Children:

i. MALCOLM STEWART,[10] b. in Dedham, Mass., 22 June 1896.
ii. HAROLD W.
iii. LOUISE.

294. ELIAS *S.* HOWE (*Spooner*,[8] *Abijah*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 3 Sept. 1825; married SARAH A. DENSMORE. They lived in Townshend, Vt., where he died, and she married second, 16 Feb. 1879, John P. Robinson.

Children:

341. i. CHARLES L.,[10] b. about 1859.
ii. IDA M., b. about 1872.

295. WERDEN A.[9] HOWE (*Spooner*,[8] *Abijah*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 16 March 1827; married MARY F. ———, who was born in Vermont, about 1830.

Children:

i. LIZZIE M.,[10] b. about 1856.

296. ADONIRAM J.[9] HOWE (*Spooner*,[8] *Abijah*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 5 June 1832; married SARAH M. ———, who was born in Vermont about 1828. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. GEORGE H.,[10] b. about 1853.
ii. SARAH E., b. 10 Oct. 1857.
iii. ELLEN M., b. about 1859.
iv. ZENO, b. about 1861 (twin).
v. ZINA, b. about 1861 (twin).
vi. FREDERICK M.

297. MARTIN V. B.[9] HOWE (*Spooner*,[8] *Abijah*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 7 April 1837; married 22 Jan. 1860, SULTINA METCALF of Ashburnham, Mass. They lived in Ashburnham, Mass., until about 1870, when they moved to Gardner, Mass., where they were living in 1896.

Children:

i. ALICE M.,[10] b. 25 Jan. 1861; m. 30 Oct. 1883, George W. Spaulding; they now live in Gardner.
ii. HERBERT L., b. 22 Aug. 1863; m. 22 Jan. 1886, Dora Hatstat, and is now living in Gardner.

iii. LENETTE G., b. 2 May 1865; d. 22 July 1866.
iv. GEORGE M., b. in Erving, Mass., 5 May 1871; m. 31 Dec. 1895, Frances I. Brown, and is now living in Gardner, Mass.

298. ANDREW J.[9] HOWE (*Spooner,*[8] *Abijah,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 11 Nov. 1838; married LAURA G. ———. They lived in Orange, Mass., in 1880.

Children:

i. ZENO.[10]
ii. JUDSON, b. about 1875.

299. LYSANDER W.[9] HOWE (*Abijah,*[8] *Abijah,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 17 Nov. 1829; married ELVIRA N. ———, born about 1834. They lived in Jamaica, where he was a farmer, and died there 23 Dec. 1877.

Children:

i. LYSANDER,[10] b. about 1860.
ii. MARY E., b. about 1863.
iii. CLARA G., b. 20 March 1865.
iv. JENNIE M., b. 7 July 1871; d. 27 Dec. 1894, unm.
v. FRANKLIN, b. 9 Dec. 1876.

300. JAMES F.[9] HOWE (*Abijah,*[8] *Abijah,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1833; married HANNAH A. ———, born about 1834. They lived in Brattleboro, in 1870, and in Newfane, Vt., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. FRANK B.,[10] b. about 1865 (an adopted child).

301. ZENO D.[9] HOWE (*Alva,*[8] *Abijah,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Vermont, about 1847; married ABBY E. ———, born in Vermont, about 1848. They lived in Londonderry, Vt., in 1870, and lived in Windham, Vt., in 1880, where he was a farmer. Later he moved to Claremont, N. H.

Children:

i. FREDERICK Z.,[10] b. about 1868.
ii. EARL A., b. about 1870.
iii. CARLOS J., b. about 1872.
iv. ADA I., b. about 1874.
v. ALFRED S., b. about 1878.

302. OSCAR[9] HOWE (*Benjamin,*[8] *Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1826; married OLIVE DAVIS of Royalston, Mass.; she died, and he married second, FLORINDA PIERCE of Windham, Vt.; she died, and he married third, SUSAN PLUMB of Halifax, Vt. They lived in Townshend, Vt., in 1870, and in Halifax, in 1880.

Children:

i. CARRIE,[10] b. in 1856; d. the same year.

By second wife:

ii. CHARLES, b. about 1859.

303. BENJAMIN[9] HOWE (*Benjamin,*[8] *Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1829; married MINERVA CRAWFORD, born 17 Jan. 1838, died 14 July 1893; he married second (name not given). They lived in Townshend.

Children:

i. MARY,[10] b. about 1869.

304. ALPHONSO[9] HOWE (*Benjamin,*[8] *Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1834; married MARGARET ———.

Children:

i. LELAND.[10]
ii. BENJAMIN.
iii. ALPHONSO.

305. ABRAHAM F.[9] HOWE (*Clark,*[8] *Benjamin,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1828; married MARY ANN STOWELL, who was born about 1832. They lived in Townshend, where he was a farmer; he died there in 1889, she died there in 1897.

Children born in Townshend:

i. ELLEN,[10] b. about 1851; m. Watson Corey.
ii. JULIA V., b. about 1856; m. Cortez Barrett.
iii. ADDIE, b. about 1859; m. William Lawrence.
iv. EMMA A., b. about 1863; m. Ernest Burbee.
v. SINA G., b. about 1866; m. Dr. George T. Gale.
342. vi. ABRAHAM L., b. about 1870.
vii. KATIE M., b. about 1873; d. aged 14 years.

306. HANNIBAL F.[9] HOWE (*Joseph G.,*[8] *Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1838; married 13 Aug. 1866, MARIA M. FESSENDEN, daughter of Alonzo and Emily E. Fessenden. They lived in Jamaica.

Children:

343. i. DELBERT L.,[10] b. about 1870.
ii. VINNIE LOUISA, b. 23 Aug. 1875.

307. EDWARD ROMANZO,[9] HOWE (*C. Romanzo,*[8] *Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 10 Jan. 1857; married NETTIE S. MORSE, daughter of Abiel and Juliet (Ramsdell) Morse, born in Jamaica, 16 Feb. 1864. He was engaged in lumbering until 1902, when he moved to Worcester, Mass., where he engaged in trucking business.

Children:

i. EMMA JESSIE,[10] b. in Wardsboro, Vt., 19 Nov. 1884.

308. SHERMAN R.[9] HOWE (*C. Romanzo,*[8] *Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 15 Nov. 1865; married 27 April 1892, MINNIE RICE, daughter of John F. and Carrie Rice, born in Shrewsbury, Mass., 18 July 1870. He moved from Jamaica, Vt., to Shrewsbury, Mass., in 1889, where he engaged in farming.

Children born in Shrewsbury:

i. EDITH,[10] b. 8 July 1893; d. in April 1895.
ii. FRANKLIN EDWARD, b. 20 July 1895.
iii. FRED ASHLEY, b. 12 July 1898.
iv. SHERMAN RAYMOND, b. 7 Sept. 1900.
v. HAROLD RICE, b. 22 May 1905.
vi. A DAUGHTER, b. 8 Nov. 1906.

309. ORA T.[9] HOWE (*Junia,*[8] *David,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1840; married 10 June 1860, MARY SHEPHERD. He served in the army and was killed at the battle of Cold Harbor, Va., 12 June 1864.

Children:

i. HERBERT H.,[10] b. 14 July 1861; m. 28 Sept. 1881, Nora L. Sprague.

310. FRANK W.[9] HOWE (*Junia,*[8] *David,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1854; married SOPHRONIA TOWLE. They lived in Jamaica where he was a farmer.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. WILLIE O.,[10] b. 23 Feb. 1877.
ii. WALTER JUNIA, b. 18 Jan. 1879.
iii. O. I., b. 20 April 1883 (a son).
iv. IDA, b. 9 Aug. 1885.
v. A SON, b. 12 July 1887.

311. RALPH *O. Howe* (*Osmore O.,*[8] *David,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., 20 Feb. 1877; married 17 March 1902, FANNIE DUNBAR; they lived in Jamaica.

Children:

i. OSMORE.,[10] b. 13 Aug. 1902.
ii. MARY IRENE, b. 22 Aug. 1905; d. 28 Oct. 1905.
iii. EVA VIORNA, b. 26 Oct. 1906.

312. CHARLES HENRY[9] HOWE (*Daniel,*[8] *Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Braintree, Mass., 28 April 1836; married 26 Nov. 1857, in East Cambridge, Mass., SUSAN MAXWELL, daughter of ——— and Susan (Austin) Maxwell, born in Halifax, N. S., 3 Feb. 1849; she died 21 Feb. 1863, and he married second, 6 June

1867, LUCY SARAH BROWN, daughter of Benjamin Cheney and Mary (Manning) Brown of Ipswich, Mass.; she died in Salem, Mass., 3 Sept. 1889. He served in the Civil war, in Co. F. 14th Mass. Heavy Artillery.

Children:

344. i. CHARLES HERBERT,[10] b. 20 Sept. 1859.
345. ii. FRANK EMMONS, b. 17 Dec. 1862.

By second wife:

iii. DANIEL WARREN, b. 15 March 1868.
346. iv. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 20 Oct. 1869.
v. HARRY CLIFTON, b. 29 July 1871.
vi. SUSAN JANETTE, b. 26 April 1874; m. 27 June 1894, in Danvers, Mass., Frank Tibbetts Russell, son of James Needham and Augusta McIntire Russell.
vii. RUTH MARY, b. 19 Sept. 1876.
viii. RICHARD HENRY MANNING, b. 14 Jan. 1879.
ix. LUCY SARAH, b. 2 Nov. 1882.

313. GEORGE ANDREW[9] HOWE (*Daniel,*[8] *Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Braintree, Mass., 11 Oct. 1838; married in East Dedham, Mass., 18 Nov. 1859, CAROLINE ABBIE GUILD of West Roxbury, daughter of Abner and Mary (Fairbanks) Guild. He died 23 March 1888, and she died 4 March 1903.

Children:

i. GEORGE ELMER,[10] b. 9 Feb. 1865.
ii. MARY LINCOLN, b. 29 March 1868; d. 10 Jan. 1869.
iii. ETTA LOUISA, b. 24 Sept. 1871.

314. THEODORE CUMMINGS[9] HOWE (*Daniel,*[8] *Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Braintree, Mass., 4 May 1846; married 17 March 1867, SARAH ELIZABETH BROWN, daughter of Jonathan Ball and Elizabeth (Clark) Brown, born in Ipswich, Mass. He served in the Civil war, as 1st Lieut. Co. D. 3rd Regt. Mass. Cavalry. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

347. i. WILLIAM ALWYN,[10] b. 15 Aug. 1867.
ii. THEODORE FREDERIC, b. 29 Aug. 1876; m. in Ipswich, Mass., 14 Aug. 1904, Mabel Sophia Chickering, daughter of Charles Henry and Mary (Coney) Chickering, b. 21 Nov. 1882.

315. NORMAN ALVAH[9] HOWE (*Isaac P.,*[8] *Isaac,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Stoddard, N. H., 9 Sept. 1852; married 26 July 1886, ALICE M. WALDRON, daughter of Albert and Fannie (Howard) Waldron. He died 9 March 1899.

Children:

i. ETHEL FLORA,[10] b. 11 May 1887.

316. GARDNER TILLOTSON[9] HOWE (*Aaron T.*,[8] *Isaac*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Issac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Worcester, Mass., 6 Nov. 1851; married 24 Dec. 1874, STELLA ELLIS, daughter of Samuel and Sophia (Hyde) Ellis of Keene, N. H., born in Waitsfield, Vt., 11 Dec. 1855. They lived in Keene, N. H.

Children:

i. ETHEL RHODA,[10] b. in Keene, N. H., 16 July 1876; m. 11 Jan. 1899, John A. Dennison, and lived in Keene.
ii. EDITH MARY, b. in Winchendon, Mass., 18 June 1878; m. 14 Feb. 1901, H. E. W. Bean, and lived in St. Albans, Vt.

317. CHARLES K.[9] HOWE (*Joseph E.*,[8] *John*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hallowell, Me., 3 Oct. 1842; married FLORA GENEVA MASON.

Children:

i. LINWOOD MASON,[10] b. 31 Dec. 1865.

319. JOEL W.[9] HOWE (*Frederick W.*,[8] *Joel*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Delaware, Ohio, 13 Dec. 1842; married 20 Jan. 1868, SARAH GIFFORD.

Children:

i. EDITH.[10]
ii. JEROME.
iii. EFFIE.

319. CHARLES M.[9] HOWE (*Frederick W.*,[8] *Joel*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Landgrove, Vt., 25 April 1847; married in Aug. 1865, MARY LEMMONS. He married second, 5 April 1882, ELLA F. RUFISON.

Children:

i. JOY.[10]
ii. RALPH.
iii. MARIE.
iv. CHARLES.

320. WILLIAM HENRY[9] HOWE (*Frederick W.*,[8] *Joel*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorset, Vt., 17 Oct. 1851; married LAURA WYLLYS.

Children:

i. GEORGE.[10]
ii. JOHN.
iii. HATTIE.
iv. PEARL.
v. ORA.

321. FREDERICK W.[9] HOWE (*Frederick W.*,[8] *Joel*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dustin, Ill., 20 Jan. 1865; married 20 Dec. 1893, LAURA B. STAPLES of Randalia, Ill.

Children:

i. CECIL MAY.[10]

322. Frank Lee[9] Howe (*Elhanan W.*,[8] *Joel*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Northfield, Vt., 20 March 1859; married 22 Sept. 1881, Lillian E. Moore of Dorset, Vt. He was educated in the Northfield Academy and Norwich University. He enlisted in Co. F. 1st Vt. National Guard, Dec. 1875, and served as captain of that company, in the Spanish-American war, and in 1899 was appointed major of that regiment, and has held various town offices. They lived in Northfield, where he was engaged in the marble business.

Children born in Northfield:

i. Harold Moore,[10] b. 14 July 1882.
ii. Muriel Lillian, b. 16 Oct. 1884.

323. Dr. Oliver Hunt[9] Howe (*Elijah*,[8] *Elijah*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 29 May 1860; married 26 Nov. 1889, Martha Dresser Paul, daughter of Ebenezer and Susan (Dresser) Paul of Dedham, Mass., born in Dedham, 1 Nov. 1865, graduated A. B. Boston University 1888. He was educated in the public schools of Dedham, Clerk in Norfolk County Registry of Deeds 1878-1881, he graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University 1886, house surgeon and assistant to Supt. of Boston City Hospital, 1885-1887, member of Mass. Medical Society, American Medical Association, ex-president Mass. Medico-Legal Society, medical examiner for district No. 2 of Norfolk County since 1887; a trustee of Cohasset Savings Bank, a trustee of Cohasset Free Public Library since 1899, member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, of the Boston Society of Natural History, and of the Appalachian Mountain Club, and president of the South Shore Nature Club. Writer of several historical chapters in "Cohasset Genealogies and Town History" 1909, chief compiler of the portion of this Howe Genealogy relating to Abraham How of Roxbury, and writer of articles "The Personal Relation of the Physician to his Patients" (Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, 1910) and "Historical Evolution of European Nations" Education (April, May 1915). Since 1887 he has lived in Cohasset, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Children born in Cohasset:

348. i. Paul,[10] b. 3 Feb. 1893.
349. ii. Julian Cheever, b. 24 Oct. 1895.
iii. Richard Withington, b. 26 Jan. 1899; married 10 April 1926, Marian Elizabeth Decker, daughter of Edwin Stanton and Florence Ann (Dunn) Decker, b. in Malden, Mass., 27 Dec. 1902. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1917. Enlisted in the U. S. Naval Reserve, 6 April 1917 (the day U. S. entered the war). Called into active service the 11th of July 1918, at Camp Hingham, and later Bumkin Id; U. S. N. Rifle Range,

Wakefield, Mass., and Yale Naval Training Unit, Yale College, to inactive duty the 21st of Dec. 1918. Honorably discharged 6th of April 1921. Graduated A. B. Yale College, 1921. Entered employ of Dillon Read & Co., Boston, Mass., associated with The Atlantic Merrill Oldham Corporation of Boston in April 1926. They live in Cohasset, Mass.

iv. HENRY FORBUSH, b. 15 Jan. 1905. He fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1922. "Eagle" Boy Scout. Graduated A. B. Yale College 1926. Now (1927) a student in the Medical School of Harvard University.

324. DR. WALTER CLARKE[9] HOWE (*Elijah,*[8] *Elijah,*[7] *Thomas,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dedham, Mass., 21 June 1872; married 26 Feb. 1906, AMELIA MARIA ELY, daughter of Judge Frederick David and Eliza Baldwin (Whittier) Ely, born in Dedham, Mass., 22 Feb. 1874. He was fitted for college in Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., graduated from Amherst College A. B. 1894; A. M. 1899; graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University M. D. 1898. House surgeon at the Children's Hospital, Boston ,Mass., 1897-8; house physician at Boston City Hospital, 1899-1901; house physician at Boston Lying-In Hospital 1901-2. Member Visiting Surgical Staff (rectal dept.) Boston Dispensary 1903-1910. Member Visiting Surgical Staff of Boston City Hospital, 1903-1917. Assistant in Surgery Harvard Medical School, and in Graduate School of Medicine, July 1907-1917. Secretary of Graduate School of Medicine, Harvard, 1913-1917. Fellow American College of Surgeons; member American Medical Association; American Association Advanc' Sci.; New England Surgical Society; Mass. Medical Society; Mass. Medical Benevolent Society; Boston Surgical Society, Inc. Boston Society of Medical Sciences; Boston Society of Natural History; Boston Medical Library; Boston Medical History Club; Bostonian Society; Alpha Delta Phi. Clubs: Harvard (of Boston); University (of Boston). He resides at 303 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of surgery.

Children born in Boston:

i. FREDERICK ELY,[10] b. 4 Nov. 1908; student in 1927 in Phillips Academy.

ii. EMILY, b. 22 Nov. 1909; student in 1927 in The May School, Inc., Boston, Mass.

325. ARTHUR BRYANT[9] HOWE (*George,*[8] *William,*[7] *William,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Waltham, Mass., 16 Dec. 1874; married 17 Oct. 1900, in Somerville, Mass., MARION LOUISE GOODING, daughter of Henry A. and Mary Isabel (Wellington) Gooding, born in Somerville, 21 Jan. 1877. He was employed for several years by the Mt. Vernon National Bank of Boston, and was later with the

banking house of Thompson Towle & Co. of Boston. Since then he has been connected with the Dry Goods firm of L. P. Hollander & Co. of Boston. They are (1927) living in Lexington, Mass.

Children:

i. ISABEL,[10] b. in Somerville, 4 Aug. 1906; grad. Mt. Holyoke College, 1928.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. in Lexington, 25 May 1908.

326. WILLIAM STOWELL,[9] HOWE (*George,*[8] *William,*[7] *William,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Somerville, Mass., 30 Jan. 1879; married 26 June 1907, EVA SALOME KAMMER, born in Germany. He was employed by the S. A. Woods Machine Co. of Boston, Mass., and by the Fairbanks Co. of Montreal, P. Q., until 1911, when he became connected with the Granite State Mowing Machine Co. of Hinsdale, N. H., where he has since resided. He is also President of the Production Machine Co. of Greenfield, Mass.

Children:

i. CATHERINE,[10] b. in Boston, Mass., 17 April 1910; d. 29 April 1910.
ii. WILLIAM, b. in Boston, 12 Sept. 1911; d. same day.
iii. WILLIAM KAMMER, b. in Hinsdale, N. H., 24 Dec. 1915; d. 26 June 1918.
iv. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. in Boston, Mass., 20 July 1921.

327. VIVIAN EDWARD[9] HOWE (*Amasa,*[8] *William,*[7] *Amasa,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Presque Isle, Me., 10 Sept. 1866; married 24 June 1896, JENNIE E. LINDOW, daughter of Edward Melvin and Margaret Ann (Graham) Lindow of Woodstock, N. B., born 1 Dec. 1876. They were living in Presque Isle in 1900.

Children:

i. EDWARD AMASA,[10] b. in Woodstock, N. B., 25 Jan. 1898.

328. CHARLES FREDERICK[9] HOWE (*Alfred F.,*[8] *Thomas,*[7] *George,*[6] *John,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 Oct. 1855; married 1 Oct. 1884, LUCY HOLMES, born in Kingston, Mass., 12 July 1859. He was engaged in business in Barbadoes in 1896.

Children born in Kingston:

i. HAROLD H.,[10] b. 3 Jan. 1886.
ii. EDWARD S., b. 3 May 1887.
iii. NATALIA F., b. 15 April 1891.

329. HARRY DRESSER[9] HOWE (*Albert,*[8] *Enos,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hampton, Va., 12 Jan. 1872; married 8 Nov. 1898, ELIZABETH WINGATE, daughter of Alexander Bell and Nancy Catherine (Aults) Wingate, born in Tyrone, Pa., 21 May 1876. He graduated from Cornell University in 1892; received degree M. D. from Uni-

versity of Pa. in 1893. They live in Hampton, Va., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH DRESSER,[10] b. 19 May 1904

330. GEORGE LARKIN[9] HOWE (*George W.*,[8] *Thomas*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Jan. 1853; married 15 April 1882, ALICE J. JONES, born in Victoria, B. C. They lived in Seattle, Wash., in 1901.

Children born in Victoria:

i. AVIS ETHEL,[10] b. 1 July 1883.
ii. IRENE MARY LARKIN, b. 2 June 1885.

331. GEORGE RIPLEY[9] HOWE (*John C.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 15 Sept. 1862; married 21 Dec. 1889, LYDIA NICKERSON LOWE, daughter of James and Sybil Augusta (Pope) Lowe, born in Hull, Mass., 12 Jan. 1867. They lived in Cohasset, Mass., where he died 28 April 1909.

Children:

i. DOROTHY,[10] b. 9 Sept. 1891, in Cohasset.

332. EDWARD WELLMAN[9] HOWE (*William F.*,[8] *Francis R.*,[7] *Moses*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Moses*,[4] *Timothy*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 4 March 1855; married 27 April 1876, LOUISE F. NUTE, she died 31 March 1877; he married second, 15 Feb. 1880, LUCY E. REMLY. Was a druggist. Lived in Gloucester; removed to Boston in 1911. Last appears in Boston Directory in 1913.

Children by second wife:

i. WELLMAN REMLY,[10] b. 7 Jan. 1883; d. 21 Aug. 1886.
ii. CHESTER LESLIE, b. 12 Sept. 1884; m. 25 Feb. 1909, Mrs. Sarah Curtis; she d. 11 Feb. 1910.
iii. NELLIE MAY, b. 2 Nov. 1895.

TENTH GENERATION.

333. JAMES FORREST[10] HOWE (*Charles F.*,[9] *James M.*,[8] *Moses*,[7] *Simon*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Manchester, N. H., 2 Jan. 1878; married 10 Oct. 1901, MARY ELIZABETH TABOR, daughter of Jesse P. and Nellie A. (Willoughby) Tabor, born in Worcester, Mass., 31 March 1877. They are now (1927) living in Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Worcester:

i. ELIZABETH ISABEL,[11] b. 17 Sept. 1902; m. 5 Nov. 1922, Charles Clinton Alvord, son of Clinton and Mary Sanford (Newton) Alvord, b. in Worcester, 19 Dec. 1898. They now (1927) live in Worcester:

Children born in Worcester:

1. *Marjorie Frances*, b. 19 March 1924.
2. *James Clinton*, b. 9 Aug. 1925.

ii. NELLIE FLORA, b. 2 Dec. 1903; m. 15 July 1924, Roger Howard Bryant, son of Otis and Alice (Delano) Bryant, b. in Wareham, Mass., 10 July 1898. They now (1927) live in Worcester, Mass.

334. JOHN PRENTISS[10] HOWE (*Clinton*,[9] *Henry*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 22 Feb. 1867; married LIZZIE C. RYERSON, and lived in Norway, Me.

Children:

i. HELEN,[11] b. 10 Sept. 1890.
ii. CHARLES CARROLE, b. 17 Sept. 1892; d. 24 Nov. 1893.
iii. ORA, b. 23 Dec. 1894.
iv. CHARLES RYERSON, b. 11 Oct. 1896.

335. PAUL HART[10] HOWE (*Clinton*,[9] *Henry*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 7 Aug. 1870; married JENNIE A. MERRILL. They lived in Waterford, Me.

Children:

i. ALTON LEWIS,[11] b. 20 Oct. 1892.
ii. HAROLD HARTLEY, b. 23 Jan. 1895.

336. GEORGE ROBLEY[10] HOWE (*Freeland*,[8] *Jacob F.*,[9] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sumner, Me., 4 Aug. 1860; married in April 1888, EMMA J. BOARDMAN of Hartford, Ct. They lived in Norway, Me.

Children:

i. MARJORIE MAY,[11] b. in Auburn, Me., in May 1890.

337. ARTHUR E.[10] HOWE (*Emery A.*,[9] *Jeremiah*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Turner, Me., 10 May 1885; married 27 May 1907, BERNICE D. NORCROSS.

Children:

i. ARTHUR E.,[11] b. 21 June 1913.
ii. COLBY D., b. 16 Oct. 1916.

338. FREDERICK J.[10] HOWE (*Jesse C.*,[9] *Cyrus H.*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Paris, Me., 19 June 1869; married 20 June 1895, ANGIE B. MCLELLAN.

Children:

i. REGINALD M.,[11] b. 4 Sept. 1897.

339. ARTHUR R.[10] HOWE (*Fred R.*,[9] *William R.*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Waltham, Mass., 26 Oct. 1895; married 23 Jan. 1920, JANET ROGERS, daughter of Howard P. and Persis (Stewart) Rogers, born in June 1901 in (Allston) Boston, Mass. He enlisted as a private in the 2nd Light Artillery in June 1917 and was discharged in Dec. 1918. He is now (1927) Asst. Vice President of the Ludlow Manufacturing Associates.

Children:

i. NANCY,[11] b. 1 Jan. 1921.
ii. JOHN ROGERS, b. 24 April 1923.

340. WILFRED L.[10] HOWE (*Frederick R.*,[9] *William R.*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *Jacob*,[5] *Jacob*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Waltham, Mass., 18 Sept. 1897; married in Feb. 1922, ETHEL BALTZER of Waltham, Mass. They live in Sharon, Mass.

Children:

i. PRISCILLA,[11] b. 5 Dec. 1923.
ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 11 Nov. 1925.

341. CHARLES L.[10] HOWE (*Elias S.*,[9] *Spooner*,[8] *Abijah*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1859; married 1 Feb. 1879, ALICE M. ALDRICH. They lived in Jamaica.

Children born in Jamaica:

i. FREDERICK C.,[11] b. 12 Dec. 1879.
ii. WALTER JAMES, b. 21 Feb. 1881.

342. ABRAHAM L.[10] HOWE (*Abraham F.*,[9] *Clark*,[8] *Benjamin*,[7] *Benjamin*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townshend, Vt., about 1870; married ADDIE CLARK. They lived in Townshend.

Children:

i. ABRAHAM FREDERICK,[11] b. about 1891; m. and has five children.
ii. ARTHUR LORENZO, b. about 1893; m. and has four children.
iii. RAYMOND WALTER, b. about 1895; m. and has three children.
iv. RALPH OSMER, b. about 1897; unm.
v. EVA MARY ANN, b. about 1899; d. 1917.
vi. KATHERINE ADDIE, b. about 1901; m. and has two children.
vii. CARLENA EMMA, b. about 1904; unm.

343. DELBERT L.[10] HOWE (*Hannibal F.,*[9] *Joseph G.,*[8] *Rogers,*[7] *Benjamin,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jamaica, Vt., about 1870; married CATHERINE A. MCGILLICK. He lived a few years in Jamaica, Vt., then moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where he is now (1928) living.

Children:

i. FREDERICK LORENZO,[11] b. in Jamaica, 7 June 1904.
ii. HARRIET, b. in Jamaica, 26 Aug. 1906.

344. CHARLES HERBERT[10] HOWE (*Charles H.,*[9] *Daniel,*[8] *Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Braintree, Mass., 20 Sept. 1859; married in Chester, N. H., 26 Dec. 1883, MARY ADELAIDE FITZ, daughter of Luther and Elizabeth (Hazelton) Fitz of Chester, N. H., born 10 Aug. 1854. He graduated from Dartmouth College in the Class of 1881; after his graduation, he was principal of the High School at West Newbury, Mass., where he remained two years. He then went to Groton, Mass., where he had the High School for five years; he then went to Adams, Mass., in a similar capacity for seven and one-half years. While in Adams he was one of the trustees of the Public Library, and President for three years of the Berkshire County Teachers Association. He was then called to Wakefield, Mass., to take charge of the High School in that town, which position he held until his death. In Wakefield he was actively engaged in all that pertained to education, he was several years Chairman of the Sweetser lecture course committee, president of the Wakefield Teachers Association, president of the Middlesex County Teachers Association, a member of the Massachusetts Teachers Association, representing the Wakefield High School, the New England Association of College and Preparatory Schools; a member of Golden Rule Lodge, F. A. M. of Wakefield, the Congregational Church, and was a director in the Wakefield Cooperative Bank. He died in Wakefield, 20 Dec. 1918.

Children born in Groton:

i. LUTHER MAXWELL,[11] b. 13 Nov. 1884; was living in Wakefield in 1918.
ii. ALICE GARDNER, b. 1 Feb. 1887; she was a special teacher in Rochester, N. Y., in 1918.

345. FRANK EMMONS[10] HOWE (*Charles H.,*[9] *Daniel,*[8] *Daniel,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Isaac,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Braintree, Mass., 17 Dec. 1862; married in Ipswich, Mass., 23 May 1883, NELLIE JEWETT, daughter of Eben William and Selenda (Worcester) Jewett of Georgetown, Mass., born 20 Nov. 1861. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. LORENZO THURSTON,[11] b. 4 Aug. 1884; d. 22 July 1885.
ii. FRANK LINCOLN, b. 26 Sept. 1886.

346. GEORGE WILLIAM[10] HOWE (*Charles H.*,[9] *Daniel*,[8] *Daniel*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 20 Oct. 1869; married in Salem, Mass., 15 Dec. 1892, GEORGIA LILLIAN ROBINSON, daughter of George and Annie (Lufkin) Robinson. They lived in Salem, Mass.

Children:

i. BEATRICE LILLIAN,[11] b. 12 Nov. 1894.
ii. EVERETT CLIFTON, b. 6 Aug. 1896.
iii. WILLIAM ELMER, b. 10 May 1899; d. 10 Oct. 1899.

347. WILLIAM ALWYN[10] HOWE (*Theodore C.*,[9] *Daniel*,[8] *Daniel*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Aug. 1867; married FANNIE STEWART EHRLACHER, daughter of Martin and Catherine (Philbrook) Ehrlacher, born 1 Oct. 1866. They lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

i. BERTRAM CHESLEY,[11] b. 9 Aug. 1886.

348. PAUL[10] HOWE (*Oliver H.*,[9] *Elijah*,[8] *Elijah*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1] born in Cohasset, Mass., 3 Feb. 1893; married 22 June 1918 DOROTHY RHODES, daughter of Wallace Marion and Mary Etta (Ayer) Rhodes of Wellesley, Mass., born in Hyde Park, Mass., 23 Jan. 1894. She graduated A. B., Wellesley College, June 1917. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Worcester Academy where he graduated 1910. Graduated A. B., Dartmouth College, 1914. Was reporter for the Springfield Union, Springfield, Mass., from July 1914 to 25 April 1916, when he became reporter for the Boston Post, which position he held until 29 Oct. 1916. Nov. 12, 1916 he entered the employ of the American Felt Co. as sales secretary. May 15 1918 he entered the employ of the U. S. Shipping Board and later became Asst. Paymaster on S. S. Governor Dingley. On 3 Feb. 1919 he entered the employ of the Conn. Telephone & Electric Co. of Meriden, Ct., as first chief of inventory section of planning deptartment and later was assistant to Secretary and assistant manager of signal department. He is now (1927) Agent for New York State for the same Company. They lived in Meriden until Nov. 1926, but now (1927) are living at 1401 Park St., Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Meriden:

i. JULIA AYER,[11] b. 16 July 1919.
ii. LYMAN HUNT, b. 26 July 1921.

349. JULIAN CHEEVER[10] HOWE (*Oliver H.*,[9] *Elijah*,[8] *Elijah*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Cohasset, Mass., 24 Oct. 1895; married 14 May 1921, ELIZABETH PLATT HANNUM, daughter of Henry Oliver and Grace Van Wyke (Read) Hannum of Newton, Mass., born in Southwick, Mass., 7 Aug. 1897, a graduate of Wellesley Col-

lege A. B. 1919. He was fitted for college at Cohasset High School and Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., where he graduated 1914. He graduated Mass. Institute of Technology (course in Engineering Administration) 1918. Entered active service with Engineers, U. S. Army at Camp Lee, Va., served until Dec. 11, 1918, when he was honorably discharged, and commissioned 2nd Lieut. in the Officers Reserve Corps, Engineer Section. On 4 Jan. 1919 he entered the service of the George Frost Co. of Boston, as accountant, and later as superintendent of factory, and is now (1927) associated with the Samoset Chocolate Co. of Boston. They lived some years at Wollaston, Mass., and now (1927) living at Wellesley Farms, Mass.

Children:

i. WILLIAM EASTMAN,[11] b. 13 Feb. 1922.
ii. MARGARET HANNUM, b. 26 Jan. 1926.

JAMES HOW

OF ROXBURY AND IPSWICH, MASS.

There is no doubt that James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, and Abraham How of Roxbury were brothers, a fact that has been proven by court records; and that they were sons of Robert How of Hatfield Broadoak, Essex, England, has been proven by the family record kept by Abraham How, son of James How, the immigrant ancestor. James How probably came to this country with his father-in-law, John Dane, about 1635 or 36, and first settled in Roxbury, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, where he was admitted freeman 17 May 1637. He married in the Parish of Bishop Stortford, Herts, England, 27 June 1628, ELIZABETH DANE, daughter of John Dane. That she was the daughter of John Dane is proven by the Will of John Dane, in which he mentions his daughter How. Dr. John Dane, Jr., of Ipswich, Mass., in his biographical sketch, written in 1682, mentions his "sister How when she was a little girl as coming from Berkhamstead to Bishop Starford, Herts, England, where their father had a house," and he also states "I went to my Brother Hows father,"—"a very onest man."

From the old Account Book that was kept by Abraham How, son of James How, Sr., and used by such of his descendants as have inherited the old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., to record births, marriages and deaths, and other miscellaneous items, we find the following entry: "Robbart How lived in Old England in Essex in ye Town of hatfield Broadoak wher Sir francis Barinton lived in Woodrow Green, James How senr son of sayd Robbart lived in bishop Starford in Old England in a place called hockerill in ye happy and gracious Rain of king James ye first."

Hatfield Broadoak, the residence town of Robert How, is a parish comprising about 9000 acres, with a population in 1920 of not more than 2000 souls. It is about twenty-five miles north of London, and about six miles southeast of Bishops Stortford, Hertfordshire. The title in general usage, Hatfield Broad-oak, was derived from a gigantic oak tree in Hatfield Forest, and the Church of the Parish has existed on the present site for a thousand years.

The parish registers, except for one page, dated 1558, are in an old paper book, commenced in 1550, and from that year are perfect. By direction of Mr. Fisher Howe of New York City, (a descendant of James How) the records of this parish were examined by his nephew, Dr. Archibald Murray in 1900; later Mr. Howe made a personal visit to Hatfield Broad-oak, and vicinity, and it is to him that we are indebted for this most valuable information concerning this branch of the Howe Family. He caused to be made several photo-stat copies of some of the pages of the parish register of Bishops Stortford, Herts.

The following are some of the entries as copied from that Parish Register.

BAPTISMS.

1630. Mar. 13, Elizabeth How, dau. of James d.———
1633. Mar. 23, James How, son of James.

MARRIAGES.

1628. June 27, James How of Hatfield and Elizabeth Dane of the Parish.

BURIALS.

1629. May 14, the unbaptized child of James How.

All of the above undoubtedly refer to James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, his wife and children, but nothing further was discovered upon the records of that Parish.

The family record as shown in the old Account Book of Abraham How, (son of James senr.) of Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, provides a very solid foundation for the English ancestry of two of the sons of Robert How, namely:—James How of Roxbury and Ipswich, and Abraham How of Roxbury, immigrants to New England prior to 1640.

The old How Account Book mentioned above, (a vital feature of the family genealogy), is a volume of English origin, of 180 pages, each leaf numbered and inscribed upon both sides, and none of the original leaves are missing. The sheets measure 12 inches long by 7½ inches wide, the paper is of excellent quality, only the sheets at either end have suffered serious damage, the various inks used during the centuries, still retain their brilliancy, and all entries except those made upon pages mutilated, can be read without difficulty. The original binding, still in service, is of vellum, and is in good condition, but inevitably is worn through in places, and is so discolored as to resemble leather.

"Abraham How. His Book, 1682," is written upon the first page. Upon the death of Abraham How, the volume together with the old Homestead passed into the hands of his son Mark How; later the book with the homestead passed into the hands of Nathaniel How, son of Lieut. Mark How. The next one to inherit the homestead and the Account Book, was Emerson How, son of the above Nathaniel. The widow of Emerson Howe and her only child, Celia (Mrs. George A. Prescott), guarded with jealous care the old Account Book, as also many documents, ancient and exceedingly precious, concerning the How family. Soon after the death of Mrs. Prescott, the property was sold, and Mr. Prescott presented the Old Account Book to the Ipswich Historical Society.

James How and his wife were for some time members of Rev. John Elliot's church in Roxbury, as is shown by the printed church records, but no dates are given:

"James How."
"——— How the Wife of Jam[s] How."

Apparently at a later date, appears

"Abraham How."
"——— How, the wife of Abraham How."

James How and his wife remained in Roxbury only a few years, as he sold his house and land in Roxbury, 1 April 1641. Then he and his father-in-law, John Dane, with their families, journeyed northward to the new plantation, which had been recently named Ipswich, and there took up his permanent abode. At Ipswich in 1641, James How was made a Commoner; in 1641 he was granted six acres of upland; he was elected Town Constable in 1648, and in the following year he was chosen one of the seven men to "fix the Rates." He appears to have been a farmer and a weaver, and a man of excellent repute, as we learn from the Court Records, he was often styled Goodman How, a title of honor not often bestowed. In 1650 he was granted a tract of 100 acres located in the western section of Ipswich, known as "Ipswich Farms." There with additional acres purchased later, James How lived the remainder of his life, a period of fifty-four years. Later this part of the town was made a parish, known as Linebrook Parish. Land was set off very near to "the first House" to his son James Junr. The son John settled in Topsfield, but Abraham, the youngest son continued to live with his father. In 1682 he states in the "How Book," "Agreed with Thomas Perly to build me a barn forty too foot long and 22 foot wide and 12 foot between joynts and he is to set ye frame to clabord and shingall and 2 leantos all to be don compleat for ..... £31, 10, 00."

In 1684 he and his wife are named as members of the church in Topsfield. On the "21 day of January 1693-4," Elizabeth (Dane) How, wife of James How, died, after a wedded life of sixty-five years and seven months.

We find inscribed in the Old Account Book, by the hand of Abraham his son, "my father dyed 17 day of May 1702." There seems to have been considerable uncertainty as to the date of his birth; Judge Sewall in his diary of that year, says, "May 19th Mr. James How, a good man of Ipswich, 104 years old, is buried. Died I think on Lord's Day night, just about the time the News of the Kings Death was brought from Madero." Savage says, that at the time of his death, he was only 96, and it appears that in a deposition given by him in 1666, he stated his age at that time as 61, and again in a deposition dated 28 June 1692, James How senr. says, he is "aged about 94."

On the 12th day of January 1699-1700, James executed a "deed of gift" whereby he divided his property among his children. The body of the instrument was drawn by Nehemiah Jewett, "a man of affairs" resident in Rowley, who was also a witness, as was Isaac Foster Junr. and Love How, the latter a grand daughter of James.

The names of the children of James How were gained from various sources, but there may have been others, to us unknown.

Children:

i. AN INFANT;[2] buried in England, 14 May 1629.
ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in England, 31 March 1630; probably d. young.
2. iii. JAMES, bapt. 23 March 1633.
3. iv. JOHN, b. about 1637.

v. MARY, b. about 1638; m. 14 Dec. 1659, Nehemiah Abbott, son of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass. He d. in March 1706-7.
Children:
1. *Mary*, b. 19 Nov. 1660; d. young.
2. *Mary*, b. 1 Nov. 1665; d. 12 Dec. 1668.
3. *Nehemiah*, m. Remember Fisk.

vi. SARAH, b. about 1646; m. 5 Dec. 1666, John Bridges of Andover.
Children:
1. *James*, b. 3 Jan. 1671. 1672/3
2. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. 2 April 1694, Samuel Preston, b. in Andover, Mass., 16 March 1646, d. 29 May 1717. She m. 2nd. 18 Oct. 1722, William Price of Ashford, Conn.

4. vii. ABRAHAM, b. about 1649.

viii. REBECCA, b. about 1651; m. 1 May 1671, Stephen Barnard, son of Robert and Joan (Harvey) Barnard. He d. 12 Feb. 1722. She d. 15 April 1725.
Children:
1. *John*, b. 25 March 1674.
2. *Hannah*, b. 7 March 1678.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. 30 Nov. 1682.
4. *James*, b. 28 Dec. 1686.
5. *Robert*, b. 28 March 1689.
6. *Stephen*.

DEED OF GIFT OF JAMES HOW.

To all Christian people to whom this psent deed of Gift shall Come, James How of Ipswch, in ye County of Essex, within ye province of ye Massachusetts Bay in New England, Sendeth Greeting; Know yee yt whereas, I sd James hath by deed of gift giuen, bequeathed vnto his son James How years past houseing & Lands & Meadows wch he hath before yt time, Euer since possest & enjoyd & he haveing Lost sd deed (not long since) sd James hath by another deed Confirmed ye same to his sd Son wch wth other movable estate is the whole portion of sd Estate that he Intends him; & therefore only now sd James bestows on his sd son ten shillings Money wch is all yt sd parents allows sd son to claime or his heirs in his Real or personal Estate yt he is now possesd of al yt he shall dye Seized of. And whereas Sd parent hath giuen to his son John How of Topsfield Real & pesonall Estate wch he hath had Improuemt of; the same being ye part portion he Intends to giue him he thereby & hereby debars him for Claimeing any further pt in his Real or psonall Estate or any of his heirs for euer: except yt hereoff mentiond.

And nr as Sd parent hath giuen to Mary Abbat ye wife of Nehemiah Abbatt yt part of his Estate yt he did Intend her as her portion of his Estate, he Confirmes ye same to her yt she may be debard thereby & hereby of claimeing any further part of ye Real & psonall Estate yt he dyeth seizd of except yt hereafter mentioned. And wr as sd parent hath giuen to his daughter Rebecca Barnard at Andover, yt part of his Estate yt hee did intend her as her portion of his Estate he now giues her one Cow, hereby thereby debars her from claimeing any further part in his Estate.

And whereas Abraham How Son of sd James hath taken Care of sd parent in his old age, as well as of his mother deceased; & hath dischargd duty to sayd parents great Satisfacion & Content; In Consideration of yt parentall love & affection yt he beareth to his Sd Son Abraham & yt he may in some measure be Rewarded for his Care, paynes, Cost & Labour, tendr Care yt he hath had of Sd parents; Sd James by these

psents In Consideration of ye pmises, yt hee may be Enabled, Entouraged to ye Mentaineing of sd parent during his Naturall life; wch all things Necassary Comfortable, Credible; for the affording of sd parent an honourable funerall after his decease. Ye sd James ye parent hereby exonorats, aquits & dischargeth ye Sd Abraham & his heirs Executors & Administrs from any further payment; By these psents hath Giuen Granted Aliend Impoossed, Confirmed, doth by these psents giue, Grant, Confirme & deliver vnto sd Abraham & His heirs, Executors, Administrs & Assigns for Euer; all that sd parents houses Barns, orchards, tillage Lands, pasture Lands, Meadow Grounds Lying being Scittuate in ye bounds of Ipswch aforesaid beeath yt More or Less for Number of Acres, that is to say Sd parents house Lott bounded by Timothy pearleys Land & yt wch was winthrops Farme & Mr Nortons Farme Formerly; allso all ye plaine Land, old Lott Meadow & vpland yt belongs to sd parent not giuen away by sd parent boundd ye Vpland by Neh Abbatt son's Land Easterly by James How Junrs Land, westerly by stake & stones fixed; all wch is pbly wth in ye fence, pbly wth out ye fence, bounded by Ipswch Comon on ye westerly side; by Rowly Line on ye Northerly side, ye Meadow is bounded Easterly by Abra Fosters Land, westerly by James How junr Cor of Meadow as by ye bounds fixed, Joyneth to ye old Lott in pt, all ye sd parent Lands Mentioned or any other Not mentioned wth in ye bounds of Ipswch aforesd Not giuen, granted by sd parent wth all ye priviledges & appurtenances; Comon Rights, therevnto belonging; wth all ye Estate Right title claime Interst, demand of sd Parent in & to the pmises, Euery part thereof To haue & to hold, all ye sd Mentioned prmises. appurtenances vnto him the sd Abraham, his heirs Executors Administrs & Assigns for euer; wth out any Lett Suit or Deniall of him ye sayd parent James How or his heirs Executors Administrs or Assigns for Euer.

Further in Consideration of ye prmises ye sd parent giues, Grants vnto sayd Abraham How & his heirs for Euer, all the prsonall Estate yt he shall dye seizd & possest of except his Cow before Mentioned wch he ye sd parent at his decease giues & bequeathes vnto his daughter Rebeccah Barnard of Andover, his cloak yt his son John hath wch he giues to his sd son John; the ten shillings he hath giuen to his son James wch Abraham is to pay Emediatly after sd parents decease; sd parents bed and bedding vpon it wth Curtains & Vallance as it shall be found at Sd parents descease vnto his Mary Abbott all wch sd Lands & houseing ye sd parent Reserues his Improuement of dureing his Natural Life, If sd Abraham & his heirs, Executors & Administrs doe not peforme yt wch sd parent shall stand in need of for his support; the pesonall estate bequeathed to one or other of his children to befor sd parents use dureing his Naturall Life. In testimony hereof & for Confirmation of ye prmises sd parent hath herevnto set his hand & Seal this twelfth day of Jany Anno Dom; one thousand six hundred & ninty & nine or seventeen hundred.

Signed Sealed & In prsence of Witnesses
Isaac Foster junr,
Loue how,
Nehemiah Jewett.

memorandum, sd parent giues to his Grand child Sarah proctor daughter of Sarah Bridges his Great chest noe More haueing giuen her mother her portion formerly

his
James X How
mark

January the Twelf day 1699/700 Then James How of Ipsw personally appeared & acknowledged this Insteumt to be his free act & Deed.

Before me John Appleton J. Peace.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. JAMES[2] HOWE (*James*[1]), born in Hatfield, Essex, England, baptized 23 March 1633; married 13 April 1658, ELIZABETH JACKSON, daughter of William and Deborah Jackson of Rowley, Mass., supposed to have been born in England about 1635. She was one of those unfortunate victims of the Salem witchcraft delusion. She was tried on 30 June 1692, and executed on Gallows Hill in Salem, Mass., 19 July 1692. The memory of her is now held in high esteem by her descendants. During the witchcraft craze some trouble had arisen between her family and that of one of her neighbors, and the neighbor's child, a little girl, having been attacked with some kind of fits, Mrs. How was charged with bewitching her, and in those times suspicion was fatal. The ministers were called in to see the girl and hear her testimony, and that of her parents, but though the family tried to persuade the girl to call "Goodwife How" a witch, she refused to do so. Mrs. How's bearing throughout the trial was such as to indicate the highest type of womanhood. Some of the witnesses testified that they "often heard her speaking of those persons that raised these reports of her and we never heard her speak badly of them, for the same. We never heard her revile any person that hath accused her with witch-craft, but pitied them and said I pray God forgive them for they harm themselves more than me."

The husband was stricken with blindness and one of the most touching scenes in the course of the prosecution, was the father being led by one of the daughters, twice a week to visit the mother in prison. One of the girls went to Boston, and sought executive clemency, but in vain. The story is sad and sickening in all its details, but it reflects no discredit upon the unfortunate victim. She spoke with prophetic accuracy when she said of those who were persecuting her, that they harmed themselves more than they did her; as Mr. Upham Wells says "There is no more disgraceful page in our annals, than that which details the testimony given at the trial and records the conviction and execution of Elizabeth How."

Later legal proceedings were instituted to recover damages for her execution, which resulted in an allowance being made in 1711, of £4-14 s, to Elizabeth's daughters Mary and Abigail, and to "James How, Martha How and Sarah How, being ye children of her only son John How, deceased." Among the receipts preserved in the Essex County archives "of ye relations &c of ye Sufferers in ye year 1692," is that of Isaac How (a descendant of Abraham How of Roxbury,) who married Elizabeth's daughter Deborah, as follows: "May 1, 1712, Recd on behalf of my wife Deborah How Two pounds Seven Shillings in full. Isaac How." James died 15 Feb. 1701-2.

His will dated 19 Nov. 1701, and proved 11 March 1701-2, mentions his daughter "Dabora," his other two daughters Mary

How and Abigail How, who have taken care of me for several years." The will also mentions "my deceased daughter Elizabeth Jackson's children," also "my grand-daughters Martha How and Sara (unmarried).

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[3] b. 1 June 1661; m. Caleb Jackson, son of Nicholas and Sarah (Riley) Jackson, b. 25 April 1652; she d. 20 April 1701.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Feb. 1683.
2. *Mary*, b. 28 Nov. 1685.
3. *Caleb*, b. 20 June 1687.
4. *Abigail*.
5. *Joshua*, b. 2 Sept. 1696.
6. *An Infant*, d. 20 May 1698.

ii. MARY, b. 25 Feb. 1664; d. 29 Jan. 1732 (a blind maiden).

5. iii. JOHN, b. 17 April 1671.

iv. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 1673; d. 16 Jan. 1753, "an old maid."

v. DEBORAH, b. 11 May 1685; m. Isaac How of Roxbury (see Abraham How of Roxbury).

3. JOHN[2] HOWE (*James*[1]), was probably born in Roxbury, Mass., about 1637; according to the Essex Institute Quarterly, Vol 20, p. 227, we find that he married MARY, daughter of Richard and Alice Clark, born 2 June 1642 (but according to the record furnished by Miss Margaret Howe of Danvers, Mass., he married MARY, daughter of Peter Cooper, born in Rowley, Mass., 2 June 1642); she died 2 March 1676-7; he married second, about 1678, SARAH TOWNE, probably a daughter of Edward Towne; she died, and he married third, MRS. SARAH DENNIS, widow of Thomas Dennis of Ipswich, Mass. He seemed to have been one of the early settlers of Topsfield, Mass., and shared in the first division of land in that town, at a meeting held the 14th of the 10th month 1661. His name appears as one of the Selectmen; he was chosen Constable 1675-8, Town Clerk 1679, Selectman in 1687, and held the title of Captain in 1687. The Essex County Records contain the copy of a deed from John How to his brother Abraham, viz:—

"Know all people to whom this wrighting may come that I John How, living in Topsfield, ——— doe give grant, bargain and sell to my brother Abraham, living in Ipswich, in the same county, a certain parcell of meadow of three acres, be it more or less, it being a piece of meadow given to the said John How by his honored father James How, ——— In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal this ninth day of April one thousand six hundred eighty four," Signed by James How senr.

John How.

According to the Court Records of Essex County, John and Ephraim How of Topsfield, appeared as witnesses against John Gould of Topsfield for seditious words against the colony by John Gould July 11, 1686, the court being held 19 Aug. 1686. According to the same records in 1655, John How was fined by

the court, and his father appeared and paid the fine. He died 16 Dec. 1728, aged 91 years; Sarah his widow died 6 May 1730. His will dated 19 May 1725, and proved 23 Dec. 1728, mentions, wife Sarah, sons, John, Benjamin and Joseph, also daughters Lydia, Sarah and Ann, and his daughter Lydia's child Isaac (under age). He names sons, Benjamin and Joseph as executors.

Children born in Topsfield:

i. SARAH,[3] b. 12 Aug. 1665; m. 2 March 1685, John Thurlow of Newbury, Mass., son of Francis and Anne (Morse), b. in Newbury, 25 March 1660.

Children born in Newbury:

1. *Mary*, b. 10 Feb. 1687.
2. *Sarah*, b. 3 Oct. 1689.
3. *Anne*, b. 23 Feb. 1692; d. 11 Sept. 1703.
4. *Lydia*, b. 20 Aug. 1695.
5. *Bethia*, b. 3 March 1698.
6. *Hannah*, b. 9 Sept. 1701.

ii. MARK, b. 17 Dec. 1666; not living in 1725.

6. iii. JOHN, b. 3 March 1669.

iv. ANN, b. 6 March 1672.

v. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1676; not living in 1725.

By second wife:

vi. JOSEPH, b. 28 April 1679; d. young.

vii. MARY, b. 31 Jan. 1680-1; not living in 1725.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 March 1682-3; not living in 1725.

ix. LYDIA, b. 20 Dec. 1686; d. 14 May 1732. Her brother Benjamin was appointed administrator of her estate 29 May 1732. She had a child named Isaac Cummings, b. 4 Dec. 1719, d. at Louisburg in 1746.

7. x. BENJAMIN, b. 5 Jan 1688.

xi. HANNAH, b. 1 March 1690-1; d. 1 Nov. 1695.

xii. ABIGAIL, b. 6 Aug. 1692; not living in 1725.

xiii. JOSEPH, b. 30 Sept. 1697; m. 2 April 1729, Mrs. Phebe (Perkins) Goodhall, widow of Thomas Goodhall, and daughter of Elisha and Katherine (Towne) Perkins, b. 10 Aug. 1690, d. 5 June 1737. He d. 27 Feb. 1742.

4. ABRAHAM[2] HOWE (*James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., about 1649. "Abraham How was maryed to Sarah Peabody ye 20th of March 1678." So wrote Abraham How in the Account Book, and on the same page, he records with care, the birth of each of his children. Sarah Peabody was the daughter of Francis and Mary (Foster) Peabody, and they settled on the homestead of his father, in that part of Ipswich, known as Linebrook Parish, and later became the owner. Many business transactions as shown in the same Account Book by his own hand, prove that he was, as his father had been, a weaver, while tilling his farm, and lending a hand to his neighbors. But interests other than weaving and farming, demanded his services. He credits himself in 1703, for one day with John How to vew bounds and wrights evedence," "Four days to Court and one day to Ipswich before Mr. Apleton." He drew legal papers for members of his own family, and seems to have

maintained throughout his life, general oversight of their "occasions."

The basis of barter and exchange, also the fact that the family in general were well shod, is indicated by two entries in the Account Book:—"3 day of november 1692. Sould an axe to Thomas Knowlton at ye pris of five pound to be payed 3 pound in malt and forty shillings in shoues. 5,00,00" The opposite side of the ledger reads:

"Recaved of Thomas Knowlton by one payer of shouse for my father,— 00,03,00,"
and a payer of shoues for my mother 00,06,00,"
and a payer of shous for Abijah,
a payer of shoes for myself—self, 00,08,00,
& a payer of shoes for Increase 00,06,00,
and a payer of shoes Abraham How 00,04,00,
a payer of shoes—first shoes for a child 00,01,06,
one payer for marah How and a payer for hannah 00,12,00,
one payer for Love and one payer James How 00,12,00,

The following all inclusive-entries are grouped by Abraham How,—

"6 April 1701 Recaved by a whove & a whorley gige 00,00,06,"
"(no date) by making a coffin for my father 00,05,09,"
"1702 May, for hay 00,04,02,"
Claibords 00,03,0 ,"

Termination of the life of Abraham How is fixed by the following entered in the Book by his son, Mark: "My father was taken sick the 16 day of January 1717-18, and died the 21 day of the same month in the same year, Mark How." But he failed to supply his father's age. His widow died 29 Sept. 1732.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. Love,[3] b. 16 Jan. 1678; m. 1722, Samuel Porter, son of Joseph and Anne (Hathorne) Porter of Salem, b. 4 Aug. 1669, d. prior to 25 June 1750. In her will dated 12 July 1759, and proved 13 Sept. 1762, she mentions her brothers Abraham and Mark, and her grandsons Israel and Edmund Putnam. She was probably a second wife and the mother of Lydia, only child.
   1. *Lydia*, m. John Putnam, son of John and Hannah (Cutler) Putnam of Salem, Mass.

8. ii. Increase, b. 13 April 1680.
9. iii. Samson, b. 13 Nov. 1682.
10. iv. Abraham, b. 27 June 1686.
v. Abijah, b. 17 Aug. 1689; m. (int. 23 June 1721) Hannah Dow. The records show the intention of marriage of Abijah How and Mary Brown, 10 March 1749, and again the intention of marriage of Lt. Abijah How and Rachel White of Gloucester, Mass., 30 Sept. 1752. There are no children mentioned.
11. vi. Israel, b. 24 Jan. 1692-3.
12. vii. Mark, b. 28 March 1695.

THIRD GENERATION.

5. JOHN[3] HOWE (*James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 17 April 1671; married HANNAH ——— (ancestry unknown). It is thought that she was a Brown, and perhaps a sister or a daughter of Nathaniel Brown of Haverhill, Mass. He died 22 May 1697, and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate. She married, second, Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill.

Children:

i. MARTHA,[4] b. 13 June 1691; she was living in Rowley, Mass., in 1717, unm.

ii. SARAH, b. 8 Feb. 1692-3; m. 28 Feb. 1711-12, Thomas Wood, son of Samuel and Margaret (Elithorpe) Wood, b. 4 Nov. 1689. She d. 21 Jan. 1714-5.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 11 Jan. 1712-3.

13. iii. JAMES, b. in Ipswich, 29 March 1694-5.

6. JOHN HOWE (*John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Topsfield, Mass., 3 March 1669; married 27 Sept. 1697, SARAH CAVES. In the Registry of Deeds at Salem, Mass., there is a deed recorded from "John How of Middleton, Yoeman, to my son Mark of Middleton, Yoeman," dated 1731-2. Middleton was organized in 1728 from portions of the towns of Topsfield, Salem, Boxford and Andover. There is no doubt that John How of Middleton, was the son of Capt. John How of Topsfield.

Children born in Boxford:

14. i. MARK,[4] b. 18 April 1701.

ii. MARY, b. 3 April 1703; d. young.

iii. SARAH, bapt. in Topsfield, 7 April 1706; m. 25 April 1733, Ebenezer Stiles, son of Ebenezer Stiles of Temple, N. H.

Children:

1. *Ebenezer*, b. 10 Feb. 1733-4.
2. *Ezekiel*, b. 5 Oct. 1735.
3. *Joseph*, b. 15 July 1737.
4. *Abner*, b. 2 Aug. 1739.
5. *Asa*, b. 3 Nov. 1741.
6. *John*, b. 4 April 1744.

15. iv. JOHN, bapt. 6 March 1708-9.

v. MARY, bapt. in 1711; m. 13 Jan. 1737, Samuel Farnum of Andover, Mass.

vi. ZERUIAH, bapt. 15 May 1715; m. 21 April 1737, Paul Averill, son of Paul and Sarah (Andrews) Averill, b. in Topsfield, Mass., 16 Dec. 1711, d. 1805 or 6.

Children born in Middleton:

1. *Sarah*, b. 26 July 1738.
2. *John*, b. 2 Jan. 1740.
3. *Paul*, b. 27 Sept. 1742.
4. *Elijah*, b. 28 April 1745.
5. *Mark*, b. 12 May 1747.
6. *Sarah*, b. 28 July 1750.
7. *Mary*, b. 11 May 1752.

8. *Joseph*, b. 6 Oct. 1757.

16. vii. JOSEPH, b. 7 Oct. 1719.

7. BENJAMIN[3] HOWE (*John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Topsfield, Mass., 5 Jan. 1688; married 6 Dec. 1711, ALICE BRIDGES of Ipswich, Mass. His name appears on a list of church members in Topsfield 18 May 1751, but it is marked "dismissed." They lived in Topsfield, where the children were born. He probably moved to Sutton, Mass.

Children born in Topsfield:

i. BENJAMIN,[4] bapt. 20 April 1712; d. young.
ii. SARAH, b. 22 Oct. 1713; d. 2 Sept. 1734, unm.
iii. BENJAMIN, bapt. 6 Oct. 1717.
iv. JAMES, b. 20 July 1719.
v. SAMUEL, b. 11 Feb. 1725-6; m. in Sutton, Mass., 3 Dec. 1751, Rebecca Gould. He served in the French and Indian war, and was living in Sutton in 1744-5.

8. INCREASE[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 12 April 1680; married (int. 23 April 1709) MARY WHIPPLE, who died 31 Aug. 1721; he married second, 10 Aug. 1723, SUSANNA KINSMAN, daughter of Joseph and Susanna (Dutch) Kinsman, born 16 Feb. 1700. They lived in Ipswich where he was an innkeeper, for many years. He died 29 Jan. 1754. His will dated 6 June 1752, was proved 11 Feb. 1756, in which he mentioned wife, Susanna, and the children named below, John being mentioned as a minor. His widow married second 23 Jan. 1762, Capt. John Smith of Ipswich. She died 26 Dec. 1781 in her 82nd year.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. PRISCILLA,[4] b. (probably) about 1710; m. 24 June 1731, Joshua Wilson.
ii. MARY, bapt. 11 Oct. 1713; m. 20 May 1731, Jacob Brown.
iii. JOSEPH, bapt. 7 Sept. 1718; d. 30 Jan. 1725.

By second wife:

iv. SARAH, bapt. 12 July 1724; d. 4 Sept. 1724.
v. SUSANNA, bapt. 13 Feb. 1725; m. 10 Feb. 1746-7, Samuel Swazey. She was a widow in 1763.
vi. ELIZABETH, bapt. 7 March 1730; m. (int. 23 May 1747) Thomas Boardman.
vii. JOSEPH, bapt. 4 Sept. 1737; m. (int. 9 Dec. 1758) Elizabeth Berry, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Berry; she d. 6 May 1759. He was a school teacher, and d. 26 March 1762, aged 25 years.
viii. JOHN, bapt. 4 Nov. 1744; d. 7 Aug. 1752.

9. CAPT. SAMSON[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 13 Nov. 1682; married 8 June 1709, ALICE PERLEY, daughter of John and Mary (Howlett) Perley of Boxford, Mass., born in 1680. They went to Killingly, Ct., in 1709 where he bought the place called by the Indians "Nashaway," between waters, a beautiful point of land at the junction of the Quinebaug and French rivers. The local records say "1709

Samson How executed a deed whereby he purchased 36 acres, and also 60 acres of land in Killingly of Richard Dresser." In the deed dated 4 July 1709, he styles himself of "Mashamoquet," afterwards Pomfret, Ct., although his name does not appear on the Pomfret Records. Family tradition says that he was a man of giant proportions, being six feet and seven inches in height. He joined the church in Woodstock, Ct., that being the only church in the neigborhood. In 1715 he assisted in the organization of the church in Killingly, now East Putnam. In 1730 he transferred his membership to the new church in Thompson Parish, Killingly. He was prominent in all the town and church affairs, was Town Clerk in 1723, was licensed to keep a house of public entertainment in 1726, and was elected representative to the General Assembly of Ct., 1726 to 1732. In 1730 he was commissioned captain of the first military company in Killingly. He lived in that part of the town known as the Thompson Parish, where he died 3 Feb. 1736, and was buried with military honors, the first funeral of that kind in that part of the country. His tombstone bears the oldest date found in the "old burying ground" in Thompson, Ct. "Here lies buried the body of Capt. Samson Howe who departed this life Feb. 3, 1736, aged 53 years. The Memory of the Just is blessed." His will, dated 24 Jan 1736, is recorded in the probate records at Willimantic, Ct., in which he mentions wife, Alice, sons, Perley and Samson, and daughter Alice. He left a large estate, including two negroes, valued at £200, one Leah, being devised to his son Samson, and the other, Ceaser, to his son Perley. He named his wife and his two sons as Executors of his estate. His widow Alice died 19 July 1746.

Children born in Killingly:

17. i. PERLEY, b. about 1710.
18. ii. SAMSON, b. about 1711.
iii. ALICE, bapt. 3 April 1720; m. Thomas Newell.

10. ABRAHAM[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 27 June 1686; married (int. 31 Jan. 1712) HEPZIBAH ANDREWS, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Perley) Andrews of Salem Village, baptized at Topsfield, Mass., 5 July 1691. He settled in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where his wife died 13 April 1753, aged 62 years. He died 6 March 1770, aged 83 years. His will dated 11 March 1762 and proved 26 March 1770, is on file in the Probate Court at Salem, Mass., in which he mentions the names of his children.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. MERCY,[4] b. 3 March 1713-4; m. (int. 15 July 1738) John Fowler, son of John and Mercy (Jacob) Fowler, bapt. in Ipswich, 7 March 1714-5, and d. 24 Oct. 1773, aged 61. He d. 9 Sept. 1803, aged 91 years.

Children born in Ipswich:

1. *Martha*, bapt. 22 April 1739.
2. *Mary*, bapt. 26 Oct. 1740.
3. *Hepzibah*, bapt. 22 May 1743; m. Samuel Perley.

4. *Sarah*, bapt. 3 Nov. 1745.
5. *John*, bapt. 21 Aug. 1748; d. young.
6. *John*, bapt. 14 Oct. 1750.
7. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 14 Oct. 1750 (twin sister of John).

ii. JEMIMA, b. 6 Feb. 1715-6; m. Jeremiah Smith.

iii. HEPZIBAH, b. 26 Feb. 1717-8; m. 1 Feb. 1753, Daniel Kimball.

iv. SARAH, b. 4 Feb. 1719-20; m. 4 Aug. 1761, Caleb Pool of Gloucester, Mass., d. 26 Feb. 1770.

v. RUTH, b. 19 April 1722; m. (int. 10 Jan. 1740) Samuel Perley, son of John Perley of Ipswich, b. 11 March 1713-4, and d. 10 April 1753.

Children :

1. *Samuel*, bapt. 12 Aug. 1742; m. his cousin Hepzibah Fowler, daughter of John and Mercy (Howe) Fowler. She d. in Gray, Me., 28 Aug. 1818. He grad. Harvard College, 1763, and became a Presbyterian minister, and preached in Moultonboro and Groton, N. H. Later he settled in Gray, Me. He was a member of the convention from Gray that ratified the Federal Constitution in 1788.
2. *John*, b. 22 Nov. 1743.
3. *Nathaniel*, b. 11 Oct. 1745; d. about 1779.
4. *Abraham*, b. 24 Dec. 1749; d. in 1776, unm.; a physician.
5. *Martha*, b. 9 Feb. 1752; m. Samuel Porter of Boxford, Mass., d. in Chester, N. H., 19 Jan. 1837.
6. *Ruth*, b. 29 Oct. 1757; (?) m. 19 Dec. 1768, Jonathan Ames, son of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Hunt) Ames of Boxford, Mass. She d. 5 June 1769.

19. vi. ABRAHAM, b. 2 Jan. 1724-5.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Sept. 1728; m. (int. 26 Dec. 1761) Deacon Nymphas Stacy of Gloucester, Mass. She d. 9 Sept. 1768. They lived in Gloucester, Mass.

11. ISRAEL[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 24 Jan. 1692-3; married (int. 4 Sept. 1714) MERCY WARNER, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Dane) Warner, born 5 Nov. 1686. He was a physician and settled in Andover, Mass., where he was received into the church 4 June 1727. He died there, 15 July 1740, and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, 8 Sept. 1740. She died 20 Oct. 1765, aged 79 years.

Children:

20. i. ISRAEL,[4] bapt. in Ipswich, 29 Feb. 1715-6.

ii. KETURAH, bapt. in Ipswich, 5 May 1717; m. 26 Nov. 1739, Philemon Chandler, son of Philemon and Elizabeth (Rogers) Chandler of Andover, b. 27 Oct. 1717, d. 18 Dec. 1788. She d. 30 June 1786, aged 69 years.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 26 April 1740.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 May 1744; d. 2 Feb. 17—.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Jan. 1749.

21. iii. DANIEL, b. 1 May 1719.

iv. SARAH, b. in Sept. 1720; d. 11 Feb. 1721.

v. SARAH, b. 7 Feb. 1721-2; m. 1 March 1744, John Ballard of Andover, son of Sherebiah and Lydia (Osgood) Ballard, b. 15 Feb. 1719-20.

Children:
1. *Sherebiah*, b. 9 March 1745.
2. *Israel*, b. 4 Feb. 1747-8.
3. *Sarah*, b. 22 Feb. 1749-50.

vi. HANNAH, b. 5 April 1724; m. 7 Feb. 1751, William Ballard of Andover, son of Josiah and Mary (Chandler) Ballard, b. 2 Oct. 1723. She was living, a widow, in 1790.
Children born in Andover:
1. *Hannah*, b. 18 May 1751.
2. *Mary*, b. 15 May 1754.
3. *Lucy*, b. 7 July 1757.
4. *Sarah*, b. 17 Feb. 1760.
5. *William*, b. about 1764.

vii. PRISCILLA, b. 24 June 1726; m. 29 March 1750, David Ingalls of Andover, Mass., son of Henry and Hannah (Martin) Ingalls, b. in Andover, 3 Jan. 1726. She d. 27 July 1807. He lived in Stoddard, N. H., and later in Londonderry, N. H., where he d. 31 July 1805.
Children:
1. *David*, b. 19 Feb. 1751.
2. *Priscilla*, b. 1 Feb. 1753.
3. *Israel*, b. 27 Dec. 1754.
4. *Edmund*, b. 3 July 1757.
5. *Hannah*, b. 20 Feb. 1759.
6. *Mary*, b. 29 April 1761.
7. *Amos*, b. 14 March 1763.
8. *Nathaniel*, b. in May 1765.
9. *Aaron*, b. 19 May 1767.
10. *Sarah*, b. 5 June 1771.

12. MARK[3] HOW (*Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 March 1695; married, 20 Dec. 1722, HEPZIBAH PERKINS, daughter of Timothy and Edna (Hazen) Perkins of Topsfield, baptized 12 Oct. 1701; she died 30 Jan. 1759. He married second, 11 Oct. 1759, MARGARET (COGSWELL) PERLEY, widow of Amos Perley, and daughter of Lt. John and Hannah (Goodhue) Cogswell; she died 1 Sept. 1762; he married third, 26 April 1763, MRS. ELIZABETH BRADSTREET, (a widow). He inherited the old homestead, as also the old Account Book. He seemed to have many of his father's traits as a genealogist and the preservation of important papers. He maintained the business of weaving, but on a much larger scale; he tilled his farm, and employed others to aid him; he worked himself and charged for "myself and ye Tumbril and the Stears." But his abilities had a wider scope.

"12 March 1745," Jabez Rose is "deter by five days work dividing Land among the children of Edward Neland, deceast, at Eight shilings a day."

"11 Nov. 1745," Capt. John Smith is charged: "By going to Salem for things for Abr[m] Smiths burial," and "by coppying Abr[m] Smiths Will."

In "July 1714" Samuel Potter was his debtor:

For wrighting his will 00,03,00,"
"by going to Town with ye Executors 00,02,00,"

"by wrighting a coppy of ye Will 00,01,00,"
"by 3 gallons Syder 00,02,00,"

The old Account Book, as also Town Records, show the births of his twelve children, as also the sad story of the misfortune that had befallen the family, when they lost eight of their children in the space of 23 days between Nov. 5th and the 28th 1736, of "cancre quinsy." Twenty three years had passed when the father made another entry to this long list:—
"16 June 1759, Philemon How died at Louisburg in ye armee with a violent fever."

By his own hand he is proved a considerate and liberal husband and father; also man-like, not self forgetting.

By the following itemized account, we may get a glimpse of the home life of the family in 1750-1754,—
"Amos Jewet, Credit Old tenor."
"April 1750, by parts of two days making clothes for thaniel, 01,00,0
9 June 1750 by making a coat for me 02,05,0
Dec. 1750 by making three coats for the boys & cutting jackits, 03,10,0
11 Feb. 1750, by part of a day making a coat for Philemon 00,12,0
7 August 1751 by making a linin Jacket for me 01,00,0
3 Dec. 1751 by mending pare of leather Britches for me 00,06,0
20 Dec. 1751 by part of a day making leather britches for mark 00,08,0
8 Dec. 1752 by making a goun for Hephzibah 00,06,0
24 Nov. 1753 by making a goun for hanah gloves & cape 01,07,0"

In 1757 he paid to the Rev. George Lessie, minister and teacher;
"by Mark, six months Learning," 06,00,0
Two years before Mark How donned the "leather britches" he had paid "Thomas Lord of Ipswich, hatter,"
"for a castor hat" 07,00,0
and in 1754, Ebenezer Stanwood is credited,
old tenor; by a Wigg, 08,00,0
Ten years later, and Ebenezer Stanwood is credited at a much advanced price; "A Wigg" 15,00,0

He was a deacon of the church, and on the 23 Sept. 1749, when he was sixty years old, "Mark How, Gentleman" was commissioned by Governor Shirley as Lieutenant of the First Company of Foot, in the regiment commanded by Colonel Thomas Berry.

"An account of Soldiers under Lt. Mark Hows Command that have inlisted into his Magesties Service under Capt. Herrick's Comman in the Defence of the North America, Michael Holegate, Mark How junr the fifteenth day of March 1755, Mark fisk, John Daniel, Ebenezer Davis, Jeremiah getchwel, under ye Command of Capt. Whipple of Ipswich, to Crown Point, 15 Sept. 1755, Allen Perley hired Nehemiah Abbot, his

room to go to Crown Point under Capt. Isaac Smith which shall go to Crown Point under Capt. Isaac Smith which shall go for Perleys turn."

The career, active, useful, versatile, of Mark How continued for more than four score years,—as appears by the following entry in the family Record Book, therein made by Nathaniel How, son of Mark, "17 February 1770, deacon mark How died, being in the 84th year of his age." His will dated 6 March 1767, was proved 27 Feb. 1770, in which he mentioned his sons, Mark and Nathaniel, and his daughter Hepzibah. The records show the marriage of the "widow Elizabeth How" to Caleb Pool, 19 June 1779.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. HANNAH,[4] b. 28 Nov. 1723; d. 18 Nov. 1736.
ii. LOVE, b. 20 Dec. 1724; d. 28 Nov. 1736.
iii. MOSES, b. 14 May 1726; d. 25 Nov. 1736.
iv. LUCY, b. 20 Oct. 1727; d. 8 Nov. 1736.
v. MARY, b. 23 April 1729; d. 15 Nov. 1736.
vi. AARON, b. 30 April 1731; d. 18 Nov. 1736.
vii. MARK, b. 8 March 1733-4; d. 24 Nov. 1736.
viii. ABIJAH, b. 26 Jan. 1735-6; d. 21 Nov. 1736.
22. ix. MARK, b. 31 Dec. 1837.
23. x. NATHANIEL, b. 15 Sept. 1739.
xi. PHILEMON, b. 23 June 1741; d. in the army at Louisburg, 16 June 1759.
xii. HEPZIBAH, bapt. 22 Jan. 1743-4; m. 9 Feb. 1764, Daniel Chapman, son of Daniel and Mercy (Jewett) Chapman. He d. in 1799, aged 59 years.

Children:

1. *Dudley*, b. 19 May 1765.
2. *Daniel*, b. 5 March 1767.
3. *John*, b. 1 Aug. 1769.
4. *Hepzibah*, b. 10 Sept. 1770.
5. *Aaron*, b. 1 Jan. 1772.
6. *Mark Howe*, b. 14 April 1775.
7. *Lois*, b. 14 Oct. 1777.
8. *Jeremiah*, b. 5 May 1780.
9. *Moses*, b. 20 Sept. 1782.

FOURTH GENERATION.

13. JAMES[4] HOWE (*John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 29 March 1694-5; married 8 Jan. 1722-3, HANNAH FAULKNER, of Andover, Mass., daughter of John and Sarah (Abbot) Faulkner, and grand-daughter of Edmund Faulkner, the "first settler of Andover," and Dorothy Robinson his wife. His father died when he was but little over two years of age, and his mother married 10 Jan. 1702, Ephraim Roberts of Haverhill, Mass., (a widower). In 1711 he chose his "father-in-law" Ephraim Roberts as his guardian. In Nov. 1717, he bought of Timothy Swan of Charlestown, Mass., and for "46 pounds amount of money of New England or Province bills of credit," about 100 acres of land in that section of Haverhill, set off a few years later as Methuen, the farm being near World's End Pond, on the present Howe Street, and is commonly known as "The Taylor Farm." His wife Hannah, died there 27 Dec. 1759. He married second, 28 Aug. 1760, MRS. ELIZABETH SWAN, widow of Robert Swan, and daughter of Jonathan Farnum of Andover, Mass. He lived in Methuen where he was a farmer, and a highly respetced citizen. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1732 and continued to hold position until his death, a period of thirty-nine years, then a special honor. He died there 22 Dec. 1771.

Children born in Methuen:

24. i. JAMES,[5] b. 27 Oct. 1723.
25. ii. JOHN, b. 15 June 1726.
iii. HANNAH, b. 19 Sept. 1728; d. 1 Oct. 1728.
iv. DANIEL, b. 19 July 1730; d. 8 June 1761.
v. HANNAH, b. 2 April 1732; d. in March 1806, unm.
26. vi. ABIEL, b. 16 April 1734.
27. vii. JOSEPH, b. 18 March 1736.
viii. SARAH, b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. 1 June 1758, Lt. Samuel Messer, son of Richard and Mehitable (Smith) Messer of Methuen, b. 30 June 1736; moved to New London, N. H., where he d. 27 Feb. 1811, aged 74 years. She d. 1 March 1823, aged 84.
Children:
1. *Samuel*, b. 26 Oct. 1759; d. 10 May 1763.
2. *Martha*, b. 2 Nov. 1760.
3. *James Howe*, b. 18 Oct. 1762.
4. *Samuel*, b. 17 July 1764.
5. *Betsey*, b. 5 May 1766.
6. *Ruth*, b. 9 June 1768.
7. *Zaccheus*, b. 6 Dec. 1770.
8. *Sarah*, b. in Oct. 1772.
9. *Jacob*.
10. *Phebe*.
ix. TIMOTHY, b. 26 Feb. 1741.

14. MARK[4] HOWE (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boxford, Mass., 18 April 1701; married 20 Dec. 1725 at Salem, Mass., LYDIA WILKINS of Salem; she died, and he married second, DORO-

THY ———, who died 23 Nov. 1739. He married third, 22 April 1740, MARY STEVENS of Andover, Mass.; she died 9 March 1752, and he married fourth, 4 June 1752, MRS. EUNICE (WHITE) KENNEY, probably widow of David Kenney of Danvers, Mass. He probably died about 1778. His will dated 21 April 1768, was proved 2 Nov. 1778, in which he mentioned his wife, Eunice, son Asa, and daughters, Lydia, Mary, Eunice and Sarah. Ephraim Fuller of Middleton, Mass., was named Executor. His widow died 2 Dec. 1803, aged 84 years and 29 days. The first four children died of "throat distemper'" in 1739.

Children born in Middleton:

i. MARK,[5] b. 13 June 1732; d. 20 Nov. 1739.
ii. ASA, b. 13 Jan. 1734-5; d. 11 Nov. 1739.
iii. LYDIA, b. 19 Sept. 1737; d. 23 Nov. 1739.
iv. DOROTHY, b. 8 Aug. 1739; d. 19 Nov. 1739.

By third wife:

v. LYDIA, b. 30 March 1742; was unm. in 1778.
vi. MARK, b. 30 Aug. 1743; d. 21 July 1746.
vii. MARY, b. 28 April 1746; m. 20 Jan. 1768, John Stiles.
viii. DOROTHY, b. 23 Dec. 1748.

By fourth wife:

ix. EUNICE, b. 12 May 1753; m. 25 Aug. 1774, John Berry, son of Capt. Benjamin and Priscilla (Smith) Berry, b. in Andover, Mass., 13 Jan. 1755-6; she d. 22 Jan. 1838. He d. 25 Oct. 1832.
x. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1755; m. Capt. Samuel Wilkins.
28. xi. ASA, b. 26 Nov. 1756.

15. JOHN[4] HOWE (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boxford, Mass., baptized 6 March 1708-9; married 6 May 1736, MARY DAGGETT of Salem, Mass., daughter of William and Mary (Nurse) Daggett, born 1 Nov. 1713, died in Topsfield, Mass., 2 March 1776-7.

Children born in Middleton:

i. JEREMIAH,[5] b. 4 May 1737; d. 17 Dec. 1739.
ii. MARY, b. 7 May 1739; m. 25 May 1763, Reuben Austin, son of Zebadiah and Sarah (Gutterson) Austin of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where she d. 6 May 1771, aged 33. He may have moved to Atkinson, N. H., the next year.

Children born in Methuen:

1. *Ruth*, b. 9 Dec. 1763.
2. *Mary*, b. 10 June 1766.
3. *John*, b. 22 June 1768.
4. *Joel*, b. 22 Feb. 1771.

iii. JOHN, b. 3 Oct. 1741; d. young.
iv. ASA, b. 26 Dec. 1744; d. 11 Oct. 1751.
v. JOHN, b. 19 Oct. 1745; d. 21 Oct. 1751.
vi. JEREMIAH, b. 6 June 1747; d. 15 Oct. 1751.
vii. MARK, b. 24 May 1750; he probably m. 18 April 1776 at Methuen, Mass., Anna Dodge of Boxford, Mass.

16. Joseph[4] Howe (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boxford, Mass., 7 Oct. 1719; married 16 Feb. 1743, Sarah Sheldon of Salem, Mass. They lived in Middleton, Mass., until about 1760, when they moved to Wilmington, Mass.; they moved previous to 1775 to Hollis, N. H., as the records of Hollis show that Ephriam and Joseph Howe were tax-payers in that town in 1775, also that Ephraim, Joseph and John Howe of that town, served in the Revolutionary War, and the Census of 1790 shows that Ephraim Howe was living there that year. He had in his family at that time three males under 16 years, and three females. Hollis, N. H., was formerly a part of the West Parish of Dunstable, Mass. The records of Middleton show that the first seven children were born in that town.

Children:

i. Sarah,[5] b. 9 Oct. 1744.
ii. Lydia, b. 13 July 1748; d. young.
iii. Asibal, b. 11 Sept. 1750.
29. iv. Ephraim, b. 18 May 1753.
v. Joseph, b. 26 Aug. 1754.
vi. John, b. 11 Dec. 1755.
vii. Lydia, b. 27 Jan. 1759.
viii. Phebe, b. in Wilmington, 4 May 1762.
ix. Molly, b. 6 June 1764; m. 2 May 1784, Henry Butterfield of Dunstable, Mass.

17. Rev. Perley[4] Howe (*Sampson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Conn., about 1710; married (int. 27 Sept. 1735) Damaris Cady, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hosmer) Cady, baptized in Killingly 22 Sept. 1717. He graduated from Harvard College in 1731, ordained minister at Dudley, Mass., 12 June 1735, where he remained until 1744 or 45, when he moved to Killingly, Conn., where he died 10 March 1753. Family tradition says that he was in stature and strength equal to his father. His widow married second, 21 Nov. 1754, Rev. Aaron Brown, the successor of Rev. Perley Howe, as pastor. He died at Ashford, Conn., on the way home from the funeral of Rev. Joseph Howe 12 Sept. 1775. She died 4 Feb. 1776.

Children:

i. Rebecca,[5] b. in Dudley, Mass., 27 Aug. 1736.
ii. Alice, b. in Dudley, 21 Jan. 1737-8; d. 22 July 1741.
iii. Elizabeth, b. in Dudley, 1 May 1739; d. 21 July 1741.
iv. Elizabeth, b. in Dudley, 27 Feb. 1741.
30. v. Isaac Cady, b. in Dudley, 27 Feb. 1741.
31. vi. Perley, b. in Dudley, 3 Feb. 1742-3.
vii. Damaris, b. in Dudley, 9 Feb. 1744-5; m. 11 Feb. 1768, Timothy Holton.
viii. Joseph, b. in Killingly, Conn., 14 Jan. 1747. He graduated from Yale College in 1765. For a while he had charge of the public school in Hartford, Conn., and was afterward a tutor in Yale. He entered the ministry and was settled over the Old South Congregational Church in Boston. He was ordained at Hartford, 19 May 1773. In 1772 and 1773 he was a colleague of Dr. Lord in the ministry at Norwich,

Conn. In 1773 he was again called to the Old South Church in Boston. In 1775 he left Boston and went to Norwich, Conn., but his health failed and he died 25 Aug. 1775. He was noted for his literary acquirements and for his remarkable powers of elocution. He was never married.

ix. REBECCA, b. 30 May 1749; d. 30 May 1769 (see G. S.).

32. x. SAMSON, b. 26 July 1751.

18. SAMSON[4] HOWE (*Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., about 1711; married 29 Dec. 1737, SARAH SABIN, daughter of Hezekiah and Zeruiah Sabin, baptized 27 Sept. 1719, died in Middletown, Ct., 10 Aug. 1752. He married second, 5 April 1753, HANNAH FOOTE, daughter of Nathaniel and Ann (Clark) Foote of Colchester, Ct., born 17 April 1722. He moved to Middletown, about 1746. His name first appears on the records of that town, 22 Oct. 1746, and does not appear after 1755. From Middletown, Ct., he moved to Williamstown, Mass., about 1758, where he was an early settler and where he was known as "Lieut. Sampson." From there he moved to Williamstown, Vt., about 1788. The U. S. Census of 1790 shows that he was living there in 1790, and he died there about 1796. She died there 2 March 1803. The first four children were born in Killingly, Ct.

Children:

i. SAMSON,[5] b. 12 Oct. 1739; no further record.

33. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 28 Aug. 1741.

iii. SARAH, b. 12 Sept. 1743. The Census of 1790 shows that she was living in Providence, R. I., in 1790, probably unmarried, she having no family at that time. In a deed dated 4 Jan. 1800 from Sarah Howe of Providence, R. I., to Hezekiah Howe, for lots in Williamstown, Mass., it would show that she was still unmarried at that date.

iv. ALICE, b. 29 June 1745; no further record.

v. JONATHAN, b. 15 July 1747; d. 20 Aug. 1752.

vi. ALLACIA, b. 3 July 175-; no further record.

By second wife:

vii. HANNAH, b. 3 Feb. 1754; m. 28 Dec. 1790, Daniel Worthington.

34. viii. PERLEY, b. 16 June 1755.

ix. DAMARIS, b. 7 July 1757; no further record.

19. ABRAHAM[4] HOWE (*Abraham,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 2 Jan. 1724-5; married (int. 14 Dec. 1752) LUCY APPLETON, baptized 19 March 1731-2. He was some times known as "Capt. Abraham Howe." His will dated 3 March 1797 and proved 4 Dec. 1797, mentioned names of several children, and also the children of his deceased son Abraham. He died 5 Nov 1797, aged 71 years. She died in Hopkinton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1824.

Children born in Ipswich:

35. i. ABRAHAM,[5] b. 18 Sept. 1754.

ii. JOHN, b. 8 Oct. 1756; d. 13 Jan. 1781 (?).

iii. LUCY, b. 29 Dec. 1760; m. (int. 3 Aug. 1786) Moses Boyn-

ton of Rowley, Mass., son of Nathan and Hannah (Todd) Boynton, b. 27 Nov. 1752, d. 19 Jan. 1823. She d. 4 Feb. 1848.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 8 Nov. 1786; d. 17 Feb. 1789.
2. *Hannah*, b. 5 Oct. 1790.
3. *John*, b. 28 Oct. 1792.
4. *Lucy*, b. 6 Aug. 1794.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 18 Sept. 1796.
6. *Caroline*, b. 7 Sept. 1802.

iv. AN INFANT, b. ———; d. 4 July 1763.

36. v. NATHANIEL, b. 6 Oct. 1764.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. 17 April 1767; d. 24 Aug. 1796, unm.

37. vii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Jan. 1771.

viii. MARK, b. 1 May 1773; d. 13 July 1776.

ix. SAMUEL, bapt. 19 May 1776; d. 20 May 1776.

20. ISRAEL[4] HOWE (*Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., baptized 29 Feb. 1715-6; married in Stafford, Ct., 6 July 1741, SARAH WEST of Woodstock, Ct., he being then of Woodstock. They lived in Stafford, Ct., where she died 12 Jan. 1756. He married second, 25 Feb. 1758, HANNAH EDSON; she died in Stafford, 23 April 1792. He probably died previous to 1790.

Children:

38. i. ISRAEL,[5] b. 8 Sept. 1759.

ii. ASA, b. 26 May 1762; d. 27 March 1767. There were probably others.

21. DANIEL[4] HOWE (*Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 1 May 1719; married 13 Dec. 1739, SARAH WIDGER, (ancestry unknown.) He was the first physician in Andover. Mass., and was noted for his skill in the treatment of the insane. The Provincial Congress on 14 June 1775, passed a resolution reciting that "Dr. How of Andover is prepared to receive insane patients and is well skilled in such disorders," and committing to his care Daniel Adams, a soldier in camp at Cambridge, Mass. It was probably Dr. Howe's reputation that influenced the selection of Andover as a place of retreat for the patriot James Otis after his mind had become deranged. He was probably twice married, as we find on records of Andover, the marriage of Dr. Daniel How and Susanna Tirrell of Abington, Mass., 5 March 1780. He died 1 Nov 1797, aged 78 years and 5 months.

Children born in Andover:

39. i. DANIEL,[5] b. 30 April 1740.

ii. ISRAEL, b. 6 Oct. 1741; d. 13 Nov. 1741.

iii. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1743.

iv. MERCY, b. 1 Nov. 1744; m. (int. 6 April 1767) Jeremiah Chapman of Ipswich.

v. MARTHA, b. 2 Aug. 1746; m. 25 July 1765, Eliakim Darling.

vi. WILLIAM, b. 29 March 1747-8; d. young.

40. vii. ISRAEL, b. 19 Sept. 1749.

viii. MARY, b. 12 May 1752; m. 16 April 1771, Asa Brockelbank, son of Nathan Brockelbank of Rowley, Mass., b. 15 Aug. 1745. They lived in Rindge, N. H.
Children:
1. *Asa*, b. in Rowley, 30 Jan. 1773.
2. *Eunice*, b. 31 Dec. 1773; d. 24 Nov. 1775.
3. *Samuel*, b. 27 Nov. 1776.
4. *Joseph*, b. 23 Aug. 1792.
5. *Nahum*, b. 24 July 1794.

ix. WILLIAM, b. 5 March 1754; d. 14 March 1754.
x. PRISCILLA, b. 2 April 1755.
xi. WILLIAM, b. 29 March 1757.
xii. PHEBE, b. 4 April 1762.

22. MARK[4] HOWE (*Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 31 Dec. 1736; married in Rowley, Mass., 6 March 1760, MARY PAYSON, daughter of Eliphalet and Edna (Prime) Payson, born 14 Jan. 1740-1. He became a physician and surgeon, and settled in Deerfield, N. H. He served in the army as a surgeon, and his name will be found in the list of officers of Col. Thomas Bartlett's Regt. July 1780, and also in Col. Scammell's Regt. He was a large, fleshy man and was injured by a fall from a horse about forty years before he died. His wife died in Dec. 1809. He then lived with his daughter Catherine, until his death in May 1818. They owned the covenant in Deerfield 14 Dec. 1760.
Children:

i. MARY,[5] bapt. 18 Jan. 1761, in Rowley, Mass., and died aged past 90.
ii. AN INFANT, b. 19 Jan. 1765, aged about five days.
iii. DOLLY, b. ———; m. George Parker, and settled in Nottingham, N. H., where he was a tavern keeper and farmer; he d. in the War of 1812.
Children:
1. *Charles*, d. young.
2. *Betsey*, b. ———; m. Franklin Brown, and d. in Rowley, in Aug. 1870.
3. *George*, m. Catherine Boyen, and settled in Roxbury.
4. *Edna*, b. ———; d. unm., in Rowley.
5. *Lucinda*, b. ———; d. in Dec. 1870.
6. *Charles*, lived in Lynn, a morocco dresser.

iv. JANE, b. ———; m. James Smith.
v. SALLY, b. ———; m. Paul Stevens of Meredith, N. H.
Children:
1. *Dolly*, m. ——— Leavitt.
2. *William*.
3. *Fanny*, m. ——— Stevens.
4. *Paul*.
5. *Fifield*.
6. *Smith*.
7. *Nancy*, d. unm.

41. vi. ELIPHALET PAYSON, b. about 1779.
vii. CATHERINE, b. 15 July 1780; m. 6 Nov. 1803, John Shepard, son of Isaac and Comfort (Dame) Shepard of Orford,

N. H.; b. about 1778, and d. 15 Feb. 1828. They settled in Deerfield, where he was a cooper.

Children:

1. *Mary Packer,* b. about 1800; d. unm.
2. *Sarah Perkins,* b. 25 Nov. 1804; m. Nathan Dane.
3. *Eliphalet H.,* b. ———; m. Martha Smith.
4. *Isaac,* b. ———; m. Anna Hoag.
5. *Mark H,.* b. ———; m. ——— Bodge.
6. *Lucinda Smith,* b. ———; m. Henry Chase.
7. *John,* b. ———; m. Sarah ——— and lived in New Bedford, Mass.
8. *Edward Smith,* b. ———; m. Jane Barker.
9. *Elizabeth Packer,* b. ———; m. John Donallen.

42. viii. WILLIAM, b. about 1782.

ix. LUCINDA, b. ———; m. David Robinson of Deerfield, N. H., a farmer and lived in Deerfield.

Children:

1. *Catherine,* b. ———; m. Oliver Smith.
2. *Mary,* b. ———; m. and went West.
3. *Martha,* b. ———; twin sister of Mary, d. unm.
4. *Harrison,* b. ———; m. and lived in Lowell, Mass.
5. *Gardner,* b. ———; m. and had a family.
6. *Lucinda,* b. ———; m. Dexter Walker, no children.
7. *Sally.*

23. NATHANIEL[4] HOWE (*Mark,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Sept. 1739; married 15 Nov. 1764, HANNAH EMERSON, daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth (Pratt) Emerson of Topsfield, Mass.; born 19 May 1745. They lived on the old homestead of his father, originally that of James, where he died, 29 March 1809. His widow died 7 Feb. 1828.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. NATHANIEL,[5] b. 19 Feb. 1766; m. 20 Jan. 1795, Mehitable Green of Marblehead, Mass. They settled in Hollis, N. H., where he d. 12 Jan. 1840; no children.

43. ii. AARON, b. 8 April 1768.

iii. HANNAH, b. 4 Nov. 1770; m. Aaron Kinsman, and lived in Ipswich, Mass.

Children born in Ipswich:

1. *Nathaniel,* m. ——— Brown, and lived in Ipswich.
2. *Hannah,* b. about 1797; d. about 1869, unm., aged 72.
3. *Jane,* b. ———; m. Moses Kinsman (her cousin).
4. *Charlotte,* b. ———; m. Elisha Brown, and lived in Ipswich.
5. *Clarissa,* twin sister of Charlotte, unm.
6. *Aaron,* b. ———; lived in Ipswich, unm.
7. *A twin* to Aaron; d. young.

44. iv. MARK, b. 5 July 1777.

FIFTH GENERATION.

24. JAMES[5] HOWE (*James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in that part of Haverhill, Mass., now Methuen, 27 Oct. 1723; married 6 Feb. 1752, JEMIMA FARNUM, daughter of David and Dorothy (Duncan) Farnum of Andover, Mass., born 21 March 1730. He was a farmer and lived with his father on the old homestead. He was chosen deacon of the church in 1764, and held that office for forty-two years. He was a very prominent man in the town, and held the position of Collector of Taxes under George II, and afterwards was the Town Treasurer. His wife died 16 June 1800, and he died 14 Jan. 1806.

Children born in Methuen:

45. i. JONATHAN,[6] b. 13 Aug. 1753.
46. ii. JAMES, b. 23 March 1755.
47. iii. DAVID, b. 18 Oct. 1756.
48. iv. JACOB, b. 9 April 1758.
49. v. ISAAC, b. 28 May 1760.
50. vi. FARNUM, b. 10 Nov. 1762.

vii. SARAH, b. 19 April 1765; m. 9 Dec. 1783, Moses Emerson of Haverhill, Mass., and d. 5 March 1824.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1784; d. young.
2. *Joseph*, b. 2 Dec. 1785.
3. *James*, b. 15 Dec. 1787.
4. *Isaac*, b. 19 Nov. 1790.
5. *Moses*, b. 12 Dec. 1793.
6. *Jeremiah*, b. 2 March 1796.
7. *Sally*, b. 30 March 1797.
8. *Betsey*, b. 13 March 1799.
9. *Jacob*, b. 2 June 1801.
10. *Jonathan*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
11. *David*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
12. *Hannah*, b. 9 Dec. 1803 (triplet).
13. *Mary*, b. 11 July 1806.
14. *Phebe*, b. 21 Feb. 1809.

viii. DORCAS, b. 2 Nov. 1767; m. 29 May 1788, Ebenezer Carleton of Methuen, Mass.

Children born in Methuen:

1. *Rebecca*, b. 8 April 1789.
2. *Farnum*, b. 3 April 1791; was twice married.
3. *Jemima*, b. 31 Dec. 1792; m. and lived in Lynn.
4. *Ebenezer*, b. 14 Aug. 1794.
5. *Mehitable*, b. 12 Feb. 1800; m. Josiah Prescott of Methuen, Mass.
6. *Dorcas*, b. 15 Nov. 1801; m. James Kimball Jr. of Bradford, Mass.
7. *Lorena*, b. 22 July 1810; m. ——— Hodgeman.

ix. LYDIA, b. 22 Sept. 1771; d. 4 Dec. 1827, unm.

x. OLIVE, b. 17 Feb. 1776; m. 12 April 1796, George W. Hill. They lived in Methuen. He was b. in 1774, and d. 1808. She d. in 1864.

Children:

1. *Fanny*, b. 17 July 1791; m. Ephraim Lake.

2. *John W.*, b. 18 Nov. 1795.
3. *George.*
4. *Lucy* (probably m. John Carleton).
5. *Edwin* (drowned).
6. *Jefferson*, b. 20 Feb. 1805.
7. *Charles H.*, b. 19 Jan. 1807.

25. JOHN[5] HOWE (*James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 June 1725; married SARAH AYER of Haverhill, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer. He died 13 May 1807. She died 17 Jan. 1817.

Children born in Methuen:

i. TIMOTHY,[6] b. 25 Feb. 1751; d. 30 Sept. 1753.
ii. SUSANNAH, b. 10 Aug. 1752; d. 30 Sept. 1755.
51. iii. TIMOTHY, b. 3 Feb. 1754.
iv. SUSANNAH, b. 24 Sept. 1756; m. 9 Oct. 1776, John Currier, son of Dea. Richard Currier of Methuen, b. 14 Jan. 1755. They lived in Methuen, where he d. 4 Jan. 1827. She d. 14 April 1846, aged 90.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 1 July 1777; m. Merrill Morse.
2. *Tristram*, b. 2 Dec. 1780; m. Elizabeth Webster. He d. 20 Aug. 1820.
3. *Susannah*, b. 9 May 1796; m. 5 April 1831, Barzilla Adams.

v. SARAH, b. 27 Nov. 1759; m. 26 Nov. 1778, Joseph Ayer of Haverhill, Mass., where they lived a few years, then moved to Londonderry, from there to Newhampton, where they lived until 1803, when they moved to Northfield, N. H., and later moved to Bolton, P. Q.

Children:

1. *Lydia*, m. David Anderson.
2. *Sarah*, b. 8 April 1784; m. 12 Sept. 1805, Moses Hazelton; no children.
3. *Peter*, b. ———; d. aged 17 yrs.
4. *Polly*, b. 25 March 1789; m. Moses Peasley. She d. 15 Aug. 1855. He d. 15 Oct. 1851.
5. *Betsey*, b. 13 May 1794; m. Joseph Randall.
6. *John*, b. 11 June 1797; m. Lois ———.

vi. HANNAH, b. 11 July 1760; m. in 1796, Nathaniel Perkins of Atkinson, N. H. They moved to Newhampton, N. H.
52. vii. EBENEZER, b. 8 Sept. 1762.
viii. MOLLY, b. 23 May 1764; m. in 1786, William Somes Kelley, son of Dea. John and Hannah (Hale) Kelley, b. 27 Sept. 1761. He was drowned in the Ipswich River, when he was going to market in Salem, when he was 77 years old. She d. 3 June 1826.

Children:

1. *Samuel*, b. 14 March 1789; m. Betsey Gage.
2. *Isaiah*, b. 12 Oct 1790; m. Lucy Eaton of Haverhill.
3. *John*, b. 27 May 1792; m. Hannah Hall.
4. *Lydia*, b. 20 Feb. 1794; m. John Woodbury of Salem, N. H.
5. *Elizabeth*, b. 3 May 1796; m. Rev. Caleb Dustin, and lived in Derry, N. H.
6. *Sarah*, b. 12 Feb. 1798; m. Asa Silver of Salem, N. H.

7. *Amos*, b. 8 Aug. 1800; m. Abigail Coburn, and lived in Cornish, N. H.
8. *Prudence Brown*, b. 14 Jan. 1808; m. Ezekiel Foster, and lived in Salem, N. H.

ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 May 1764; d. 23 July 1764.
x. ELIZABETH, b. 9 Nov. 1765; d. 28 Dec. 1792. She had one son, Philip, b. in Salem, N. H., 20 Dec. 1785.
xi. JOHN, b. 9 Feb. 1767; m. 15 April 1790, Betsey Page of Salem, N. H., and d. in Methuen, Mass., 30 March 1792.
xii. PERSIS, b. 26 Nov. 1769; d. 18 Sept. 1846, unm.

26. ABIEL[5] HOWE (*James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 16 April 1734; married 2 Dec. 1762, EUNICE PERKINS, of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where she died 7 March 1826. He was a member of the military company in Methuen in Oct. 1774.

Children born in Methuen:

53. i. ABIEL, b. 30 July 1765.
ii. MERCY, b. 25 Aug. 1767; m. 3 Oct. 1809, Richard Currier, as his third wife; no children.
iii. RUTH, b. 17 Jan. 1770; d. about 1806, unm.
iv. THOMAS, b. 24 April 1771; d. 19 July 1817, unm.
54. v. ROBINSON, b. 26 March 1774.

27. JOSEPH[5] HOWE (*James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 March 1736; married 1 Nov. 1759, HANNAH CARLTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Carlton of Methuen, Mass., born 29 Oct. 1737. They lived in Methuen where he died 16 May 1803. She died 13 May 1822.

Children born in Methuen:

55. i. JOSEPH,[6] b. 10 Aug. 1760.
56. ii. DANIEL, b. 8 June 1762.
iii. ANNE, b. 3 May 1764; m. 6 Nov. 1785, Jeremiah Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., where she d. 16 Oct. 1845.

Children born in Haverhill:

1. *Nancy*, b. ———; m. ——— Horton, and went to Me.
2. *Mary*, b. ———; m. Nathaniel Loud of Me.
3. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. ——— Evans, and settled in Portland, Me.

And two other daughters.

iv. REBECCA, b. 12 Sept. 1766; m. 6 Oct. 1789, Jonathan Merrill of Methuen, where she d. 16 Feb. 1848.

Children born in Methuen:

1. *Rebecca*, b. ———; m. William Carlton.
2. *Hannah*, b. ———; m. Benjamin Osgood of Methuen.
3. *Enoch*, b. ———; m. three times.
4. *Jonathan*, b. ———; m. and had five children.
5. *Jemima*, b. ———; m. Carleton Emerson.
6. *Daniel*, b. ———; m. ——— Kimball of Bradford.

v. JOANNA, b. 1 Jan. 1769; m. in 1786, Isaac Frye Williams, and lived in Haverhill, Mass. She d. 13 Dec. 1822.

Children:

1. *Levina.*
2. *Eliza.*
3. *Avoline.*

vi. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1771; d. 15 May 1772.

vii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 12 Oct. 1772; m. 18 Jan. 1796, Betty Philbrick of Standish, Me., he being then of Berwick, Me., where they had two children, both of whom d. young. She d. and he m. 2nd Mrs. Elizabeth Pike, a widow, and a daughter of John Rollins. He d. in May 1841.

viii. MOLLY, b. 15 May 1775; m. 17 Dec. 1795, Joseph Bodwell, son of Henry and Mary (Robinson) Bodwell of Boxford, Mass. She d. 30 Aug. 1848.

Children:

1. MARY, b. 13 Sept. 1795; m. Patrick Fleming; no children.
2. *Nathan*, b. in Sept. 1797; m. Lucy White.
3. *Robinson*, b. 8 Oct. 1800; d. aged 15, of spotted fever.
4. *Hannah*, b. 9 June 1806; m. Benjamin Currier.
5. *Hazen*, b. 26 May 1808; m. Huldah Howe, daughter of Robinson Howe.
6. *Christopher*, b. 14 Oct. 1809; m. Eliza Cate; m. 2nd Almira Cate.
7. *Persis*, b. 23 Nov. 1811; m. Ebenezer Gage.
8. *Elizabeth*, b. 22 Feb. 1814; m. Asa Simonds.
9. *Nancy*, b. 16 March 1816; d. young.
10. *Joseph Robinson*, b. 18 June 1818; m. Eunice Fox; m. 2nd, Hannah Fox (sister of Eunice). He was elected Governor of Maine in 1886, and d. in Hallowell, Me., 15 Dec. 1887.
11. *Henry Arnold*, b. 27 Aug. 1820; m. Myra Jane Day.

28. ASA[5] HOWE (*Mark*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1756; married ELIZABETH FULLER, daughter of Timothy and Sarah (Smith) Fuller, born in Middleton, 24 Aug. 1756, and died 11 Nov. 1791, aged 35 years. He married second, 12 Dec. 1793, HEPSIBAH PEABODY, daughter of Col. Benjamin and Hannah (Black) Peabody, born in Middleton, 6 July 1766; died 18 Jan. 1836. In 1795 he was appointed guardian of his children by his first wife, Asa, Betsey and Abijah. He died 13 Feb. 1826.

Children born in Middleton:

i. ASA,[6] b. 8 Dec. 1781; d. 14 Dec. 1814.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Feb. 1783; m. 18 Sept. 1804, Jeremiah Esty, son of John and Hannah (Flint) Esty, b. in Middleton, 10 Jan. 1781. She d. in Middleton, 10 March 1863, and he d. there 14 Sept. 1870.

Children:

1. *Jesse*, b. 15 Jan. 1805; d. 5 Aug. 1870.
2. *Simon Forester*, b. 17 Aug. 1807; d. 16 July 1884.
3. *Jeremiah Augustus*, b. 10 Dec. 1810; d. 21 Oct. 1874.
4. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 9 May 1814; d. 30 Oct. 1878.

iii. SARAH, b. 6 Feb. 1785; m. 10 May 1808, Allen Knight, son of Joseph and Mehitable (Putnam) Knight, b. in Middleton, Mass., 25 July 1777. He d. there 14 July 1825. She d. 2 Feb. 1834.

Children:

1. *Sarah Howe*, b. 4 March 1809; d. 19 March 1831.
2. *Allen*, b. 13 April 1811; m. 29 Jan. 1835, ———, and d. 4 July 1880.

3. *Elizabeth Fuller*, b. 14 July 1813.
4. *Alethea Putnam*, b. 23 Oct. 1815; d. 22 April 1826.

57. iv. ABIJAH, b. 20 March 1788.
v. TIMOTHY, b. in Nov. 1789; d. in Oct. 1790.

By second wife:

58. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 26 Oct. 1794.
vii. MARK, b. 15 Dec. 1796; d. 12 July 1801.
viii. LYDIA, b. 30 Oct. 1798; m. 11 April 1822, Henry Lawrence Gould, son of Nathaniel and Lydia (Porter) Gould, b. in Middleton, Mass., 29 Sept. 1798; d. in Peabody, Mass., 19 Feb. 1865. She d. there 26 June 1870.
Children born in Middleton:
1. *Julia Ann Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1823; m. 26 Sept. 1844, James W. Wilkins, and d. in Peabody in June 1904.
2. *Caroline Elizabeth*, b. 3 Sept. 1825; m. 12 May 1847, Cyrus R. Wilkins. They lived in Minneapolis, Minn., in 1904.
3. *Lydia Loretta*, b. 17 Dec. 1827; d. 11 May 1882.
4. *William Henry*, b. 24 Nov. 1829; d. 9 March 1830.
5. *Martha Hichborn*, b. 27 Jan. 1832; d. 18 Oct. 1875.
6. *Eliza Lawrence*, b. 1 Dec. 1835; d. 23 Jan. 1836.
ix. HANNAH, b. 1 March 1801; m. 27 April 1831, Charles Peabody, son of Joseph and Sally (Upton) Peabody, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 4 May 1798; d. in Danvers, Mass., 8 June 1875. She d. there 16 Jan. 1881.
Children born in Danvers:
1. *Sarah Jane*, b. 4 Aug. 1832; she lived in Peterboro, N. H., in 1898.
2. *Charles Horace*, b. 6 April 1834; m. 16 Oct. 1877; d. in Danvers, 29 Jan. 1890.
3. *George Howe*, b. 5 Sept. 1836; m. 11 Oct. 1875, Augusta Mudge, and lived in Danvers.
4. *Hannah Prescott*, b. 18 Feb. 1839; d. in Danvers, 16 May 1881.
5. *Mary Maria*, b. 30 Dec. 1841; m. 4 July 1881, ——— Faulkner, and lived in Peterboro, N. H.
6. *Benjamin Augustus*, b. 4 May 1843; m. 28 Nov. 1872, and lived in Fargo, N. D., in 1898.

59. x. MARK, b. 25 Dec. 1803.
xi. GEORGE, b. 5 Sept. 1806; d. 8 May 1807, in Middleton.

29. EPHRAIM[5] HOWE (*Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 18 May 1753; married MARY ———. He probably moved with his father to Wilmington, Mass., and from there he moved to Hollis, N. H. He served in the Revolutionary war, in Capt. Reuben Dow's Company of minute men, who marched from Hollis, 19 April 1775.

Children born in Hollis:

60. i. NICHOLAS DODGE,[6] b. 12 May 1781.
ii. EPHRAIM, b. 19 April 1783.
iii. MARY, b. 26 June 1785.
iv. BETSEY, b. 30 May 1787.
v. JOHN, b. 11 Oct. 1789.
vi. JOSEPH, b. 16 Feb. 1792.
vii. SARAH, b. 16 June 1794.

viii. ISAAC, b. 28 Dec. 1797.
ix. SAMUEL, b. 25 Aug. 1799.

30. ISAAC CADY[5] HOWE (*Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Dudley, Mass., 27 Feb. 1741; married 12 Sept. 1765, DAMARIS BURCH of East Haddam, Ct. They lived in Killingly, Ct., many years, but it is said that they moved to East Haddam in their later years.

Children:

i. ALICE,[6] b. 12 Aug. 1766; m. 9 Oct. 1785, Perley Phillips.
ii. ORINDA, b. 3 June 1768; m. Ziba Harris, and had ten children.
iii. AARON, b. 22 Dec. 1770; d. 5 Jan. 1773.
iv. ISAAC, b. 16 Aug. 1773; d. 30 Sept. 1775.
v. NEDEBIAH, b. —— 1775; d. "April 4, 1776, aged 6 months."
61. vi. JOSEPH, b. 4 April 1777.
vii. DAMARIS, b. in Killingly, 6 Oct. 1779; m. in Cheshire, Mass., 10 Dec. 1797, Oliver Greene of East Haddam, Conn.
62. viii. CADY, b. about 1782.
63. ix. THOMAS, b. 20 Oct. 1784.
64. x. SAMUEL, b. in 1785; m. Hannah Chapman.

31. PERLEY[5] HOWE (*Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Dudley, Mass., 3 Feb. 1742-3; married 12 Jan. 1764, TAMAR DAVIS, daughter of Daniel and Tamar (Towne) Davis, born in Oxford, Mass., 17 Oct. 1745. She died 31 Dec. 1771, and he married second, 29 Jan. 1775, ABIGAIL DEWOLF, born 1 July 1755. He was one of a committee in Killingly, Ct., which sent a letter of sympathy on 23 Aug. 1744 to their "brethren and fellow patriots of the Town of Boston." He was a cornet in the company of Capt. Samuel McClelland's Connecticut troops in the Lexington Alarm 1775; appointed Lieut. and afterwards Captain in Major Backus Regiment of Light Horse, 1777. On 1 Nov. 1776, Washington gave them "hearty thanks for their faithful services, and the cheerfulness and alacrity they have shown upon all occasions." Like many others of that time he impoverished himself by taking continental money for gold which he advanced to the government in the cause of Independence.

His second wife, Abigail De Wolf, was the daughter of Mark Anthony and Abigail (Potter) De Wolf, son of Charles De Wolf, and sister of Capt. James De Wolf, a former Senator from Rhode Island, and an owner of a number of privateers in the war of 1812. Among them was the "Yankee" which captured and destroyed British property to the amount of three millions of dollars." Abigail out lived her husband, the Probate Records at Hartford, Ct., showing that she was appointed administratrix of his estate 16 June 1795. She married second, Jeremiah Ingraham, and died 22 Feb. 1833.

Children:

i. SARAH D., b. 9 Nov. 1764; m. 5 Oct. 1788, Luther Warren, b. 3 Oct. 1767; d. 6 Aug. 1839. She d. in June 1851.

Children:

1. *Perley*, b. 14 Feb. 1790; d. 14 March 1791. . .

2. *Albigence*, b. 3 Dec. 1791.
3. *Lurana D.*, b. 20 Dec. 1793.
4. *Miranda*, b. 23 Dec. 1795.
5. *George*, b. 28 Jan. 1798.
6. *Tamar Davis*, b. 4 March 1801.
7. *Luther Anthony*, b. 28 Jan. 1803.
8. *James*, b. 25 June 1805.
9. *Sarah*, b. 2 June 1808.

65. ii. JOSEPH CADY, b. 10 Sept. 1766.
66. iii. PERLEY, b. 14 May 1768.
iv. REBECCA, b. 15 June 1770; m. 27 May 1794, Manser Warren, b. in Dudley, Mass., 31 Oct. 1767; d. in Belpre, Ohio., 27 Sept. 1822; she m. 2nd. 3 April 1826, Dr. Hobson Bebee of Athens, Ohio, who d. 28 Aug. 1834; she m. 3d. 20 Aug. 1839, Col. Ichabod Nye of Marietta, Ohio, b. in Tolland, Conn., 21 Dec. 1762; d. in Marietta, 27 Nov. 1840. She d. 16 Oct. 1850; she had four children by her first husband.
67. v. ZARA DAVIS, b. 20 Dec. 1771.

By second wife:

vi. ABIGAIL, b. 17 Oct. 1775.
vii. MARK ANTHONY DE WOLF, b. 29 April 1777. He was captain of the ship "Lavinia Cady" (named after his betrothed), and with his two brothers James and William, had completed a cruise around the world, and was daily expected home, when the vessel was wrecked off the coast of Cape Cod in 1802, and all were lost. None of the three brothers were married.
viii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Nov. 1778; lost at sea as above.
ix. JAMES, b. 2 May 1781; lost at sea as above.
68. x. JOHN, b. 3 July 1783.
69. xi. GEORGE, b. 18 Aug. 1791.

32. SAMSON[5] HOWE (*Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 26 July 1751, married 25 March 1774 in Killingly, HULDAH DAVIS, daughter of Dea. Daniel and Tamar (Towne) Davis, born in Killingly 9 May 1754. They lived in Killingly, Ct., where he became one of the prominent men of the town; was Town Clerk, and Treasurer of Killingly for several years, and he served in the Revolutionary war. In 1787 he was elected to the Hartford Convention to consider the proposed U. S. Constitution, and was elected representative to the General Assembly for more than thirty years. His wife died 8 Aug. 1811. He died in Pomfret, Ct., 7 Sept. 1824.

Children born in Killingly:

i. ABILENE,[6] b. 25 March 1775; m. 25 June 1795, Dr. Robert Grosvenor; d. 10 Aug. 1796.

Children:

1. *Robert Howe*, b. 26 April 1796.

70. ii. AARON BROWN, b. 2 Dec. 1776.
iii. SAMSON, b. 21 Feb. 1779; d. 9 March 1780.
iv. ERASTUS, b. 17 Jan. 1781; d. in Milford, Mass., 22 June 1813, unm.
71. v. HEZEKIAH, b. 9 July 1783.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. 19 May 1785; m. 17 April 1808, Smith Wilkinson, son of Ozias and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson, b. 5

July 1781. He was a large mill owner, and d. 5 Nov. 1852. She d. 14 Jan. 1843.

Children:

1. *Abilene Howe*, b. 20 Sept. 1809.
2. *Rebecca*, b. 21 Aug. 1811.
3. *Augustus S.*, b. 21 Jan. 1813.
4. *Edmund*, b. 12 Oct. 1815.
5. *Elizabeth Macy*, b. 29 Nov. 1817.
6. *Nancy Williams*, b. 31 July 1820.

72. vii. ELISHA, b. 3 Sept. 1787.

viii. AUGUSTUS, b. 11 Feb. 1790; m. Arathusa Buck, d. 1 March 1874. They lived in Thompson, Conn., and Orange, N. J.; no children.

ix. SAMSON, b. 13 Aug. 1792; d. 14 Sept. 1859.

x. MARY, b. 14 Jan. 1795; m. 6 Dec. 1816, Rev. John Lauris Blake, D.D.; b. in Northwood, N. H., 21 Dec. 1788. He d. in Orange, N. J., 6 July 1857. She d. 11 Aug. 1885.

Children:

1. *Amanda V.*, b. 26 July 1818.
2. *Louisa Richmond*, b. 6 Feb. 1822.
3. *John Lauris*, b. 25 March 1831.

33. HEZEKIAH[5] HOWE (*Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 28 Aug. 1741; married in New Haven, Ct., in 1772, HANNAH BEERS, daughter of Nathan Beers, born in Stratford, Ct., 19 Nov. 1748. He was a captain of a ship at 19 years of age, and followed the sea the most of his life. He died of yellow fever on board his vessel as they were entering the New Haven Harbor, in 1775. His widow married second, in 1785 Capt. Elias Stillwell of the U. S. Army, born in New York in 1749; died in New Haven 16 June 1824. She died there 4 July 1796.

Children:

i. SALLY,[6] b. 22 Feb. 1773; m. 15 Oct. 1795, Capt. Amos Townsend, son of Robert and Hannah (White) Townsend, b. 3 June 1773. She d. 22 Feb. 1826, and he d. 21 Nov. 1855.

Children:

1. *Elias Stillwell*, b. 10 July 1796; d. 24 Oct. 1820.
2. *Amos*, b. 3 July 1798; m. Melissa H. Huntington of Becket, Mass.
3. *Infant son*, b. 13 July 1800; d. 14 July 1800.
4. *Sally*, b. 30 Sept. 1801; d. 30 April 1805.
5. *Hannah Maria*, b. 1 Dec. 1803; was living in 1871, unm.
6. *Robert*, b. 12 March 1806; d. 12 April 1807.
7. *Julia Ann*, b. 15 Feb. 1808; d. 3 June 1809.
8. *Emeline*, b. 11 March 1810; was living in 1871, unm.
9. *Eliza Collis*, b. 3 Feb. 1812; m. Abijah Bradley, 10 Sept. 1834. She was living in 1871.
10. *Sarah*, b. 20 March 1815; was living in 1871.

ii. HANNAH, b. 22 Feb. 1773 (twin sister of Sally); m. 29 July 1795, Solomon Collis, son of Daniel Collis of New Haven, Conn., b. 10 Jan. 1772, d. 30 Nov. 1824. She d. 16 Jan. 1854.

Children:

1. *Hannah Stillwell*, b. 17 May 1797; d. 4 March 1820.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1799; d. 10 Aug. 1866, unm.
3. *John Tucker*, b. 19 Feb. 1801; d. 8 Aug. 1870, unm.

4. *Solomon*, b. 11 Feb. 1803; d. 15 May 1860, unm.
5. *Jennette Little*, b. 13 Jan. 1805; m. D. P. Crosby of Hartford, Conn.; she d. 14 Jan. 1871; no children.
6. *Andrew Davis*, b. 25 May 1807; d. 20 Sept. 1829, unm.
7. *Julia Ann*, b. 3 Dec. 1809; d. 11 Dec. 1823.
8. *Augustus Howe*, b. 31 March 1812; d. 12 Oct. 1853, unm.
9. *Mary*, b. 15 Feb. 1815; m. William Tully Lee of Hartford, Conn., 22 Jan. 1845. She was living in 1871, a widow.

73. iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 25 March 1775.

34. PERLEY[5] HOWE (*Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Middletown, Ct., 16 June 1755; married SARAH ———. They lived in Williamstown, Mass., until about 1789, when they moved to Williamstown, Vt. He served in the army during the Revolution as is shown by the Mass. State Archives.

Perley Howe entered service Dec. 16, 1776; disch'd March 22, 1777; muster roll, dated Ticonderoga Feb. 24, 1777. Corporal, Capt. William Douglas's company, Col. Benjamin Symond's detachment of Berkshire County Militia.

Also, private, Capt. Enoch Noble's company, Col. Ezra Wood's regiment, enlisted May 20, 1778; disch"d Feb. 7, 1779; service at North River.

Also, private Capt. Israel Harris's company, Col. Benjamin Symonds (Berkshire County) regiment October 1780, marched to northern frontiers by order of Gen. Fellows on an alarm.

Mass. Rev. Records.

Children:

74. i. PERLEY,[6] b. in Williamstown, Mass., 30 April 1784.
75. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 8 April 1786.
iii. ANN, b. in Williamstown, Mass., 21 May 1788.
iv. SARAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 15 May 1790; d. 8 March 1796.
v. ENOCH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 19 May 1792.
vi. ASA, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 24 June 1794.
vii. HANNAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 15 Feb. 1796; d. 28 Oct. 1802.
76. viii. JOHN DUNNING, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 11 Feb. 1798.
ix. SARAH, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 29 July 1801.

35. ABRAHAM[5] HOWE (*Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Sept. 1754; married 5 Feb. 1784. ELEANOR SPOFFORD, daughter of Abel and Eleanor (Poor) Spofford, born 9 Oct. 1763. They lived in Ipswich, where he died 8 Jan. 1795. In the Probate Records he is mentioned as Capt. Abraham How junr. late of Ipswich, Gentleman. He was noted for his musical taste and ability, a characteristic inherited by many of his descendants. As a soldier in the Revolution, he was brave and patriotic. His ensign's commission is still preserved, bearing date of 24 Aug. 1776, and signed by Benjamin Franklin.

Children born in Ipswich:

77. i. ABRAHAM,[6] b. 5 Nov. 1784.
78. ii. ABEL, b. 3 Sept. 1786.
iii. ELEANOR, b. 10 Oct. 1788; m. 30 May 1810, Asa Bixby, son of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby of Ipswich, b. 24 July 1786; d. 13 June 1858; she d. 20 Dec. 1868. They had eight children.

36. REV. NATHANIEL[5] HOWE (*Abraham,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 6 Oct. 1764; married 3 Jan. 1792, OLIVE JONES, daughter of Col. John Jones of Hopkinton, Mass., born 28 March 1764; died in Hopkinton, 10 Dec. 1843, aged 79 yrs. 8 mos. 12 ds. He graduated Harvard College in 1786, and was ordained as pastor of the Congregational Church in Hopkinton, 5 Oct. 1791, and continued in that capacity until his death, 15 Feb. 1837, after an active service of 46 years. He was a man of marked ability, strong convictions and originality of thought. He was the author of many quaint and pointed sayings, and several of his discourses were widely circulated. Of these the most celebrated was his "Century Sermon," delivered on the 100th anniversary of the settlement of Hopkinton, which is a valuable history of the town, and received favorable mention in the North American Review of 1815, and gave him great celebrity in this country and in Europe. It has been said to be "one of the keenest and raciest productions of its kind that has ever issued from the American press." A fourth edition of it was published in 1851, with a memoir of the author by Rev. Elias Nason.

Children born in Hopkinton:

79. i. APPLETON,[6] b. 26 Nov. 1792.
ii. ELIZA, b. 4 June 1794; d. 27 Dec. 1815.
iii. MARY JONES, b. 2 Feb. 1802; m. 13 Feb. 1827, Rev. Samuel Russell of Boylston, Mass.; d. 26 Nov. 1836.
iv. LUCY ANN, b. 27 Aug. 1805; m. 19 March 1829, John Augustus Fitch, son of Elijah and Mary (Valentine) Fitch of Hopkinton, b. 8 Oct. 1803.

Children:

1. *Appleton Howe,* b. 11 March 1830.
2. *Edward Payson,* b. 8 March 1832.
3. *John Witherspoon,* b. 31 May 1834.
4. *Mary Russell,* b. 17 Oct. 1836; d. 19 July 1837.
5. *Harriet Loud,* b. 17 July 1839; d. 1 Sept. 1841.
6. *Elijah,* b. 24 Oct. 1841.
7. *Calvin Webster,* b. 8 June 1843.
8. *Nathaniel Emmons,* b. 12 May 1845; d. 12 Oct. 1846.

37. JOSEPH[5] HOWE (*Abraham,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Jan. 1771; married 7 Feb. 1793, MEHITABLE STICKNEY, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Stickney) Stickney of Rowley, Mass., born 27 July 1768, died 5 Oct. 1818. They lived on his father's old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he was a farmer and where he died 26 Nov. 1860.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. JOHN,[6] b. 10 Nov. 1793; d. in March 1850; he was married.
ii. MEHITABLE, b. 6 Oct. 1795; m. 1 Jan. 1818, Joseph Cogswell of Londonderry, N. H. She d. 1 March 1883.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 July 1797; m. John Colby of Boston.
iv. MOSES, b. 27 July 1799; m. and d. at sea.
v. PRISCILLA, b. 11 July 1801; m. 23 April 1821, Capt. John Bradstreet of Topsfield, Mass.; he d. and she m. 2nd. 18 Oct. 1834, Samuel Conant of Topsfield. She was living in 1885.
80. vi. SAMUEL, b. 28 June 1803.
81. vii. JOSHUA, b. 9 Sept. 1805.
82. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 4 Nov. 1807. He was a clergyman.
ix. LUCY MARY, b. 10 Aug. 1810; lived in Nashua, N. H.
x. AMOS, b. 9 Sept. 1813; he went away and has not been heard from for over thirty years.

38. ISRAEL[5] HOWE (*Israel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., 8 Sept. 1759; married 2 Dec. 1784, HANNAH WASHBURN, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Warner) Washburn of Stafford, born 6 April 1764. He was a member of Col. Canfield's Regiment in the Revolutionary war, and was at West Point in 1781, and was a pensioner under the act of 1832. He died in Stafford, 16 April 1845. She died there 27 Aug. 1850.

Children born in Stafford:

i. BETSEY,[6] b. 16 Feb. 1785; m. James Padelford of Stafford, where she d. 23 May 1852.
Children:
1. *Betsey Ann,* m. H. Goodrich.
2. *Orrin.*
3. *Harriet.*
4. *Martha,* m. Martin Hunt.
ii. POLLY, b. 16 Feb. 1785; m. Horace Orcutt of Stafford, and d. 24 Aug. 1853.
Children:
1. *Harvey,* m. Mary Ann Billings.
2. *Almeda,* m. ——— Baldwin of Springfield, Mass.
3. *Cordelia,* m. Hiram Vinton.
4. *Marilda,* m. Samuel Warren.
5. *Miranda,* m. ——— Greenleaf of Springfield, Mass.
83. iii. ASA, b. 21 March 1787.
84. iv. ELI, b. 27 April 1789.
v. HANNAH, b. about 1791; m. Noah Cummings of Hardwick, Mass. She d. there 4 Jan. 1862.
Children:
1. *Calista.*
2. *Luthera,* m. ——— Betts.
3. *Frank,* m. Sarah Chapin of Boston, Mass.
4. *Billings.*
5. *Hannah Maria.*
vi. LUCINDA, b. 17 Feb. 1794; m. Packard Edson of Stafford, Conn.; he d. and she m. 2nd. George Puffer of Stafford.
vii. SALLY, b. 27 Nov. 1796; m. 21 Sept. 1820, Daniel Edson of Stafford, and d. there 17 Nov. 1857.
Children:

1. *Cyrus,* m. Mrs. ——— Eaton; she d. and he m. 2nd. Mrs. ——— Holman.
2. *Julia Ann,* m. ——— Pelton.
3. *Collins,* m. Mary Johnson; she d. and he m. 2nd. ——— Goodrich.
4. *Sylvester.*
5. *Sylvania,* m. Levi Lull.

viii. ACHSAH, b. 16 Dec. 1798; m. 2 Nov. 1820, James Francis of Stafford, and d. 25 Nov. 1871.

Children:

1. *John,* b. 27 May 1821; m. Angeline Brown of Montville.
2. *Alvah,* b. 12 March 1823; m. Anna Draper of Norwich, Conn.; she d. and he m. 2nd. Elizabeth Geer of Norwich, Conn.
3. *Mary Ann,* b. 29 June 1825.
4. *Eugene,* b. 26 Feb. 1828; d. in California, 7 Aug. 1855.
5. *Elizabeth,* b. 15 May 1830; m. Daniel Hickey.
6. *Asenath,* b. 12 June 1833; m. David H. Whiton of Stafford.
7. *Emily,* b. 7 June 1837; d. 26 Nov. 1843.
8. *Amelia,* b. 9 Feb. 1842; m. Orrin C. Dimock of Stafford, Conn.

ix. ASENATH, b. 21 June 1801; d. 17 Aug. 1899, unm.

x. ELEANOR, b. 24 Feb. 1804; m. Marvin Cummings of Stafford, Conn. She d., a widow, 23 Oct. 1888; she was blind and lived with her sister, Asenath.

85. xi. PARLEY, b. about 1806.

xii. DANFORD, b. about 1810; d. 14 Aug. 1854.

39. DANIEL[5] HOWE (*Daniel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Andover, Mass., 30 April 1740; married 19 April 1764, SARAH BANCROFT, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Parker) Bancroft of Reading, Mass., (she was sister of the Rev. Aaron Bancroft of Worcester, Mass.) They lived in Andover, Mass., until 1771 when they moved from town.

Children:

i. A CHILD,[6] b. 10 May 1765; d. 28 May 1765.

ii. SARAH, b. 28 March 1766; m. ——— Hammond.

iii. PRISCILLA, b. 10 April 1768; m. ——— Bliss; moved to Rochester, N. Y.

iv. ACHSAH, b. 29 Dec. 1769; m. ——— Marcy.

v. DANIEL, b. 13 Dec. 1771.

vi. WILLIAM.

vii. PATTY, b. ———; m. ——— Tracy.

viii. SAMUEL.

ix. AARON.

40. ISRAEL[5] HOWE (*Daniel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Andover, Mass., 19 Sept. 1749; married ELEANOR ———. She died in Wilton, N. H., 22 Sept. 1775. He married second, 29 April 1777, SUBMIT KEYES, daughter of John and Abigail (Livermore) Keyes, born 2 Sept. 1747. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was at the Battle of Bunker Hill. He early moved to Wilton, N. H., where he lived until 1785, when he bought a farm of 78 acres, with house, grist mill and

other buildings, in Princeton, Mass., (of his brother in law John Keyes) to which place he moved. He died there 25 Oct. 1816. She died there 28 Oct. 1816.

Children:

i. ELEANOR,[6] b. 1 Sept. 1772; d. 7 Oct. 1775.
ii. PHEBE, b. 26 Aug. 1774; d. 10 Sept. 1774.

By second wife:

86. iii. ISRAEL, b. 15 April 1778.
iv. SUBMIT, b. 11 Oct. 1779; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1802) Abijah Parker Smith, son of Jonas and Mary (Parker) Smith, b. 12 Jan. 1772.

Children:

1. *Abijah*, lived in Waltham, Mass.
2. *Jonas*, lived in Rutland, Mass.; he was drowned.
3. *Charles*, lived in Rutland, Mass.; he was drowned.
4. *Eleanor*, m. ——— Batchelder; lived in Waltham.
5. *George*, lived in Warwick, Mass.
6. *Phebe*, m. ——— Garfield.
7. *Sarah*, m. ——— French, and lived in Waltham.
8. *William*.

v. PHEBE, b. 6 April 1781.
vi. ELEANOR, b. 28 Sept. 1784; m. 19 Sept. 1804, William Goodale of Boylston, Mass.
87. vii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given).
viii. THOMAS, b. 14 March 1795.
ix. DANIEL, b. (no date given).

41. DR. ELIPHALET PAYSON[5] HOWE (*Mark*,[4] *Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. H., about 1779; married NABBY ROBINSON of Deerfield. He was a physician, and lived in Maine, a few years, then lived in Meredith and Deerfield, N. H., and finally went to Boston, Mass., where he died.

Children:

i. ADELAIDE,[6] b. ———; m. ——— Swift, an overseer in a factory in Lowell, Mass.
ii. MARIA, b. ———; m. Josiah Johnson, and lived in Newburyport, Mass.
iii. MILTON, b. ———; he lived in Boston, Mass., where he was a carpenter.
iv. JANE, b. ———; m. and lived in Boston.
v. GEORGE, b. ———; m. and d. a young man.

42. WILLIAM[5] HOWE (*Mark*,[4] *Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. H., about 1782; married HANNAH CHASE of Newburyport, Mass. They lived in Newburyport, where he was a shoemaker.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[6] lived in Newburyport, unm.
ii. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Carr.
iii. WILLIAM, went South, m. and had a family.
iv. SALLY, m. ——— Moore.
v. MARY, lived in Newburyport, unm.
vi. JANE.
vii. GEORGE HENRY, went to Boston, where he died.
viii. HENRY GEORGE, lived in Boston.

43. AARON[5] HOWE (*Nathaniel, Mark,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 8 April 1768; married 28 June 1818, ELIZA PERLEY, daughter of Allen and Esther (Burpee) Perley, born 12 April 1799. (She was thirty-one years the junior of her husband). They lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, on a part of the farm of James and Abraham, where he died 1855.

Children:

i. ELIZA,[6] b. 15 May 1819; m. William Perkins Perley, son of Jacob and Mary (Potter) Perley and lived on the old homestead; no children.

44. MARK[5] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Mark,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 5 July 1777; married 10 Dec. 1809, LUCY FOSTER, daughter of Jonathan and Lucy (Sumner), Foster, born in Ipswich, 6 March 1779 They lived on the original homestead of James How, where he was a farmer and a shoemaker. She died there 16 Nov. 1841. He died 13 Jan. 1853.

Children born in Ipswich:

88. i. NATHANIEL,[6] b. 16 March 1812.
89. ii. EMERSON, b. 23 Nov. 1813.
iii. HANNAH, b. 25 April 1815; m. 29 Nov. 1836, Calvin Conant, son of William and Elizabeth (Foster) Conant; he d. 27 July 1843; she m. 2nd. Phineas Dodge Merrill, son of Benjamin Merrill of Georgetown, Mass. They lived in Georgetown, where he was a farmer; no children.

SIXTH GENERATION.

45. JONATHAN[6] HOWE (*James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 13 Aug. 1753; married 23 Jan. 1783, HANNAH WEBSTER, daughter of Dea. Moses Webster of Haverhill, Mass.; she died 17 Sept. 1812, aged 59 years, and he married second, 3 Oct. 1814, MARY HERRICK, daughter of George D. and Mary (Pettingill) Herrick, who died 2 Feb. 1842, aged 75 years. He was one of Capt. James Jones' company, called out for the "Lexington Alarm"; was engaged in the Expedition for Canada, and witnessed, (as did his brother David,) the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne. Wounded and sick, he was absent from home so long as to lead to the belief he was dead, and prayers were offered for the bereaved family; whereupon suddenly, he appeared. The following Sunday was a period of rejoicing in Methuen, with a sermon from the text: "This my son, was dead, and is alive again." He lived in Methuen until his death, which occurred 26 April 1841.

Children born in Methuen:

90. i. THOMAS,[7] b. 6 Feb. 1784.

46. JAMES[6] HOWE (*James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 23 March 1755; married 23 Sept. 1784, LUCY FISHER daughter of Dea. Nathaniel and Hannah (Willard) Fisher of Needham, Mass.; born 8 June 1764. In 1776 he removed to Rochester, N. H., destined thereafter to be his home. He promptly enlisted in the First Battalion of New Hampshire militia, Pierse Long, Colonel, and as surgeon, was with that regiment at Ticonderoga in 1777. He served as a private soldier in 1778 in the Sullivan campaign in Rhode Island. He was, in 1791 a charter member of the N. H. Medical Society. "He was esteemed as a man and physician on account of his great natural talent and his benevolent disposition. He was emphatically a man of good deeds. The town elected him delegate to the Constitutional Convention in 1791, and sent him for three years to the Legislature." He died in Rochester, 13 Aug. 1807. His widow died 24 June 1836 in Boston, Mass.

Children born in Rochester:

i. LUCY,[7] b. 7 Sept. 1785; m. 5 July 1812, Capt. Ephraim Dennett of Portsmouth, N. H. He d. in San Domingo, West Indies, 22 Oct. 1831, and she m. 2nd. 2 Dec. 1851, Dea. Josiah Vinton, son of Josiah and Anne (Adams) Vinton, b. in Braintree, Mass., 27 July 1777, and d. in Boston, 17 Oct. 1857. She d. in Framingham, Mass., 11 Dec. 1872, aged 87 years; no children.

91. ii. JAMES, b. 17 May 1787.
92. iii. GEORGE, b. 2 Oct. 1788.
93. iv. HALL JACKSON, b. 12 Feb. 1791.
v. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. 2 Aug. 1793; d. 3 June 1800.
94. vi. CALVIN WHITING, b. 13 July 1796.
95. vii. FISHER, b. 3 Sept. 1798.
viii. MARY, b. 9 Sept. 1801; d. 18 June 1802.

47. DAVID[6] HOWE (*James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 16 Oct. 1756; married 18 May 1780, PERSIS WHITTIER, of Methuen; born 30 March 1761; died 8 July 1787. He married second, 9 Dec. 1787, BETSEY REDINGTON, daughter of Isaac Redington of Haverhill; she died 14 Feb. 1803, aged 42 years. He married third, 15 Nov. 1803, SARAH WHITE, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Brown) White, born 9 April 1757, died 13 Aug. 1831, aged 74 years. He was one of the "Minute men" who went to Cambridge on the "Lexington Alarm" and was in the battle of Bunker Hill. During the Revolutionary War he served as a private in Col. Paul Dudley's Regt. of the Mass. Line, and was in the battles of Harlem Heights and Trenton, and witnessed the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne's army. He was one of the guards who escorted the British prisoners across Massachusetts.

Throughout his military service he kept a diary, which together with a biographical sketch of the author, was published by Henry B. Dawson in 1865, noting the events of his army life in 1775 and 1777. While it is somewhat crude and meager, it is of great value for many reasons, and it is cited several times by Sir George Otto Trevelyan, Bart., in his "The American Revolution." The following extracts illustrate the character of the diary:—"Oct. 14, 1777. This morning we marched to Salletoga (Saratoga) with all the Regt. And at 10 o'clock the British Troops under the command of Gnrl Burgoin All Lay Down their Arams And marchd to our lines As prisoners of War. This afternoon we Drawd 4 Days provisions In Order for a march."

"(Nov.) 6. We marchd through Watertown and Cambridge, And marchd to Prospeck Hill (Somerville) and Left all the prisoners ,And ware all Dismissed. And we marched to Meneborny. Staid at Night."

"7. This morning we Set out for Home marchd through Whoburn & Wilminton And Andover & Got to Methuen at Night."

After the close of the war he settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he became a large land-owner and was engaged in general business, and was for many years prominently identified with public affairs and enterprises of the town of Haverhill. Died 10 Jan. 1842, aged 85 years.

Children born in Haverhill:

i. ABIAH,[7] b. in Methuen, 7 Sept. 1781; m. 9 March 1802, Robert Lapish and lived in Bangor, Me.
   Children:
   1. *Mary*, b. 28 March 1803.
   2. *Elizabeth*, b. in Dec. 1804; d. 2 May 1805.

ii. BETSEY, b. 5 July 1783; d. 28 Feb. 1784.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Haverhill, 20 Feb. 1785; m. 8 July 1806, William Garland of Portsmouth, N. H.; b. 10 June 1775; d. 30 July 1820. She d. in Dover, N. H., 23 Aug. 1829.
   Children:

1. *William Augustus*, b. 14 May 1807; d. 31 March 1840, in New York City, unm.
2. *Elizabeth How*, b. 9 April 1809; m. 4 April 1827, Charles P. Hill. She d. 6 July 1835.
3. *David How*, b. 1 July 1810; d. 11 Dec. 1838, in Rye, N. H.
4. *Alfred Benjamin*, b. 25 Feb. 1812; d. 20 Jan. 1840, in St. Louis, Mo., unm.
5. *Caroline Persis*, b. 11 Dec. 1813; m. 25 Nov. 1835, Rev. Oliver Ayer. She d. 23 Sept. 1837 in Claremont, N. H.
6. *Thomas Berry*, b. 20 Aug. 1818; m. 11 Dec. 1842, Harriet Kimball, b. 13 Dec. 1823.

iv. PERSIS, b. 19 April 1787; d. 3 Sept. 1787.

By second wife:

96. v. DAVID, b. 22 March 1789.
97. vi. ISAAC REDINGTON, b. 13 March 1791.
vii. JAMES MARSH, b. 17 June 1796.

48. JACOB[6] HOWE (*James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 9 April 1758; married 25 March 1788, HANNAH JOHNSON, daughter of Lt. Samuel Johnson of Salem. N. H., born 13 June 1766. They lived in Methuen, where he died 1 Sept. 1799.

Children:

i. JAMES,[7] b. 2 Sept. 1789; d. in Albany, N. Y., about 1810, aged about 21 years.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 22 Feb. 1791; d. 11 May 1809.
iii. ABIAH, b. 19 July 1793; m. 11 April 1822, Joseph Brown of Bradford, Mass.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 31 July 1822; d. 1894.
2. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 24 Feb. 1824; m. Charles Bradley of Haverhill, Mass., d. in 1896.
3. *Betsey Jane*, b. 24 Sept. 1825; m. ——— Brown of Boston, Mass.
4. *Jacob Howe*, b. 8 Jan. 1827; d. in 1855.
5. *Samuel Howe*, b. ———; m. Carrie Thaxter of Boston, d. in 1881.
6. *Charles H.*, b. ———; m. Georgia Willey.
7. *Mary Frances*.
8. *Lydia A.*
9. *Harriet C.*, b. ———; m. George E. Noyes, d. 1879.
10. *Joseph Andrews*, b. ———; m. Maria Rollins of Boston.

98. iv. JACOB, b. 23 June 1795.
v. CHARLOTTE, b. 12 Feb. 1799; d. 6 Nov. 1802.

49. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 29 May 1760; married 5 June 1784, MRS. LOIS (STEVENS) AYER, widow of Perley Ayer, and daughter of Ephraim Stevens, born in Amesbury, Mass., 5 Feb. 1756. He served in Col. Titcomb's Regt. in 1777, and in Col. Nath. Wade's Regt. in 1778. They lived in Haverhill, Mass., where he died 17 Jan. 1829. She died 9 Jan. 1837, aged 81 years.

Children born in Haverhill:

i. ELSIE,[7] b. 28 March 1785; m. William Merrill, and lived in the West Parish of Haverhill, where she d. 29 Aug. 1876.
Children:
1. *Lois*, m. Jesse Smith of Haverhill.
2. *Abigail*, m. Samuel Knight of Atkinson, N. H.
3. *Caroline.*
4. *Isaac*, m. 20 Sept. 1836, Lucy Ann Howe, daughter of George Howe. He d. in Galesburg, Ill., 13 Dec. 1839.
5. *William*, m. Priscilla ———.
6. *Emily*, b. ———; m. Thomas Bradford of Derry, N. H.

ii. PHEBE, b. 10 March 1787; m. 29 Nov. 1810, her cousin, Thomas Howe, son of Jonathan and Hannah Howe.

99. iii. MOSES, b. 22 Aug. 1789.

iv. PERSIS, b. 26 Oct. 1791; m. (int 11 March 1810) Ebenezer Whittier, and lived in Winchester, Mass.
Children:
1. *Moses Howe.*
2. *Persis*, m. J. Clark, and lived in Winchester.
3. *Nathaniel.*
4. *Lois Ann.*

100. v. ISAAC, b. 20 July 1794.

101. vi. PHINEAS, b. 6 July 1796.

vii. LOIS, b. 21 March 1799; d. 1 July 1829.

50. FARNUM[6] HOWE (*James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Nov. 1762; married 3 May 1791, EDNA HALE of West Newbury, Mass., born there 18 Dec. 1768, and died 20 Dec. 1849. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. They lived in Newbury and Newburyport, Mass., where he died 3 Sept. 1852, aged 90 years.
Children:

i. SARAH,[7] b. 27 Oct. 1792; m. 29 Sept. 1814, William Wigglesworth, and d. 7 April 1831.
Children:
1. *Charlotte H.*, b. 9 July 1815.
2. *Moses L.*, b. 21 Feb. 1817.
3. *Charles William*, b. 8 Aug. 1818.
4. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 15 Oct. 1820.
5. *Caroline Edna*, b. 25 April 1822.
6. *Rufus Howe*, b. 30 Jan. 1826.

ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 Dec. 1795; m. 17 Dec. 1839, William Mace, d. in Newburyport, Mass., 20 Jan. 1887.

iii. RUFUS, b. 3 July 1798; d. No. Orleans, Mass., 5 Sept. 1819.

iv. CHARLES, b. in Oct. 1800; d. 4 Dec. 1800, aged 6 weeks.

51. TIMOTHY[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 3 Feb. 1754; married 23 Jan. 1783, LYDIA CURRIER, daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Gage) Currier of Methuen, Mass.; she died, and he married second, (int. 12 Oct. 1795,) ANNA or NANCY DOW, of Hopkinton, N. H.; born 7 July 1758; died in Sept. 1848, aged 90 years. He died 8 Sept. 1820.
Children:

102. i. ISAIAH,[7] b. 1 Aug. 1783.

103. ii. DANIEL, b. 4 Dec. 1786.

iii. SALLY, b. 17 July 1788; m. 18 July 1813, Joseph Jones of Wilmington, Mass. They lived in Westbrook, Me., where he d.
Children:
1. *Albert*, b. —— 1813; m. Emma Bennett.
2. *John*, b. ———; he left home when about 16.
3. *Jane*, b. ———; m. and lived in Milwaukee, Wis.
4. *Maria*, b. ———; m. Albert Bennett, and lived in Westbrook, Me.
5. *Sarah*, b. ———; m. Thomas Ripley of Lynn, Mass.
6. *Caroline*, b. ———; m. ——— Kemp of Portland.
7. *Ellen*, b. ———; m. ——— Allen of Salem, lived in San Francisco, Calif.
8. *George*, b. ———; m. ——— Tyler.
Five others who d. young.

iv. LYDIA, b. 17 April 1790; m. Nathan Pearson and lived in Wilmington, Mass.
Children:
1. *Daniel*, m. Martha Foster; he d. in July 1849.
2. *Charles Howe*, d. unm.
3. *Nathan*, m. Lucy Hodgman of Salem.
4. *Henry*, m. Sarah Emerson of Candia, N. H.
5. *Moses*, m. Mary Macumber of Charlestown, N. H.
6. *James Kendall*, m. Maria Pearson of Tewksbury, Mass.
7. *Rebecca*, m. William Allen.
8. *Dexter*, d. in California, unm.

52. EBENEZER[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 8 Sept. 1762; married 8 June 1782, HANNAH MALLON, daughter of Capt. James and Hannah Mallon of Methuen, Mass. They lived in Methuen a short time, then moved to Salem, N. H., where they lived until about 1790, when they moved to New Hampton, N. H. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, served as a private in the company of six months men raised in Methuen in 1780, and as a private and a corporal in different companies commanded by Capt. James Mallon, one of which was in Lt. Col. Pitman's Regt., and another at Castle Island in Col. Hancock's Regt. Late in life he moved to Holderness, N. H., where he died 15 April 1829. She died there 15 April 1844.
Children:

104. i. EBENEZER,[7] b. in Methuen, 18 Feb. 1782.

105. ii. PARKER, b. in Salem, N. H., 29 March 1784.

106. iii. JAMES, b. in Salem, 17 Feb. 1786.

iv. HANNAH, b. in Salem, 7 Aug. 1788; m. John Mead of Meredith, N. H. He d. about 1810; she m. 2nd. Newell Berry of Centre Harbor, N. H. She lived in New Hampton with her first husband, but after her second marriage she lived in Holderness, N. H., and d. in Warren, N. H., with her daughter Hannah.
Children:
1. *Sally*, b. 31 Oct. 1805; m. Asa F. Merrill, son of John Merrill; she d. in Holderness.
2. *James*, b. ———; m. Abigail Merrill, daughter of John Merrill and lived in Holderness.

3. *John Lyman,* b. ———; m. Caroline Harper of New Hampton, N. H., and lived in Hill, N. H.

By second husband:

4. *Royal T.,* was a trader in Boston, and d. in Melrose.
5. *Lucretia,* m. Thomas Huckins, and lived in Holderness.
6. *Almira,* m. Clement Upham, and lived in Lawrence, Mass.
7. *William,* was three times m. and d. in Lawrence.
8. *Hannah,* m. John Harris, and lived in Warren, N. H.
9. *Warren Carleton,* lived in New York City.
10. *Luther,* b. about 1830, settled in New York City.

v. ELIZABETH, b. about 1791; m. 24 Sept. 1809, Phillip Howe of Methuen, Mass.

vi. SUSAN, b. 20 March 1793; m. James Shaw, son of David and Susanna (Knowlton) Shaw of Holderness; b. 5 Oct. 1788; d. 19 Nov. 1851.

Children:

1. *Nancy,* b. 25 Aug. 1813; m. George A. S. Fowler.
2. *James Mallon,* b. 22 Aug. 1818; m. Hannah H. Eastman.
3. *Susan H.,* b. 5 Aug. 1823; m. John Shaw.
4. *Marilla,* b. 25 Dec. 1832; m. David Alonzo Frederick.

vii. SALLY, b. 2 May 1795; m. Thomas Eastman, and settled in Holderness, N. H., where he was a farmer, and where he d. 12 Oct. 1858. She d. there 12 April 1861.

Children:

1. *Benjamin Holmes,* b. 25 Aug. 1815; m. Julia Merrill.
2. *Hannah Shaw,* b. 2 March 1818; m. James M. Shaw.
3. *Charles Cox,* b. 20 March 1820; m. Priscilla Jane Abbott.
4. *George C.,* b. 25 March 1822; m. Lucy Wiggin.
5. *Adeline C.,* b. 30 April 1824; m. Ebenezer Howe (her cousin).
6. *Clementine G.,* b. 16 April 1826; d. aged 16 years.
7. *Susanna S.,* b. 5 June 1828; d. aged 7 years.
8. *John H.,* b. 31 March 1831; d. aged 21 years.
9. *Stephen H.,* b. 13 April 1833; m. Phebe E. Sanborn.

viii. NANCY, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 8 Aug. 1797; m. Jonathan Berry, brother of Newell Berry. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer. He was b. 21 June 1792, and d. 15 Oct. 1867. She d. 5 Dec. 1854.

Children born in Holderness:

1. *Dexter B.,* b. 14 May 1816; m. Jane Harriman.
2. *Mary Jane,* b. 6 Feb. 1818; m. James Gardner of Methuen.
3. *Lovina S.,* b. 20 Sept. 1819; m. Reuben Grant of Boston.
4. *Arthur A.,* b. 26 March 1821; m. Adeline Sparks of Bangor, Me.
5. *George Wheeler,* b. 8 Jan. 1823; lived in Boston.
6. *Persis B.,* b. 4 Dec. 1826; lived in Lawrence, Mass.
7. *Melissa T.,* b. 24 Sept. 1828; m. Horace Dudley of Laconia, N. H.
8. *Sarah,* b. 21 Aug. 1830; m. Charles Jackson.
9. *Asa E.,* b. 21 Aug. 1832; d. in Boston, unm.
10. *Horace W.,* b. 9 Aug. 1834; lived in Boston.
11. *John H.,* b. 10 May 1836; m. and lived in New Hampton, N. H.
12. *Janette E.,* b. 17 March 1839; m. Simeon Rollins.

13. *Charles H.*, b. 24 Feb. 1841; m. Sarah Kimball, lived in Philadelphia.
14. *Napoleon Bonaparte*, b. 14 April 1843; lived in Williamsport, Pa.

ix. PERSIS, b. 2 Oct. 1799; m. Samuel Blanchard, son of Thomas and Rachel (Keneston) Blanchard; b. in Holderness, N. H., 23 July 1797. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer and a brick maker.
Children:
1. *Samuel*, b. 20 Nov. 1822; m. Mary Ann Peasley.
2. *Thomas Howe*, b. 25 Oct. 1824; m. Mary E. Craigue.
3. *Nathaniel Ladd*, b. 28 July 1826; m. Rizpah Ann Gerry.
4. *Kendall Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1830; lived in Stoneham, Mass.
5. *Lucinda Howe*, b. 23 Jan. 1833; was twice married.
6. *Mary Jane*, b. 25 May 1835; m. Charles Shepard.
7. *John Eastman*, b. 22 May 1838; m. Anna Hilton.
8. *Horace Eastman*, b. 8 March 1841; lived in Stoneham.
9. *Walter Eastman*, b. 8 July 1844.

x. ABIGAIL, b. ———; m. Phineas Holmes and went West.
xi. JOHN, b. 13 March 1804.
xii. AARON, b. ———; d. young.
107. xiii. KENDALL, b. ———.
xiv. ASENATH, b. 4 July 1809; m. John Frederick, and lived for a time in Holderness, N. H., then in Charlestown, Mass.
Children:
1. *Edgar*, lived in Stoneham, Mass.
2. *Alonzo*.
3. *Angeline*.

53. ABIEL[6] HOWE (*Abiel*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 30 July 1765; married in 1791, MARY WILSON, daughter of John and Alice (Barker) Wilson, born in Methuen, and died there. He married second, MARY JANE SYMONDS. They lived in Methuen, where he died 5 July 1850.
Children born in Methuen.

i. BELINDA,[7] b. 15 Jan. 1792; m. John Goodwin, son of John Goodwin of Reading, Mass., but d. soon after; no children.
ii. ALICE, b. 24 July 1793; m. Merrill Pettengill, son of Enoch Pettengill of Methuen. They lived in Methuen, a few years, then moved to Andover, Mass. He d. in East Boston, Mass. After his death, she went to live with her daughter Harriet.
Children:
1. *Enoch* (twin).
2. *A son*, d. young (twin).
3. *Emeline*, b. ———; m. Fred Mason.
4. *Jonathan Merrill*.
5. *Mary*, b. ———; m. 1st. John Melville; m. 2nd. Stephen Wilson, and lived in Boston.
6. *Charles*, b. ———; went to California, and no further record.
7. *Caroline*, b. ———; m. Dr. Adoniram Locke of Portland, Me.
8. *Harriet*, b. ———; m. Frank Bradford; m. 2nd. Edwin Butts, and lived in East Boston.

iii. RUTH, b. 18 Aug. 1800; m. Stephen Hoyt, son of Ezra and Susannah (Weeks) Hoyt, b. in Canaan, N. H., 8 May 1802.

They lived in Methuen. • After that they lived in Andover, Boston, Lowell, Mass., Concord, and Salem, N. H., and about 1850 they returned to Methuen. He was a stage driver from Methuen to Boston 1825-1831, and from Haverhill to Boston a while, then drove the stage from Andover to Boston about a year. After that he kept the tavern in Andover for about three years. They had but one child.

Child:

1. *Susan Maria,* b. 17 Jan. 1830; m. Edwin Butts, son of George and Salena (Wright) Butts. She d. 18 Feb. 1865.

109. iv. RUFUS, b. 1 Jan. 1804.

54. CAPT. ROBINSON[6] HOWE (*Abiel,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 March 1774; married 18 March 1801, HULDAH MESSER; she died 8 July 1805; he married second, 16 Oct. 1808, CATHERINE CURRIER, widow of Daniel Currier, and daughter of Dea. Jonas and Mary (Bailey) Richardson. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

i. HULDAH,[7] b. 29 Aug. 1809; m. Hazen Bodwell, son of Joseph and Molly (Howe) Bodwell.

Children:

1. *Robinson,* b. ———; m. Susan Messer.
2. *Melville,* b. ———; went to Chicago.
3. *Emma,* b. ———; m. Leverett Messer.
4. *Mary Augusta,* b. ———; unm.
5. *Ella S.,* b. ———; m. Carl P. Dresser.
6. *Charles W.,* b. ———; d. young.

ii. CATHERINE, b. 4 April 1812; d. 23 May 1862.

iii. SOPHIA CURRIER, b. 22 Dec. 1818; m. Stephen Bodwell, son of Enoch and Abigail (Hibbard) Bodwell of Pelham.

iv. MARY BROOKS, b. 19 May 1822; m. Rev. Willard R. Spaulding, a Universalist minister, b. 26 Jan. 1823. He was located in Cincinnati, Ohio, and d. 22 Dec. 1872.

Children:

1. *Willard,* b. 22 Dec. 1851.

55. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Aug. 1760; married 29 May 1787, JEMIMA MERRILL, daughter of Enoch Merrill of Methuen, born about 1765, and died 4 March 1788, aged 23 years; he married second, in May 1790, LYDIA EATON, daughter of Joseph Eaton of Haverhill, Mass. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and was in the battle of Saratoga and was one of the guards of the Hessian prisoners that were taken to Cambridge, Mass. He was a farmer and settled on the old homestead in Methuen, and became prominent in the town affairs. He died there 17 April 1829. She died there 23 Feb. 1831, aged 72 years.

Children born in Methuen:

i. JEMIMA MERRILL,[7] b. 24 Feb. 1788; m. 24 Feb. 1814, John

Tyler of Pelham, N. H. They lived in Methuen, where she d. in 1867.

Children:

1. *Joseph Howe*; he was the Hon. Joseph Howe Tyler of Winchester, Mass., who d. 11 July 1892.

By second wife:

110. ii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 31 March 1791.
111. iii. FREDERICK, b. 18 Oct. 1793.
112. iv. PHINEAS, b. 15 May 1797.
113. v. JOSEPH, b. 12 Aug. 1800.
vi. MARY, b. 18 March 1804; m. Capt. Jesse Smith of Haverhill.

56. DANIEL[6] HOWE (*Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 8 June 1762; married 6 Aug. 1789, ABIGAIL MUSSEY, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Weeks) Mussey of Portland, Me., where she died 6 Sept. 1837. He died 16 Sept. 1819.

Children probably born in Portland:

114. i. JOSEPH,[7] b. 31 May 1791.
115. ii. JOHN, b. 30 Sept. 1793.
116. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Oct. 1795.
iv. WILLIAM, b. 18 May 1800.
v. CAROLINE MUSSEY, b. 15 Jan. 1803; m. Martin Gore.

Child:

1. *Charles Martin*, b. in May 1829.

57. ABIJAH[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Mark*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 28 March 1788; married 29 Oct. 1811, MARTHA BRIDGEMAN, daughter of Isaac and Theoda (Parks) Bridgeman, born in Hanover, N. H., 23 Dec. 1789, and died in Northfield, Vt., 5 June 1855. He graduated Dartmouth College, 1810. They lived in Hanover where he was a trader, until he was burnt out; later he taught school in the winter, and was a farmer in the summer. He taught school in Boxford and Middleton, Mass., and in Northfield, Vt.

Children:

i. THEODA PARKS,[7] b. in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Nov. 1813; m. in March 1836, William Rice Tucker, son of Samuel and Alma (Rice) Tucker, b. in Claremont, N. H., 10 Nov. 1812. She d. in Northfield, Vt., 29 April 1845, and he d. there 21 Nov. 1880.

Children:

1. *Malverd Clarence*, b. 16 Dec. 1837.
2. *Ione Sophia*, b. 12 Nov. 1842, lived in Paris, Ill.

117. ii. ASA, b. in Middleton, Mass., 25 May 1816.
iii. MARTHA ANN MARION, b. in Norwich, Vt., 27 Oct. 1819; m. 6 Dec. 1839, William Jones, son of William and Sally (Babbitt) Jones, b. in 1814, and d. in Northfield, in April 1889. She d. there 14 Dec. 1899.

Children:

1. *Adelaide Frances*, b. in Williamstown, Vt., 21 Jan. 1844; m. 21 Jan. 1863, George Clark, and d. in Northfield, 25 Dec. 1891.

iv. SOPHIA BRIDGEMAN, b. in Norwich, 12 Dec. 1821; m. 25 Jan. 1848, Thomas Sawyer, son of George W. and Polly (Kil-

lam) Sawyer, b. in Boxford, Mass., 28 March 1811. They lived in Boxford, Mass., where she d. 28 April 1893, and he d. there 22 April 1895.

Children born in Boxford:

1. *Thomas Killam,* b. 3 April 1849; lived in Newton, Mass.
2. *James Bridgeman,* b. 12 Dec. 1850; m. and lived in Bradford, Mass.
3. *Evie Sophia,* b. 23 Nov. 1853; lived in Orange, Mass.
4. *Susan Maria,* b. 27 Oct. 1855; lived in New York City.
5. *Isaac Howe,* b. 3 April 1858; m. and lived in St. Louis.
6. *Martha,* b. 22 Feb. 1862; d. 28 April 1869.
7. *Annette,* b. 12 Dec. 1863; m. Frank A. Manny of N. Y.
8. *John Herbert,* b. 11 Nov. 1865; d. 21 June 1872.

v. HANNAH SAMANTHA, b. 9 Nov. 1823; m. 26 Nov. 1846, Thomas J. McGregor, son of Alexander McGregor; b. in Keith, Scotland, 20 Jan. 1823, and d. in San Francisco, Calif., 4 Oct. 1850; she m. 2nd. 20 Aug. 1859, Roys Jones, b. in Northfield, Vt., 21 Aug. 1810, and d. in Clinton, Iowa, 23 March 1875, where she was living in 1898.

Children:

1. *Cora Evelyn,* b. in Nova Scotia, 17 April 1848, m. 24 Oct. 1866, Lee U. Browning, and d. in Minneapolis, 14 June 1893.
2. *Martha Elizabeth,* b. 21 Jan. 1850; m. James Leslie and lived in Clinton, Iowa.

By second husband:

3. *Minnehaha,* b. in Hastings, Minn., 27 July 1861; d. 14 May 1878.
4. *Walter Howe,* b. 8 Oct. 1862; lived in New York City, 1898.
5. *Marion Sophia,* b. in Clinton, Iowa, 31 Jan. 1865; d. 13 Jan. 1875.
6. *Herbert Bridgeman,* b. 26 Dec. 1867; lived in Clinton.

118. vi. ISAAC BRIDGEMAN, b. 27 June 1827.

vii. MIRAETTE WILHEMINA, b. 27 Nov. 1830; m. 2 April 1861, George W. Scott, son of Charles and Sarah (Widener) Scott, b. in New Lebanon, Ind., 10 March 1822, lived in Clinton.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe,* b. in Paris, Ill., 6 Sept. 1862, and lived in Clinton, Iowa.

58. BENJAMIN[6] HOWE (*Asa,*[5] *Mark,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James,*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 26 Oct. 1794; married 13 June 1822, HANNAH BERRY, daughter of Andrew and Phebe (Hutchinson) Berry, born in Middleton, 25 Nov. 1799. They lived in Middleton, Mass., where he was a farmer. He died there 14 Sept. 1830. She died there 18 Nov. 1890.

Children born in Middleton:

i. CAROLINE,[7] b. 31 July 1823; d. 23 Sept. 1825.

ii. GEORGE, b. 4 Oct. 1826; m. 26 May 1852, Eliza Ann Perkins, daughter of Nehemiah and Eliza (Edwards) Perkins, b. in Wenham, Mass., 20 June 1825, and d. there 10 Feb. 1887. He d. there 11 April 1899; no children.

119. iii. BENJAMIN, b. 8 Aug. 1828.

120. iv. ASA, b. 18 June 1830.

59. MARK[6] HOWE (*Asa, Mark,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 25 Dec. 1803; married 20 Oct. 1836, AMELIA PERKINS daughter of Moses and Lucy (Williams) Perkins of Danvers, Mass., born 14 Jan. 1816, died 16 Dec. 1856. They lived in Danvers, where he died 17 Dec. 1861.

Children born in Danvers:

i. HARRIET AMELIA,[7] b. 16 Nov. 1837; m. 12 June 1866, Oliver B. Coolidge of Danvers, and lived in Peabody, Mass., where she d. 4 June 1882.

Children:

1. *Jennie.*

ii. CYNTHIA JANE, b. 20 Sept. 1841; m. 13 April 1870, Ebenezer P. Trask. They lived in Peabody, where he was engaged in the milk business; no children.

60. NICHOLAS DODGE[6] HOWE (*Ephraim,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Hollis, N. H., 12 May 1781; married ANNA FRENCH of Hollis, N. H. They lived in Hollis a short time, then moved to Merrimack, N. H.

Children:

121. i. NICHOLAS,[7] b. in Hollis, 11 Jan. 1803.

ii. NANCY, b. in Merrimack, N. H., 18 Oct. 1804; m. Perez R. Jacobs of Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

1. *George,* lived in Charlestown, a stencil cutter.

iii. DORCAS, b. in Merrimack, N. H., 30 Aug. 1806; m. Stephen Fuller of Charlestown, Mass., where they afterward lived.

61. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 4 April 1777; married 20 June 1798, AMY REED. She was born in Cheshire, Mass., 11 Aug. 1777, and died in Phelps, N. Y., 1865. He moved to Cheshire, Mass., with his father when he was but 16 years of age. He lived in South Adams, Mass., until about 1806, when he moved to Deerfield, Oneida Co., N. Y., where he lived until late in life, when he moved to Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y., where several of his family had settled, and died there 3 July 1862.

Children:

i. SUSANNAH,[7] b. in South Adams, 16 May 1799; m. 16 Sept. 1819, Otis Biddlecome; they lived in Phelps, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Thomas,* b. 30 July 1820.

ii. ALMIRA, b. in South Adams, 28 July 1801; m. 16 Jan. 1851, James Bushnell, and lived in Phelps, N. Y.

iii. MALINTHA, b. in South Adams, 5 Nov. 1805; m. Nathan Patchen; he d., and she m. 2nd. Isaac Stoughtonburg. She d. in Phelps, 10 Aug. 1869.

122. iv. ISAAC CADY, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1807.

v. NANCY, b. in Deerfield, 26 May 1811; m. 16 May 1834, Rev. Lemuel Clark. She d. in Westford, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Emily,* m. Irving Griggs, and lived in Westford, N. Y.
2. *Susan.*

123. vi. IRA BURCH, b. in Deerfield, 24 Nov. 1815.
124. vii. LUCIUS LOTHROP, b. in Deerfield, 16 March 1819.

62. CADY[6] HOWE (*Isaac C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 21 June 1782; married 8 Oct. 1806, ANN COFFIN, who was born in Killingly, 5 Feb. 1787, died in Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 14 Feb. 1811; he married second, 27 Dec. 1813, RACHEL MANN, who was born 28 June 1792. They went to N. Y. State, and settled in Newport, Herkimer County, where he died 1 June 1853.

Children born in Newport:

i. NANCY,[7] b. 10 Sept. 1808; d. 18 Aug. 1809.
ii. ANNA, b. 16 June 1811; m. 18 Feb. 1829, Stephen Van Ama. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

By second wife:

iii. JOSEPH, b. 18 Oct. 1814; d. 4 May 1854.
iv. SAMANTHA, b. 20 Oct. 1815; m. 15 Oct. 1846, Reuben Sweet. They lived in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y.
Children:
1. *Jessie*, b. 18 Sept. 1853.
125. v. MANSON W., b. 24 May 1817; m. 24 June 1847, Emily Thompson. They lived in Newport, N. Y.
Children:
1. *Warren*, b. 4 June 1858.
vi. MARSHALL, b. 10 June 1823; d. 5 Sept. 1828.
vii. MARSHA, b. 14 June 1828; d. 5 Sept. 1830.
viii. HARRIET, b. 27 Aug. 1831; m. 9 Sept. 1863, Henry Nichols. They lived in Clayville, N. Y.
Children:
1. *William*, b. 15 June 1864.

63. THOMAS[6] HOWE (*Isaac, C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 20 Oct. 1784; married 1 Jan. 1810, ANN BIGELOW, daughter of John and Lydia (Spring) Bigelow, born about 1789, and died 19 Aug. 1863. They lived in Junius, N. Y., where he died 4 Oct. 1856.

Children:

i. NANCY W.,[7] b. 30 Dec. 1810; d. 13 Aug. 1815.
126. ii. PERLEY P., b. 19 Jan. 1813.
iii. NANCY W., b. 6 Aug. 1815; d. 8 Oct. 1837, unm.
127. iv. WILLARD WELLS, b. 3 May 1817.
v. THOMAS L., b. 18 April 1819; d. 1 April 1832.
vi. MARTHA, b. 29 June 1821; m. 1 Sept. 1839, William Wyckoff Herbert; b. 13 Nov. 1811; d. 5 May 1861. She d. 26 Feb. 1844.
Children:
1. *Nancy C.*, b. 20 Jan. 1840; was thrice m. and lived in St. Louis, Mo.
2. *Mary Bigelow*, b. 31 March 1842; m. Milton J. Coy.
3. *Martha A.*, b. 10 Jan. 1844; m. Edward C. Manning.
vii. HARRIET, b. 3 Feb. 1824; m. 3 Feb. 1846, John K. Loring; b. 4 Feb. 1821; d. 20 Jan. 1881. She d. 5 Dec. 1885.
Children:
1. *Willard Howe*, b. 6 Nov. 1846; m. Mary F. Ritchie.

2. *Thomas B.*, b. 26 July 1850; m. Anna E. Finley.

viii. HORATIO W., b. 24 May 1827; d. 13 Oct. 1828.

128. ix. WARREN H., b. 16 Aug. 1829.

129. x. CHARLES T. L., b. 1 Jan. 1832.

64. COL. SAMUEL [6] HOWE (*Isaac C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 17 Nov. 1787; married 12 May 1809, HANNAH CHAPMAN, (ancestry not given) born in Phelps, N. Y., 8 March 1790, died there 12 Nov. 1814. He married second, ANN ———, born 16 Nov. 1787, and died 28 Oct. 1823; he married third, 19 Sept. 1825, ANN R. HOOKER, born 8 May 1791, and died 8 Dec. 1841; he married fourth, in Oct. 1846, ANN M. WEBB, born 11 June 1790. In early life he moved with his parents to the western part of Massachusetts, and subsequently to Oneida Co., N. Y. In 1807 he removed to the town of Phelps where he had resided 54 years at the time of his death. In 1812 he was appointed Ensign of a company of infantry in Ontario Co., receiving his appointment from the Governor, Daniel D. Tompkins. He afterwards held in the same regiment, the office of Lieut., of Captain, and finally in 1825 he was appointed Lieut. Col. of the 71st Regiment of Infantry of N. Y. State Militia. In 1814 he served as Ensign and was stationed for some time at Ft. Erie. He was a wheelwright and carried on the business of wagon making. In 1828 he received an English paper, and in it he saw a cut of a velocipede. He studied on it and constructed one similar, and it is said it was the first velocipede ever made in this country. He rode around the village and the neighbors thought he had gone crazy, but he soon became disgusted with the excitement that he had caused, and he gave the wheel to his son Cady. Later he sold his farm, and bought a place in the village, where he died 31 Aug. 1861.

Children born in Phelps:

i. DAMARIS,[7] b. 11 April 1810; d. 13 Jan. 1813.

130. ii. CADY E., b. 10 May 1812.

By second wife:

iii. MARY, b. 12 April 1818; m. 14 Sept. 1840, Hezekiah Brown, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., 26 May 1811. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Henrietta*, b. 9 May 1843; m. 10 Oct. 1867, A. E. Smith.
2. *Samuel*, b. 26 May 1845.
3. *Seymour*, b. 7 Jan. 1850; m. 28 Sept. 1870, Delia Hawkins.

131. iv. AUGUSTUS H., b. 22 March 1820.

v. HANNAH, b. 7 Oct. 1823; m. Charles Coflin.

Children:

1. *George.*
2. *Mary Ella.*

By third wife:

vi. HENRIETTA, b. 16 May 1827; d. 29 Sept. 1841.

vii. MARSHALL, b. 2 Dec. 1829; d. in May 1853, unm.

65. JOSEPH CADY[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 10 Sept. 1766; married at Chesterfield, Mass., 7 Nov. 1793, TABITHA RHODES, and lived in Chesterfield until 1799, when he moved to Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business for three years, then moved to Otisco, where he engaged in farming, and died there 27 July 1817. His widow died 17 March 1835.

Children:

132. i. PERLEY,[7] b. in Chesterfield, Mass., 24 July 1795.
ii. TAMAR, b. in Pompey, N. Y., 24 July 1801; d. 17 Jan. 1812.
iii. LUCY, b. in Otisco, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1806; m. 27 Sept. 1826, Silas Burleigh Lyon, b. 3 Dec. 1803. They lived in Otisco until 1855, when they moved to Elmira, N. Y., where she d. 11 March 1862; he d. 31 July 1890.

Children born in Otisco:

1. *Tabitha Angeline*, b. 2 June 1827; m. David S. Miller, and d. in 1894.
2. *Joseph Corydon*, b. in Aug. 1830; m. 8 June 1859, Sarah Frances Carr; d. 27 Jan. 1897.
3. *Dorris Pamelia*, b. 23 Oct. 1834; d. young.
4. *Fidelia Abigail*, b. 17 July 1840; m. 26 Dec. 1897, Emerson Orris.
5. *Lucy Louisa*, b. 30 April 1844; was living in 1900, in Elmira, N. Y.

Carefully preserved among the family records, is a letter to his future father-in-law by Joseph Cady Howe, asking for his daughter Tabitha in marriage. The following is a copy:—

"Most respected Sir:—

After paying the warmest achnowledgments of Gratitud to you & your Lady for Civility and indulgence, These lines are to Solicit your - approbation and Consent in a manner wherein my future prospects of temporal felicity are most nearly Concerned. A subject perhaps, involving in it the present happiness or misery of your third daughter, permit me Sir to name it; Tabitha; It is that a treaty of Marriage may be entered upon and Concluded between myself and Miss Tabitha, the daughter I mentioned.

I need not inform you that I have neither Interest or Tallents to recommend me; but if the Sincerest affection, and most honorable intentions are qualifications that may come under consideration, these are not wanting, and as I cannot, I dare not pretend the former, I readily confess my dependence will be upon that Providence that feeds the fowls, and clothes the Grass. It is part of my Creed, that a mans life does not consist in the abundance which he possesses. That a dinner of herbs under Some Circumstances, are preferable to a Stalled ox under the reverse. My friends, permit me to call you by this endearing appellation, We most earnestly and humbly ask your Blessing, Councill and advice upon this important Subject. And waiting for your direction I take the liberty to Subscribe myself Your Most

Obedt Humble Servant Joseph C. Howe.

Mr & Mrs Rhoades,

Chesterfield Octor. 27th A D 1792.

66. PERLEY[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 14 May 1768; married 20 May 1798, PERSIS PUTNAM, daughter of Gen. Rufus and Persis (Rice) Putnam, born in Brookfield, Mass., 16 Sept. 1767, and died in Belpre, Ohio. He was one of the early settlers of Marietta, O., where he taught the first school kept by a male teacher in the old stockade. He went to Belpre, soon after his marriage, and in 1804 he was captain of the militia. On account of his proximity to Blennerhassett's residence, he was a witness at the trial of Aaron Burr. He died in Belpre, O., 17 May 1885 aged 87 years.

Children:

i. JOSEPH,[7] b. 14 July 1800; d. 23 Aug. 1823, unm.
ii. PERLEY, b. 28 May 1802; d. 5 Oct. 1823, unm.
iii. ABIGAIL PUTNAM, b. 31 Dec. 1804; m. 13 Nov. 1825, William Robinson Walker. They lived in Amesville, Ohio, where she d. in Dec. 1835; they had five children.
133. iv. RUFUS WILLIAM, b. 17 June 1807.
v. PERSIS, b. 7 Sept. 1810.

67. ZARA DAVIS[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 20 Dec. 1771; married 8 June 1800, ABIGAIL HEWETT, born 20 March 1781. They lived in Pompey (now LaFayette), N. Y.; later they moved to Otisco, N. Y., and in 1818 they went to Strongsville, O., where he died 21 Sept. 1828. She died 28 Jan. 1861.

Children:

i. CHARLOTTE,[7] b. 23 March 1801; m. 20 March 1828, William Fuller of Vermont, who d. 27 Aug. 1834; she m. 2nd. Frederick McNeill, who d. 22 Dec. 1860; she m. 3d. ——— Wight; she d. 2 July 1867; no children.
ii. MINERVA, b. 6 Oct. 1804; m. 18 April 1826, Gamaliel Olds of Vermont. She d. 27 Jan. 1876; they had four children.
iii. MANSUR WARREN, b. 11 Dec. 1806; m. Persis Kingsbury, and had four children.
iv. AUGUSTUS PORTER, b. 6 Dec. 1808; m. 27 Dec. 1828, Harriet Bouse, who d. 27 Aug. 1834; he m. 2nd. 9 Sept. 1835, Mary Foster; they lived in Berea, Ohio; they had two children.
v. ZARA DAVIS, b. 21 Feb. 1811; m. 15 Feb. 1837, Mary A. Bartlett, who was b. 15 Feb. 1818; they lived in Strongsville, Ohio; they had four children.
vi. TAMAR, b. 13 June 1814; m. 4 May 1834, Joseph Hartman, by whom she had two children; she m. 2nd 24 Sept. 1844, James Rumery, and had seven children.
vii. MARK ANTHONY, b. 19 Sept. 1819; d. 16 July 1825.

68. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 July 1783; married 7 Dec. 1806, LOUISA SMITH, daughter of Stephen Smith, and sister of Bishop Benjamin B. Smith of Kentucky, born 25 April 1789, and died 21 April 1834. His father, who was an ardent and active patriot of the Revolution, died while the son was a child, and his mother soon afterwards went to live in Bristol, R. I., her native

town, where kindred of the DeWolf family resided. He pursued his early studies and prepared for college under the tuition of Abner Alden, for a long period a celebrated school-master in Bristol. Immediately after graduating from Brown University, he studied law in the office of Hon. Benjamin Bourne (afterwards one of the Justices of the Supreme Court of Rhode Island) and was admitted to the bar in 1808. He soon attained an extensive practice in the Courts of R. I., and in the courts of the adjacent counties of Massachusetts, and was distinguished as an advocate, for his fidelity to his clients and his skill in addressing a jury. He was also fond of literary studies and frequently discussed in the newspapers the public questions of the times. He also delivered several public orations. He was a representative from Bristol for a number of years in the General Assembly of the State, and was identified with many of the leading social interests of the town. In politics he was at the beginning of his career a Federalist, and after that party had passed away he was a Whig. In 1841, on the accession of President Harrison, he was appointed Collector of the port of Bristol, and continued in that office until the close of President Taylor's administration. This interruption of his professional practice virtually terminated his connection with the bar and he subsequently occupied himself with the care of his farm near Bristol. In 1853 he went to live in Philadelphia, with his son and only child, Rev. Mark Antony DeWolf Howe, D. D. of that city, returning to Bristol every year to spend the summer months. He was a member of the Episcopal church, having been confirmed in its communion about four years before his death, which occurred in Philadelphia, 14 March 1864, aged 90 years.

Children:

134. i. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF,[7] b. 5 April 1809.

69. GEORGE[6] HOWE (*Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 18 Aug. 1791; married 11 Sept. 1823, ABIGAIL TURNER. He was a ship master and died by an accident 22 Oct. 1838, at the age of 47 years.

Children:

i. ABIGAIL TURNER,[7] b. 16 July 1824; m. Rev. Edward Theodore Winkler, d. 6 July 1858.

ii. ELIZA TURNER, b. 4 March 1826; m. 3 Nov. 1851, Theodore P. Bogert. She d. 1 July 1891.

iii. HARRIETTE BALCH, b. 27 Jan. 1828; d. 13 March 1855, unm.

iv. LAVINIA CADY, b. 2 Jan. 1831; m. 6 May 1847, Alexander Perry, son of Raymond Henry Jones and Mary Ann (DeWolf) Perry, and a nephew of Commodore Oliver H. Perry, b. 4 May 1822.

Children:

1. *William Hyslop Sumner*, b. 26 March 1848.
2. *Marianne DeWolf*, b. 2 Aug. 1850.
3. *Josephine DeWolf*, b. 14 June 1852.
4. *Elizabeth Marshall*, b. 30 Aug. 1855; d. 29 Dec. 1886.

v. JULIA ANN DEWOLF, b. 6 March 1834; m. 20 Nov. 1855, Robert Q. Pinckney; d. 19 Nov. 1899.

70. AARON BROWN[6] HOWE (*Samson*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 2 Dec. 1776; married 17 Jan. 1798, MARY COPP, daughter of Daniel Copp of Killingly. They lived in Killingly, where he died 19 Dec. 1805.

Children born in Killingly:

135. i. DAVID,[7] b. 3 Jan. 1800.
ii. HULDAH, b. 10 Feb. 1801; m. 30 Dec. 1820, Elisha Leavens. She d. 19 July 1866.
iii. GEORGE, b. 19 Oct. 1802; m. 1 May 1825, Mary Whitman of Pomfret, Conn.; he d. in Ottawa, Ill., 17 July 1840; she d. the same year in N. Y. State; they had two sons.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1804; d. 29 July 1806.

71. HEZEKIAH[6] HOWE (*Samson*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 9 July 1783; married 8 Nov. 1809, LYDIA WILKINSON, daughter of Ozias and Lydia (Smith) Wilkinson of Pawtucket, R. I., born 1 Sept. 1783; died in Cohoes, N. Y., 28 July 1836. He was a manufacturer and lived in Pawtucket, R. I., Killingly, Ct., Wilkinsonville, Mass., and Cohoes, N. Y., where he died 23 Sept. 1872.

Children:

i. MARIA WILKINSON,[7] b. 26 Feb. 1811; m. 20 Oct. 1835, David Warren Leland of Charleston, S. C. She d. 26 Feb. 1837.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Jan. 1813; d. 15 Sept. 1814.
iii. HEZEKIAH, b. 14 April 1815; d. 6 March 1835, unm.
136. iv. AUGUSTUS, b. 15 Feb. 1817.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1818; d. in Saratoga, N. Y., unm.

72. ELISHA[6] HOWE (*Samson*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 Sept. 1787; married 22 Jan. 1815, SILENCE ARNOLD, daughter of Ahab and Ruth (Howard) Arnold of Providence, R. I., born 26 July 1792 at Leicester, Mass. They lived in Providence, where he was a stock broker, and where he died 4 Jan. 1821. She died in Orange, N. J., 8 Feb. 1869.

Children:

137. i. HENRY ARNOLD,[7] b. in Killingly, Conn., 7 Sept. 1816.
ii. ERASTUS, b. 3 June 1819; d. 12 Aug. 1819.

73. GEN. HEZEKIAH[6] HOWE (*Hezekiah*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 25 March 1775; married in 1800, SARAH TOWNSEND, of New Haven, Ct. He was a bookseller in New Haven, and was the first publisher of Webster's Dictionary. In the war of 1812 he was the General in command of the Conn. Militia at Groton, Ct., and was in active service there from 13 Aug. 1813 to 16 Sept. 1813, and was also in command at New Haven, in 1814. He died in New Haven 26 May 1838.

Children born in New Haven:

i. EBENEZER,[7] b. 11 Sept. 1801; d. 26 Jan. 1819.
ii. CLARISSA, b. 23 July 1803; m. 26 Sept. 1825, Alfred Terry, son of Gen. Nathaniel and Catherine (Wadsworth) Terry, b. 28 July 1802, and d. 14 Dec. 1866. She d. 27 June 1874.
Children:
1. *Clara Henrietta*, b. 8 Sept. 1826; d. in Jan. 1830.
2. *Alfred Howe*, b. 10 Nov. 1827. He was a Major General in the Civil war, and was sometimes called "The Hero of Fort Fisher," and was the first officer of the Volunteer Army to be appointed a general in the Regular Army. He died in New Haven in 1891, unm.
3. *Harriet Wadsworth*, b. 22 Feb. 1830.
4. *Adrian*, b. 12 Sept. 1831; m. Isadore L. Wright.
5. *Jeremiah Wadsworth*, b. 25 May 1833.
6. *Clara Howe*, b. 21 Feb. 1835; m. in May 1876, Maj. R. P. Hughes of the U. S. Army.
7. *Robert Goldsborough*, b. 27 Sept. 1837.
8. *Eliza Howe*, b. 29 Jan. 1840.
9. *Frances*, b. 20 Jan. 1843.
10. *Frederick*, b. 15 April 1845.
11. *Jane Russell*, b. 4 Dec. 1846.

iii. SALLY, b. 24 Jan. 1805; d. young.
iv. JANE MATILDA, b. 14 Dec. 1807; m. 21 May 1839, Moses Kelly son of Daniel and Mary (Roupe) Kelly, b. 21 Jan. 1809, in Groveland, Livingston Co., N. Y. He was a lawyer and lived in Cleveland where he d. 15 Aug. 1870. She d. in July 1888.
Children:
1. *Frank Howe*, b. 21 May 1840; m. 21 June 1865, Florence Sarah Jewett; had two children.
2. *Jane Eliza*, b. 28 Jan. 1842; d. 25 Jan. 1872, unm.
3. *George Daniel*, b. 28 Jan. 1842; a twin of Jane Eliza.
4. *Margaretta Sterling*, b. 9 June 1845.
5. *Mary Sarah*, b. in Aug. 1848; d. in June 1863.
6. *Clara Howe*, b. 3 June 1850; m. 18 Dec. 1879, Earle Knight.

138. v. FRANCIS, b. 11 Jan. 1811.
vi. ANN, b. 14 May 1813; d. 24 March 1891, unm.
139. vii. HENRY, b. 11 Oct. 1816.
viii. ELIZA C., b. in Sept. 1818; d. 9 May 1837, unm.

74. PERLEY[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Williamstown, Mass., 30 April 1784; married MARTHA ———. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a farmer. His wife Martha died in Williamstown, Vt., 20 Dec. 1825, and he probably moved away soon after.
Children:

i. ORAMEL,[7] b. 22 Nov. 1814.
ii. MARTHA MARIA, b. 21 Sept. 1816.
iii. LAURA LUCINDA, b. 28 Feb. 1819.
iv. CLARISSA, b. 14 May 1822.
v. HANNAH, b. 18 Dec. 1823.

75. HEZEKIAH[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Williamstown, Mass., 8 April 1786; married BETSEY ———. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., where he was a farmer, but probably moved from town, previous to 1820.

Children:

i. HEZEKIAH ABBOTT,[7] b. 13 Aug. 1808; d. 5 Feb. 1809.
ii. EVELINE, b. 26 March 1810.
iii. EGBERT, b. 1 Feb. 1812; d. 2 March 1813.
iv. CAROLINE SAMANTHA, b. 12 Feb. 1814.
v. ASA DUNNING, b. 7 Feb. 1816.

76. JOHN DUNNING[6] HOWE (*Perley*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Williamstown, Vt., 11 Feb. 1798; married 9 May 1822, SARAH F. CUTTER. They lived in Williamstown, Vt., until about 1825, when they went West, and probably settled in Clay County, Ill.

Children:

i. EVELINE,[7] b. in Williamstown, 24 Feb. 1823.
ii. ORLANDO CUTTER, b. in Williamstown, 19 Dec. 1824.

77. ABRAM[6] HOWE (*Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 5 Nov. 1784; married 14 April 1811, SARAH BIXBY, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby, born in Salem, N. H., 19 Aug. 1771. They lived in Topsfield, Mass., where he died 24 April 1832, aged 47 years. She died 12 June 1861, aged 90 years.

Child:

140. i. ABRAHAM PEABODY,[7] b. 25 June 1816.

78. ABEL[6] HOWE (*Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 3 Sept. 1786; married (int. 13 May 1810) MARGARET BIXBY, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Peabody) Bixby, born in Salem, N. H., 30 May 1783; died in Ipswich, 21 July 1868, aged 85 years. They lived in Ipswich, where he died 24 Sept. 1855, aged 69. He served in the war of 1812.

Children:

141. i. WILLIAM APPLETON,[7] b. 22 Oct. 1810.
ii. ADELINE, b. 5 June 1813; d. 29 Dec. 1894, unm.
iii. MARGARET, b. 6 Nov. 1815; m. 27 April 1837, Isaac Hale of Boxford, Mass.
142. iv. EDWARD EVERETT, b. 15 Oct. 1817.
143. v. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, b. 15 Oct. 1819.
144. vi. ABEL SPOFFORD, b. 18 Jan. 1822.
vii. WILLARD PEEL, b. 22 July 1824; he served in the Civil war, in Co. K. 50th Mass. Vols.

79. GEN. APPLETON[6] HOWE (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Hopkinton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1792; married 12 Dec. 1822, HARRIET LOUD, daughter of Eliphalet and Hannah (Blanchard) Loud of Weymouth, Mass.; born 28

Feb. 1795, and died 15 Nov. 1848. He married second, 12 Aug. 1851, ELIZA LOUD, daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Bates) Loud of Weymouth, born 9 May 1812. He graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1815, a classmate of John G. Palfrey, Jared Sparks, and John Amory Lowell. He studied medicine in Boston with Drs. Warren and Ware, and received the degree of M. D. from Harvard in 1819, and shortly after, he located in Weymouth, Mass., and was until his death, a leading practitioner in that town, also one of the prominent citizens. He had a genius for military affairs, and in 1839 he was chosen Maj. Gen. of the 1st Division of Mass. Militia. In 1840 he was elected Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. In 1841 and 1842, he was elected Senator to the Legislature, and he also took a great interest in educational affairs. He died in Weymouth 10 Oct. 1870.

Children born in Weymouth:

i. HARRIET APPLETON,[7] b. 13 Dec. 1852.
ii. APPLETON LOUD, b. 20 Feb. 1854; d. 23 Nov. 1856.

80. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Joseph,*[5] *Abraham,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 28 June 1803; married 3 Feb. 1837, SUSAN STICKNEY, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Pike) Stickney, born in Byfield, Mass., 13 Aug. 1800. They lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children:

i. SOPHIA STICKNEY,[7] b. 3 Feb. 1848; m. 11 Feb. 1863, Daniel Dawkins.

81. JOSHUA[6] HOWE (*Joseph,*[5] *Abraham,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 9 Sept. 1805; married 6 April 1826, CHARITY BAILEY, of Rowley, Mass. They lived in Ipswich several years.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. MARY LUCY,[7] b. 17 Aug. 1825.
ii. BENJAMIN STICKNEY, b. 7 Dec. 1835.
iii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 20 May 1838.
iv. HARRIET AMELIA, b. 4 June 1845.

82. REV. BENJAMIN[6] HOWE (*Joseph,*[5] *Abraham,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Topsfield, Mass., 4 Nov. 1807; married WAITY W. ——— He was a minister, and held several pastorates in Maine, Conn., and Mass.

Child:

i. HOMER,[7] b. in Wells, Me., about 1848.

83. ASA[6] HOWE (*Israel,*[5] *Israel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., 21 March 1787; married HULDAH CONVERSE of Stafford. They lived in Stafford, where he died 10 Oct. 1844.

Children born in Stafford:

145. i. HIRAM,[7] b. about 1810.

ii. Laura, b. ———; m. Lebbeus Washburn of Stafford.
iii. Rosette, b. ———; m. Dexter Jenks of Springfield, Mass.
iv. Harriet, b. ———; m. George Russell of Springfield.
v. Juliette, b. ———; m. John Stevens of Stafford.
vi. Harry, b. ———; m. Caroline Stevens of Stafford.
vii. Almira, b. ———; m. Austin Wallbridge of Stafford.

84. Eli[6] Howe (*Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., 27 April 1789; married Mary Johnson of Stafford. They lived in Stafford, where he died 27 Aug. 1845.
Children born in Stafford:
i. Israel,[7] b. ———; d. young.
ii. Clarissa, b. ———; m. William Davis of Stafford, Conn.
145a. iii. Lorenzo, b. about 1824.
iv. Eleanor, b. about 1826; m. Frank Davis of Stafford.
146. v. Harrison, b. about 1829.
vi. Alonzo, b. ———; d. young.
vii. Ebenezer, b. ———; d. young.

85. Parley[6] Howe (*Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1806; married Rhoda Stroud. They lived in Stafford, where he died 24 Dec. 1871.
Children born in Stafford:
i. Sophia,[7] b. about 1835; m. Eli Hyde.

86. Israel[6] Howe (*Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Wilton, N. H., 15 April 1778; married 1 May 1806, Sally Richardson, daughter of Samuel and Lucy (Myrick) Richardson, born 10 April 1785. They lived in Princeton, Mass., where he was a farmer. He died there 9 Jan. 1859, aged 80 years. She died there 6 Jan. 1862, aged 76 years.
Children born in Princeton:
i. An infant,[7] d. 17 Feb. 1810.
ii. Dudley R., b. 14 June 1810; d. in China, Me., 28 July 1828.
iii. Phebe Submit, b. 20 May 1812; d. 1 April 1835.
147. iv. Daniel, b. 21 Sept. 1814.
v. Sophia, b. 20 Oct. 1816; m. 7 Nov. 1837, Josiah Richardson, son of John and Hannah (Lewis) Richardson, b. 2 Sept. 1808. She d. 16 Oct. 1842. He was a sea captain, and was lost on the Staffordshire, 30 Dec. 1853.
Children:
1. *Abby Scudder*, b. 1838; m. 28 Dec. 1870, Lloyd Bion Kimball.
2. *Sophia Howe*, b. 5 Jan. 1841; d. 11 July 1841.
vi. Infant twins, d. 25 April 1819.
vii. Sarah Caroline, b. 5 Nov. 1821; m. 14 June 1848, Noah R. Harlow of Lowell, Mass. She d. 14 April 1874.
148. viii. Nicholas Richardson, b. 21 Oct. 1823.
149. ix. Dudley Waldo, b. 15 Jan. 1830.

87. William[6] Howe (*Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., (no date given); married 27 March 1811, Eunice Robbins, daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Carter) Robbins, born in Leominster, Mass., in 1787, and

died there 18 Aug. 1846. They lived in Princeton many years, but later in life they moved to Leominster.

Children born in Princeton:

i. EUNICE CARTER,[7] b. 23 Aug. 1812; m. 28 Nov. 1833, Frederick Parker, son of Ebenezer and Hannah B. (Merriam) Parker, b. in Princeton, 19 June 1810, d. 4 Sept. 1883. She d. 4 June 1900, aged 87 years.

Children:

1. *Charles William*, b. 1 Feb. 1837; m. 12 Oct. 1859, Inez Bullard.
2. *Amos Milton*, b. 12 Sept. 1839; m. 18 April 1861, Anna J. Frizzell; he m. 2nd. Esther A. Holt.
3. *Henry*, b. 12 June 1843; d. 26 June 1863.
4. *Eunice Hannah*, b. 5 July 1851; m. 23 Oct. 1889, Levi Cushman.

ii. ADELINE, b. 2 Sept. 1814; m. (int. 18 May 1844) William Allen Joslin, son of Calvin and Patience (Allen) Joslin, b. in Rindge, N. H., in 1816, d. in Leominster, Mass., 14 May 1863. She d. 6 Oct. 1890.

Children:

1. *Sarah Hill*, b. in Boston, 18 Dec. 1845; m. 15 Nov. 1866, Vernon Woodward of East Thompson, Conn., and d. there in Jan. 1867.
2. *William Albert*, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 Jan. 1847, m. 1 June 1871, Alice Howe, daughter of Jotham and Mary (Townsend) Howe.
3. *Laura Jane*, b. in Chelsea, 4 Aug. 1850; m. 4 Oct. 1870, George Bruce of Leominster.
4. *Adeline Elizabeth*, b. in Chelsea, 29 Jan. 1854; d. in Roxbury, Mass, 29 May 1856.

150. iii. ISRAEL, b. 29 April 1817.
151. iv. WILLIAM, b. 14 Oct. 1819.
152. vi. THOMAS ROBBINS, b. 30 Sept. 1821.
vii. CHARLES SMITH, b. 11 Nov. 1823; d. 3 Jan. 1824.
viii. CHARLES SMITH, b. 8 Dec. 1824; d. 3 Nov. 1850, unm.
153. ix. MILTON KEYES, b. 7 Sept. 1827.

88. NATHANIEL[6] HOWE (*Mark*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 6 March 1812; married 2 Nov. 1839, SUSAN CHAPMAN, daughter of Joseph and Mary Lummus) Chapman, born 2 June 1820. They lived in Georgetown, Mass.

Children born in Georgetown:

i. LEONARD,[7] b. 4 Aug. 1840; he served in the Civil war, in the 2nd. Regt. Mass. Vols. and d. at Darnestown, Md., 28 Nov. 1861.
154. ii. CALVIN EMERY, b. 10 May 1847.
iii. CELESTIA ELIZA, b. 10 May 1847; m. 10 June 1869, Chase P. Brown, and lived in Sanbornton, N. H.

Child:

1. *Lewis*, b. in July 1875.

iv. MARY ISABEL, b. 18 Dec. 1849.
155. v. ALFRED ALDEN, b. 14 Nov. 1854.

89. EMERSON[6] HOWE (*Mark*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 23 Nov. 1813; married 2 Dec. 1840, RUTH CONANT, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Foster) Conant, born in Ipswich, Mass. They lived on the old homestead in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, and they had the old Account book, that contained the English ancestry. He died there 2 Sept. 1885.

Children:

i. CELIA AUGUSTA,[7] b. 27 Aug. 1843; m. George Prescott, son of George K. and Dolly (Chaplin) Prescott, b. in Rowley, Mass., in Aug. 1837, and lived in Rowley, where he was engaged in the lumber business; no children.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

90. THOMAS[7] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 6 Feb. 1784; married 29 Nov. 1810, PHEBE HOWE, daughter of Capt. Isaac and Lois (Stevens) Howe, born in Methuen, 10 March 1787. They lived on the old homestead of his father, where he was a farmer, and where he died in 1831. She died in Feb. 1882.

Children born in Methuen:

i. JONATHAN,[8] b. 10 Dec. 1811; d. "aged 20 hours."
ii. JONATHAN FARNUM, b. 11 Jan. 1814; d. 14 March 1814.
iii. HANNAH WEBSTER, b. 11 Oct. 1815; d. 1 Aug. 1894, unm.
iv. GEORGE HERRICK, b. 8 May 1817; d. 15 Sept. 1836.
156. v. MOSES, b. 19 June 1819.
vi. PERSIS, b. 28 May 1821; d. 15 Jan. 1824.
vii. MARY HERRICK, b. 28 Oct. 1823; m. in April 1861, Dr. S. M. Gale (as his third wife). Mrs. E. M. Boynton of West Newbury, Mass., was his daughter by his first wife. He had by wife Mary,

Child:

1. *Edward Warren*, b. 17 June 1866; d. 28 Sept. 1866.

viii. PHEBE JANE, b. 30 Dec. 1826; m. 28 April 1858, Dr. S. M. Gale (as his second wife). She d. 7 May 1860.

Child:

1. *George Howe*, b. 1 May 1860; m. Augusta George of Nashua, N. H., and lived in N. Y. City.

91. JAMES HOW (*James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Rochester, N. H., 11 May 1787; married 24 March 1814, ELIZA BALL WILLIS, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Willis, in Haverhill, Mass. He was a merchant in Haverhill for many years, and a leader in the Temperance movement in Haverhill; later he moved to Boston where he became a leading merchant in the dry goods business for several years. He was associated with his brother, Hall J. How, until his death, which occurred 12 May 1832. She died in Brooklyn, 31 Jan. 1862.

Children born in Haverhill:

i. ELIZABETH WILLIS,[8] b. 20 Feb. 1815; d. in Haverhill, 19 Aug. 1818.
ii. MARY FISHER, b. 11 June 1816; m. 15 June 1836, Henry Waldron, son of Hon. Isaac and Mary Jones (Wallis) Waldron, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 18 Sept. 1807, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 10 May 1876. He was engaged in mercantile business in New York. She d. in Plainfield, N. J., 2 Dec. 1896.

Children:

1. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. in N. Y. City, 24 April 1837; d. in Northampton, Mass., 25 May 1881, unm.
2. *Isaac*, b. in Boston, Mass., 7 Aug. 1839; d. in N. Y. City, 21 Dec. 1893, unm.
3. *Henry*, b. in Boston, Mass., 29 Oct. 1841; d. 5 Nov. 1901, aged 60 years.
4. *Grace Sarah*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 2 July 1844; m. 17 Jan. 1872, William DeWitt Miller, and lived in

Plainfield, N. J.; a merchant. She d. there 18 Feb. 1918.

5. *James How*, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1846; m. Margaret H. Zoller, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 18 Aug. 1894; a merchant.
6. *Richard Wallis*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 31 Jan. 1851; d. in Fordham, N. Y., 11 Dec. 1900.
7. *George Bethune*, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1856; lived in N. Y. City, where he d. 16 Dec. 1920.

157. iii. JAMES, b. 30 Jan. 1818.
158. iv. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. 10 Nov. 1821.
159. v. CALVIN FISHER, b. 25 June 1823.

92. GEORGE[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Rochester, N. H., 2 Oct. 1788; married 21 Nov. 1813, ELIZABETH SANBORN, born in Greenland, N. H., 30 Oct. 1792; died in Lowell, Mass., 9 Aug. 1850. He married second, 15 Oct. 1851, SUSAN F. MILLS, daughter of Fisher and Sarah (Collins) Mills of Needham, Mass., born there 11 Feb. 1798; died in Needham, 2 Feb. 1872. He lived in East Kingston, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died in Billerica, Mass., 16 April 1872.

Children born in East Kingston:

i. LUCY ANN,[8] b. 24 Oct. 1814; m. 23 Sept. 1836, Isaac Merrill, son of William and Elsie (How) Merrill, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 23 May 1810; she d. in Galesburg, Ill., 20 Oct. 1892. He d. there 13 Dec. 1893.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 June 1839; d. 7 Sept. 1839.
2. *Edward Howe*, b. in Monroe, Mich., 3 Aug. 1840; m. in 1860, Carrie E. Bell; she d. 30 Jan. 1891. He m. 2nd. Fannie Slidell.
3. *William Isaac*, b. in Monroe, Mich., 5 Aug. 1849; d. in Galesburg, Ill., 23 April 1883. He was in the army in the Civil war.

ii. MARY JACKSON, b. 7 Nov. 1816; m. 26 Nov. 1840, Sidney Davis, son of Johnson and Betsey (Fletcher) Davis, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., 28 Nov. 1815. They lived in Lowell, Mass., where she d. 23 June 1897. He d. there 5 March 1899.

Children:

1. *Mary How*, b. in Lowell, 20 Jan. 1842; m. Hamilton Burrage, and lived in Lowell.
2. *Henry Johnson*, b. in Billerica, Mass., 19 Aug. 1844; m. 24 Oct. 1872, Lizzie Ann Dyer, and lived in Brockton, Mass.

160. iii. GEORGE SANBORN, b. 8 Feb. 1819.

iv. ELIZABETH RANDLETT, b. 3 Dec. 1824; m. 23 April 1846, Francis Bowman, son of Abel and Hannah Frothingham (Hunnewell) Bowman, b. in Billerica, Mass. They lived in Billerica, where she d. 9 March 1894.

Children:

1. *Alfred Francis*, b. ———; m. Olive Ballou.
2. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. ———; m. Lewis E. Robinson.
3. *George Howe*, b. ———; m. Rose Nell Chapman.
4. *Charles Abel*, b. ———; m. Maria Maud Ripley.

93. HALL JACKSON[7] HOW (*James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Rochester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1791; married 6 Sept. 1820, ELIZABETH P. WALDRON, daughter of Hon. Isaac and Mary Jones (Wallis) Waldron, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 25 Feb. 1797. Their beautiful home was in South Boston, on the site long occupied by the Carney Hospital, a section once expected to be the fashionable part of Boston. Mr. How attained high rank among the merchants of Boston, and was the originator and forwarder of many enterprises which have contributed to the improvements of the city; notable among them being the Boston Wharf Company. (History of South Boston, Simonds, 1857). Mr. How died in South Boston, 17 Aug. 1849. Mrs. How died there 27 May 1854.

Children born in Boston:

i. SARAH ELIZA,[8] b. 31 Aug. 1821; d. in Boston, 10 Aug. 1879.

ii. LUCY FISHER, b. 12 June 1823; m. 16 Nov. 1859, Joshua Bates, son of Rev. Joshua and Anna (Poor) Bates, b. in Dedham, Mass., 17 March 1810. He graduated Middlebury College in the Class of 1832, and was for over thirty years Master of the Brimmer School in Boston, and d. there 25 Jan. 1888. She d. there 3 Feb. 1891.

161. iii. HALL JACKSON, b. 21 March 1825.

162. iv. ISAAC WALDRON, b. 26 Nov. 1826.

v. HENRY WARE, b. 14 March 1829; no further record.

vi. JOSEPH WILLARD, b. 23 May 1831; d. in Boston, 30 April 1856, unm.

vii. ANNA MATILDA, b. 25 March 1833; m. 19 Sept. 1855, Samuel Worcester Bates, son of Rev. Joshua and Anna (Poor) Bates, b. in Middlebury, Vt., 9 Nov. 1822. He graduated Middlebury College in the class of 1837. They lived in Boston, Mass., where he d. 13 Jan. 1882. She d. there 13 April 1891.

Children born in Boston:

1. *Waldron*, b. 26 Nov. 1856; graduated at Harvard College in 1879.
2. *Samuel Worcester*, b. 20 Oct. 1858.
3. *Charles How*, b. 23 Feb. 1868; d. in Boston, 28 Jan. 1895.

viii. MARY HELEN, b. 18 Feb. 1835; m. 2 June 1857, William Perkins Draper, son of Daniel and Ann (Claflin) Draper, b. in Boston, 26 Jan. 1830, and d. in New York City, 30 July 1894.

Children:

1. *Cornelia How*, b. in Boston, in May 1863; d. in Paris, France, 29 Sept. 1869.
2. *Ada Augusta*, b. in Boston, 23 March 1866; d. in New York City, 5 Jan. 1882, unm.
3. *Lucie How*, b. in Nice, France, 28 Nov. 1871; m. 3 May 1905, Ernest Schelling.
4. *William Perkins*, b. in Interlaken, Switzerland, 17 July 1875, lived in N. Y. City.

ix. CHARLES TIBBETTS, b. in South Boston, Mass., 18 April 1836; he with his brothers, was engaged in mercantile business in Boston for several years. He lived for many years in Europe. Was called "The discoverer of Mt. Desert." At an early period, he purchased large tracts of land at that

now popular resort on the Maine coast. He gave to the settlement "Woodside Park," with a beautiful lake, and was a most generous benefactor in other ways. Mr. How died in Switzerland.

x. JOHN BIRD, b. in South Boston, Mass., 26 Jan. 1839; with his brothers he was engaged in mercantile business in Boston. During the later years of his life, he lived in Europe.

xi. CORNELIA WALLIS, b. in Boston, Mass., 12 Oct. 1840; d. in Boston, 12 March 1857.

94. CALVIN WHITING[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Rochester, N. H., 13 July 1796; married 30 Nov. 1825, CHARLOTTE ATWELL, daughter of Col. Amos and Mehitable (Wilson) Atwell, born in Providence, R. I., 7 Sept. 1799. They lived in New York City, where he was engaged in mercantile business, and where he died 4 Dec. 1875. She died there 24 June 1884.

Children born in New York City:

i. CHARLOTTE ATWELL,[8] b. 9 Dec. 1827; m. 20 Nov. 1850, Dr. Thomas Masters Markoe, son of Francis and Sarah (Caldwell) Markoe, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 13 Sept. 1819. He graduated from Princeton College in the Class of 1836. He was Emeritus Professor of Surgery in the College of Physicians and Surgeons; consulting surgeon of New York Hospital, and Ex. President of the Astor Library. He d. in Easthampton, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1901. She d. in Southampton, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1904.

Children born in N. Y. City:

1. *Charlotte Howe*, b. 8 Dec. 1851; m. 29 April 1873, Robert Henderson Robertson, and lived in N. Y. City.
2. *Thomas Caldwell*, b. 14 Feb. 1854; d. 27 March 1855.
3. *Francis Hartman*, b. 20 March 1856; graduate of Princeton in the Class of 1876, and of the Class of 1879, College of Physicians and Surgeons; Professor of Clinical Surgery and lecturer at the latter institution; attending and consulting surgeon at St. Luke's and the New York Hospital; noted for his skill in operating for cancer; a member of many professional associations and social clubs. He m. 9 March 1882, Madeline Shelton, and d. at his home in New York City, 13 Sept. 1907.
4. *Sally Caldwell*, b. 19 Sept. 1857; m. 4 March 1905, Charles Edmund Merrill, graduate of Dartmouth, in the Class of 1869; a publisher in New York City.
5. *James Wright*, b. 19 July 1862; was graduated in 1885, from the College of Physicians and Surgeons; had a post graduate course in Munich, devoted to gynecology and obstetrics, and on return to New York he became the head of Sloane Hospital for women. For twenty years he was the family physician of the late J. Pierpont Morgan. With the aid of Mr. Morgan and some associate physicians, Dr. Markoe established the Lying-in Hospital of New York, and to it he devoted his services. He was shot to death by a lunatic during the morning service at St. George's

Church, Sunday, 18 April 1920. He m. 22 Nov. 1894, Mrs. Annette Butler Wetmore.

163. ii. JAMES CALVIN, b. 17 March 1829.
iii. GEORGE ATWELL, b. 20 June 1830; d. 15 Sept. 1831.
iv. CAROLINE TIBBETTS, b. 31 Oct. 1831; m. 17 Dec. 1850, James Byers Post, son of Jotham W. and Angeline (Byers) Post, b. in N. Y. City, 9 Sept. 1826. He served in the Civil war, as Lt. Col. of the 95th Regt. N. Y. Vols. He d. 31 Aug. 1902. She d. 25 Sept. 1902.
Children:
1. *James Byers*, b. in Boston, Mass., 5 Sept. 1854; m. 3 June 1885, Katherine Marble Matson, and lived at Richmond Hill, N. Y.
2. *Charles Francis*, b. in Boston, 3 April 1858; m. 17 Oct. 1885, Lillian Hooker Brodhead, and lived in New Brighton, N. Y.
3. *George Atwell*, b. in Roxbury, Mass., 19 Nov. 1859; m. 16 June 1887, Emily Kent, and lived at Richmond Hill, N. Y.
4. *Madeline*, b. in N. Y. City, 31 March 1864.
5. *Caroline*, b. in Astoria, N. Y., 25 July 1868; m. 27 April 1905, Thomas St. J. Seaman.
6. *Angeline*, b. in N. Y. City, 3 Oct. 1872.

v. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. 23 Aug. 1834; d. 31 Aug. 1835.
vi. GEORGIANNA, b. 19 April 1837; lived in N. Y. City.
vii. FREDERICK, b. 8 April 1838; d. 20 Oct. 1839.

95. FISHER[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Rochester, N. H., 3 Sept. 1798; married 16 June 1825, MATILDA SALTONSTALL, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Anna (White) Saltonstall, born in Haverhill, Mass., 9 Dec. 1796, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 May 1831. He married second, 1 Oct. 1832, ELIZABETH LEAVITT, daughter of David and Maria Clarissa (Lewis) Leavitt, born in Bethlehem, Ct., 4 July 1815. She died at the home of her son at Princeton, N. J., 20 Sept. 1899. Mr. Howe's career in New York was begun in 1820, in partnership with his brother Calvin. After 1842 he was Treasurer and Business Manager of the Brooklyn Lead Company, a corporation established in 1825 by David Leavitt, (father of Mrs. Howe) and always controlled by his family. Mr. Howe was an organizer of the Association of American Manufacturers of White Lead, and was its President at the time of his death.

Mr. Howe was ever a zealous member of the Presbyterian Church, and was a ruling elder of that denomination for forty seven years, entering that office at the age of twenty six years, in the Brick Church, New York, of which Dr. Spring was pastor. He remained there seven years, when upon removal of his residence across the river to Brooklyn, he was elected to the same office in the First Presbyterian Church of that village, and continued in the service until his death.

Mr. Howe served as director of corporations, financial, civic and educational. He was a Founder in 1836, of the Union

Theological Seminary of New York, and served as Director until the year of his death.

The years 1849 and 1850 were passed in travel in Europe, in Egypt and the Holy Land; those were days when tent life in the deserts, and the long journey from Jerusalem to Cairo was a very real adventure.

Mr. Howe, always a keen observer, always a diligent student of the Bible, published (New York, M. W. Dodd Co., 1854) the story of his experiences in the Near East, in a volume entitled "Oriental and Sacred Scenes." In 1871 and only a few months before his death, Mr. Howe published a small volume entitled "The True Site of Calvary." His argument, discussed with friends for many years, sought to prove that the Skull shaped hill, outside the walls of Jerusalem and nigh unto the Damascus Gate was the most probable place of the Crucifixion. Promptly Mr. Howe's theory met the hearty approval of biblical students of distinction, "and it was adopted by the late General Gordon" '("Egypt and Syria," Sir J. W. Dawson, London, 1887; 3d edition, 1892.)

For decades this "Site," 'with the legend attached, has been known—far and near—as "General Gordon's Calvary." This attribution emanated, we must believe, from some English source, unknowing of the truth. Ten or more years had passed after the publication of Mr. Howe's treatise before General Gordon ,that supremely gallant Soldier-knight, laid eyes upon "the Place of a Skull," at Jerusalem. Cold type is proof conclusive that Mr. Fisher Howe was the one who first gave out the orderly argument to establish what good men now believe is "The True Site of Calvary," ("Where was the Place called Calvary," in The Century Magazine, November, 1888.) He died at his home in Brooklyn, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1871.

Children:

i. HENRY FISHER,[8] b. in N. Y. City, 30 March 1826; d. 8 July 1827.

ii. MATILDA SALTONSTALL, b. 15 May 1828; m. 19 April 1848, William Ripley Gould Jr., b. in Gallipolis, Ohio, 16 July 1816. They lived in Bay Ridge, N. Y., where he d. 22 April 1898. She d. there 29 May 1902.

Children born in Brooklyn:

1. *William Saltonstall*, b. 7 Feb. 1849; m. 26 April 1886, Jane Lounds Bache, and lived in N. Y. City. He grad. Williams College, Class of 1870. She d. in Sharon, Conn., 31 July 1927.
2. *Edward Peters*, b. 6 March 1850; d. 25 April 1850.
3. *Frederick*, b. 24 Nov. 1851; d. 1 March 1853.
4. *Edward Peters*, b. 10 April 1853; d. 20 Feb. 1855.
5. *Matilda*, b. 6 May 1855.
6. *Charles*, b. 20 Oct. 1862; m. 24 Oct. 1917, Frances Upham of Des Moines, Iowa. They lived in Bay Ridge, N. Y.

iii. ANNA WHITE, b. in N. Y. City, 22 Oct. 1830; d. 15 Oct. 1852

iv. FISHER, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1837.

v. LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 1 June 1835; d. 6 Sept. 1836.

vi. LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 24 Nov. 1836.
vii. EDWARD, b. in Brooklyn, 8 March 1839.
viii. ELIZABETH LEAVITT, b. in Brooklyn, 26 Feb. 1841; m. 10 May 1864, Byron Murray, son of Byron and Martha (Everest) Murray, b. in Chimney Point, a village in Addison, Vt., 23 Dec. 1827; d. in Fair Oaks, Calif., 24 July 1892. His widow d. 23 Jan. 1925.
Children:
1. *Archibald*, b. in Englewood, N. J., 26 June 1865; grad. Bellevue Medical College, 1889; Assistant Professor of Pathology, L. I. Coll. Hospital; pathologist to St. John's and St. Peter's Hospitals, Brooklyn, N. Y.; member of many medical and pathological associations.
2. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. in Englewood, 9 July 1867; d. in San Francisco, Calif., 15 April 1879.
3. *Louise*, b. in San Francisco, Calif., 30 April 1879; res. Silvermine, Conn.
ix. CHARLES ALBERT, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 June 1843; d. 7 Dec. 1844.
x. ANNA, b. in Brooklyn, 12 July 1845; m. 12 Jan. 1870, Rev. Henry Matthias Booth, D.D., LL. D.; grad. of Williams College, Class of 1864, and of Union Theological Seminary 1867; pastor of Presbyterian Church, Englewood, N. J., for 25 years; President of Auburn Theological Seminary 1893-99. He d. in Auburn N. Y., 18 March 1899. His widow d. 12 Sept. 1922, in Englewood.
Children born in Englewood:
1. *Fisher Howe*, b. 2 Nov. 1870; grad. of Williams College, Class of 1893, and of Auburn Theological Seminary, 1896; pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Tenafly, N. J. He m. Elizabeth B. T——, who d. 23 Aug. 1920. He m. 2d, 19 Jan. 1928, Mrs. Mary (Andrews) Mason.
2. *Edith Lewis*, b. 15 Dec. 1872; m. 9 Oct. 1900, Rev. Percy Butler Wightman; she d. 16 May 1924.
3. *Alice*, b. 26 Oct. 1874.
166. xi. FISHER, b. 19 April 1851.

96. DAVID[7] HOWE (*David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 March 1789; married 1 Sept. 1814, MARY ANN WHITE, daughter of Hon. Leonard White of Haverhill. They lived in Haverhill.
Children born in Haverhill:
i. DAVID W.,[8] b. 16 Jan. 1815; lived in Brooklyn, N. Y.
ii. SARAH DALTON, b. in Dec. 1822.

97. ISAAC REDINGTON[7] HOWE (*David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 13 March 1791; married 16 June 1816, SARAH SALTONSTALL, daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Anna (White) Saltonstall of Haverhill, born 5 Nov. 1790. He was a lawyer and an editor, and "was especially interested in whatever related to the arts and mechanics, and in these matters his mind was far in advance of his

age." He died in Haverhill, 15 Jan. 1860. She died there 25 July 1870.

Children born in Haverhill:

167. i. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL,[5] b. 24 April 1817.
ii. MARY COOKE, b. 25 March 1819; m. 30 Sept. 1851, James H. Carleton of Haverhill. He purchased the place and homestead of John G. Whittier, the poet, and gave it to the city of Haverhill. They lived in Haverhill, where she d. 2 Sept. 1882. He d. there 27 March 1893.
iii. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. 27 Sept. 1821; d. 9 Aug. 1844, unm.
iv. ANNE ELIZABETH, b. 14 Nov. 1823; d. 7 July 1845, unm.
v. WILLIAM GARLAND, b. 28 June 1826; d. 26 Aug. 1826.
vi. FRANCES, b. 8 Oct. 1827; d. 5 Sept. 1828.
168. vii. WILLIAM GARLAND, b. 1 Aug. 1829.
169. viii. FRANCIS SALTONSTALL, b. 8 Nov. 1831.

98. JACOB[7] HOWE (*Jacob*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 23 June 1795; married 25 May 1830, MARY CRANCH NORTON, daughter of Rev. Jacob Norton. She died 3 Nov. 1841, and he married second, MRS. MYRA HASTINGS of Methuen. He married third, in 1860, MRS. SALLY EMERSON of Haverhill, Mass. He lived in Haverhill nearly fifty years, going there first as clerk for his uncle David How. Afterwards he engaged in business upon his own account. He was for thirty years Deputy Sheriff; was for several years Chairman of the Board of Overseers; was commissioned by Gov. Lincoln, Major of the 5th Regt. of Infantry 2nd Div. Mass. Militia, and on 13 Aug. 1827, Lt. Col. and Col. of the same Regt. In 1838 he was chosen by his townsmen, together with the poet John G. Whittier as members of the Mass. Legislature. He died in Haverhill, 1 Oct. 1873.

Children born in Haverhill:

170. i. RICHARD CRANCH,[8] b. 4 Aug. 1831.
171. ii. JAMES, b. 22 Sept. 1833.
iii. ELIZABETH NORTON, b. 17 Aug. 1836; m. 8 Nov. 1865, Charles R. Mason of Cambridge, Mass., and lived in Winchester, Mass.
Children:
1. *Walter Russell*, b. 30 March 1868; d. 10 Aug. 1868.
2. *Carrie*, b. 14 June 1870; d. 12 June 1875.
3. *Lizzie Norton*, b. 14 March 1872.
iv. MARY SMITH, b. 25 June 1839. She was adopted by Daniel P. Wood of Bangor, Me.; m. Nathaniel B. Mansfield of Boston.
Children:
1. *Mary*.
2. *Alice*.
3. *Elizabeth*.
v. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 24 Oct. 1841; m. 28 Oct. 1870, Richard Cranch Dawes, son of George Minot and Mary Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Dawes, b. 16 July 1838. They lived in Oakland, Calif. She d. in San Francisco, Calif., 28 May 1880.
Children:
1. *Mary Nantie*, b. 4 Aug. 1871; d. Dec. 1874.

99. Rev. Moses[7] Howe (*Isaac*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Aug. 1789; married 11 Sept. 1823, Frances Dearborn, daughter of Asa and Ruhaniah Dearborn, born in Portsmouth, N. H., 19 May 1801. He was ordained to the ministry 2 May 1816, and was located in Portsmouth several years, but later he was settled in New Bedford, Mass. He was in the ministry in the faith professed by the Free-Will Baptists for 65 years, and during this period, it is stated that he preached about 8000 times, attended 2,215 funerals, and joined in marriage 3,680 persons. He delivered an address at the Howe Family Gathering at South Framingham, Mass., in Aug. 1871, which was published in "The Howe Family Gathering." His wife died in Cambridge, Mass., 21 Jan. 1876, and he died there 25 June 1881.

Children:

172. i. Moses Giles,[8] b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Aug. 1826.
ii. William Shackford Gridley, b. 9 Nov. 1831; d. 22 May 1890. A physician.
iii. Lyman Bartlett, b. 25 Feb. 1838. He was a graduate, and a professor in the Hanover Medical School at Manchester, N. H. He d. 15 Sept. 1893.

100. Isaac[7] How (*Isaac*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, 20 July 1794; married in Nov. 1817, Hannah Sawyer, who died in Haverhill, 19 July 1828, aged 39 years. He married second, Abigail Merrill; she died 4 April 1836, aged 40 yrs. 7 mos. He married third, Sarah Hall. He with his brother Phineas engaged in the manufacture of felt hats, continuing and greatly enlarging the business begun by his father. From the History of Haverhill, we learn that "Isaac Junior was one of the largest manufacturers of his time, making at one time from forty to fifty dozens (hats) per day. This was about 1835." Late in life he settled in Derry, N. H.

Children:

i. William S.,[8] went West.
ii. Elbridge, went West.
iii. Calvin, m. Isabel Elder of Bangor.
iv. Louisa.
v. Bethia, m. and had two sons.

By second wife:

vi. Hannah, m. Ebenezer Webster of Haverhill, Mass., as his second wife.
vii. Isaac, d. in Chicago, Ill.
viii. Abby, m. and went West.
ix. Frank, m. and lived in Derry, N. H., and is said to have had three children.

101. Phineas[7] How (*Isaac*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 6 July 1796; married 17 Oct. 1819, Tryphena Wheeler, daughter of Abner and Sarah (Stickney) Wheeler of Methuen, Mass. She died, and he married second, Martha Moore. With his brother

Isaac, he continued at Haverhill, the business that was founded by his father, Capt. Isaac, of the manufacture of felt hats and made it one of the important industries of the town He died 29 March 1879.

Children:

173. i. PHINEAS BERKLEY,[8] b. 28 July 1820.
ii. HARRIET FRANCES, b. 8 Feb. 1823; m. 8 Feb. 1843, Jared S. Howe of Methuen. (See John Howe Family.)
iii. HAZEN WHEELER, b. 26 June 1826; d. "aged 24 years."
iv. SARAH HELEN, b. 17 Feb. 1828; d. 10 Jan. 1841.
v. MARGARET, d. young.
vi. HENRY JACKSON, b. 22 Oct. 1835; "Major Henry Jackson How was killed in one of the battles (Glendale) fought during a retreat of the army from Fair Oaks to Malverton, on James river, 30 June 1862. He was son of Phineas and Tryphena (Wheeler) How; was born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Oct. 1835, and was therefore 26 years old at the time of his death. He was fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., and entered in 1854, but left in the first term in his freshman year. He reentered in the class of the next year. After leaving college he was engaged most of the time in the manufacture of hats, until the breaking out of the rebellion, when he resolved to devote himself to the cause of his country. He entered into the service with his whole soul, and proceeded at once to raise a company which was attached to the 19th regiment. He was a fine soldier; six feet in height, of splendid personal appearance, great physical power and indomitable courage. He received a commission as major. Major How was engaged in much active service and exhibited the utmost intrepidity on the battlefield until, at last, his life was sacrificed in the cause to which he had so nobly devoted himself." (Necrology of Alumni of Harvard College, 1861-62.) Major How's name is inscribed on a tablet in the Memorial Hall of Harvard University.

By second wife:

vii. HARVEY, b. in 1858; d. aged 8 months.

102. ISAIAH[7] HOWE (*Timothy*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 1 Aug. 1783; married in Nov. 1811, ESTHER CURRIER, a grand daughter of Jonathan and Esther (Gage) Merrill, born 7 Oct. 1789. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and died 18 Sept. 1861. She died 14 Feb. 1865, aged 75 years.

Children:

i. JOHN,[8] b. 4 July 1813; d. 19 July 1817.
174. ii. JOHN, b. 12 Sept. 1819.
iii. MIRANDA, b. 30 Jan. 1822; m. John Sleeper.
iv. ESTHER, b. 25 Dec. 1825; m. James Monroe Moreland, son of William and Abigail (Emerson) Moreland, b. in Haverhill, 16 Feb. 1821. They lived in Methuen.

Children:

1. *Sarah Adeline*, b. 26 May 1851.
2. *Ella Frances*, b. 17 Sept. 1854.

v. ISABEL LADD, b. 12 Dec. 1828; m. William Moreland (brother of James M.), b. in Haverhill, 30 July 1823. They lived in Methuen, where he was a shoemaker.
Children:
1. *Albert Laroy*, b. 6 Aug. 1865.

vi. LYDIA JANE, b. 26 Sept. 1833; m. 18 May 1854, Amos Bailey Poor.

103. DANIEL[7] HOWE (*Timothy*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 4 Dec. 1786; married 22 Oct. 1818, SALLY HAZELTON of Salem, N. H. daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Hastings) Hazelton, born 1 March 1787. He lived on the old homestead of his father and grandfather, with his brother Isaiah, where he died 3 July 1839, aged 52 years. She died there 9 Sept. 1873.
Children:

i. ABIGAIL,[8] b. 20 April 1819; m. George Mills, son of Jesse and Nancy (Graham) Mills of Chester, N. H. They lived in Methuen.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. in 1841.

175. ii. CHARLES, b. 10 Jan. 1822.

iii. SARAH ANN, b. 25 Jan. 1825; d. young.

iv. SARAH ANN, b. 15 May 1827; m. 13 Feb. 1845, David Worthen, son of Jonathan and Jane (Channing) Worthen of Chester, N. H.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth Jane*, b. in 1846.
2. *George Nelson*, b. in 1856.

104. EBENEZER[7] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*[2], *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 Feb. 1782; married 21 April 1810, SARAH FOSTER, daughter of William and Mehitable (Fuller) Foster, born in North Andover, Mass., 17 Jan. 1780, and died in Methuen, in July 1827. He married second, 14 May 1841, HANNAH HOBBS SANBORN, daughter of Capt. Ebenezer Sanborn, born in New Hampton, N. H., 8 Jan. 1806. After the death of his first wife, he sold out in Methuen, and moved to New Hampton, N. H., where he bought his wife's father's place in New Hampton, and afterwards lived, and died 12 April 1861. She died there 26 June 1881.
Children by first wife, born in Methuen:

i. SARAH,[8] b. 12 Jan. 1811; m. 25 Feb. 1829, Harrison Trull, son of Peter Trull of Dracut, Mass.
Children:
1. *A son*, d. young.
2. *Caroline Plumley*, b. about 1840; m. George Richardson, son of Obadiah Richardson of Dracut.

176. ii. JOHN FOSTER, b. 15 March 1812.

iii. RUBY FOSTER, b. 16 Dec. 1813; m. Asa Webster Harris, son of Heman and Rebecca (Webster) Harris, b. in Meredith, N. H., 16 July 1805. They lived in Salem, N. H., a short

time, and then moved to Methuen near the old homestead of his father, where he was a farmer and shoe maker.

Children:

1. *Lucy Jane*, b. 28 July 1832; m. Benjamin Milton Hall, lived in Methuen.
2. *Alonzo*, b. 7 Jan. 1835; m. Lucy Jane Gutterson, and lived in Methuen.
3. *Orlando*, b. 11 May 1839; he was a carpenter, and d. aged 22 years.
4. *Judith Augusta*, b. 16 Oct. 1842; m. Solomon Harrison Shattuck, b. 2 Feb. 1841, and lived in Lawrence.
5. *Albert Howe*, b. 24 Sept. 1851.

iv. MEHITABLE FULLER, b. 31 May 1816; d. in 1833.

v. LUCY, b. 9 April 1818; m. 19 Feb. 1843, Anson G. Bodwell, son of Enoch Bodwell of Pelham, N. H. He d. and she m. 2nd. James Jeffries. They moved to Sherry Box, Shelby Co. Mo.

Children:

1. *Aden*, d. young.
2. *Ada*, d. young.
3. *Sarah A.*, d. young.
4. *Forrest*, b. 27 June 1851, in Methuen.

177. vi. EBENEZER, b. 18 Feb. 1821.

178. vii. ALBERT, b. 8 March 1826.

Children by second wife born in New Hampton:

viii. SARAH FOSTER, b. 18 June 1842; m. 23 May 1870, John W. Ellis of Woonsocket, R. I.

Children:

1. *John*, b. in Woonsocket, 26 June 1871; d. 9 Oct. 1895.
2. *Walter Howe*, b. in Smithfield, R. I., 26 May 1874.
3. *Harry Edward*, b. in Smithfield, R. I., 19 Dec. 1875; d. 14 March 1878.
4. *Edith Almira*, b. in Woonsocket, R. I., 1 April 1884.

ix. EMMA SARAH, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 19 Jan. 1847; m. 9 April 1896, Charles B. Maxwell of Topeka, Kans.

105. PARKER[7] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Salem, N. H., 29 March 1784; married MARY SHAW, daughter of David Shaw. They settled in Holderness, N. H., where he was a farmer. He died there 16 April 1867.

Children born in Holderness:

i. SUSAN,[8] b. ———; m. Moses Twombly of Strafford, settled first in Holderness, then moved to Strafford.

Children:

1. *Emily*, d. unm.
2. *Stephen*, d. unm.

179. ii. DAVID, b. 28 Oct. 1806.

iii. HANNAH, b. 26 Sept. 1811; d. young.

iv. EBENEZER, b. 26 Sept. 1811.

180. v. STEPHEN BAKER, b. 14 May 1817.

181. vi. SAMUEL WRIGHT, b. ———.

vii. RACHEL P., b. ———; d. unm.

viii. MABY, b. ———; m. Stephen Lee, son of Ebenezer Lee. He

d. and she m. 2nd. Freeman Evans, son of Nicholas Evans, a farmer and lived in Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

1. *Emma Lee*, b. ———; m. Darius Evans.

By second husband:

2. *Lewis*, b. ———; d. aged about 19 yrs.
3. *Edwin.*
4. *Frank.*
5. *Adeliza.*
6. *Allala.*
7. *Lucy Ann.*

106. JAMES[7] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Salem, N. H., 17 Feb. 1786; married (int. ——,1807) MARTHA DRAKE, born in Methuen, Mass., 3 Dec. 1785. She died in New Hampton, N. H., 25 May 1816. He married second, MRS. REBECCA (WYATT) WILSON, widow of Jonathan Wilson, and daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Rogers) Wyatt, born in Campton, N. H., 21 June 1787. He lived in New Hampton, where he was a farmer, and where he died 6 Jan. 1864. His widow died in Laconia, N. H., 6 Aug. 1876.

Children born in New Hampton:

182. i. LORENZO GILMAN,[8] b. 26 Feb. 1810.
183. ii. JAMES MADISON, b. 22 Nov. 1811.
184. iii. HENRY DRAKE, b. 10 March 1814.
iv. NANCY DRAKE, b. 15 May 1816; m. Jacob Bodwell of Derry, N. H. He d. and she m. 2nd. Rev. William Hale, and d. 24 April 1873.

By second wife:

185. v. HORACE FARNSWORTH, b. 16 April 1817.
186. vi. JOSIAH SANBORN, b. 2 Nov. 1818.
187. vii. AARON MALLON, b. 25 Dec. 1820.
viii. HARRIET SIMPSON, b. 7 Oct. 1822; m. Capt. Warren Kelly, son of Michael Kelly, b. in New Hampton. He was a captain in the Civil war.

Children:

1. *Wyatt Warren*, b. in Bristol, N. H.
2. *Park Herbert*, b. in Hooksett, N. H.

ix. MARTHA DRAKE, b. 11 April 1824; d. unm. She was an invalid and insane for many years.
x. WILLIAM GIDDINGS, b. 16 April 1826; m. Susan Blake, b. 23 July 1846; d. 21 Sept. 1882. He m. 2nd. Fanny Lewis. He lived in Lowell, Mass.; no children.
188. xi. GEORGE WALTER, b. 6 April 1828.
xii. BETSEY ELIZABETH, b. 9 June 1832; m. 11 April 1850, Charles P. Stevens, son of George and Deborah (Maxfield) Stevens, b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 1827. She m. 2nd. Abraham L. Morrison, b. in Sanbornton, N. H., 4 Dec. 1818.

Children:

1. *Wyatt Mallon*, b. 13 July 1853; was in the shoe business in Haverhill, Mass.
2. *Nellie Mattie*, b. 6 Aug. 1860.

107. KENDALL[7] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., (no date given); married MARY ———. He went to Baltimore, Md., where he died, his death being caused by wrestling. His widow returned to Methuen, Mass., where she married second, ——— Webster.

Children:

i. ASENATH E.,[8] b. (no date given); m. as his 2nd. wife, Daniel C. Rawlins of Methuen, b. 21 April 1824.

Children:

1. *D. Arthur*, b. 4 June 1858.

108. PHILLIP[7] HOWE (*Elizabeth*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Salem, N. H., 20 Dec. 1785; married (int. 24 Sept. 1809) ELIZABETH HOWE, (his cousin) daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Mallon) Howe, born in Salem, N. H., about 1791. He lived in Methuen, where he was a carpenter. He died there 23 May 1848. She died there 10 June 1867, aged 73 years.

Children born in Methuen:

189. i. NILES,[8] b. 27 April 1810.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 July 1812; m. Zebediah C. Clark of Andover, Mass. They settled in Methuen, Mass., where he d. of small pox.

Children:

1. *Melissa*, d. unm.
2. *Otis*, m. and lived in Derry, N. H.
3. *Charles*, lived in Methuen.
4. *Eliza*, lived in Methuen, unm.

And five others.

iii. AARON PARKER, b. 19 May 1817; m. Alvira Page, and lived in Lowell, Mass.

iv. PERSIS BLANCHARD, b. 1 Jan. 1825; m. Rufus L. Page. She d. leaving one child.

1. *George Albert*, b. 15 Oct. 1848.

v. CHARLES, b. ———; d. young.

109. RUFUS[7] HOWE (*Abiel*,[6] *Abiel*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 1 Jan. 1804; married in June 1824, ELIZA ANN NEAL, born in Meredith, N, H.. about 1807. They lived in Methuen, where he was a blacksmith. He died there 2 Sept. 1872.

Children born in Methuen:

190. i. WILLIAM MESSER,[8] b. in Dec. 1829.

191. ii. JOHN NEAL, b. 11 June 1832.

iii. MARIANA, b. 6 June 1834; d. young.

iv. SEWELL LAROY, b. 3 Jan. 1843; d. young.

110. CHRISTOPHER[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 31 March 1791; married 17 June 1819, ABIAH WHITTIER; she died 19 Feb. 1830. He married second, in Sept. 1830, ANNA GAGE of Pelham, Mass.; she died 6 Aug. 1832. He married third, 24 Dec. 1833,

MARY FOSTER of Boxford, Mass. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and where he died 15 July 1876. His widow died there 31 Aug. 1886.

Children born in Methuen:

i. RICHARD WHITTIER,[8] b. 22 Aug. 1821; he lived in Lawrence, Mass., where he was a saloon keeper, and d. 9 April 1875, unm.

ii. ABIAH JANE, b. 2 May 1823; d. 9 Sept. 1832.

By third wife:

iii. MARY JANE, b. 23 Nov. 1835; d. 13 April 1893, unm.

iv. CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. 19 Aug. 1837; m. 2 June 1870, William M. Rogers of Methuen.

Children:

1. *Christopher Howe*, b. 6 May 1871.

2. *Annie Tenney*, b. 19 Aug. 1876; d. 17 March 1877.

v. ALBION HENRY, b. 30 Jan. 1842; m. Elizabeth Joslin of Lawrence, Mass., where he was engaged in the milk business.

vi. ALBIANNA HENRIETTA, b. 30 Jan. 1842.

111. FREDERICK[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 18 Oct. 1793; married 13 April 1820, LYDIA PUTNAM, she died 1 June 1821. He married second, 25 Dec. 1821, BETSEY DALE, she died 30 Sept. 1825. He married third, 12 Feb. 1827, CATHERINE WILKINS, born 6 June 1807; died 1 Jan. 1834. He married fourth, 26 Nov. 1834, MARY WILKINS. He lived in Danvers, Mass., where he was a blacksmith.

Children born in Danvers:

192. i. FREDERICK WEBSTER,[8] b. 28 Aug. 1822.

ii. LYDIA E., b. 23 May 1821; m. 12 Dec. 1844, Henry A. Wilkins.

By third wife:

iii. JOSEPH, b. 13 March 1828; d. 13 Feb. 1829.

193. iv. JOSEPH W., b. 24 Oct. 1829.

By fourth wife:

194. v. ELIAS WILKINS, b. 12 July 1835.

112. PHINEAS[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 May 1797; married 19 Feb. 1822, CYNTHIA CURRIER, of Methuen. He settled in Concord, Mass., where he engaged in trade, and kept a large country store; he became one of the leading men of the town, and was elected a member of the State Senate from Concord, and died 18 June 1852.

Children born in Concord:

i. MARY,[8] b. 8 March 1823; d. 20 Aug. 1897, unm., at Concord.

195. ii. GEORGE PHINEAS, b. 24 Jan. 1829.

113. JOSEPH[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 12 Aug. 1800; married in Nov. 1831, CAROLINE HAMBLET; she died 19 April 1837. He married second, in Nov. 1842, SARAH CARLETON; she died 14 Aug. 1864. He married third, 25 Jan. 1865, MRS. ABI-

GAIL J. HALL; she died 3 May 1865. He married fourth, 28 March 1866, MRS. ANNA M. HALL. They lived in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and for many years he was deacon of the Church, and was prominent in town affairs, and also at one time was President of the Essex Agricultural Society. She died 28 April 1882. He died 20 Feb. 1895.

Children born in Methuen:

196. i. JOSEPH SIDNEY,[8] b. 15 Oct. 1832.
197. ii. MILTON GROSVENOR, b. 10 Aug. 1834.
iii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 12 March 1837; d. 5 Sept. 1838.

114. JOSEPH[7] HOWE (*Daniel*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Standish, Me., 31 May 1791; married in Feb. 1816, ELIZABETH DOUGLAS of Portland, Me., daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Bailey) Douglas, born in New London, Ct., 8 July 1790. They lived in Portland, where he died 1 Aug. 1820. She married second, about 1825, Samuel Holbrook of Freeport, Me. She died in Portland, Me., 8 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Portland:

i. ABBY CAROLINE,[8] b. 31 July 1820; m. 17 Dec. 1851, James W. Leavitt; no children.

115. JOHN[7] HOWE (*Daniel*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Standish, Me., 30 Sept. 1793; married 25 Dec. 1817, SUSAN GATES, daughter of William and Lydia (Whittemore) Gates, born in Gloucester, Mass., 28 Feb. 1798. They lived in Portland, Me., where he died 26 June 1859. They lived a short time in Baltimore, Md., and then returned to Portland, where they spent the remainder of their lives, except a few years on a farm in Abbott, Me. She died in Cincinnati, O.

Children:

198. i. JOHN PIERPONT,[8] b. in Baltimore, 28 Oct. 1818.
199. ii. WILLIAM CHARLES, b. in Portland, 22 April 1821.
iii. LEMUEL GATES, b. 24 Dec. 1822; d. 11 April 1829.
200. iv. GEORGE MURDOCK, b. in Portland, 30 Dec. 1825.
v. WOODBURY STORER, b. in Portland, 25 June 1829; m. in Auburn, N. Y., 8 Aug. 1867, Clara Dewey, b. 3 Sept. 1840. He was a dentist in Cincinnati, Ohio; no children.
vi. SUSAN CAROLINE, b. 29 March 1832; m. 26 Sept. 1852, Allen Collier, b. in Cohasset, Mass., 13 Dec. 1816, son of James and Sally (Lincoln) Collier of Cohasset. He d. in Cincinnati, Ohio, 2 July 1878. She was living there in 1897.

Children:

1. *Sarah Caroline*, b. 11 Aug. 1853, in Portland, Me., and d. 16 Aug. 1853.
2. *Annie Caroline*, b. in Cincinnati, 14 Aug. 1854.
3. *Susan Alice*, b. in Cincinnati, 23 June 1857; d. in Cohasset, 5 Oct. 1859.
4. *Elizabeth Miller*, b. in Cincinnati, 14 Jan. 1860.
5. *Allen*, b. in Cincinnati, 11 Oct. 1862. Was living in Cincinnati, in 1897.

116. DANIEL[7] HOWE (*Daniel,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Standish, Me., 5 Oct. 1795; married 29 Jan. 1818, ELIZA THRASHER, born about 1793. They lived in Portland, Me., where he died in May 1847. She died there in 1874.

Children:

i. JAMES LUNT,[8] b. 15 March 1819; d. in Portland, 15 July 1893.
ii. JOSEPH, b. 22 July 1820; d. in Portland, in Oct. 1870.
iii. HARRIET ELIZA, b. 27 Oct. 1825; d. in Portland, 22 Aug. 1844.
iv. SARAH THRASHER, b. 7 Jan. 1829; d. in Portland, 23 Sept. 1844.
v. MARIA WILLIAMS, b. 20 Sept. 1830; d. in Portland, 5 Jan. 1836.

117. ASA[7] HOWE (*Abijah,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Mark,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 25 May 1816; married 7 March 1844, LUCY ANN FRANCES CUMMINGS, daughter of John and Portia (Huntoon) Cummings, born in Claremont, N. H., 15 Oct. 1822. In his younger days he went to sea a short time. On his return he entered Norwich University, and received the degree of A. B. and A. M. and later received the degree of M. D. from Dartmouth College, then he went to Europe and spent several months in the hospitals of London and Paris, and returned as the surgeon of the steamer. After his return, instead of practicing medicine, he took up civil engineering, and was for a time the Division Engineer on the Chicago & Northwestern R. R. and later he returned to Northfield, Vt., where he died 23 Sept. 1894. She was living there in 1898.

Children:

i. JOHN HENRY,[8] b. in Sharon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1848; m. 31 May 1876, Anna Belknap, b. in Randolph, Vt., 14 May 1849.
ii. ELLA THEODA, b. in Northfield, Vt., 18 June 1852; m. 6 May 1886, William C. Claggett, b. in Northfield, 21 Sept. 1850.
iii. JOSEPHINE CUMMINGS, b. in Burke, Vt., 17 Nov. 1855; d. 23 Oct. 1864.
201. iv. MALVERD ABIJAH, b. in Northfield, Vt., 9 Dec. 1863.

118. ISAAC BRIDGEMAN[7] HOWE (*Abijah,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Mark,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Norwich, Vt., 27 June 1827; married 22 Sept. 1859, HANNAH REBECCA GOULD, daughter of James and Rebecca (Morrill) Gould, born in Northfield, Vt., 11 June 1837. He was by profession a civil engineer. They lived in Northfield, Vt., several years; during that time he was representative to the State Legislature three terms, and was chairman of the Republican County Committee. He went to Iowa in the Spring of 1861. Just prior to leaving Northfield he helped to raise and fit out the first regiment of volunteers to go to Washington from Vermont. He located in Clinton, Iowa, and for nine years he was Superintendent of the Chi-

cago and Northwestern Railway across the State of Iowa. Later he was one of the directors of the Iowa Midland Railway, and a director of the First National Bank of Clinton, Iowa, and also a director of the "Clinton Savings Bank" in that city. He had considerable taste for literature, wrote many short stories in both poetry and prose. One article called "Howe's Railway Rhymes" was published in the Chicago Evening Journal, and gave him some prominence as a writer, as it was used in a lawsuit against the railway, as evidence in behalf of the company.

Later in life they returned east, and located in Danvers, Mass., where he died 23 April 1880.

Children:

i. REUBEN SHERBURNE,[8] b. in Northfield, Vt., 27 Nov. 1860; d. there 6 Feb. 1861.
ii. JAMES ABIJAH, b. 12 Jan. 1863; d. in Clinton, Iowa, 27 Aug. 1863.
iii. LILY, b. in Clinton, Iowa, 8 Dec. 1863; d. there 10 Aug. 1864.
iv. MARY, b. in Clinton, 9 March 1865; m. 18 June 1884, Alden Perley White, son of Alden Amos and Harriet (Boardman) White, b. in Danvers, Mass., 20 Oct. 1855, d. there 4 Aug. 1885. He was living in Salem, Mass., in 1898.
Children:
1. *Alden Eaton*, b. in Danvers, 25 May 1885; d. in Salem, Mass., 17 Feb. 1892.
v. ODA, b. in Clinton, 29 Aug. 1867; m. 2 Oct. 1902, John Holyoke Nichols of Tewksbury, Mass.
vi. MARGARET (Daisy), b. in Clinton, 3 Aug. 1870; was living in Danvers in 1928.
202. vii. GEORGE ALONZO, b. 18 Nov. 1872.

119. BENJAMIN[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Mark*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 8 Aug. 1828; married 25 Dec. 1856, ANN JANE RICHARDSON, daughter of Daniel and Olive Berry (Perkins) Richardson, born in Middleton, 24 Feb. 1837. They lived in Middleton, Mass., where he died 24 March 1889.

Children:

i. ANNIE JOHNSON,[8] b. 18 April 1858.
ii. NELLIE COBURN, b. 3 May 1864.
iii. GALEN BENJAMIN, b. 16 Oct. 1868; m. 27 June 1900, Ruth Conant, daughter of Benjamin F. Conant of Topsfield, Mass. She d. 27 Feb. 1901.

120. ASA[7] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Mark*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Middleton, Mass., 18 June 1830; married 27 May 1857, OLIVE MARIA RICHARDSON, daughter of Daniel and Olive Berry (Perkins) Richardson, born in Middleton, 26 Aug. 1834. They lived in Middleton.

Children born in Middleton:

i. CAROLINE MARIA,[8] b. 20 Feb. 1858; m. 18 June 1888, George Morton Derry, son of Joseph and Mary (Miner) Derry, b. in Salisbury, N. B., 20 April 1865.

Children:

1. *Miriam Erskine*, b. in Middleton, Mass., 19 March 1890.

ii. HENRY ERSKINE, b. 16 April 1860; m. Mary Ella Griffin, daughter of B. Frank Griffin, and lived in Danvers, Mass.

121. NICHOLAS[7] HOWE (*Nicholas D.*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Hollis, N. H., 11 Jan. 1803; married WEALTHY PETTENGILL of Andover, Mass. They lived in Boston until about 1833, when they moved to Andover, where her father lived.

Children:

203. i. MERRILL NICHOLAS,[8] b. in Boston, in 1828.
204. iii. JOHN WASHINGTON, b. 17 Sept. 1833.
205. iv. CHARLES, b. ———.
v. ESTHER, b. (no date given); m. and settled in Bridgeton, Me.

122. ISAAC CADY[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Isaac C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1807; married 9 Sept. 1832, ROXALENA FENTON, born in Broadelbin, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1809. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

Children:

i. MILTON,[8] b. 3 July 1833; he was a lawyer, and lived in Newport, N. Y., unm.
206. ii. NEWTON, b. 26 Sept. 1835.
207. iii. FENTON, b. 7 June 1840.
iv. MARY, b. 2 April 1842; m. 15 Sept. 1863, Albert G. Hall. They lived in Newport, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Addie*, b. 12 Aug. 1864.
2. *Albertus*, b. in Feb. 1867.

v. MARTHA, b. 12 Aug. 1846; d. 22 Feb. 1859.

123. IRA BURCH[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Isaac C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1815; married CHARITY HELMER, (ancestry not given). They lived in Ottawa, Ill. She died, and he married, second, ELIZA WARD.

Children:

i. BYRON.[8]
ii. AARON.
iii. CLARK.
iv. AMY.

124. LUCIUS LOTHROP[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Isaac C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 16 March 1819; married MARIETTA ELLSWORTH, born in Litchfield, N. Y., about 1822. They lived in Phelps, N. Y., where he was a farmer

Children born in Phelps:

i. CORNELIUS,[8] b. about 1849.
ii. HENRIETTA.

125. MANSON W.[7] HOWE (*Cady,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Newport, N. Y., 24 May 1817; married 24 June 1847, EMILY THOMPSON. They lived in Newport, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children born in Clinton:

i. WARREN,[8] b. 4 June 1858.

126. PERLEY P.[7] HOWE (*Thomas,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Junius N. Y., 19 Jan. 1813; married 14 Oct. 1838, REBECCA ANN NORRIS. They lived in Waterloo, N. Y., where he died 6 Jan. 1822. She died 25 July 1890.

Children born in Waterloo:

i. THOMAS,[8] b. 6 July 1839; d. 8 Feb. 1842.
ii. MARY BIGELOW, b. 27 April 1841; m. 18 May 1864, Walter J. Seymour, b. 4 June 1821, d. 8 July 1885. They lived in Troy, N. Y. She was living in Waterloo, in 1890.
iii. BIGELOW, b. 25 April 1843; d. 15 April 1858.
iv. JOHN KNOX, b. 14 Aug. 1844; d. 8 Jan. 1846.
v. GENEVRA, b. 17 Nov. 1846; m. 30 Nov. 1864, E. H. Saltkeld. She m. 2nd. 28 Jan. 1873, Dan. W. Riddle, b. 12 July 1834. They lived in Saranac Lake, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Pearley M.*, b. 14 Aug. 1866.
2. *Blanche H.*, b. 9 April 1875.
3. *George W.*, b. 7 March 1877; d. 7 March 1878.
4. *George W.*, b. 4 Nov. 1879.

vi. ALICE C., b. 14 Nov. 1849; d. 22 Nov. 1850.
vii. ALICE C., b. 24 May 1851; m. 20 June 1877, Louis L. Thurwachter, b. 3 Sept. 1839. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe*, b. 10 Dec. 1882; d. 5 Sept. 1891.

127. WILLARD W.[7] HOWE (*Thomas,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Junius, N. Y., 3 May 1817; married 12 Dec. 1848, MARY LITTELL, born 8 Aug. 1825. They lived in Toledo, Ohio.

Children:

i. CHARLES T.,[8] b. in Middletown, Ohio, 3 April 1850. He lived in Minneapolis, Minn., where he d. 10 Sept. 1891.
ii. WILLARD W., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 29 June 1853; he was living in Toledo, in 1890.
iii. HARRIETTE L., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 3 June 1855; m. 27 Dec. 1883, Wilbur F. Goodspeed, b. 31 July 1836. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Charles Barrett*, b. in Cleveland, Ohio, 8 Feb. 1885.

iv. JOHN E., b. in Toledo, Ohio, 11 May 1859; he was living in Toledo, in 1890.

128. WARREN H.[7] HOWE (*Thomas,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Junius, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1829; married 5 April 1854, CORNELIA E. SOUTHWICK, born 9 Oct. 1835. They lived in Oshtemo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich.

Children:

i. ADEN SOUTHWICK,[8] b. 2 Jan. 1855.
208. ii. THOMAS LORING, b. 23 Oct. 1857.
iii. LILY ANNA, b. 21 April 1858; d. 20 April 1862.
iv. EDWARD M., b. 18 Aug. 1862.
v. CHARLTON W,. b. 14 Sept. 1864.
vi. WARREN H., b. 18 Oct. 1866.
vii. NELLIE E., b. 22 March 1869; m. Fred A. Fellows.
viii. HARRIET, b. 25 Aug. 1872.
ix. LOTTIE MAY, b. in Nov. 1873; d. 22 May 1874.

129. CHARLES T. L.[7] HOWE (*Thomas,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Junius, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1832; married 11 Feb. 1858, VIANNA BALLOU GOFF, born 3 May 1839; she died 10 Dec. 1868. He married second, 2 Nov. 1871, AGNES GOFF, born 2 Dec. 1842. They lived in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children:

i. THOMAS GOFF,[8] b. 18 Nov. 1858; d. 24 Jan. 1859.
ii. WILLARD WARREN, b. 31 July 1860.
iii. HARRY TRUMAN, b. 25 Sept. 1862.
iv. CHARLES GOFF, b. 21 July 1873.

130. CADY E.[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Phelps, N. Y., 10 May 1813; married MARY J. WADSWORTH. He married second, MARY E. HALLETT.

Children by second wife:

i. JOSEPHINE.[8]
ii. HELEN.

131. AUGUSTUS H.[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Phelps, N. Y., 22 March 1820; married HANNAH SHUCKER. They lived in Phelps.

Children:

i. THOMAS.[8]
ii. EMMA.
iii. JULIA.
iv. SEYMOUR.

132. PERLEY[7] HOWE (*Joseph C.,*[6] *Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Chesterfield, Mass., 24 July 1795; married 12 March 1818, DORRIS FRENCH, born in Westhampton, Mass., 14 March 1795, died in Otisco, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1832. He married second, 7 March 1833, ABIGAIL COWLES, who was born 4 April 1802. They lived in Otisco, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He was one of the prominent men of the town, and held various town offices. He was a captain in the State militia, being commissioned by Gov. DeWitt Clinton, in 1826. He died in Otisco, 12 May 1868. She died there 8 March 1895, aged 93 years.

Children born in Otisco:

i. JOSEPH RHOADES,[8] b. ———; d. young.

ii. Eveline Tamar, b. 7 June 1821; m. 10 Oct. 1860, Oliver Harris Kingsley, b. 26 June 1824. They lived in Otisco, where he d. 13 Feb. 1882. She d. there 11 Nov. 1890.
Children:
1. *Mary Eva*, b. 12 May 1862; d. young.

iii. Lucy Seviah, b. 7 Dec. 1826; m. 8 July 1851, Josiah H. Stanley, b. 25 Aug. 1824. They lived in Otisco, where he d. 25 Jan. 1854. She m. 2nd. 27 Dec. 1859, William Nathaniel Tuttle, b. 25 Nov. 1828, d. in Iowa, 15 Nov. 1917. She d. there 6 Dec. 1914.
Children by second husband:
1. *Henry William*, b. 2 Nov. 1861; m. Myra White, 6 Aug. 1889. He was a graduate of Williams College 1886, and of Yale Divinity School.

209. iv. Elisha Perley, b. 29 July 1832.

By second wife:

v. Dorris Luvina, b. 2 July 1835; m. 3 May 1857, Evander W. Scott King, b. 25 June 1827; they lived in Otisco, N. Y., where she d. 13 April 1910. He d. there 19 Jan. 1911.
Children born in Otisco:
1. *Erdelle Stanley*, b. 4 Oct. 1858; m. 7 Jan. 1886, Ida Elizabeth Tholins, living in Lincoln, Nebr., 1900.
2. *Edward Janes*, b. 1 Feb. 1860; d. 1 July 1878.
3. *Clara May*, b. 12 March 1866; m. 12 March 1886, Henry L. Clark.
4. *Eva Abigail*, b. 14 March 1869; a teacher in the public schools in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1900.
5. *Frederick Howe*, b. 17 May 1872; m. 7 Nov. 1895, Lena May Dowding.

210. vi. Benjamin Johnson Cowles, b. 6 May 1838.

211. vii. Henry Joseph, b. 4 March 1840.

viii. Georgianna Emily, b. 25 July 1841; m. 27 Dec. 1860, William Scott Barnum, b. 21 May 1835. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
Children born in Syracuse:
1. *Perley Alanson*, b. 12 May 1862; d. 2 March 1864.
2. *Willis Howe*, b. 10 May 1863; d. 9 March 1864.
3. *Fred Howe*, b. 27 Sept. 1864; m. 27 June 1889, Minnie V. Ramsay.
4. *William Lincoln*, b. 3 Jan. 1866; m. 8 Sept. 1892, Erliveve Searle.
5. *Mary Luvina*, b. 26 Feb. 1869; d. 26 Aug. 1869.

ix. Georgietta Emma, b. 25 July 1841; m. 9 May 1887, William Scott Barnum, husband of her deceased sister.

133. Rufus William[7] Howe (*Perley*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Belpre, Ohio, 17 June 1807; married 24 June 1835, Polly Proctor, born in Watertown, Ohio, 1 Jan. 1807. He lived in Belpre all his life. He was the last survivor of his father's family, and was long a member of the Congregational Church, as a chorister and a superintendent of the Sunday school, he was always a constant attendant at the church services, and was a highly respected citizen of the town. He died 24 July 1866. His wife died 9 Aug. 1866.

Children born in Belpre:

i. JOSEPH PERLEY,[8] b. 6 April 1836; d. 24 Jan. 1859, unm.
ii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 1 Oct. 1838; m. 26 Oct. 1865, Charlotte Ann Wyatt, daughter of John and Emily C. Wyatt of Amesville, Athens Co., Ohio, b. 30 July 1842. They lived in Belpre, on the old homestead of his father.
iii. RUFUS PUTNAM, b. 16 May 1841; d. 14 Sept. 1841.
iv. PERSIS PUTNAM, b. 1 Jan. 1844.

134. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,4 *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Bristol, R. I., 5 April 1809; married 16 Oct. 1833, JULIA BOWEN AMORY, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bowen) Amory, born in Feb. 1804, and died 5 Feb. 1841. He married second, 17 June 1843, ELIZABETH SMITH, daughter of Rev. Herbert and Elizabeth (Smith) Marshall, born in Culpepper Co., Va., 25 Dec. 1822, died 5 Oct. 1855. He married third, 9 June 1857, ELIZA WHITNEY, daughter of Asa and Clarinda (Williams) Whitney of Philadelphia, Pa., born 25 Jan. 1826. He entered Middlebury College, Vt., where he stayed two years, then he left and entered the junior class at Brown University, and graduated in 1828. After his graduation he spent a few years in teaching, in the public schools of Boston and as a tutor in Latin at Brown University, and commenced studying for the ministry under the direction of the Rev. John Bristed. In Jan. 1832 he was ready to receive deacon's orders, administered by Bishop Griswold of the Eastern Diocese. After a brief term of service at St. Matthew's Church, South Boston, Mass., he became rector of the new parish of St. James, Roxbury, Mass. Except for a period of nine months, spent in charge of Christ Church, Cambridge, he retained the rectorship of the Roxbury parish until 1846, when he went to Philadelphia and assumed charge of St. Luke's Church, and for twenty six years he labored with his people with signal effect, and under his care the young parish soon became a vital power in the life of Philadelphia. Of his personal influence it is best to let one of his parishioners speak: "Strong in his convictions, but never arbitrary, deep in his realization of things divine and eternal, yet genial and humorous, never sad, but always sympathetic, dignified, but coming close to the hearts of his people—surely his was a rare nature, and one to leave its impress as it did, upon the high and low, rich and poor, in that large congregation."

But preaching and parish work were by no means the limits of his activities. In the counsels of the church at large he played an important part. Sent first in 1850 as a delegate to the General Convention, he held for the twelve following years the post of Secretary of the House of Deputies; was very active in committee work outside of the convention, and was delegated to travel through the north and west to speak for the cause of missions. Nor were literary labors wanting;

in the summer of 1870 he completed the Memoirs of the Life and Services of Rt. Rev. Alonzo Potter, D. D., L. L. D.

In 1871 he was elected bishop of the new diocese of Central Pennsylvania. The acceptance of this charge caused him to move his residence from Philadelphia, to Reading, Pa., where he remained till the last summer of his life. The work of organizing the new diocese might have overtaxed the strength of a younger man. Beginning at the age of sixty four, he spared himself through none but the last few years of his twenty three remaining years.

In the spring of 1895 he felt that the time had come to commit all this leadership to his successor. Accordingly he removed to his home, Weetamoe Farm at Bristol, R. I., where he died 31 July 1895. His widow died at Bristol, R. I., 1 July 1909, in her 83d year.

Children:

i. Louisa Smith,[8] b. 3 Oct. 1834; d. 18 March 1845.
ii. Thomas Amory, b. 24 March 1836; d. 7 Feb. 1840.
iii. Mary Amory, b. 4 May 1837; m. Rev. William H. Hare, D. D.; d. 4 Jan. 1867.
Children:
1. *Hobart Amory*, b. 20 Sept. 1862.
iv. Helen Maria, b. 19 July 1838; d. 4 April 1839.
v. Julia Amory, b. 30 April 1840; d. 9 May 1841.

By second wife:

212. vi. Herbert Marshall, b. 16 July 1844.
213. vii. Reginald Heber, b. 9 April 1846.
viii. Mark Antony DeWolf, b. in March 1848; d. 2 June 1860.
ix. Julia Amory, b. 31 Jan. 1850; d. 22 June 1850.
x. Elizabeth Marshall, b. 12 May 1851; m. 7 May 1874, Rev. George Pomeroy Allen, b. 9 Jan. 1845.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth Marshall*, b. 6 Feb. 1875.
2. *Alfred Reginald*, b. 26 May 1876.
3. *Anne Carrington*, b. 16 July 1879.
4. *John Ernest*, b. 18 Dec. 1880.
214. xi. Frank Perley, b. 19 Sept. 1852.
215. xii. Alfred Leighton, b. 4 April 1854.
xiii. John Ernest, b. 22 Sept. 1855; d. 1 May 1857.

By third wife:

xiv. Anna Barnard, b. 8 May 1858; d. 28 May 1858.
216. xv. Arthur Whitney, b. 15 May 1859.
xvi. Antoinette DeWolf, b. 13 Jan. 1861; d. 3 April 1862.
217. xvii. Mark Antony DeWolf, b. 28 Aug. 1864.
218. xviii. Wallis Eastburn, b. 12 Sept. 1868.

135. David[7] Howe (*Aaron B.*,[6] *Samson*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 3 Jan. 1800; married Rebecca Kinney. He went to Illinois, and settled in Ottawa, La Salle County, where he became one of the prominent citizens of that city. He died there 20 April 1862.

Children:

i. HENRY,[8] d. in the army in 1862.
There were three other children.

136. AUGUSTUS[7] HOWE (*Hezekiah,*[6] *Samson,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born Cohoes, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1817; married in 1848, LAVINIA ABBOTT. They lived in Cohoes, where he died 16 April 1850.

Children:

i. HEZEKIAH,[8] b. ———; d. 1850.
ii. MARIA A., b. ———; lived in Newark, Ohio.

137. HENRY ARNOLD[7] HOWE (*Elisha,*[6] *Samson,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Killingly, Ct., 7 Sept. 1816; married 10 April 1845, HELEN LAURETTA LARNED, daughter of George and Maria Cornelia (Read) Larned of Thompson, Ct., born in Savannah, Ga., 22 Feb. 1818. They lived in New York City, where he was a merchant, and also President of the Niagara Insurance Company. He was a man of high character and sterling integrity, and highly respected by all who knew him. He died in Orange, N. J., 16 Feb. 1880. She died there 18 April 1891.

Children:

219. i. HENRY ARNOLD,[8] b. 17 March 1846.
ii. WILLIAM READ, b. 18 Aug. 1855; m. 7 June 1881, Annie Holbrook Blake, daughter of John Lauris and Angeline Nelson (Holbrook) Blake. (A William Read Howe graduated Yale in 1875.)
iii. HELEN FRANCES, b. 29 Oct. 1860.

138. FRANCIS[7] HOWE (*Hezekiah,*[6] *Hezekiah,*[5] *Samson,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 11 Jan. 1811; married 13 Nov. 1841, ROSE VICTOIRE BAILLY, daughter of a Canadian trader in Chicago, Ills. He attended the West Point Military Academy three years, then resigned, and went home to assist his father. He went to Chicago about 1835, and became the Secretary and Treasurer of the Chicago and Galena R. R., the first railway built out of Chicago, and was prominently identified with the railroad interests of that city. Although blunt and outspoken, he made many staunch friends. Among his associates was William B. Ogden, the railway magnate of later days. He died in the prime of life 23 Aug. 1850, of the Asiatic cholera. His widow and two daughters spent several years in Germany. She died in 1891, aged 78 years.

Children:

i. ROSE BAILLY,[8] b. 12 Nov. 1842; d. 5 April 1879, unm.
ii. SARAH, b. 9 Dec. 1843; d. young.
iii. FRANCIS, b. 3 Aug. 1846; d. young.
iv. ELEANOR, b. 23 Aug. 1848; d. in 1850.
v. FRANCES ROSE, b. 4 Feb. 1851; she lived on the Bailly Homestead, in Porter Co., Ill., in 1903.

139. HENRY[7] HOWE (*Hezekiah*,[6] *Hezekiah*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 11 Oct. 1816; married 8 Sept. 1847, FRANCES *A.* TUTTLE, daughter of Uri and Charlotte (Stowe) Tuttle, born in New Haven, Ct., 28 Jan. 1821. He worked in his father's book store as a young man, and there he had the opportunity and pleasure of seeing and hearing men (afterwards of great note,) who frequented his father's store; among them were Noah Webster, Jeremiah Day, Roger Minot Sherman, David Daggett, Benjamin Silliman and James Gates Percival, the poet.

He adopted his father's profession and at the age of 23, he published his first book, "Eminent Mechanics." Afterwards he published various "Historical Collections" of New York, New Jersey, Virginia and Ohio. The Historical Collections of Virginia was published in 1845, and his most noted work, "Historical Collections of Ohio" was published in 1847. About 1847 he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he made his home until 1878, when he retired from active business, and returned to New Haven, Ct., but in 1885 he again removed to Cincinnati, where he spent several years in preparing a Centennial Edition of his Historical Collections of Ohio, which was published in 1891. He was also the publisher of various other books. He died 14 Oct. 1893.

Children:

i. FRANCES CHARLOTTE,[8] b. in New Haven, Conn., 23 Feb. 1849; m. Edward Sheehan of New Haven, 19 Jan. 1886, who d. there in 1899. She d. in Columbus, Ohio, 24 Aug. 1901; no children.

ii. CLARA, b. in Cincinnati, 29 Aug. 1853; was living in Columbus, Ohio, in 1902.

iii. FRANK HENRY, b. in Cincinnati, 29 Nov. 1856; was living in Columbus, 1902.

220. iv. CHARLES TUTTLE, b. 21 Sept. 1858.

140. ABRAHAM PEABODY[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Topsfield, Mass., 25 June 1816; married 16 Oct. 1849, OLIVE JANE PINGREE, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Bixby) Pingree of Topsfield, born in Danbury, N. H., 30 Dec. 1816. She died, and he married second, 22 June 1871, EUNICE ANDREWS, daughter of Nathan and Eunice (Kimball) Andrews, born 13 March 1823. They lived in Boxford, Mass.

Children:

i. SARAH ELIZABETH,[8] b. in Topsfield, 22 July 1850; m. 13 June 1876, Samuel P. Foster, and living in Ipswich, Mass.

221. ii. ASA PINGREE, b. in Topsfield, 4 March 1852.

iii. MARY CATHERINE, b. in Topsfield, 2 March 1854; m. 27 Nov. 1872, Jeremiah Mighill Todd.

Children:

1. *Jeremiah Mighill*, b. 3 Oct. 1873.

iv. MARGARET ADELINE, b. 19 May 1855.

222. v. DANIEL ABRAHAM, b. 27 Dec. 1858.

vi. OLIVE ANGELINE, b. 19 Feb. 1861.

141. WILLIAM APPLETON[7] HOWE (*Abel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 22 Oct. 1810; married 5 Aug. 1838, RUTH ANN BARTLETT, born in Hill, N. H., 26 Dec. 1810. They lived in Boxford, Mass., where he died 2 March 1895. She died the next day, 3 March 1895.

Children:

223. i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS,[8] b. 27 May 1841.
ii. WILLIAM BARTLETT, b. 15 Nov. 1845.
iii. EMILY, b. 5 Feb. 1849; d. in Boxford, 26 Dec. 1849.
iv. MARGARET, b. 31 March 1853; m. 17 April 1876, John Monroe Perley, son of David E. and Abigail (Cussey) Perley of Rowley, Mass., b. in Rowley, 12 Jan. 1844. They lived in Boxford, Georgetown and Wakefield, Mass.

Children:

1. *Ethel Howe*, b. in Boxford, Mass., 4 Feb. 1877.
2. *Alice Cussey*, b. in Georgetown, Mass., 13 Nov. 1881.

142. EDWARD EVERETT[7] HOWE (*Abel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Oct. 1817; married 28 Dec. 1841, MARY ANN LOWE, daughter of Gen. Solomon and Dolly (Wood) Lowe, born 16 June 1815, died 5 Nov. 1842. He married second, 18 Nov. 1844, LYDIA SANBORN LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt. He died 22 Oct. 1895.

Children:

i. SOLOMON WASHINGTON,[8] b. 5 Nov. 1842; m. 16 Feb. 1870, Emily A. Andrews, daughter of Dean and Harriet A. (Perley) Andrews, b. in Boxford, Mass., 25 July 1845. He was a farmer and a lumber dealer.

By second wife:

ii. EDWARD LEAVITT, b. 12 June 1847; lived in Boston.
iii. MARY ANN, b. 11 March 1849; m. 9 Nov. 1871, Solomon Warren Lowe, son of William and Lucinda (Warren) Lowe, and lived in Boxford, Mass., where he was a miller.
iv. THOMAS HORACE, b. 29 Oct. 1850; lived in Boston.
v. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 14 Nov. 1852.
vi. JAMES HAMILTON, b. 14 Nov. 1856; dean of department of music in De Pauw University, Greencastle, Indiana.
vii. SARAH EASTMAN, b. 8 Aug. 1859.
viii. ELIZA ESTHER, b. 8 Sept. 1861.

143. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL[7] HOWE (*Abel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 15 Oct. 1819; married HANNAH EASTMAN LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt, born in Sanbornton, N. H. They lived in Sanbornton, N. H., about one year, then moved to Boxford, Mass., where he was a farmer and a shoemaker. He died in Cambridge, Mass., 23 April 1902. His widow and her daughter, Nellie E., were accidentally burned to death in Somerville, Mass., 9 March 1906.

Children:

i. HANNAH L.,[8] b. in 1849; d. in 1849, aged 3 months.

ii. NATHANIEL L., b. in 1849; d. 25 Sept. 1849, aged 3 months.
iii. NATHANIEL LEAVITT, b. 6 May 1851.
iv. NANCY ELLEN, b. 26 May 1853.
v. NELLIE E., b. about 1866; burned to death, 9 March 1906.

144. ABEL SPOFFORD[7] HOWE (*Abel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 18 Jan. 1822; married MARY JANE LEAVITT, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy (Eastman) Leavitt, born in Sanbornton, N. H., 5 March 1828. They lived in Ipswich, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Ipswich:

i. JOHN LEAVITT,[8] b. 29 Dec. 1855.
ii. LEWIS SPOFFORD, b. 19 July 1858.
iii. CLARENCE EASTMAN, b. 14 June 1862.

145. HIRAM[7] HOWE (*Asa*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1810; married ELIZA LEACH, of Stafford, born there about 1811. They lived in Stafford where he was a farmer.

Children born in Stafford:

i. ANN E.,[8] b. about 1839.
ii. FRANCIS E., b. about 1841; m. Sarah ———.
Children:
1. *Gertrude*, b. about 1868.

145a. LORENZO[7] HOWE (*Eli*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1824; married PHEBE W. HATTON, born about 1824. They lived in Stafford, where he was a carpenter. He died prior to 1870.

Children:

i. FRANCIS D.,[8] b. about 1846.
ii. GEORGE M., b. about 1847.

146. HARRISON[7] HOWE (*Eli*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Stafford, Ct., about 1829; married LUCY ELLIS. She died, and he married second, MARTHA PAGE. They lived in Stafford.

Children born in Stafford:

i. HARRISON B.,[8] b. about 1859.
ii. ERNEST H., b. about 1863.

147. DANIEL[7] HOWE (*Israel*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 21 Sept. 1814; married 22 May 1839, SARAH MASON; she died 23 Dec. 1843. He married second, 28 Nov. 1844, REBECCA BULLARD. They lived in Princeton, where he was a farmer, and died 7 Aug. 1857. She died there 7 Oct. 1882.

Children born in Princeton:

i. JOSEPH MASON,[8] b. 11 Feb. 1842; d. 25 May 1864.
ii. SARAH MASON BULLARD, b. 20 Dec. 1845; m. 2 Nov. 1885, J. Perrin Ross, and lived in Gardner, Mass.
iii. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. 17 Oct. 1847; lived in Princeton.

148. NICHOLAS RICHARDSON[7] HOWE (*Israel*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1823; married 6 Nov. 1851, SOPHIA NORTON BRAINERD, daughter of Dr. James Hazelton and Priscilla Hamblin (Chadwick) Brainerd. They lived in Princeton, until 1867, when they moved to Fitchburg, Mass. She was born in China, Me., 23 Aug. 1833.

Children:

224. i. FREDUS BRAINERD,[8] b. 2 May 1853.
ii. FERDINAND SCUDDER, b. 19 Dec. 1855.
iii. FRANCENA SOPHIA, b. 25 May 1858.
iv. ADELAIDE STEVENS, b. 6 March 1860; m. 22 Feb. 1882, George B. Crosby of Fitchburg.
Children:
1. *Ruth Chadwick*, b. 4 March 1883.
2. *Carl Chester*, b. 9 March 1888; d. 21 Aug. 1898.
v. EDWIN BRAINERD, b. 6 Nov. 1863; d. 6 March 1872.
vi. FLORENCE ISABELLE, b. 25 May 1868; m. 18 Oct. 1893, Walter Abbott Covill of Fitchburg. She d. 21 May 1899. He d. 24 Jan. 1900.
Children:
1. *Priscilla Brainerd*, b. 8 Aug. 1894.
2. *Raynore*, b. 2 April 1897.
3. *Sophia Florence*, b. 15 May 1899.
vii. MABELLE EDITH, b. 17 July 1870; m. 9 June 1897, George Franklin Albee of Fitchburg.
viii. LEON SAWTELLE, b. 22 April 1875.

149. DUDLEY WALDO[7] HOWE (*Israel*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 15 Jan. 1830; married 31 May 1857, ELLEN AMANDA BRAINERD, daughter of Dr. James Hazelton and Priscilla Hamblin (Chadwick) Brainerd, born in China, Me., 25 Jan. 1835, sister to his brother's wife. They lived in Princeton, Leominster, West Newton and Fitchburg, Mass. He died in Fitchburg, 3 Sept. 1888.

Children:

i. NELLIE B.,[8] b. 26 Nov. 1859; m. George M. Sands of Fitchburg; they had seven children.
ii. EDITH FLORENCE, b. 2 Aug. 1872.

150. ISRAEL[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 29 April 1817; married 16 Nov. 1841, DEBORAH MERRIAM PARKER, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Merriam) Parker, born in Princeton, 9 Sept. 1819, and died there 12 March 1889. They lived in Princeton, where he was a farmer. He died in Hartford, Ct., 21 March 1893.

Children:

i. ELLA ROSINA,[8] b. 13 Dec. 1848; m. 8 Feb. 1868, Benjamin Walker Kenyon of Provincetown, Mass. They were living in Hartford, Conn., in 1901.

Children:

1. *Addie Louise*, b. 16 June 1880; m. 18 Oct. 1899, Burton Bartlett.

151. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 14 Oct. 1819; married 7 June 1848, PARMELIA HOWE EVERETT, daughter of Israel and Persis (Fosgate) Everett, born in Princeton, 29 March 1826. They lived in Princeton and Millbury, Mass., where he died 29 Oct. 1894.

Children:

i. GEORGE WILLIAM,[8] b. in Princeton, 14 June 1849; d. in Millbury, 9 Nov. 1889.

225. ii. CHARLES M., b. in Millbury, 28 Aug. 1851.

iii. ALBERTA ELLEN, b. in Millbury, 27 Oct. 1853; d. 20 Aug. 1868.

iv. ISRAEL EVERETT, b. in Millbury, 19 March 1856; was living in Millbury, in 1901.

v. VARENA PARMELIA, b. in Millbury, 9 June 1858; d. 20 April 1879, unm.

vi. MINNIE E., b. in Millbury, 28 Jan. 1868; d. 31 Jan. 1887.

vii. GEORGE WENDALL; there is said to have been another son (?).

152. THOMAS ROBBINS[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 20 Sept. 1821; married 8 June 1858, LUCY MARIA PARKER, daughter of Charles Augustus and Sylvia A. (Moore) Parker, born in Princeton, 8 Nov. 1835. They lived in Holden, Mass., in 1901.

Children born in Worcester:

i. WALDO EMERSON,[8] b. 13 May 1859; d. 27 Oct. 1865.

226. ii. THOMAS WALTER, b. 17 Oct. 1866.

153. MILTON KEYES[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 7 Sept. 1827; married 12 April 1854, MARY LOUISA WALKER, daughter of Eli and Louisa (Parker) Walker, of West Boylston, Mass., born 24 Feb. 1834, died 30 Sept. 1862. He married second, 24 Nov. 1864, SARAH ANN PARKER, daughter of Charles Augustus and Sylvia A. (Moore) Parker, born in Princeton, 14 March 1839. They lived in Princeton, in 1901.

Children born in Worcester:

i. EDGAR R.,[8] b. 19 June 1855; was living in Worcester in 1901, an optician.

ii. WALTER ARVINE, b. 25 Aug. 1858; d. 6 April 1863.

By second wife:

iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 6 Nov. 1868; d. 16 Sept. 1869.

154. CALVIN EMERY[7] HOWE (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Mark*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Georgetown, Mass., 10 May 1847; married LUCY K. PALMER, and went to Wisconsin, and located in the city of Madison.

Children:

i. LEONARD.[8]

155. ALFRED ALDEN[7] HOWE (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Mark*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Mark*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Georgetown, Mass., 14 Nov. 1854; married 14 Oct. 1879, LIZZIE A. SLY, in Holden, Mass. They lived in Georgetown.

Child:

i. GEORGE ALDEN.[8]

EIGHTH GENERATION.

156. Moses[8] Howe (*Thomas,*[7] *Jonathan,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 19 June 1819; married 5 Dec. 1842, Harriet Gale. She died and he married second, 9 Dec. 1857, Charlotte Woodman, of Rochester, N. H. He settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he commenced business as a coal dealer, but later he commenced the manufacture of shoes and soon became one of the large manufacturers in that city, and for many years was President of the First National Bank of Haverhill. He was one of the prominent men of the city, and was elected Mayor of Haverhill 1882-3, and a member of the Governor's Council in 1891-2. He died in Haverhill 12 Jan. 1895.

Children born in Haverhill:

i. George Calvin,[9] b. 13 July 1846.
ii. Sarah, b. 15 Nov. 1848.

By second wife:

iii. Carrie Turner, b. 14 Sept. 1858.
iv. Charles Moses, b. 28 Dec. 1859.
v. Carleton Flint, b. 20 April 1863.

157. James[8] Howe (*James,*[7] *James,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 30 June 1818; married 30 July 1839, Celestine Wells, daughter of Richard and Susan (Devaux) Wells of Brooklyn, N. Y. They lived in Brooklyn, and he was engaged in mercantile business in New York City for many years. He died in Brooklyn, 28 Feb. 1888. In 1897 she was living in Wyoming, N. J., where she died 31 Dec. 1904.

Children born in Brooklyn:

227. i. James,[9] b. 11 May 1840.
ii. Celestine Wells, b. 4 July 1842; d. in N. Y., 2 May 1926.
228. iii. Richard Willis, b. 9 May 1844.
iv. Mary Elizabeth, b. 27 Sept. 1846.
229. v. John Laidlaw, b. 26 Oct. 1848.
vi. Annie Kinsman, b. 22 Sept. 1851; m. 17 Oct. 1877, Thomas Benjamin Bowring, son of Edward and Emma (White) Bowring of Devonshire, Eng. They were living in London, Eng., in 1897. She d. in N. Y., 20 March 1921.
vii. Susan Wells, b. 24 Dec. 1853.
viii. Sarah Kent, b. 21 May 1857; d. in London, 31 March 1907.
ix. Charles, b. 2 March 1861; d. in Mendham, N. J., 17 April 1893, unm.

158. Benjamin Willis[8] Howe (*James,*[7] *James,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 10 Nov. 1821; married 22 Feb. 1849, Jane Horton Stringham, daughter of Rear Admiral Silas Horton and Henrietta (Hicks) Stringham, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 June 1826. He like his brother James was a successful merchant in New

York City, but lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died 18 Sept. 1894. She died there 20 March 1874.

Children born in Brooklyn:

i. JANE STRINGHAM,[9] b. 21 Feb. 1850; m. 12 Jan. 1871, Jacob Ten Eyck Litchfield, son of Elisha Cleveland and Mary (Ten Eyck) Litchfield, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1846, d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Feb. 1923.

Children born in Brooklyn:

1. *Cleveland*, b. 11 Sept. 1872; m. 3 Oct. 1895, Clara Howard King, daughter of Gen. Horatio C. and Esther (Howard) King, and they were living in Brooklyn in 1897.
2. *Willis How*, b. 17 March 1875; d. in Manitou Park, Col., 21 Aug. 1898.
3. *Ten Eyck*, b. 2 Dec. 1876.
4. *Benedict Oakley*, b. 19 Sept. 1878.

ii. ELIZABETH WILLIS, b. 10 Feb. 1852; d. 7 Nov. 1896, unm.

iii. SILAS STRINGHAM, b. 6 Aug. 1855; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 Sept. 1870.

159. CALVIN FISHER[8] HOWE (*James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 25 June 1823; married 9 Oct. 1850, ELIZA ADELINE LITCHFIELD, daughter of Elisha and Lucy (Bacon) Litchfield, born in Delphi, N. Y., 9 April 1829. She died in Cazenovia, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1871, and he married second, 4 Sept. 1878, MRS. MARY TILLOTSON, widow of James Tillotson, and daughter of James and Margaret Anna Durkin, born 29 May 1853. He lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., until about 1857 when he moved to Litchfield, Ill. He was living in Cazenovia, N. Y., in 1871. After his second marriage he moved to Sauk Centre, Minn., where he died 4 May 1887.

Children::

i. ELIZA LITCHFIELD,[9] b. 26 Aug. 1852; m. 10 Sept. 1885, Franklin J. Pulford, son of David M. and Rebecca (Greenland) Pulford. They lived in Duluth, Minn., where he d. 11 Sept. 1918.

Children:

1. *Mason How*, b. in Cazenovia, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1889; m. 21 May 1917, Louise A. O'Donnell, res. Duluth, Minn.

230. ii. CALVIN FISHER, b. 22 Nov. 1864.

iii. ROBERT STRATTON, b. 26 Oct. 1856; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1856.

iv. LUCY, b. in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861. She is now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.

231. v. DAWES, b. in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861.

231a. vi. ELISHA LITCHFIELD, b. 10 June 1863.

vii. BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. 2 Aug. 1865; m. 21 Feb. 1906, Frances Tillotson. He was engaged in wholesale hardware business at St. Paul, Minn., where he d. 17 July 1921.

By second wife:

viii. MARY WILLIS, b. in Sauk Centre, Minn., 21 Dec. 1881.

ix. HILDRED FISHER, b. in Sauk Centre, Minn., 7 July 1883; m.

21 Aug. 1906, at St. Paul, Minn., William H. Smith. They now (1928) live in Minneapolis, Minn.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 21 May 1907.
2. *Richard Benjamin*, b. 21 Nov. 1908.
3. *Benjamin Willis*, b. 19 April 1914.

160. GEORGE SANBORN[8] HOWE (*George*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in East Kingston, N. H., 8 Feb. 1819; married 15 April 1842, JERUSHA GAGER. He died in New Orleans, La., 25 May 1860.

Child:

i. GEORGE GAGER.[9]

161. HALL JACKSON[8] HOW (*Hall J.*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 21 March 1825; married 4 Dec. 1849, MARY RITCHIE BURRILL, daughter of John and Mary (Learned) Burrill, born in Charlestown, Mass., 15 March 1825. They lived many years in Boston, but later they went to New York City, where he established the firm of Hall J. How & Co., Real Estate Agents. He died there 3 Jan. 1897. His widow died there 10 Dec. 1897.

Children born in Boston::

i. MINNIE,[9] b. 15 May 1851.
ii. ISAAC WALDRON, b. 25 Oct. 1853; d. 28 Sept. 1864.
iii. JOHN GORDON, b. 25 Oct. 1853; m. 20 June 1877, Laura Frances Northrup, daughter of Charles and Mary (De Bevoise) Northrup, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 July 1855. They made their home in New York City. He died in Cassis, France, 9 April 1912. By will he left a fund to Columbia University in honor of his father.
iv. MARY, b. 3 July 1856; m. 16 June 1899, William Frederick Steffens. Mrs. Steffens died 19 Jan. 1914. By will she left a trust fund of $47,270 to Columbia University, to be used subject to the life interest of her sister Minnie How, for a professorship endowment to be known as the Hall J. How Fund, in memory of her father.

162. ISAAC WALDRON[8] HOW (*Hall J.*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 26 Nov. 1826; married 4 Dec. 1861, BLANCHE ROBINSON, daughter of Daniel and Emeline Robinson, born in Cincinnati, O., 18 June 1843. They lived in Boston a few years, then many years were passed in Europe; after which they made New York City their place of residence. There he died 22 March 1903.

Children:

i. BLANCHE ROBINSON,[9] b. in Boston, 17 Dec. 1862; d. 26 Aug. 1863.
ii. BEATRICE B., b. 27 Dec. 1866.
iii. HAROLD WALDRON, b. 4 April 1884.

163. DR. JAMES CALVIN[8] HOWE (*Calvin W.*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New York City, 17 March 1829; married 19 June 1851, LUCY WHITNEY, daughter of

Timothy and Lucy (Bryant) Whitney, born in Oneida, N. Y., 21 March 1832. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, N. Y., in 1850, and early commenced the practice of medicine. He served as surgeon in the army during the Civil war, 1862 to 1865. He was located in different places until about 1855, when he settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he died 6 Oct.. 1888. His widow died there 14 May 1912.

Children:

i. CALVIN WHITING,[9] b. in Grafton, Mass., 18 Feb. 1852; d. there 15 June 1852.

232. ii. JAMES CALVIN, b. in Summit, Pa., 6 May 1853.

iii. CHARLOTTE ATWELL, b. in N. Y. City, 25 June 1854; d. in Haverhill, Mass., 3 Oct. 1857.

iv. HELEN OLIVE, b. in Haverhill, Mass., 28 Nov. 1856; d. 16 March 1857.

v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. in Haverhill, 10 Jan. 1858; was living in Haverhill, 1897.

vi. EMMA JOHNSON, b. in Bradford, Mass., 22 Feb. 1866; d. in Haverhill, 15 Nov. 1868.

164. LEAVITT[8] HOWE (*Fisher,*[7] *James,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1836; married 11 April 1856, ROSALIE CUMMING, daughter of Maj. Alexander McWhorter and Emily (Hornblower) Cumming, born in Princeton, N. J., 25 June 1841. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1858. They lived in Princeton, N. J., where he was a Director, also Vice President of the Princeton Bank, of which institution, Edward Howe, his brother, was the President. A founder of the Jersey Cattle Club. He died in Princeton, 19 July 1904. She died 4 Dec. 1916.

Children:

i. EMILY CUMMING,[9] b. 25 May 1868; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 June 1894.

ii. LEAVITT, b. 6 Dec. 1869; d. 24 Aug. 1889.

iii. FISHER, b. 3 Nov. 1871; m. 10 Nov. 1908, Mary Willoughby (Brown) Williams, widow of John Rogers Williams, M. A., of Virginia and Princeton, N. J. He is a Director of Princeton Bank and Trust Company. They reside in Princeton, N. J.

iv. HELEN, b. 26 Dec. 1875.

165. EDWARD[8] HOWE (*Fisher,*[7] *James,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 8 March 1839; married 28 Feb. 1861, HANNAH BUTLER, daughter of Walter and Maria (Van Alan) Butler, born in Stuyvesant, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1839; she died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1876. He married second, 7 Feb. 1878, CLARISSA (BUTLER) BLANEY (sister of his first wife), born in Kinderhook, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1829. In 1859, Edward Howe, in company with his brother Leavitt, made his home upon a large farm in Princton, N. J., purchased by his father, and still in possession of the family.

In addition to scientific farming, Mr. Howe became a citizen of much local importance. Not a college graduate, he was devoted to the welfare of the local College, and rendered valuable service especially in quiet acquisition of lands then deemed essential for the future use and today occupied by academic buildings. In 1872 Mr. Howe became President of Princton Bank; he continued as its head until his death, a period of more than fifty years, "a unique condition in the history of the N. J., Banking Institutions," during which period the bank had become one of the strongest in the State. He was an organizer, and for a period, President of the Princeton Savings Bank. A founder in 1870, of the Jersey Cattle Club, he lived to be the sole survivor of the original association of breeders of high grade cattle.

He was known as "The Father of Bay Head" a well known resort at the head of Barnegat Bay. The settlement begun on barren shore lands in 1871, stands as a monument recording the foresight, patience and unquenchable courage of Edward Howe. He died at his home 30 Oct. 1923.

Children born in Princeton except the last:

i. MARIA WYNNE,[9] b. 15 March 1862; d. 29 Oct. 1887.
ii. ELIZABETH LEAVITT, b. 30 May 1864; d. 20 April 1924.
iii. WALTER BUTLER, b. 2 Sept. 1865; m. 28 May 1895, Annie Jewett Collins, daughter of Prof. Charles Jewett and Annie (Rankin) Collins, b. in Wilksbarre, Pa., 31 Aug. 1865. They reside in Princeton, where for thirty years he has been in the real estate business.
iv. MARY BUTLER, b. 10 Dec. 1868.
v. EDWARD LEAVITT, b. 6 April 1870; m. 8 Dec. 1916, Mrs. Isabelle Church Black. He has made the Science of Banking his life work. At a very early age he entered the Princeton Bank, now the Princeton Bank and Trust Company, and has been its President since 1923, succeeding his father, Edward Howe, deceased.

Edward Leavitt Howe has been for many years identified with the N. J. Bankers Association, and has filled various offices from the Executive Committee to that of President. He has served as member of the Executive Council of the American Bankers Association, and on its Finance Committee; was also a member of the Special Committee on Currency of the A. B. A., which represented the American Bankers in assisting Congress in preparation of currency legislation. During the World war he served with "The Y" in Italy.

vi. HANNAH BUTLER, b. 22 March 1872; m. 5 Nov. 1901, Rev. Samuel Martin, a graduate of Lafayette College, and pastor of the College Church, State College, Pa.
vii. CHRISTINE BUTLER, b. 26 Dec. 1875; d. 7 Feb. 1904.

166. FISHER[8] HOWE (*Fisher,*[7] *James,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 19 April 1851; married 7 April 1875, ELIZA BRIGGS CRONKHITE, daughter of Charles and Ann Hull (Briggs) Cronkhite, born in Schaghticoke, N. Y., 13 Oct. 1854. Mrs. Howe died at Luxor, Egypt,

13 Jan. 1924. He graduated Williams College in the Class of 1872 ,and the Columbia College Law School, in 1880. From 1881 to 1911 he engaged in banking and stock brokerage in Boston, a member of the Boston Stock Exchange. Resided 1915-1927 in New York City, and in Princeton, N. J.

Children:

i. JOSEPHINE,[9] b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1876; d. in Boston, Mass., 10 March 1883.

ii. STANLEY MATHER, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1879; m. 13 Oct. 1909, Lois Vail, daughter of James Cummings and Ruth R. (Montgomery) Vail of Morristown, N. J., b. 4 April 1883. He graduated Williams College in the Class of 1901. They live in Englewood, N. J. He is engaged in stock brokerage business in New York. He was a Sergeant of the Motor Cycle Battery, N. G., N. Y., 1916; Field Director A. R. C. at Camp Merritt, N. J., 1916-17; with rank of Captain, he served in the A. R. C. in Italy from 23 May 1918 to June 15 1919; in charge of District of Bologna, Emilia and of the Veneto at Padua. Received two decorations, La Medaglia al Merits Della Croce Rossa Italians, and la Crice at Merits di Guerra.

233. iii. LAWRENCE, b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Dec. 1885.

167. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL[8] HOWE (*Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 24 April 1817; married SOPHIA MURPHY. She died, and he married second, ANNA MARIA MURPHY. She died in Haverhill, 24 Sept. 1843, and he married third, 26 May 1846, SARAH ANN BRADLEY. He spent two years at Amherst College, 1831-3, and graduated Yale College in the Class of 1835, and became a lawyer. From 1840 to 1845, he lived in Michigan, but returned to Haverhill, Mass., where he became one of the prominent men of Essex County. He was elected to the State Senate in 1853; later he was appointed Judge of the Probate Court of Essex County, and was appointed U. S. Collector of Internal Revenue, 1866 to 1870. He died 20 Feb. 1885. His widow died in Boston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1904.

Children:

i. SUSAN BRADLEY,[9] b. 25 June 1847; m. 6 June 1866, Thomas Sanders of Salem, Mass. They afterwards lived in Haverhill.

Children:

1. *George Thomas*, b. 5 March 1867; m. 10 Dec. 1891, Lucy Swett.
2. *Mary Williams*, b. 5 Feb. 1869.
3. *Nathaniel Saltonstall Howe*, b. 13 Feb. 1871; m. 27 Oct. 1894, Mary Kemble Webb of Salem, Mass.
4. *Charles Bradley*, b. 24 Sept. 1878.
5. *Anne Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1880.
6. *Janet Rand*, b. 26 Jan. 1884.
7. *Muriel Gordon*, b. 13 Nov. 1886.
8. *Helen Bradley*, b. 2 Aug. 1890; d. 18 Dec. 1891.

234. ii. HENRY SALTONSTALL, b. 12 Aug. 1848.

168. WILLIAM GARLAND[8] HOWE (*Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 1 Aug. 1829; married 30 June 1862, MARY McK. KINSMAN, born 10 March 1839; died 2 Nov. 1867. They lived in Haverhill, Mass. He died 8 June 1898. Early in life he was engaged in the dry goods trade with the old Boston firm of Shaw, Blake & Co. Later he was a member of the commission firm of White & Howe, dealing mainly in Pennsylvania coal mines, and in the mines of Nova Scotia. At the time of his death he was treasurer of the Everhart Coal Mining Co. of Wilkesbarre, Pa., and director in the Boylston Street Land Company.

Children:

i. SARAH SALTONSTALL,[9] b. 8 July 1863; d. 25 Oct. 1868.
ii. HENRY KINSMAN, b. 15 Aug. 1865; d. 15 Nov. 1868.
235. iii. GURDON SALTONSTALL, b. 30 Nov. 1866.

169. FRANCIS SALTONSTALL[8] HOWE (*Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 8 Nov. 1831; married 17 July 1865, FRANCES JANE FOGG, daughter of James P. and Emily Ware Fogg of Chicago, Ills. He graduated from Harvard College, in the class of 1852, studied law and was admitted to the bar, and went to Chicago, where he commenced the practice of his profession, and gained an honorable and rising business, but his health failed and he died at the home of his sister in Haverhill, Mass., 24 Sept. 1878.

Children born in Chicago:

i. MARY WARE,[9] b. 2 May 1866; m. in May 1894, Michal Straus, a native of Bavaria.
   Children:
   1. *Francis Howe*, b. 22 March 1895; a graduate of Harvard College, and is a surgeon in Chicago.
   2. *Michael Wolf*, b. ———; two years at College in Madison, Wis., and served in the U. S. Army, and is now (1924) asst. editor of the Chicago Evening Post.
   3. *Gurdon Saltonstall*, b. 5 Nov. 1903; a student at the Chicago University (1924).
   4. *Robert Ware*, b. 22 July 1909; a student.
ii. CAROLINE, b. 16 Dec. 1868; m. 23 Jan. 1893, George Packard, son of William and Mary (Peckham) Packard of Providence, R. I.; a lawyer, and went to Chicago, about 1890.
   Children:
   1. *Dorothy*, b. 11 April 1894; m. in May 1920, Frederick Farrington Holt of Detroit, Mich.
   2. *Frank Howe*, b. 5 Nov. 1895; m. in May 1920, Emma Blair Fitzhugh, daughter of Carter H. and Isabel (Scribner) Fitzhugh.
   3. *Mary*, b. 12 March 1902; m. 15 Dec. 1923, Frederick W. Copeland.

170. RICHARD CRANCH[8] HOWE (*Jacob*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 4 Aug.

1831; married 21 June 1858, HARRIET A. HUTCHINSON of Gilmanton, N. H.; she died 12 Dec. 1865. He married second, 11 May 1869, MATILDA C. CHASE, and lived in Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

i. HARRIET H.,[9] b. 9 April 1870; m. 21 Feb. 1894, William H. Floyd of Haverhill.
ii. WILLIAM JACOB, b. 8 June 1871.
iii. EDWARD NORTON, b. 1 Nov. 1873; m. 27 Sept. 1897, Bertha R. Lake of Haverhill.

171. JAMES[8] HOWE (*Jacob*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 22 Sept. 1833; married 27 Dec. 1867, SARAH W. KNOWLES of Boston, Mass. They lived in Haverhill.

Children:

i. MARY HELEN,[9] b. 10 Oct. 1869.
ii. EDITH M., b. 10 June 1871.
iii. BESSIE LOUISE, b. 25 July 1872.
iv. SARAH MILDRED, b. 10 June 1876; d. young.
v. SARAH MILDRED, b. 24 June 1877.

172. MOSES GILE[8] HOWE (*Moses*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Aug. 1826; married 2 Aug. 1853, LYDIA WORCESTER VARNUM, daughter of Hon. Benjamin F. and Caroline (Bradley) Varnum of Lowell, Mass., born 20 May 1832, and died 17 March 1857. He married second, 9 Oct. 1867, MARY BUTLER VARNUM, sister of his first wife, born 24 March 1826; she died 20 March 1879. He married third, 7 July 1881, ABIGAIL WHITE WHITNEY, daughter of Deacon Whitney of North Cambridge, Mass. He died in Cambridge, 13 Aug. 1896.

Children born in Lowell:

i. BENJAMIN VARNUM,[9] b. 25 June 1854; m. Mary Isabella How, daughter of Edward Shaw and Laura F. (Billings) How of Westmoreland, N. H. They lived in Boston, Mass. He died in Feb. 1911.
ii. ALICE LYDIA, b. 17 March 1856; d. 2 Sept. 1859.

173. PHINEAS BERKLEY[8] HOWE (*Phineas*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*[3], *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 28 July 1820; married 9 Sept. 1851, ABIGAIL CLARKE, daughter of Nathaniel and Betsey (Brickett) Clarke of Plaistow, N. H., born 19 Jan. 1832. They lived in Haverhill, where he was engaged in the manufacture of hats in the firm of How & Mitchell. He was the third generation of his family to engage in the hatters trade in Haverhill. He died 30 Jan. 1887, she died 29 June 1898.

Children born in Haverhill:

i. BERKLEY,[9] b. 10 July 1852; d. in Amarillo, Texas, where he was a ranchman.
ii. NATHANIEL CLARKE, b. 26 Nov. 1853; m. 16 July 1881, Emma Frances Wiggin. They lived in Haverhill, Mass.

iii. HELEN WHEELER, b. 16 Nov. 1855; m. 29 Jan. 1880, William Johnson Edwards, and lived in Haverhill.
Children:
1. *Dora Moses*, b. 5 Sept. 1880.
2. *Charles Berkley*. b. 22 Jan. 1883.
3. *Clark Howe*, b. 19 Sept. 1884.

iv. JARED, b. 9 Dec. 1857; he graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1881, and was a lawyer in St. Paul, Minn.

v. MARY CLARKE, b. 17 Oct. 1860; m. 4 June 1890, Walter Hunt Hersey, and lived in Providence, R. I.

vi. HARRIET FRANCES, b. 4 June 1863; d. 29 March 1864.

vii. MARGARET JACKSON, b. 14 May 1867; d. 20 Dec. 1867.

174. JOHN[8] HOWE (*Isaiah*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 12 Sept. 1819; married 15 Feb. 1849, SARAH BENNETT WHITEHOUSE, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Roberts) Whitehouse, born in Newfield, Me., 28 Sept. 1819. They lived on the old homestead of his grandfather in Methuen, where he was a farmer, and where he died 27 Feb. 1893.

Children born in Methuen:

i. ABBY JANE,[9] b. 6 Dec. 1849; d. 22 June 1860.

ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Feb. 1851.

iii. ISAIAH MERRILL, b. 16 April 1857.

iv. SARAH ABBY, b. 18 Sept. 1862.

175. CHARLES[8] HOWE (*Daniel*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Jan. 1822; marmarried his cousin, MARY C. CURRIER, daughter of James and Polly (Corning) Currier, born in Oct. 1827.

Children:

i. DANIEL,[9] b. 1853.

ii. CHARLES WARREN, b. 1855.

iii. JAMES CURRIER, b. 31 Oct. 1858.

176. JOHN FOSTER[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 15 March 1812; married ISABELLA ORA. She died, and he married second, (name not given). He went south, and lived in Columbia, S. C., where he was a brick-maker.

Children:

i. ARTHUR,[9] was in the Confederate Service during the Civil war.

ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1850.

By second wife:

iii. EBENEZER.

iv. SARAH.

v. RUBY.

vi. (Name not given.)

177. EBENEZER[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 18 Feb. 1821; married ADELINE CLARK EASTMAN, daughter of Thomas and Sally (How) Eastman. They lived in Littleton, N. H.

Children:

i. SARAH,[9] b. ———; d. young.
ii. EMILETTA RUBY, b. ———; m. Theodore Worster Woodbury of Littleton, N. H., and lived in Mapleton, Monona Co., Iowa.
iii. MARY LUNETTA.
iv. ISABELLA ORA, b. about 1857.
v. THOMAS ALDEN, b. about 1859.

178. ALBERT[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Sanbornton, N. H., 8 March 1826; married MARY ———. They went to Missouri, and settled in Sherry Box, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. RUBY,[9] b. about 1866.
ii. EBENEZER, b. about 1868.

179. DAVID[8] HOWE (*Parker*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Holderness, N. H., 28 Oct. 1806; married MARY SINKLER (SINCLAIR), daughter of Joseph and Isabella (Dockum) Sinkler, born in Meredith, N. H., 16 July 1816. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer, and where he died in Oct. 1870. She died there 13 June 1872.

Children born in Holderness:

236. i. PARKER S.,[9] b. 23 Feb. 1837.
ii. ALBINA, b. 26 June 1841; m. John Beatty.
Children:
1. *LaRoy*, b. 10 April 1860.
iii. RACHEL PARKER, b. 19 Sept. 1848; m. Hiram Cotton, son of Jacob and Polly (Moulton) Cotton. She d. 19 June 1871. After her death, he gave the children away.
Children:
1. *Sarah Hadley*, b. 22 April 1866; adopted by Samuel Brown of Campton, N. H.
2. *Georgiana*, b. 6 Feb. 1868; adopted by her aunt Clara E. Huckings.
3. *Frank* B., b. 24 Sept. 1869; adopted by Charles Greenley of Holderness, N. H.
iv. CLARA ELLA, b. 5 April 1859; m. George Huckings, son of Calvin Huckings, and lived in Holderness.

180. STEPHEN BAKER[8] HOWE (*Parker*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Holderness, N. H., 14 May 1817; married HEPSIBAH MERRILL, daughter of David and Sarah (Lee) Merrill, born in Holderness, 10 March 1816, died there 25 July 1854. He married second, ABBY P. SMITH, daughter of John and Mary (Mudget) Smith, born in Centre Harbor, N. H., 20 Jan. 1828. They lived in Holderness, where he was a farmer. He died prior to 1880.

Children:

i. SAMUEL LIVERMORE,[9] b. 1 Sept. 1846; he went to Iowa, but later he moved to Kansas, where he was living in 1872.
ii. ROXANNA BEAN, b. 30 May 1849; m. Lyman Marsh of Gil-

manton, N. H. They settled in Belmont, N. H., where he was a farmer.

Children:

1. *A daughter,* b. 1872.

By second wife:

iii. STEPHEN WILSON, b. 5 Aug. 1855; m. Harriet ———.
iv. ORLANDO GRANVILLE, b. 30 June 1857.
v. HEPSIBAH JANE, b. 15 March 1859.
vi. LUCIA ELLA, b. 3 March 1862.

181. SAMUEL WRIGHT HOWE (*Parker,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Holderness, N. H., (date not given); married MARY CURRIER, daughter of Barnett and Jemima (Blake) Currier, born in Meredith, N. H. He lived on his father's old homestead in Holderness, until after his father's death, when he sold out, and moved to Decatur, Macon Co., Ills., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. JOHN PARKER,[9] b. (date not given); m. Mary Jane Plaisted, daughter of Samuel and Zoa Plaisted of Centre Harbor, N. H.
ii. FRANK.
iii. AMANDA C.
iv. IDA MAY.

182. LORENZO GILMAN[8] HOWE (*James,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., 26 Feb. 1810; married in Charlestown, Mass., 13 March 1831, DORCAS MALLON, daughter of Kendall and Dorcas (Sloan) Mallon of Methuen, Mass., born 27 Aug. 1810. He lived in Charlestown a short time, where his first child was born, and the next year he moved to Dracut, Mass. He was a carpenter and builder, and about 1850 he moved to Lowell, Mass., where he was a leading contractor and builder, and many of the principal buildings were constructed by him. He was superintendent of Public buildings for ten years, and served as Alderman at large for several years, and served in both branches of the city government. Twice he represented Lowell in the State Legislature. He was a Director in the Traders and Merchants Insurance Co., and was a highly respected and prominent citizen. As a mark of respect to his memory, all places of business were closed during his funeral. He died in Lowell, 12 Nov. 1881. His widow died there 1 July 1896.

Children:

i. LORENZO HARRISON,[9] b. in Boston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1831; d. in Lowell, 10 Nov. 1832.
237. ii. GEORGE WILSON, b. in Lowell, Mass., 5 Jan. 1833.
238. iii. JAMES ALBERT, b. in Dracut, Mass., 10 Oct. 1834.
iv. LEONARD THURSTON, b. in Dracut, Mass., 16 July 1840; d. 22 Sept. 1841.
v. SYLVESTER, b. in Dracut, Mass., 10 Aug. 1842; d. 13 Jan. 1843.

vi. Ruby Frances, b. 8 May 1844; m. 8 May 1870, John Whittemore Farwell, son of Nathaniel and Eliza (Whittemore) Farwell of Peterboro, N. H., b. in Waltham, Mass., 17 April 1843. We are greatly indebted to her for the valuable contributions to this branch of the family. She d. in Boston, Mass., 21 Nov. 1923.

vii. Emily Ann, b. 18 June 1848; a teacher in the public schools in Lowell; she d. in Lowell, 20 July 1875, unm.

viii. Mary Ida, b. 15 May 1850; a school teacher.

ix. Lorenzo Gilman, b. in Lowell, 18 March 1853; d. 29 July 1879.

183. James Madison[8] Howe (*James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., 22 Nov. 1811; married 9 Aug. 1835, Sarah Kilburn Fowler, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Kilburn) Fowler, born in Boscawen, N. H., 20 June 1814. He went to Lowell, Mass., where his first child was born, but about 1841 he moved to New Hampton, N. H., where he lived the next five years. While there he served as Captain in the N. H. Militia. In 1846 he returned to Lowell, where he became a prominent contractor and builder, and was a member of the Common Council of that city. On the breaking out of the Civil war, he raised a company and was commissioned as Lieutenant but resigned to take charge of the Artisans and Mechanics corps at Ship Island under Gen. Butler. Later he served with the Christian Commission with the Army of the Potomac, and at the close of the war he again engaged in business in Lowell. His golden wedding was celebrated 9 Aug. 1885. He died in Lowell 20 March 1887.

Children:

i. Sarah Elizabeth,[9] b. in Lowell, 31 July 1838; m. 31 March 1867, Rev. Josiah K. Waite; she d. 20 March 1869. He d. 29 Nov. 1872.

ii. Henry Warren, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 12 Jan. 1841; m. 14 May 1868, Sarah Maria Haley, daughter of William and Sarah (Payson) Haley of Chelsea, Mass. He was educated in the Lowell High School, afterward at New Hampton, N. H., Seminary. During the Civil war he served as a private in the Lowell Light Infantry, and afterwards as quartermaster sergeant. He was promoted 2nd. Lieut. Co. G. 30th Mass. Regt., 19 Aug. 1862, at Baton Rouge, La., for bravery in the field. He participated in the battle of Cedar Creek, 19 Oct. 1864, and in various other battles in which his regiment was engaged, and was honorably discharged in Feb. 1865, after over three years service. After the war he served as Captain of the Boston Light Infantry, and was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was actively engaged in business enterprises of various kinds, and was President of the "Buttrick Lumber Company." In 1899 he published for private circulation a volume entitled "Passages from the Life of Henry Warren Howe," 1861-1865, which is considered one of the most interesting of the Civil war diaries. He d. in Lowell, 12 Feb. 1900.

iii. HARRIET FRANCENA, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 5 May 1842; m. 10 Jan. 1866, Greenleaf Coburn Brock, son of David and Lavinia (Coburn) Brock, b. in Lincoln, Me., 1 June 1841. He served in the Civil war in the 2nd. Me. Vols. She was the author of the brochure entitled "Three Months at Campbell Hospital, Washington, D. C." She was also one of the founders of the Ayer Town Library, and the Middlesex Women's Club of Lowell, Mass.

Children:

1. *William Warren Howe*, b. 26 Oct. 1866, in Ayer, Mass.; d. 27 Feb. 1867.

iv. MARIETTA FELICIA, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 15 Sept. 1845; d. 3 Feb. 1847.

184. HENRY DRAKE[8] HOWE (*James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., 10 March 1814; married 2 Feb. 1836, ELIZA A. JOHNSON of Sandwich, N. H., born 10 Feb. 1810. They lived in Sandwich several years, then moved to Carroll Co., Ill., where he was a farmer. She died 24 March 1887. He died in Lanark, Carroll Co., Ills., 20 June 1899.

Children born in Sandwich:

i. ISAIAH J.,[9] b. 31 Jan. 1839; d. in Fairhaven, Ill., 25 June 1863.

239. ii. ORLANDO B., b. 27 Feb. 1844.

iii. ELMIRA W., b. 14 Oct. 1850; d. in Fair Haven, Ill., 12 May 1863.

iv. REBECCA H., b. 22 Jan. 1853; d. June 1863, at Fair Haven.

185. HORACE FARNSWORTH[8] HOWE (*James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., 16 April 1817; married 14 July 1842, CAROLINE SMITH, daughter of Samuel and Isabella (Smith) Smith, of Brattleboro, Vt., born in Marlboro, Vt., 18 Dec. 1821. They lived in Lowell, Mass., until about 1860, when they moved to Boston, but later they returned to Lowell. He was a carpenter and builder. He died 30 Dec. 1879.

Children:

i. MARY JANE,[9] b. in Lowell, 6 July 1845; d. 7 March 1847.

ii. ELLEN MARIA, b. in Lowell, 8 Oct. 1848; d. 4 Jan. 1855.

iii. CLARA AMANDA, b. in Lowell, 19 April 1851; d. 24 Aug. 1852.

iv. ANNA CAROLINE, b. in Lowell, 13 Dec. 1853; m. 21 Jan. 1880, Joseph Auld of Lowell, b. in Pr. Edward Isle, 28 May 1848.

Children:

1. *George Percival*, b. in Rutland, Vt., 28 Jan. 1881.
2. *Lillian May*, b. in Burlington, Vt., 8 May 1883.
3. *Helen Marguerite*, b. in Burlington, Vt., 7 June 1885.

v. ELLA AUGUSTA, b. in Lowell, 17 July 1856; m. 25 Oct. 1876, George Henry Hobson, b. in Lowell, 2 Jan. 1852.

Children:

1. *Alice Eleanor*, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 5 July 1877.
2. *Sarah*, b. in Lowell, Mass., 14 March 1879.
3. *Dorothy*, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 7 May 1885.

vi. Franklin Sumner, b. in Lowell, 12 Dec. 1858; d. 27 May 1859.
vii. Nellie Etta, b. in Boston, 31 Dec. 1861; m. 16 June 1886, Samuel Elliot Wilson of Boston.
viii. Alice Edith, b. in Boston, 2 May 1865; m. 9 May 1893, George L. Schubarth of Boston.
Children:
1. *Howard L.*, b. in Winthrop, Mass., 3 Dec. 1893.
2. *Lawrens*, b. in Somerville, Mass., 17 Oct. 1895; d. 17 July 1896.

186. Josiah Sanborn[8] Howe (*James,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., 2 Nov. 1818; married Betsey W. Langley, daughter of John and Eunice (Boody) Langley, born in Durham, N. H., 17 April 1819. She died 21 Sept. 1861. He married second, Caroline S. Tyler, daughter of James and Polly (Mowry) Tyler, born in Canaan, N. H., 10 Dec. 1840. He was a carpenter and builder, and lived in Lowell, Mass., where his first two children were born, then moved to New Hampton, N. H., where the third child was born; he then returned to Lowell where his first wife died, then moved to New Hampton again, where he stayed two years, and then moved to Laconia, N. H., where he was a stable keeper. He died in Laconia 20 Nov. 1885.
Children:
i. Charles Langley,[9] b. 11 Feb. 1843; he graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1864.
ii. Silas Curtis, b. 25 Oct. 1845; d. 6 Sept. 1850.
iii. Calista H., b. 12 Nov. 1848; d. 1 Sept. 1850.

187. Aaron Mallon[8] Howe (*James,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in New Hampton, N. H., 25 Dec. 1820; married 3 July 1846, Eleanor L. Bean, daughter of Orlando and Mehitable S. (Prescott) Bean of Sandwich, N. H., born 13 Sept. 1829. He was a physician and lived a few years in Sandwich, then moved to Salem, Ills., and died in Rockford, Ills., 26 June 1889.
Children:
i. Wyatt M.,[9] b. in Sandwich, 1 Jan. 1849; m. 5 Jan. 1871, Sarah M. Weir of Rockford, Ill., d. in Rockford, Ill., 27 Jan. 1923.
ii. Calista E., b. in Sandwich, 28 Oct. 1850; d. in Salem, Ill., 29 Jan. 1863.
iii. Harriet K., b. 28 May 1854; m. 31 Aug. 1871, James L. Weir.
iv. Maria H., b. in Salem, Ill., 21 May 1856; m. 2 Jan. 1877, Millard S. Burwell.
v. Roger B., b. in Salem, Ill., 12 Aug. 1862; d. 14 Jan. 1863.
vi. Frank P., b. in Salem, 8 June 1868; d. 8 Sept. 1868.

188. George Walter[8] Howe (*James,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5], *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Newhampton, N. H., 6 April 1828; married 10 April 1850, Joanna Bryant, born in Hart-

land, Vt., 12 Jan. 1824, died in Lowell, Mass., 28 March 1859. He married second, 26 Sept. 1861, FRANCENA E. MORRISON, daughter of Lorenzo and Eliza M. (Weld) Morrison of Claremont, N. H., born 2 March 1840. They lived in Lowell, Mass. In 1863 he served on the Christian Commission in the army. In 1865 he went to Iowa, but later returned east, and settled in Claremont, N. H.

Children:

240. i. DEWITT CLINTON,[9] b. in Claremont, N. H., 11 Oct. 1872.

189. NILES[8] HOWE (*Philip,*[7] *Elizabeth,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 April 1810; married 30 March 1843, SARAH JANE PEARSON, daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Howe) Pearson. They lived in Methuen, where he was a brick layer and a farmer.

Children born in Methuen:

i. SARAH FRANCES,[9] b. 4 March 1844; was living in Methuen in 1872.
ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 6 Sept. 1846; he served in the army in the Civil war, in Co. I. 58th Mass. Vols.
iii. LYDIA ANN, b. 18 June 1848.
iv. NATHAN PEARSON, b. 24 June 1851; a brick layer.
v. MOSES PEARSON, b. 17 May 1853.
vi. DAVID MILTON, b. 1 March 1858.
vii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. 4 May 1862.
viii. MARY ETTA, b. 1 July 1865.
ix. GEORGE KENDALL, b. 30 Oct. 1868.

190. WILLIAM MESSER[8] HOWE (*Rufus,*[7] *Abiel,*[6] *Abiel,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 27 Dec. 1827; married TRYPHENA ELLEN EVANS of Derry, N. H. He served in U. S. Navy about 18 years, and was with Gen. Butler at New Orleans. They lived in Derry, N. H., where he was a shoemaker and a farmer.

Children:

i. LAROY,[9] b. in Derry, 30 Dec. 1860.

191. JOHN NEAL[8] HOWE (*Rufus,*[7] *Abiel,*[6] *Abiel,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 11 June 1830; married 2 Sept. 1852, EMILY JANE EVANS; she was born in Salem, N. H., 11 Jan. 1834. They lived in Lawrence, Mass., a short time, then moved to Derry, N. H., and later they moved to Franklin, N. H. He was a machinist.

Children:

i. WILLIAM HENRY,[9] b. in Lawrence, 23 July 1853.
ii. EMMA FRANCES, b. in Derry, N. H., 30 Dec. 1855.
iii. FLORA JANETTE, b. in Franklin, N. H., 2 March 1862.
iv. A DAUGHTER, b. 21 Dec. 1870; d. 17 Feb. 1871.

192. FREDERICK WEBSTER[8] HOWE (*Frederick,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Danvers, Mass., 28 Aug. 1822; married ANNA CLAFTON of Newton, Mass. He

was a machinist, and settled in Providence, R. I., where he became the head of a large manufacturing establishment.

Children:

i. FREDERICK.[9]
ii. ELIZABETH, m. Judge Loren Cook.

193. JOSEPH W.[8] HOWE (*Frederick,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Danvers, Mass., 24 Oct. 1829; married CLARA PARKHURST of Providence, R. I. He graduated Dartmouth College, in the Class of 1856, and afterwards went to New York City, where he became a prominent lawyer; was director of the Atlantic Milling Co., and the China and Japan Trading Co. Also director of the Public Accountants Corporation, and was a member of various societies. He died in New York City, 24 April 1907.

Child:

i. JOSEPH P.[9]

194. ELIAS WILKINS[8] HOWE (*Frederick,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Danvers, Mass., 12 July 1835; married GRACE ———.

Children:

i. MARY.[9]

195. GEORGE PHINEAS[8] HOWE (*Phineas,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Concord, Mass., 24 Jan. 1829; married ELLEN PEABODY. He served in the army in the Civil war, as Sergeant Major of the 47th Regt. Mass. Vols. from Concord, Mass.

Children:

i. WELLINGTON P.,[9] b. in Dorchester, Mass., 9 Aug. 1863.
ii. LILLIAN C., b. 25 Aug. 1866; d. in Concord, Mass., 6 July 1904.
iii. GEORGE C., b. 13 Aug. 1868; m. Maude Hazlett; she d. in Chicago, Ill., 19 Sept. 1904.
iv. ASHLEY P., b. 21 May 1870.
v. WALTER.
vi. NATHANIEL.

196. HON. JOSEPH SIDNEY[8] HOWE (*Joseph,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 15 Oct. 1832; married 5 April 1859, MARY A. TENNEY, daughter of Hon. John Tenney of Methuen. He was by profession a civil engineer, and was for more than forty years town clerk of Methuen; also town treasurer and collector of taxes. He was the leading historian of the region, and was President of the Methuen Historical Society for many years, and was the author of "Historical Sketch of Methuen." He was vice president of the Nevins Home for the Aged, and a trustee of the Nevins Memorial Library, and was one of the oldest graduates of Phillips-Andover Academy, and was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives, and a member of the

State Senate in 1870-71. A member of the Masonic fraternity, and in politics he was a Democrat, and always lived in Methuen, where he died 10 March 1923, aged ninety years. His wife died there 23 Feb. 1905.

Children born in Methuen:

i. CAROLINE AUGUSTA,[9] b. 9 Feb. 1861; d. 27 Sept. 1862.

ii. ELIZABETH JOSEPHINE, b. 19 Feb. 1871; she was living in Methuen, in 1923.

197. CAPT. MILTON GROSVENOR[8] HOWE (*Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[2] *John*,[3] *James*,[4] *James*[1]), born in Methuen, Mass., 10 Aug. 1834; married 18 Sept. 1873, JESSIE W. BRISCOE, daughter of Capt. Andrew Briscoe of Houston. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College in the Class of 1854 and became a civil engineer. He engaged in railroad work in Illinois, but in the fall of 1859 he went to Texas, and entered the employ of the Houston and Texas Central Railroad. At the beginning of the Civil war, he volunteered in Co. A. 26th Texas Cavalry, but was soon transferred to the engineering corps with the rank of Captain. After the close of the war, he again entered the service of the Houston and Texas Central Railroad, holding successively positions of chief engineer, Division and General Superintendent, Vice-President and General Manager. He was elected a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, 16 Oct. 1872. He died 19 June 1902.

Children:

i. JOSEPH MILTON,[9] b. 30 July 1874.

198. JOHN PIERPONT[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Baltimore, Md., 28 Oct. 1818; married 1 Jan. 1844, ABBY HUNT ELLIS, daughter of Timothy and Abigail (Hunt) Ellis of Abbot, Me., born in Mercer, Me., 26 Feb. 1819; she died in Lowell, Mass., 5 Oct. 1847. He married second, 26 Aug. 1851, MRS. BETSEY ANN HUTCHINSON, daughter of James and Hannah Ladd, of Vassalboro, Me., born in Pittston, Me., 21 Feb. 1827. They lived in Abbot, Me., Lowell, Mass., and Vassalboro, Me. He died in Dayton, Ohio, 21 April 1887.

Children:

i. ABBY FRANCES,[9] b. in Abbot, Me., 31 March 1845; m. 26 April 1877, George Gideon Newton, son of Silas and Emily (Dilenough) Newton of Barnard, Vt.

Children born in Cincinnati, Ohio:

1. *Trevor Howe*, b. 11 May 1878.
2. *Elsie Delight*, b. 27 Aug. 1881.
3. *Abby Howe*, b. 28 April 1883.

ii. JOHN ELLIS, b. in Lowell, Mass., 27 July 1847; d. in Fryeburg, Me., 31 March 1871.

By second wife:

iii. CAROLINE ESTELLE, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 30 Jan. 1853; m.

30 Oct. 1873, George Melville Young, son of Joseph Davis and Elizabeth Young, b. in Vassalboro, Me., 21 Jan. 1847.
Children born in Portland, Me.:
1. *Bessie Caroline*, b. 1 Aug. 1874.
2. *Philip Boothby*, b. 30 Nov. 1883.

199. WILLIAM CHARLES[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Portland, Me., 22 April 1821; married 23 Oct. 1850, SARAH SYLVESTER DAVIE, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Barrows) Davie of Monson, Me., born in Blanchard, Me., 23 Dec. 1826. They lived in Portland where he died 31 July 1896.
Children born in Portland:
i. MARY BARROWS,[9] b. 9 Oct. 1851; m. 16 Sept. 1880, Archibald A. Robertson. She d. in Medford, Mass., 1 Aug. 1887.
Children:
1. *William Lord How*, b. 2 April 1883.
ii. WILLIAM LORD, b. 2 July 1862.

200. GEORGE MURDOCK[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Portland, Me., 30 Dec. 1825; married in Grand Rapids, Mich., 12 Oct. 1853, JULIA P. MARTIN, daughter of William Brewster and Roxanna (Bell) Martin of Middlebury, Vt., born 12 Jan 1825. He went to Chicago, Ill., where he became a prominent merchant, and died there 9 July 1893.
Children born in Chicago:
i. EMMA CORNELIA,[9] b. 23 Aug. 1856; m. 30 Aug. 1877, Albert Hayden, son of Peter Hayden, and lived in Chicago, Ill.
Children:
1. *Albert*, b. 24 Jan. 1882.
2. *Julian*, b. 23 Jan. 1886.
ii. HENRY MARTIN, b. 23 May 1859; d. 15 Dec. 1885, in Chicago.
iii. WILLIAM COLLIER, b. 22 Dec. 1864; m. 31 Dec. 1895, Blanche Isabella Light, in Denver, Col.

201. MALVERD ABIJAH[8] HOWE (*Asa*,[7] *Abijah*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Mark*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Northfield, Vt., 9 Dec. 1863; married 25 June 1888, JESSIE WHITE, daughter of Homer Heaton and Georgia Virginia (Steadham) White, born in Meridian, Texas, 27 Jan. 1867. He was a graduate of Norwich University in the Class of 1882, and of Thayer School, at Dartmouth College (C. E.) 1886. He was prof. civil engineering Polytechnic Institute, Terre Haute, Ind., since 1887, and author of several scientific works.
Children:
i. HOMER ASA,[9] b. in Northfield, Vt., 31 July 1889; m. 9 July 1918, Marie Price, at Terre Haute, Ind.

202. GEORGE ALONZO[8] HOWE (*Isaac, B.*,[7] *Abijah*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Mark*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Clinton, Iowa, 18 Nov. 1872;

married 19 Dec. 1907, ALICE H. HOWARD, and was living in Marshalltown, Iowa, in 1911.

Children:

i. ROBERT HOWARD,[9] b. 1 Sept. 1908.
ii. WILLIAM GOULD, b. 17 Oct. 1910.

203. MERRILL NICHOLAS[8] HOWE (*Nicholas,*[7] *Nicholas D.,*[6] *Ephraim,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., about 1828; married (no name given); he settled in Lawrence, Mass., where he was engaged in the commission business.

Children:

i. FREDERICK MERRILL,[9] b. (no date given); he lived in Lawrence, Mass.

204. JOHN WASHINGTON[8] HOWE (*Nicholas,*[7] *Nicholas D.,*[6] *Ephraim,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Andover, Mass., 17 Sept. 1833; married in Methuen, Mass., (name not given); she died leaving a daughter. He married second, SARAH A. UPTON of Andover, where they lived for many years. She died, and he married third, 25 Jan. 1879, ADELINE TURNER HOLT. They moved to Lowell, Mass. He died in Worcester, Mass., at the Insane Hospital in 1897. His widow is now (1927) in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

i. A DAUGHTER,[9] b. (no date); m. Cyrus Hilliard of Strafford, Vt.

By second wife:

ii. WILLIAM HERBERT, b. (no date), and lives in Lowell. There were several other children who d. in infancy.

205. CHARLES[8] HOWE (*Nicholas,*[7] *Nicholas D.,*[6] *Ephraim,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Andover, Mass., (no date given); married and settled in Everett, Mass., where he died.

Children:

i. CHARLES OTIS,[9] b. (no date); he lives in Everett, Mass.

206. NEWTON[8] HOWE (ISAAC *C.,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 26 Sept. 1835; married 1 Oct. 1858, AMELIA MARIA MAY, who was born in Newport, N. Y., about 1837. They lived in Deerfield, N. Y.

Children born in Deerfield:

241. i. A. CLINTON,[9] b. 14 Nov. 1860.
ii. AMELIA, b. 4 April 1866; m. Frank Lankton, and lives in Utica, N. Y.

207. FENTON[8] HOWE (*Isaac C.,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 7 June 1840; married 12 Aug. 1841, HELEN FRANKLIN, born in Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y. They lived in Russia and Newport, N.

Y. She died in 1876, and he married second, 12 Feb. 1879, CATHERINE MINERVA HOLIDAY.

Children:

242. i. FRANK,[9] b. 21 May 1863.
ii. FLORENCE, b. 20 Nov. 1865; m. 26 Nov. 1884, William W. Newbury.
Children:
1. *Ralph Howe*, b. 16 Oct. 1887.
2. *Freda Gwynn*, b. 10 Oct. 1902.
iii. REUBEN FENTON, b. 30 July 1881; he graduated from Stanford University 1902, and d. 12 Jan. 1918.
iv. MARION WINNIFRED, b. 18 Jan. 1895.

208. THOMAS LORING[8] HOWE (*Warren M.*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Isaac C.*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Oshtemo, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., 23 Oct. 1857; married 17 Jan. 1882, GENEVEIVE TUTTLE. They lived in Paw Paw, Mich.

Children:

i. MARION LEIGHTON, b. 27 June 1883.

209. ELISHA PERLEY[8] HOWE (*Perley*,[7] *Joseph C.*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Otisco, N. Y., 29 July 1832; married 7 April 1862, ANNA MACHAN, born in Marcellus, N. Y., 8 March 1844. He was a graduate of Cortland Academy, and was a teacher in the public schools, and for many years was superintendent of the schools in Syracuse, N. Y., where he died 21 Dec. 1903. His widow died there 25 Jan. 1906.

Children:

i. MARY DORRIS,[9] b. in Marcellus, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1867; d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1888.
ii. GRACE MACHAN, b. in Syracuse, N .Y., 25 Dec. 1869; she was a school teacher and was living in Syracuse in 1928.
iii. JOSEPHINE ANNA, b. in Syracuse, N. Y., 23 July 1878.

210. BENJAMIN JOHNSON COWLES[8] HOWE (*Perley*,[7] *Joseph C.*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Otisco, N. Y., 6 May 1838; married 20 Aug. 1861, ELIZABETH REBECCA GAYLORD. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1880 where he was engaged in business, but later he moved to Indianapolis, Ind., from there he moved to Anderson, Ind., where he died 9 March 1923. She died there 19 March 1919.

Children:

i. FLORENCE AURILLA,[9] b. 5 July 1862; d. in Anderson, Ind., 9 July 1913, unm.
243. ii. LOUIS MARVIN, b. 27 June 1864.
iii. PERLEY GAYLORD, b. 21 Aug. 1867.
244. iv. HERBERT ROY, b. 9 March 1872.
v. GEORGIANNA ELIZABETH, b. 8 Oct. 1881; d. in Ilion, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1887.

211. HENRY JOSEPH[8] HOWE (*Perley*,[7] *Joseph C.*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Otisco, N. Y., 4 March

1840; married 17 Dec. 1866, EMMOGENE CORNELIA GAYLORD, born 26 June 1843, died in Syracuse, N. Y., 18 Dec. 1915. He served in the army three years, during the Civil war, and afterwards settled in Syracuse, where he was engaged in the jewelry business. He died there 30 May 1916.

Children born in Syracuse:

245. i. EDWARD CALVIN,[9] b. 31 Oct. 1871.
246. ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 10 May 1876.

212. DR. HERBERT MARSHALL[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 16 July 1844; married 28 Nov. 1871, MARY WILSON FELL, daughter of Joseph Gillingham and Amanda (Ruckham) Fell, born in Philadelphia, Pa., 20 Feb. 1848. He graduated from the University of Pennsylvania Medical College in the class of 1865 and was resident physician at the Episcopal Hospital, Philadelphia, for five years, when he gave up the practice of medicine, and entered upon a business career, going into the sugar refining business. Later he took charge of the A. Pardee & Co. coal operating firm in Philadelphia, which he supervised for forty years. He was director of the Financial Company and Guaranty Trust Company of the North Reading Railroad, and for nine years was devoted to the interests of the Academy of Fine Arts at Philadelphia. He owned a fine stock farm in Bristol, R. I., which was reputed to be one of the best in Rhode Island. He spent each summer there, and was noted as a breeder of American Jersey cattle. He was a member of the New York Yacht Club, and also of the Rittenhouse and Union Clubs of Philadelphia. He died at his country home in Bristol, 30 Sept. 1916.

Children:

i. MARY HERBERT,[9] b. 14 July 1873.
ii. JOHN FELL, b. 3 Dec. 1875; d. 31 Dec. 1895.
iii. EDITH, b. 19 Jan. 1877.
iv. GRACE, b. 8 Feb. 1879.
v. RHODA, b. 21 Sept. 1880; m. 19 April 1902, William G. Low of New York.
vi. ELIZABETH AMANDA, b. 23 Dec. 1887.

213. REV. REGINALD HEBER[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 April 1846; married 22 June 1868, SUSAN ADAMS, daughter of Samuel Adams of Providence, R. I., born there 13 July 1845, and died in Longwood, 29 Jan. 1918. He graduated from Brown University in the Class of 1866, and at the Divinity School of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Philadelphia, Pa., B. D. 1869. He was ordained Deacon in 1869, and Priest in 1870. He was assistant at St. Luke's Church at Philadelphia a short time, and then went to Grace Church, Providence, R. I., as Assistant Rector. He was Rector of Trinity Church at Milford, Mass., 1871-2; of Christ Church, Quincy, Mass., 1872-77, and in 1877 was made Rector of the

Church of our Savior, Longwood, Mass., where he held that position for about two score years, and Rector Emeritus until his death. He was instructor at the Episcopal Theological School in Cambridge in the early eighties, and was Secretary of the Diocesan Board of Missions 1885 to 1914, and served as examining Chaplain under Bishops Paddock, Brooks and Lawrence of Massachusetts. He received the Honorary Degree of D. D. from Brown University in 1894. He had been President of the Mass. branch of the Free Church Association, and a director of the Church Temperance Society. As a writer he was the author of "The Creed and the Year," "The Call to Confirmation," "Quadragesima" and contributions to periodicals. He died at Wellesley, Mass., 6 June 1924.

Children:

i. SARAH BIGELOW,[9] b. 20 April 1869; m. George S. Parker of Brookline, Mass.

247. ii. REGINALD HEBER, b. in Quincy, Mass., 10 April 1875.

214. FRANK PERLEY[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 19 Sept. 1853; married 12 May 1881, KATHERINE SCOTT WOODWARD. He died in Bristol, R. I., 24 Aug. 1922.

Children:

i. CHRISTINE,[9] b. 27 Feb. 1887.

215. ALFRED LEIGHTON[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 4 April 1854; married 22 June 1892, ALICE SELLERS MOODY. They were living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1896.

Children:

i. MARGARET MORRIS,[9] b. 1 May 1895.
ii. ROBERTA MOODY, b. 4 Feb. 1899.

216. ARTHUR WHITNEY[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Philadelphia, Pa., 15 May 1859; married 4 April 1888, MARY WILLIAMSON DEUCKLA.

Children:

i. PAUL DEUCKLA,[9] b. 7 Jan. 1889.
ii. ARTHUR WHITNEY, b. 23 Oct. 1891.
iii. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF, b. 8 Aug. 1895; d. 8 April 1897.
iv. WILLIAMSON, b. 21 Aug. 1899.

217. MARK ANTONY DEWOLF[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Bristol, R. I., 28 Aug. 1864; married 21 Sept. 1899, FANNIE HUNTINGTON QUINCY, daughter of Josiah Phillips and Helen F. Quincy. He graduated from Lehigh University, in the Class of 1886, and Harvard University (A. M.) 1887. He was the author of various books, editor of The Beacon Biographies,

and associate editor of The Youth's Companion, author of Shadows (1897); American Bookmen (1898), and of Philips Brooks and other biographies in the Beacon Biographies.

Children:

i. QUINCY,[9] b. 17 Aug. 1900.

218. WALLIS EASTBURN[8] HOWE (*Mark A. DeW.*,[7] *John*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Bristol, R. I., 12 Sept. 1868; married 9 June 1897, MARY EMILY LOCKE, daughter of Rev. George L. Locke of Bristol, R. I.

Children:

i. GEORGE LOCKE,[9] b. 19 April 1898.
ii. ELIZA WHITNEY, b. 26 July 1899.
iii. WALLIS EASTBURN, b. 7 Sept. 1901.

219. HENRY ARNOLD[8] HOWE (*Henry A.*,[7] *Elisha*,[6] *Samson*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Orange, N. J., 17 March 1846; married 13 Aug. 1874, LUCRETIA BOND SANDFORD, daughter of Thomas Tovey and Mary (Bond) Sandford. He died in Tokio, Japan, 28 Jan. 1889.

Children:

i. EDITH HELEN,[9] b. 10 July 1875.
248. ii. HENRY ARNOLD, b. 19 Jan. 1880.

220. CHARLES TUTTLE[8] HOWE (*Henry*,[7] *Hezekiah*,[6] *Hezekiah*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Cincinnati, O., 21 Sept. 1858; married 15 Nov. 1883, BERTHA E. SPERRY, of New Haven, Ct. They lived in Columbus, O., several years, where he was engaged in business. He died in Philadelphia, Pa., 1 April 1916.

Children:

i. NATHALIE BEERS,[9] b. in New Haven, Conn., 11 June 1886; m. Walter Armin; no children.
ii. HENRY P., b. in Columbus, Ohio, 13 April 1890.
iii. CHARLES T., b. in Columbus, Ohio, 8 March 1903; m. 3 July 1925, Thelma Ewers.

221. ASA PINGREE[8] HOWE (*Abraham P.*,[7] *Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Danbury, N. H., 6 March 1852; married 16 June 1875, CLARA WHITE. They lived in Boxford, Mass.

Children:

i. MABEL MELISSA,[9] b. in Nov. 1878.

222. DANIEL ABRAHAM[8] HOWE (*Abraham P.*,[7] *Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boxford, Mass., 27 Dec. 1858; married 8 Dec. 1881, LAURA JANE WELCH, daughter of William and Louisa J. (Kimball) Welch, born 1861.

Children:

i. A SON,[9] b. 14 Dec. 1889.

223. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS[8] HOWE (*William A.*,[7] *Abel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Ipswich, Mass., 27 May 1841; married 3 Oct. 1866, ELLEN AUGUSTA MATTHEWS, daughter of Thomas and Angelina (Killam) Matthews, born at Algiers, near New Orleans, La. She lived in Wisconsin a few years, as a child, then her parents moved to Boxford, Mass. He lived a short time in Weston and Haverhill, Mass., then he went to Boxford, Mass., where for nearly fifty years he kept a general store, and was the postmaster at Boxford, for about a half a century. She died there 16 July 1914. He died 30 Oct. 1917.

Children born in Boxford:

i. ISIDORA ELEANOR,[9] b. 9 Oct. 1867; m. 16 June 1891, Frank H. Messer, who d. 4 June 1913; she m. 2nd George B. Frost, 3 Sept. 1916.
ii. EDITH HULDAH, b. 11 Aug. 1869; m. 30 Oct. 1901, William C. Greene.
iii. ANDREW JOHNSON, b. 28 Sept. 1871; d. 25 Jan. 1898.
249. iv. ELVIN AUGUSTUS, b. 1 April 1874.
v. OLIVER MILO, b. 20 March 1876; lives in Watertown, Mass.
vi. WINDSOR HERBERT, b. 15 Aug. 1877; m. 14 Feb. 1905, Janie Vinal of Reading, Mass.
vii. MERTON RIVES, b. 30 April 1889; d. in infancy.

224. FREDUS BRAINERD[8] HOWE (*Nicholas R.*,[7] *Israel*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 2 May 1853; married in Arlington, Mass., 18 Oct. 1887, MARY FRANCES CROSBY, daughter of Josiah and Alice (Ross) Crosby, born in Arlington, 10 Jan. 1852. They lived in Arlington, Mass., where he was a druggist.

Children:

i. ALICE SOPHIA,[9] b. in Boston, Mass., 2 Aug. 1888.

225. CHARLES M.[8] HOWE (*William*,[7] *William*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Millbury, Mass., 28 Aug. 1851; married 5 May 1885, FANNIE D. LORD of Kingfield, Me. They lived in Millbury and Norfolk, Mass. He died in Norfolk, 7 Nov. 1891.

Children:

i. JAMES L.,[9] b. in Millbury, Mass., 24 May 1887.
ii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. in Norfolk, Mass., 6 Aug. 1888.

226. THOMAS WALTER[8] HOWE (*Thomas R.*,[7] *William*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Worcester, Mass., 17 Oct. 1866; married 7 June 1893, MAUD E. GRAHAM, daughter of George S. and Martha (Lewis) Graham of Holden, Mass. They lived in Holden.

Children born in Holden:

i. ALICE GERTRUDE,[9] b. 6 Aug. 1894.
ii. EDITH MARION, b. 27 May 1896.
iii. CLIFFORD PARKER, b. 28 Jan. 1898.

NINTH GENERATION.

227. JAMES[9] HOWE (*James*,[8] *James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 May 1840; married 23 May 1863, JULIA ADAMS, daughter of Charles and Julia Maria (Hinman) Adams of Litchfield, Ct., born in Bath, N. Y., 21 Oct. 1842. They lived in Brooklyn, where he died 24 April 1869. She married second, 1 June 1876, Francis A. Wessells, and was living in Omaha, Nebr., in 1897.

Children:

i. JAMES,[10] b. in Litchfield, Conn., 16 July 1864; died in the service of U. S. at Manila, P. I. He was of the tenth generation, and of the ninth in direct descent to bear the patronymic distinctive of this branch of the Howe Family. It is well here to make permanent record of the fact that the long and untarnished succession has ended in service and in honor. "His boyhood and early manhood were passed in Brooklyn and in Litchfield, Conn. Coming to Omaha, in 1887, he held at first a position in the auditor's office of the Burlington road. This he soon exchanged for the more responsible one of paying teller in the Omaha Savings Bank, with which he remained until 1898. In July of that year, as quarter-master's clerk, he sailed on a government transport to Manila. In that place and in that lonely land he died," 2 Feb. 1901. "It may be truthfully said of James How that no young man more than he won and retained the affection of friends, young and old alike."

ii. CHARLES ADAMS, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 July 1866. He was living in Omaha, in 1897.

iii. JULIA ADAMS, b. in Brooklyn, 7 Jan. 1869; d. 25 Jan. 1869.

228. RICHARD WILLIS[9] HOWE (*James*,[8] *James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 May 1844; married 1 June 1871, MARY BROWNSON, daughter of John and Caroline (Steele) Brownson; born in Brooklyn, 2 April 1842, died in N. Y. City, 2 July 1897.

Children:

i. MARY BROWNSON,[10] b. in Brooklyn, 20 June 1873; d. 26 July 1874.

ii. RICHARD WILLIS, b. in Brooklyn, 3 Sept. 1874; m. 19 July 1906, Isabelle Lowing, graduated Columbia University in 1900.

iii. JOSEPHINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, 18 June 1876, unm.

iv. CELESTINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, 15 July 1878, unm.

v. JOHN BROWNSON, b. in So. Oyster Bay, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1881; d. in N. Y. City, 4 Feb. 1898.

vi. KENNETH GAYOSO, b. in Ridgewood, N. Y., 8 June 1883, an architect in New York City, unm.

229. JOHN LAIDLAW[9] HOWE (*James*,[8] *James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1848; married 9 June 1871, SARAH BROWNSON, daughter

of John and Caroline (Steele) Brownson, born in Brooklyn, 7 April 1847.

Children:

i. SARAH LOUISE,[10] b. in So. Oyster Bay, N. Y., 24 June 1871; d. in Hartford, Conn., 23 May 1892, unm.

ii. CELESTINE WELLS, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1872; d. in Brooklyn, 14 Aug. 1873.

iii. JOHN LAIDLAW, b. in Brooklyn, 20 May 1874; d. in Brooklyn, 23 Oct. 1876.

iv. JAMES, b. in Brooklyn, 21 Sept. 1876; m. 28 April 1903, Fanny Elizabeth Barnum-Keating. He is now (1928) living in Buffalo, N. Y., where he is engaged in mercantile business.

230. CALVIN FISHER[9] HOWE (*Calvin F.*,[8] *James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1854; married 11 Feb. 1879, CALLA NANCY WRIGHT, daughter of George F. and Laura Louise (Parsons) Wright, born in Oshkosh, Wis., 17 April 1858. They lived in Duluth, Minn., in 1897.

Children:

i. CALVIN FISHER,[10] b. in Shawano, Wis., 31 Oct. 1879.

231. DAWES[9] HOWE (*Calvin F.*,[8] *James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Litchfield, Ill., 25 March 1861; married 22 July 1893, MABELLE ELLEN CLARK, daughter of Edwin and Ellen Frances (Rowe) Clark, born at Chippewa Agency, Cass Co., Minn., 1 April 1867. They lived in Crookston, Minn., in 1897, and in St. Paul, Minn., in 1922.

Children:

i. MABELLE LUCY,[10] b. in Minneapolis, Minn., 15 Aug. 1894.

231a. ELISHA LITCHFIELD[9] HOWE (*Calvin F.*,[8] *James*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born 10 June 1863; married 25 May 1898, MAY AGNES FULLERTON. They now (1928) live in St. Paul, Minn.

Children:

i. ELIZA LITCHFIELD,[10] b. 14 Feb. 1898; m. 6 Aug. 1927, T. Vick Merrill.

ii. ELEANOR AGNES, b. 30 Nov. 1909.

232. JAMES CALVIN[9] HOWE (*James C.*,[8] *Calvin W.*,[7] *James*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Summit, Pa., 6 May 1853; married 20 March 1889, GERTRUDE GEORGIANNA DUNCAN, daughter of George Henry and Josephine (Butler) Duncan, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 June 1866. She died in Haverhill, Mass., 7 March 1895. He died there 12 April 1900.

Children:

i. HELEN WHITNEY,[10] b. 18 Jan. 1890.

ii. JAMES DUNCAN, b. 17 March 1893.

233. LAWRENCE[9] HOWE (*Fisher,*[8] *Fisher,*[7] *James,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Boston, Mass., 2 Dec. 1885; married 13 April 1912, HESTER LUDLOW DAVIS, daughter of Howland and Anna Elizabeth (Shippen) Davis of New York City and Plymouth, Mass., born in New York, 20 April 1888. In 1916-17 he was in military training with the 1st Illinois Battery at Fort Sheridan. In the summer of 1918 he was commissioned Captain in the Chemical Warfare Service, he joined the A. E. F. in France; was detailed as assistant to Chief of Chemical Warfare Service, 2nd Army Corps, was in the engagement at Meuse, Argonne, offensive. They live in Winnetka, Ill., and he is senior partner of Howe Quisenberry & Co., Investment Bankers, in Chicago, Ill.

Children:

i. ANNA SHIPPEN,[10] b. in Boston, Mass., 19 Feb. 1913.
ii. FISHER, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 17 May 1914.
iii. DAVID LEAVITT, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 5 June 1915.
iv. WENDALL DAVIS, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 8 Oct. 1916; d. 8 June 1920.
v. LAWRENCE, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 16 Nov. 1921.
vi. RICHARD WARREN, b. in Winnetka, Ill., 21 Jan. 1924.

234. HENRY SALTONSTALL[9] HOWE (*Nathaniel S.,*[8] *Isaac R.,*[7] *David,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 12 Aug. 1848; married 2 Oct. 1874, KATHERINE DEXTER WAINWRIGHT, daughter of Henry Chapman and Sarah Blake (Dexter) Wainwright of Boston, born 23 Aug. 1851. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1869. After four years spent in the study of cotton manufacturing, he became successively the manufacturing agent of the Falls Co. at Norwich, Conn., Pocasset Mfg. Co. of Fall River, Mass., and the Pepperell Mfg. Co. of Biddeford, Me. In 1887 he moved to Boston, and became a partner in the Dry Goods Commission House of Lawrence & Co. of Boston and New York, where he remained until he retired 1 Jan. 1927, having been at the head of the house for the last 15 years. During the years he was in business in Boston, he resided in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

250. i. HENRY WAINWRIGHT,[10] b. 20 Sept. 1875.
251. ii. JAMES CARLETON, b. 1 Aug. 1877.
iii. SUSAN BRADLEY, b. 28 July 1879; m. Philip S. Dallon.
252. iv. DUDLEY ROGERS, b. 22 Feb. 1881.
253. v. PARKMAN DEXTER, b. 20 Sept. 1889.

235. GURDON SALTONSTALL[9] HOWE (*William G.,*[8] *Isaac R.,*[7] *David,*[6] *James,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Haverhill, Mass., 30 Nov. 1866; married DOLORES DE RIVAS of New York. He graduated Harvard College in the Class of 1889. They lived in Haverhill, where he was engaged in the practice of law. He died there 17 Nov. 1908.

Children:

i. RAMONA DE RIVAS,[10] b. in Haverhill (no date); m. 10 Feb. 1919, Reginald Ramsden Pulford.

236. PARKER S.[9] HOWE (*David,*[8] *Parker,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Holderness, N. H., 23 Feb. 1837; married CLEMENTINE EASTMAN, daughter of Alvin and Sally (Leavitt) Eastman, born in Sandwich, N. H., in March 1844, died in Holderness, 19 July 1869. He married second, MRS. HARRIET CARR, widow of George Carr, and daughter of William and Hannah (Dandley) Converse, born in Woburn, Mass., 28 Aug. 1833. He lived on the old homestead of his father, in Holderness, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holderness:

i. WILLIS GEORGE,[10] b. 26 June 1863.
ii. ALLEN LESTER, b. 13 Oct. 1865.
iii. CURTIS, b. 14 Sept. 1868.

237. GEORGE WILSON[9] HOWE (*Lorenzo G.,*[8] *James,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[2] *James,*[3] *James*[1]), born in Lowell, Mass., 5 Jan. 1833; married 20 Aug. 1862, ANN ELIZA BEAN, born in Sandwich, N. H., 8 Dec. 1834. She died in West Buxton, Me., 7 Jan. 1865. He married second, 12 Sept. 1866, EMILY ROBY HOBSON. He graduated Bowdoin College in the Class of 1859, studied theology at the Andover Theological Seminary, and graduated in 1862. He was pastor of the Free Baptist Church at West Buxton, Me., 1863 to 1868, and at Harrison, Me., 1868 to 1872. After a years service as Agent of the State Free Baptist Missionary Society, he supplied the church at Limington, Me., for two years. He became principal of the Colburn Grammar School at Lowell, Mass., in 1876, and subsequently was transferred to the Mastership of the Varnum School in that city, which position he held at the time of his death, 21 March 1894. He was trustee of Bates College from 1870 to 1878, and was the author of several addresses and papers on educational subjects.

Children:

254. i. WILLARD BEAN,[10] b. in West Buxton, Me., 7 Dec. 1864.

238. REV. JAMES ALBERT[9] HOWE (*Lorenzo G.,*[8] *James,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *John,*[5] *James,*[4] *John,*[3] *James,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Dracut, Mass., 10 Oct. 1834; married 17 Sept. 1863, RACHEL ELIZABETH ROGERS of Upper Stillwater, Me. She died in Providence, R. I., 8 Feb. 1874. He married second, 2 Aug. 1877, JULIA R. WOODMAN; she died in Lewiston, Me., 5 June 1902. He prepared for college at the New Hampton Institute, N. H., and graduated from Bowdoin College in the Class of 1859, and from the Theological Seminary at Andover, Mass., in 1862; he was ordained at Blackstone, Mass., where he stayed a year and a half. He was then called to Olneyville, R. I., where he was for eight and a half years. In 1872 he was

called to a chair in the theological department of Bates College at Lewiston, Me., afterwards known as the Cobb Divinity School, and retained the position for thirty six years, the last twelve of which he was dean of the school. In 1876 he received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Hillsdale College, Mich., and also he received the degree of D. D. from Bates College. He represented the people in the parliament of Religions held in connection with the World's Fair at Chicago, and was chosen to represent his church before the British Christians of like faith, and in 1897 he was made moderator of the General Conference of his denomination, before which he preached the annual sermon. For many years all Sunday school publications of the Free Baptists were in his hands. He died at the home of his son, Dr. Percy R. Howe in Belmont, Mass., in Dec. 1918.

Children:

255. i. PERCY ROGERS,[10] b. in No. Providence, R. I., 30 Sept. 1864.

ii. BLANCHE, b. in Johnston, R. I., 26 Jan. 1868; m. 9 Aug. 1900, in Lewiston, Me., Charles Jenney of Brookline, Mass. They lived in Belmont, Mass.

Children born in Belmont:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Sept. 1901.
2. *Warren*, b. 26 June 1904.
3. *Charles*, b. 3 Sept. 1905.

239. ORLANDO B.[9] HOWE (*Henry D.*,[8] *James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Sandwich, N. H., 27 Feb. 1844; married 24 Nov. 1867, ELMIRA GREEN, born 18 Sept. 1851. They were living in Lanark, Carroll Co., Ill., in 1898.

Children:

i. ELMIRA W.,[10] b. 16 Sept. 1868; m. 25 Dec. 1894, Henry S. Marks.

ii. CORA B., b. 6 Aug. 1870; m. 12 Sept. 1893, Henry B. McLaughlin.

Children:

1. *C. Harold*, b. 5 Sept. 1894.

iii. REBECCA H., b. 12 Sept. 1873; m. 18 Sept. 1895, Frank Buffington.

Children:

1. *Lorenzo Packard*, b. 4 Jan. 1897, at Lanark, Ill.

iv. WILLIAM H., b. 31 Oct. 1875; d. 2 May 1881.

v. FRANK O., b. 9 Oct. 1888.

240. DE WITT CLINTON[9] HOWE (*George W.*,[8] *James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Claremont, N. H., 11 Oct. 1872; married JANE LIVINGSTON. He married second, KATHERINE BRIGGS. He studied law, and was admitted to the bar. He commenced practice in Concord, N. H., and has an office in both Concord and Manchester, N. H.

Children born in Concord:

i. DANIEL LIVINGSTON,[10] b. 21 Sept. 1901.

By second wife:

ii. CONSTANCE, b. 15 Nov. 1915.
iii. JOHN HAMPDEN, b. 24 Oct. 1917.

241. A. CLINTON[9] HOWE (*Newton,*[8] *Isaac C.,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Deerfield, N. Y., 14 Nov. 1860; married 12 June 1884, ELLA FANN. They live near Washington Mills, in Oneida Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. FRANCIS CLINTON,[10] b. 14 Sept. 1887.
ii. AMELIA MAY, b. 19 Aug. 1889.
iii. OLIVE HAZEL, b. 30 June 1891.
iv. NEWTON HAROLD, b. 3 Feb. 1895.
v. FENTON STODDARD, b. 27 July 1900; d. 8 Aug. 1901.

242. FRANK[9] HOWE (*Fenton,*[8] *Isaac C.,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Isaac C.,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Poland, N. Y., 21 May 1863; married 6 Nov. 1895, MINNIE SMITH, daughter of Morris D. and Mary Jane Smith, born in Russia, N. Y., 29 March 1874. They live in Poland, N. Y., where he is a dealer in agricultural implements.

Children:

i. JENNIE,[10] b. 8 Oct. 1897; m. 7 Aug. 1924, A. Ross Eckler. They live in Belmont, Mass.
   Children:
   1. *Albert Ross,* b. 29 Aug. 1927.
ii. MORRIS FENTON, b. 3 Jan. 1899; m. 28 May 1924, Viola Pryor. They live in Poland, N. Y.
iii. HELEN, b. 7 Dec. 1901; d. 8 Feb. 1913.
iv. MILTON LEROY, b. 20 Nov. 1904.
v. FLORENCE, b. 4 Nov. 1907.

243. LOUIS MARVIN[9] HOWE (*Benjamin J. C.,*[8] *Perley,*[7] *Joseph C.,*[6] *Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Anderson, Ind., 27 June 1864; married 6 April 1887, ANNA BRADFORD SHELDON, daughter of Edward Austin and Frances Ann (Bradford) Sheldon, born 18 May 1861. They were living in Anderson, Ind., in 1926.

Children born in Indianapolis, Ind.:

i. FRANCES ELIZABETH,[10] b. 12 Feb. 1888; m. 15 Sept. 1905, Sherrill Edson Richardson.
   Children:
   1. *Ruth.*
   2. *Lewis Sherrill.*
   3. *Winnifred Anna.*
   4. *Laura Austin.*
   5. *Nathan.*
ii. HAZEL GEORGIANNA, b. 20 July 1889.
256. iii. BEN SHELDON, b. 4 July 1893.
257. iv. WILLIS PERLEY, b. 16 Aug. 1895.
v. LEWIS GAYLORD, b. 1 Jan. 1900.
vi. EDWARD AUSTIN SHELDON, b. 12 Oct. 1901.

244. HERBERT ROY[9] HOWE (*Benjamin J. C.,*[8] *Perley,*[7] *Joseph C.,*[6] *Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Indiana, 9 March 1872; married 14 June 1893, ELIZABETH HOLT DAVENPORT, born in Indiana, 17 Jan. 1872. He died 7 Dec. 1893. She married second, Perley Gaylord Howe (brother of her first husband), 23 April 1915.

Children:

i. HELEN ELIZABETH,[10] b. 24 May 1894; d. 9 Jan. 1903.

245. EDWARD CALVIN[9] HOWE (*Henry J.,*[8] *Perley,*[7] *Joseph C.,*[6] *Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1871; married 4 Jan. 1896, BESSIE DANA WALDEN. He married second, MRS. ELIZABETH SAYLES. They lived in Syracuse, where he died 24 Feb. 1919.

Children born in Syracuse:

i. HENRY JOSEPH,[10] b. 9 Jan. 1910.

246. CHARLES HENRY[9] HOWE (*Henry J.,*[8] *Perley,*[7] *Joseph C.,*[6] *Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 10 March 1876; married 26 Oct. 1899, MABEL FRANC OSTRANDER, born in Syracuse, 16 May 1876. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children born in Syracuse:

258. i. ROBERT HENRY,[10] b. 9 Aug. 1901.
ii. CAROLYN EMMOGENE, b. 29 June 1906.

247. REGINALD HEBER[9] HOWE (*Reginald H.,*[8] *Mark A. DeW.,*[7] *John,*[6] *Perley,*[5] *Perley,*[4] *Samson,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *James*[1]), born in Quincy, Mass., 10 April 1875; married 19 Sept. 1904, MARION APPLETON BARKER, daughter of William Torrey and Susan Withers (Warden) Barker, born in Dorchester, Mass., 13 Jan. 1884. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1901, S. M. Harvard 1922, Docteur de l'Universite, (Sorbonne, Paris 1912), Author, "Every Bird" 1896; Master Natural Science, Middlesex School, Concord, Mass., 1901-1919; Research student Bussey Institute and Director of Rowing, as Instructor Dept. Physical Education Harvard University 1919-1923; Head Master and Founder of the Belmont Hill School 1923; Founded Thoreau Museum Natural History, Concord, Mass., 1904; Founded South Pond Cabins (boys camp 1908) and the David Mason Little Museum of Natural History, Belmont, Mass., 1922.

Children:

i. SUSAN APPLETON,[10] b. at Concord, Mass., 23 Oct. 1905; m. 29 Aug 1925, Philips E. Wilson, son of Rev. John B. Wilson. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1923, and became master at the Belmont Hill School the same year.
ii. RICHARD OLLERTON, b. at Concord, Mass., 4 May 1915.

248. HENRY P.[9] HOWE (*Charles T.*,[8] *Henry*,[7] *Hezekiah*,[6] *Hezekiah*,[5] *Samson*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Columbus, O., 13 April 1890; married 7 June 1912, MARY ELIZABETH GRAY, daughter of Henry Franklin and Elizabeth (Stratton) Gray, born in Columbus, O., 8 June 1891. They are now (1927) living in Columbus, O., where he is engaged in business.

Children born in Columbus:

i. MARY ELIZABETH,[10] b. 20 April 1915.
ii. FRANK HENRY, b. 8 March 1916.
iii. MARJORIE ANNE; b. 3 March 1923.

249. ELVIN AUGUSTUS[9] HOWE (*Frederick A.*,[8] *William A.*,[7] *Abel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Boxford, Mass., 1 April 1874; married 2 May 1923; LOUISE YOUNG of Wakefield, Mass. They are now (1927) living in Lowell, Mass.

Children:

i. ROBERT MILO,[10] b. in Lowell, 25 Feb. 1924.

TENTH GENERATION.

250. HENRY WAINWRIGHT[10] HOWE (*Henry S.*,[9] *Nathaniel S.*,[8] *Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brookline, Mass., 20 Sept. 1875; married 19 Oct. 1898, ETHEL GARDNER, daughter of Harrison and Laura (Perkins) Gardner of Brookline, Mass., born 28 Jan. 1877. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1897. He became a partner in the Dry Goods Commission House of Lawrence & Co., and moved to New York City, his home being at Bedford Hills and N. Y. City.

Children:

i. HENRY WAINWRIGHT,[11] b. 14 May 1901.
ii. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, b. 4 Sept. 1903.

251. JAMES CARLETON[10] HOWE (*Henry S.*,[9] *Nathaniel S.*,[8] *Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Fall River, Mass., 1 Aug. 1877; married 26 Feb. 1908, LETITIA TODD LEMON, daughter of John S. and Annie I. (Samuel) Lemon, born in St. Joseph, Mo., 11 Nov. 1884, and died at Milton, Mass., 25 Sept. 1927. He graduated Harvard University in the Class of 1899. He was for several years Treasurer of the Saco Lowell Machine Shops, and for the past 10 years was Vice President of the Old Colony Trust Co. of Boston.

Children:

i. JAMES CARLETON,[11] b. in Winnetka, Ill., 19 Feb. 1909.
ii. HENRY SALTONSTALL, b. in Milton, Mass., 13 March 1910.
iii. JOHN STROTHER, b. in Milton, Mass., 9 Feb. 1914.
iv. LETITIA TODD, b. in Milton, Mass., 16 Sept. 1918.

252. DUDLEY ROGERS[10] HOWE (*Henry S.*,[9] *Nathaniel S.*,[8] *Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brookline, Mass., 22 Feb. 1881; married (name not given), and lived in Brookline, Mass.

Children:

i. KATHERINE.[11]

253. PARKMAN DEXTER[10] HOWE (*Henry S.*,[9] *Nathaniel S.*,[8] *Isaac R.*,[7] *David*,[6] *James*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Brookline, Mass., 20 Sept. 1889; married 22 Oct. 1913, GRACE HELEN CUMMINS, daughter of Dr. David E. and Marietta (Lowry) Cummins, born in South Bend, Ind., 9 Feb. 1889. He was a graduate of Harvard College. He lived in Clinton, Mass., Oct. 1913 to Oct. 1914, then moved to Needham, Mass., where they have made their residence up to the present time (1928). He was a 1st Lt. A. G. D. Headquarters 76th Division, and later Headquarters 2nd Army Corps. For a time he was Treasurer of the Saco-Lowell

shops, and is now with Lawrence & Co., Selling Agents, Boston, Mass.

Children:

i. PARKMAN DEXTER[11] JR., b. in Clinton, Mass., 12 Sept. 1914.
ii. DAVID EMMET, b. in Needham, Mass., 23 Oct. 1916.
iii. MARIETTA, b. in Newton, Mass., 22 Feb. 1918.
iv. MAUD CUMMINS, b. in Mattapoisett, Mass., 20 June 1923.

254. WILLARD BEAN[10] HOWE (*George W.*,[9] *Lorenzo G.*,[8] *James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in West Buxton, Me., 7 Dec. 1864; married 21 Oct. 1890, ANNIE HOWE BEAN, born in Malden, Mass., 3 Feb. 1866. They were living in Burlington, Vt., in 1905.

Children:

i. DAVID WILLARD,[11] b. 22 June 1892.
ii. RUBY, b. 2 March 1894.
iii. KATHERINE, b. 14 Feb. 1896.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 11 July 1898.
v. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. 1 July 1901.
vi. EDWARD GILMAN, b. 19 Jan. 1903.
vii. LAWRENCE PRESCOTT, b. 25 Nov. 1905.

255. PERCY ROGERS[10] HOWE (*James A.*,[9] *Lorenzo G.*,[8] *James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *John*,[5] *James*,[4] *John*,[3] *James*,[2] *James*[1]), born in North Providence, R. I., 30 Sept. 1864; married 21 Dec. 1891, ROSE ALMA HILTON, born in Canaan, Me., 9 Sept. 1864. They were living in Lewiston, Me., in 1897.

Children born in Lewiston:

i. JAMES ALBERT,[11] b. 16 Nov. 1892.
ii. JOHN FARWELL, b. 3 Jan. 1897.

256. BEN SHELDON[10] HOWE (*Louis M.*,[9] *Benjamin J. C.*,[8] *Perley*,[7] *Joseph C.*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Indiana, 4 July 1893; married HELEN MYER.

Children:

i. RICHARD.[11]
ii. BENJAMIN.

257. WILLIS PERLEY[10] HOWE (*Louis M.*,[9] *Benjamin J. C.*,[8] *Perley*,[7] *Joseph C.*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Indiana, 16 Aug. 1895; married LUELLA HULL.

Children:

i. WILLIS.[11]

258. ROBERT HENRY[10] HOWE (*Charles H.*,[9] *Henry J.*,[8] *Perley*,[7] *Joseph C.*,[6] *Perley*,[5] *Perley*,[4] *Samson*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *James*[1]), born in Syracuse, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1901; married 5 Sept. 1922, PRISCILLA MARVEL. They lived in Syracuse.

Children born in Syracuse:

i. ROBERT HENRY,[11] b. 17 Feb. 1924.
ii. CHARLES MARVEL, b. 24 March 1926.

ABRAHAM HOW

OF WATERTOWN AND MARLBOROUGH, MASS.

The same difficulty is found in tracing the ancestry and relationship of this branch of the Howe family, that is found in endeavoring to trace the origin of some of the other Howes in this country.

It is not known that this Abraham How was related to any of his contemporaries of the name in this country, nor has anything been discovered indicating the name or origin of his father. It is not known when nor where he came from to this country; there is a tradition among some of his descendants, that he came from Devonshire, England. Of this we have no proof.

The first mention of this Abraham How in this country, seems to be found on the town records of Watertown, Mass., where the marriage of Abraham How to Hannah Ward, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ward, occurred 26 March 1657. He probably lived there until 1661, when he moved to Marlborough, where his name appeared among the Proprietors of Marlborough as early as 1660, and he participated in the first division of lands in that town, and there he passed the remainder of his life. The only hint that we have ever found, that he had any relatives in this country, is in his Will, where he mentions John Barns senr. as "my loving kinsman," but it gives us no light as to what degree of kinship it might be. He seems to have been one of the prominent citizens of the town, as in 1694, he kept the Inn at which the Commissioers of Massachusetts Colony lodged the first night of their journey on their way to treat with the Mohawks.

In 1664 he was one of the petitioners to the General Court, to appoint a committee with full power to settle the differences that the town had gotten into over their internal affairs, and was active in the defense of the town against the Indians in Oct. 1675. Although Abraham and John How both settled in Marlborough, and were near neighbors, they were not related to each other so far as is known; there have been many intermarriages between their descendants, and in this way the two families have become closely allied. Apparently he was a well to do citizen, as is shown by his Will. He died 30 Jan. 1695. His widow died 3 Nov. 1717, aged 78 years.

COPY OF THE WILL OF ABRAHAM HOW.

I Abraham How of Marlburrough, in the County of Middlesex, in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, in New England. Farmer, being of intire understanding, but sensible of my approaching death, by reason of my great age, do make and ordain my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, viz. After the resignation of myself unto my most

merciful God, on whose trust and richest grace, I hope for a part in the glory of the third heaven.

I give and bequeath unto Hannah my loving wife to be to her use and at her disposal and her own property, all my monies and household stuff, particularly my furnates, together with all Sheep Swine and Neat Cattle which I have, except one pair of Steers and one Cow, Likewise my said wife shall have to her own use (during her natural life) which of the Two first rooms she shall choose at either end of my now dwelling house together with the free use of the Ovens and Cellar of my said house, as she shall need, and all rent free.

Item, I give unto Hannah my wife and to her heirs and assigns forever, all my right and claim unto all uplands meadows and swamps, lying in the Six Thousands Acres of land lately purchased of the Indians, situated Northward of and near to Marlburroughe aforesaid.

To my Eldest son Daniel How, I give and bequeath all my now dwelling house and Out houses, and all those acres of my Houselot or Homestead adjoining to my said House which are yet undisposed of together with my whole Town right in Marlburrough aforesaid, for Firewood, Timber and food of Cattle, proportionable unto the five and twenty acres of my houselot granted me by the Proprietors of said Marlburrough.

Item, I give unto my said son Daniel all the Meadows now belonging unto my said houselot, as the said meadows are now devided and distinguished betwixt my said son Daniel and my son Abraham How. And I give said son Daniel How all my right unto a Third Division of Upland in said Marlburrough consisting of fifty acres more or less not yet laid out, together with all my right which or ought to have in any division or divisions of land which Shall hereafter be made by the Proprietors of said Marlburrough, in their lands as yet undevided, According to the full proportion of my hous lot of five and twenty acres. All these formentioned houses land and rights which I have given and bequeathed unto my said son Daniel How, shall be to himself and to his heirs and assigns forever.

Item, I give unto my said son Daniel all my Tacklings and Utensils for Weaving; And my Will is that my said son Daniel How shall well and carefully maintain Hannah my wife his mother immediately after my death with all necessaries and conveniences at his own proper charge for her comfort both in sickness and in health, during the natural life of his said mother, the said Daniel keeping or causing to be kept one milch cow, for her own use and long as his said mother shall desire the same.

To my son Joseph How and to his heirs and assigns forever, I have already given as his portion in full from mee a certain messuage ly next adjoining to my said houselot in Marlburrough the said messuage containing Eighteen acres of land more or less in one entire piece Northward from my now dwelling house together with one dwelling hous there upon situated as more fully appears in a deed of Gift by mee given to said son Joseph How dated the twenty third day of May in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred ninety four.

To my son Abraham How I have already given Eleven Pounds toward his purchasing the messuage forementioned of his brother Joseph How, and I give my said son Abraham How Twenty Nine Pounds more in money toward the completment of the said purchas.

Item, To my said son Abraham I bequeath the two Steers and the Cow above in this my Will excepted from the rest of my Cattle Also I bequeath unto my said son Abraham All my furnisher and instruments for Husbandry, which I have not yet disposed of, But my nineteen Iron rings to ty up Cattle with, all I give unto my abovesaid son Daniel.

Item, To my said son Abraham I give my Musquet and my Sword, by my fowling gun shall be at the disposal of my wife, and my Will is

that my said son Abraham How shall pay or cause to be paid unto Hannah my wife, his mother during her natural life Twenty shillings money a year, from year to year.

To each of my five daughters already married I give forty shillings and no more because they have already had of mee the Bulk of their portions, viz, Mary wife of John Bouker, Hannah wife of Eleazer How, Elizabeth wife of Samuel Brigham, Deborah wife of John Barret Jr. Rebecca wife of Peter Rice, The said forty shillings shall be paid unto each of my now married daughters here named in such household goods as my wife shall be best able to spare, within one year after my decease. Unto my two other daughters namely; Sarah How and Abigail How I give portions which shall be for kinds and quantity equal unto two of their forenamed sisters.

I appoint Hannah my loving wife Executrix, and my son Daniel How Executor of this my last Will and Testament, And I desire my loving brother in law Capt. Henry Kerley and my loving Kinsman John Barns senr. to be the Overseers of this my Will.

Witness my hand and Seal this twenty fourth day of May in the year of our Lord Christ One thousand six hundred ninety and four. Anno Quinto Regni Regis and Regina Super Anglian Guilielmi and Maria.

Abraham How (Seal)

Read Signed and sealed in
presence of these witnesses.
Thomas Rice.
(illegible)
John Barns.

CHILDREN OF ABRAHAM HOW.

2. i. DANIEL,[2] b. about 1658.

ii. MARY, b. 30 June 1659; m. 8 Feb. 1678, John Bowker, supposed to be the son of Edmund and Margaret Bowker of Sudbury. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 27 Aug. 1721, aged 74 years, which would make the year of his birth about 1647. She d. his widow, 29 Sept. 1723.

Children:

1. *John*, b. in Sept. 1679; m. Ruth Howe.
2. *Ezra*, b. (no date); d. 25 June 1690.
3. *Mary*, b. 6 March 1685; m. ——— Gates.
4. *Martha*, b. 6 March 1685; m. John Forbush.
5. *Asa*, b. 22 Nov. 1691; m. Martha Eager.
6. *Ezekiel*, b. 5 Nov. 1693; m. Abigail Rice.
7. *A son*, b. 19 Dec. 1695; stillborn.
8. *A child*, b. and d. 25 March 1698.
9. *Hannah*, b. 21 Sept. 1699; m. Gershom Howe.
10. *Rachel*, b. 9 Sept. 1702; d. 12 April 1754, unm.

3. iii. JOSEPH, b. 9 April 1661.

iv. HANNAH, b. 9 Nov. 1663; m. in Nov. 1684, Eleazer Howe. (See John Howe Family.)

v. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1665; m. in 1683, Samuel Brigham, son of Thomas and Mercy (Hurd) Brigham, b. 12 Jan. 1652; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 24 July 1713; she d. 26 July 1739.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 24 March 1685; m. 16 Oct. 1711, Samuel Robinson.
2. *Hepsibeh*, b. 25 Jan. 1686-7; m. 23 July 1719, John Maynard.

3. *Samuel*, b. 25 Jan. 1689; m. 23 Aug. 1716, Abigail Moore.
4. *Lydia*, b. 6 March 1691; m. 5 May 1711, Jonathan Howe.
5. *Jedediah*, b. 8 June 1693; m. 18 May 1720, Bethiah Howe.
6. *Jotham*, b. 23 Dec. 1695; m. in 1719, Abigail Howe.
7. *Timothy*, b. 10 Oct. 1698; m. Martha Johnson.
8. *Charles*, b. 30 Dec. 1700; m. Mary Peters of R. I.
9. *Persis*, b. 10 July 1703; m. 23 Nov. 1722, Edward Baker.
10. *Antipas*, b. 16 Oct. 1706; d. 23 April 1746, unm.

vi. DEBORAH, b. 1 March 1667; m. in 1688, John Barrett, son of John and Mary (Pond) Barrett, b. in Marlborough, in 1663; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 5 Oct. 1715; she d. 4 Nov. 1743.

Children:

1. *Hannah*, b. 20 Jan. 1690; d. 10 Jan. 1745, unm.
2. *Sarah*, b. 28 Nov. 1692; m. 10 April 1710, Benjamin Whitney.
3. *Lydia*, b. 23 Aug. 1694; d. 12 Sept. 1695.
4. *Thankful*, b. 16 July 1697; m. 20 April 1715, Joseph Tainter.
5. *Benoni*, b. 26 Feb. 1701; d. 23 March 1701.

vii. REBECCA, b. 4 Feb. 1668-9; m. in 1688, Peter Rice, son of Thomas and Mary (King) Rice, b. in Sudbury, 24 Oct. 1658; they lived in Marlborough. He bore the title of Captain, and d. 28 Nov. 1753, aged 95 yrs. 1 m. 4 ds.; she d. 10 May 1749.

Children:

1. *Elisha*, b. 2 Dec. 1690; m. 6 Oct. 1720, Martha Rice.
2. *Cyprian*, b. 17 Dec. 1691; m. 25 Dec. 1721, Lydia Rice.
3. *Peletiah*, b. 25 July 1694; m. 11 Jan. 1727-8, Sarah (How) Newton.
4. *Elnathan*, b. 28 Jan. 1698; d. 28 Oct. 1716.
5. *Peter*, b. 24 Sept. 1700; m. in 1730, Dinah Wolcott.
6. *Abigail*, b. 5 Aug. 1702; m. 24 Jan. 1733, Ezekiel Bowker.
7. *Deborah*, b. 22 May 1704; m. 26 Jan. 1724-5, James Brown.
8. *Rebecca*, bapt. 27 Sept. 1706; m. 16 Dec. 1746, Uriah Eager.
9. *Abraham*, b. 29 June 1709; m. 16 Dec. 1736, Persis Robinson.

4. viii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 Oct. 1670.

ix. SARAH, b. 20 Dec. 1672; m. 14 Nov. 1695, Joseph Stratton, son of John and Elizabeth (Traine) Stratton, b. in Watertown, 13 Jan 1666; they lived in Marlborough, where she d. 1 Oct. 1746; he d. 18 Sept. 1732.

Children:

1. *Joseph*, b. 15 Oct. 1696; m. 15 Aug. 1756, Abigail Bartlett.
2. *Sarah*, b. 30 Nov. 1700; m. 25 Jan. 1720, Thomas Brigham.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 13 Sept. 1710; m. 12 April 1732, Abraham Temple.
4. *Jonathan*, b. 28 Dec. 1714; m. 23 Feb. 1742, Betty Brigham.

x. ABIGAIL, b. 4 March 1675; d. 17 April 1697.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. DANIEL[2] HOWE (*Abraham*[1]), is supposed to have been born in Watertown, Mass., about 1658; he married 6 Oct. 1686, ELIZABETH KERLEY, daughter of Capt. Henry and Elizabeth (White) Kerley. They lived in Marlborough, where he became one of the leading citizens of the town. It is related of him, that on the 16th day of August 1707, while at work with Jonathan Wilder, in a meadow in the westerly part of the town, known as Milham, some two miles or more from his home, they were surprised by a party of Indians, (thirteen in number) who took them captive, and bound them with birch withes. Taking Wilder with them, they left Howe with one Indian to guard him, while they went farther on, intending to take Howe with them on their return. Howe managed to work his hands free, and watching his chance, he seized the Indian's gun, before the savage was aware of what he was doing, whereupon the Indian fled. Howe immediately returned to his home and gave the alarm. The townspeople speedily raised about twenty men, and went in pursuit of the savages. Following their trail, they caught up with them in that part of Lancaster, now Sterling, where a fight ensued, in which several of the Indians were killed. (Wilder the captive was killed by the savages as soon as the attack was made;) the remainder of the Indians fled leaving their packs on the ground. The party then returned to Marlborough. He was one of the Board of Selectmen for several years, was a large landholder in the town, and died 26 April 1718. His widow administered to his estate, which was inventoried as 1264 pounds sterling. She died in 1735.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. MARTHA,[3] b. 13 July 1687; m. in Boston, 6 May 1714, Nahum Ward, son of William and Hannah (Brigham) Ward, b. in Marlborough, 18 Dec. 1684. He is said to have been a sea faring man in his early life. They lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved to the then new town of Shrewsbury, where he became a very prominent man, a Colonel in the militia, Justice of the Peace, and a Representative to the General Court, and held various town offices. He d. 7 May 1754; she d. 1 July 1755. Previous to her marriage with Col. Ward, she had one daughter by Benjamin Hutchins, who was killed by the Indians 31 July 1704.

Children:

1. *Damaris Hutchins*, b. 12 March 1705; m. 12 Aug. 1724, Thomas Hapgood of Shrewsbury.
2. *Nahum Ward*, b. 29 March 1713, in Marlborough.
3. *Benjamin Ward*, b. 19 April 1716; d. 23 April 1717.
4. *Persis Ward*, b. 11 April 1718; m. Bezaleel Eager.
5. *Ithamar Ward*, b. 28 Dec. 1721.
6. *Martha Ward*, b. 19 Dec. 1724.
7. *Artemas Ward*, b. 26 Nov. 1727; m. 31 July 1750, Sarah Trowbridge, daughter of Rev. Caleb Trowbridge of Newton. He graduated at Harvard College, 1748; he

was a Major in the French and Indian War. In 1775 he was appointed General and Commander in Chief of the Colonial forces around Boston, until he was superseded by Gen. Washington; later he was elected a Representative to the first Congress, but political life not being congenial, he resigned and retired to private life on his farm in Shrewsbury, where he d. 24 Oct. 1800.

8. *Elisha Ward*, b. 30 Aug. 1733; m. Mary Baldwin.

5. ii. HEZEKIAH, b. 19 June 1691.
iii. DANIEL, b. 22 Nov. 1692; d. 6 Feb. 1740.
6. iv. JONATHAN, b. 23 April 1695.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 13 Oct. 1697; m. 18 Dec. 1718, Benjamin Bailey; they lived in that part of Bolton, now Berlin, where he d. 1726. She m. 2nd 15 May 1729, Robert Barnard (a grandson of James How of Ipswich) of Marlborough. He d. 13 May 1773; she d. 16 April 1776.

Children:

1. *Daniel Bailey*, bapt. 10 April 1720.
2. *Elizabeth Bailey*, bapt. 26 Nov. 1721.
3. *Silas Bailey*, bapt. 4 Aug. 1723; m. Lucy Brigham.
4. *Timothy Bailey*, bapt. 5 Dec. 1725.
5. *Elizabeth Barnard*, b. 3 June 1730.
6. *Joel Barnard*, b. 3 July 1732; m. Lucy Stevens.
7. *Abigail Barnard*, b. 28 April 1734; m. Samuel Nurse.
8. *Solomon Barnard*, b. 27 Dec. 1736; m. Mary Priest.
9. *Martha Barnard*, b. 26 April 1740; m. Noah How.
10. *John Barnard*, b. 19 May 1743; m. Betsey Falles.

7. vi. DAVID, b. 27 April 1700.
vii. ZERUIAH, b. 15 Dec. 1702; m. Joseph How (her cousin).

3. JOSEPH[2] HOW (*Abrham*[1]), was born in Watertown, 9 April 1661; married in Charlestown, 29 Dec. 1687, DOROTHY MARTIN, daughter of Thomas and Joanna Martin. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a large landholder, and owned the grist mill at the "Mills" in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson. It was probably the first mill erected on the Assabet River, within the limits of the town. He died in the prime of life, 4 Sept. 1700. His widow married second, 15 May 1706, SAMUEL MORRIS; they lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved from town. In 1718 they were living near Woodstock, Ct.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. SARAH,[3] b. 27 July 1688; m. 6 Dec. 1711, Jeremiah Barstow, son of John Barstow of Scituate, b. 28 Aug. 1682. After the death of his wife's father, he bought the mill from the estate, and ran the same until 1723, when he sold out to Robert Barnard, and later moved from town.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1712.
2. *Dorothy*, b. 28 March 1714.
3. *John*, b. 30 Jan. 1716.
4. *Abigail*, b. 22 Nov. 1717.
5. *William*, b. 17 Aug. 1719.
6. *Sarah*, b. 30 July 1721.
7. *Susanna*, b. 28 July 1723.

8. *Lydia*, b. 30 July 1725.
9. *Jeremiah*, b. 3 July 1727.
10. *Lucy*, b. 4 Nov. 1730.

ii. EUNICE, b. 15 Jan. 1692; m. 18 June 1712, Capt. Thomas Amsden, son of Isaac and Jane (Rutter) Amsden, b. in Marlborough, 9 Jan. 1685. He held the title of Capt. and was considered one of the substantial men of the town. He d. 27 April 1760; she d. 20 Oct. 1725.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 18 April 1713; m. 13 Feb. 1732, Benjamin How. (See John How Family.)
2. *Joseph*, b. 15 April 1716; d. 30 March 1737.
3. *Eunice*, b. 27 July 1720; m. 14 Oct. 1746, Jeremiah Robinson.

iii. BETHIAH, b. 6 March 1695; m. 18 May 1720, Jedediah Brigham, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (How) Brigham, b. 8 June 1693. He was a large landholder in Marlborough, and other nearby towns, and carried on a tannery in Marlborough, was one of the Selectmen for several years. He d. 27 May 1763; she d. 23 Jan. 1756.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. 2 March 1721; m. Thomas How. (See John How Family.)
2. *Solomon*, b. 25 May 1723; m. Martha Boyd.
3. *Francis*, b. 13 Aug. 1725; m. Phebe Wood.
4. *Lucy*, b. 15 May 1727; m. Silas Bailey.
5. *Bethiah*, b. 31 March 1729; d. 7 Oct. 1745.
6. *Stephen*, b. 2 Nov. 1731; m. Betsey Weeks.
7. *Winslow*, b. 29 July 1736; m. Elizabeth Harrington.

8. iv. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1697.
9. v. ABRAHAM, b. 21 March 1699.
10. vi. JEDEDIAH, b. 3 April 1701.

4. ABRAHAM[2] How (*Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, 6 Oct. 1670; married 14 Nov. 1695, MARY How, daughter of Isaac and Frances (Wood) How, born in Marlborough, 13 Feb. 1677. He was killed by the Indians near Lancaster, in July 1704. She married second, 26 March 1707, JONATHAN Wilder.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ABIGAIL,[3] b. 22 May 1702; m. in 1719, Jotham Brigham, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (How) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 23 Dec. 1695; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 23 Nov. 1759. She d. 24 March 1768.

Children:

1. *Betty*, b. 15 Nov. 1719; m. 23 Feb. 1741-2, Jonathan Brigham.
2. *Abraham*, b. 25 Feb. 1721; m. 26 Feb. 1752, Phebe Martin.
3. *Edmund*, b. 15 Nov. 1724; m. Sarah ———.
4. *Oliver*, b. 4 Sept. 1727; m. Ruth Ward.
5. *Asa*, b. 9 Nov. 1729; m. Elizabeth Warren.
6. *Persis*, b. 2 Jan. 1734.
7. *Abigail*, b. 9 July 1737; d. 11 Sept. 1740.
8. *Antipas*, b. 25 May 1740; m. Catherine Woods.
9. *Abigail*, b. 22 April 1745; m. Peter Bender.

THIRD GENERATION.

5. HEZEKIAH[3] HOWE (*Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, 19 June 1690; married 25 July 1715, ELIZABETH TAINTER. They lived in Marlborough a few years, then moved to Westborough, where they spent the remainder of their days. We do not find any record of their deaths, but learn from a private diary, that they were buried in the old cemetery in Northborough, not far from the town line, their house being just inside the Westborough town line.

Children born in Westboro:

11. i. BENJAMIN,[4] b. 18 April 1718.
12. ii. NOAH, b. 8 Sept. 1721.
iii. DANIEL, b. 4 Oct. 1724; d. 30 May 1779.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. 26 March 1730; m. 31 Oct. 1763, John Fessenden of Barre, Mass.; they lived in Westborough, where he d. prior to April 1808.

Children:

1. *Catherine*, b. 20 Sept. 1764; m. Jacob Broaders.
2. *William*, b. 10 April 1766; d. 2 Nov. 1766.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 20 Sept. 1767; m. John Sanborn.
4. *Abigail*, b. 27 June 1770.
5. *Hezekiah Howe*, b. 17 June 1772; d. prior to 12 July 1804.

6. JONATHAN[3] HOWE (*Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, 23 April 1695; married in 1718, SARAH HAPGOOD, daughter of Thomas and Judith (Barker) Hapgood, born in Marlborough, 10 Feb. 1696. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 25 July 1738.

Children born in Marlborough:

13. i. SOLOMON,[4] b. 27 Dec. 1718.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Feb. 1720; m. Paul Howe. (See John How Family.)
iii. SARAH, b. 25 Oct. 1721; m. 10 April 1747, Adonijah Church, son of David and Mary (Wilder) Church, b. in Marlborough, 17 Oct. 1710; they lived in Marlborough, where she d. 8 Sept. 1758; later he moved to Holden, where he d. 24 March 1787.

Children:

1. *Alexander*, b. 27 July 1748; [m. Rebecca Tucker].
2. *Zadock*, b. 8 Feb. 1751; d. 14 Aug. 1757.
3. *Sarah*, b. 5 Aug. 1755; d. 25 Sept. 1755.

iv. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Sept. 1723; d. 14 Dec. 1729.
v. DAMARIS, b. 31 July 1725; m. 25 Jan. 1743, Stephen Gates, son of Simon and Sarah (Woods) Gates, b. in Marlborough, 9 Aug. 1718; they lived in Bolton, Marlborough and Rutland, Mass. He was a prominent man in the latter place, was a captain in the militia. He d. 5 Oct. 1773; she d. 3 Dec. 1809.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 30 March 1744; d. 6 Aug. 1765, unm.
2. *Jonathan*, b. 8 June 1746; m. Hepsibeh Stone.

3. *Sylvanus*, b. 25 May 1748; m. Elizabeth Graham.
4. *David*, b. 23 Aug. 1750; d. 20 May 1759.
5. *Lucretia*, b. 8 May 1753; m. Lt. Timothy Munroe.
6. *Zelotes*, b. 24 Dec. 1755; m. Margaret Rawson.
7. *Lavinia*, b. 7 Sept. 1758; m. Benjamin Munroe.
8. *Zadock*, b. 5 Aug. 1760; m. Hannah Metcalf.
9. *Matilda*, b. 13 Jan. 1763; m. Silas Newton.
10. *Alfred*, b. 10 March 1765.

14. vi. SYLVANUS, b. 6 April 1727.

vii. MILLICENT, b. 30 April 1729; m. 8 Sept. 1746, Alpheus Woods, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Morse) Woods, b. in Marlborough, 28 Feb. 1727. He was one of the leading men of the town, one of the Committee of Correspondence, 1775, and one of the Selectmen many years; she d. 17 April 1781, and he m. 2nd 13 April 1784, Sarah Bent. He d. 25 Oct. 1794.

Children:

1. *Sarah*, b. 10 Feb. 1748; m. Benjamin Barnes.
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 10 Jan. 1750; d. 9 March 1759.
3. *John Waldo*, b. 1 May 1752.
4. *Caroline*, b. 30 Sept. 1754; m. James Smith.
5. *Matilda*, b. 19 Jan. 1757; m. Asa Barnes.
6. *Lydia*, b. 5 April 1759; m. Asa Witt.
7. *William Henry*, b. 25 July 1761.
8. *Benjamin*, b. 24 Nov. 1763.
9. *Samuel Thomas*, b. 26 March 1766.
10. *Daniel*, b. 15 Sept. 1768.
11. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 April 1771.
12. *James Gardner*, b. 28 May 1773.

15. viii. ICHABOD, b. 9 Jan. 1731.

ix. ABIGAIL, b. 25 March 1733; m. John Fox of Littleton; no issue.

16. x. ISAAC, b. 27 Jan. 1735.

7. DAVID[3] HOWE (*Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1700; married 29 May 1733, MARY REED, daughter of Ralph and Mary Reed of Woburn, Mass. (He moved to that part of Lancaster, afterwards set off as Bolton, and now included in the town of Berlin.) We find that he joined with his mother and brothers and sisters in deeding land in Lancaster 22 Dec. 1729, he being named as of Lancaster. . . . He and his wife "owned the covenant" at Lancaster 22 Sept. 1734, (Church Records). It is not known when either of them died, but her father in his will dated 25 Sept. 1765, speaks of his daughter Mary How as deceased. An inventory of David How's estate was taken 3 Feb. 1746, and John Reed was appointed administrator, (and it is said that his wife died previous to that date.) Their children were reared in Woburn.

Children born in Bolton:

17. i. ARTEMAS,[4] b. 24 March 1733-4.

ii. MARY, b. 1 March 1736; m. 3 May 1753, Josiah Walker of Woburn, b. 13 Nov. 1730; d. 29 July 1804; she d. 14 Dec. 1785. They lived at different times in Lancaster, Woburn and Burlington, Mass.

Children:

1. *Josiah*, b. 1754; d. 1756.
2. *Mary*, b. 1757; d. 1 Jan. 1788.
3. *Josiah*, b. 17 March 1759; d. 5 Feb. 1845.
4. *Esther*, b. 1761; d. 1775.
5. *Lois*, b. 1765; d. in Burlington, Mass.
6. *David*, b. 1769; d. in Lynn, Mass.
7. *Lucy*, b. 1773.

iii. LEVI, b. 20 April 1738; d. in the French and Indian war about 1757. His brother Artemas was appointed administrator, 9 Jan. 1757, and the court ordered an appraisement and division of his real estate in Bolton, "late of Wilmington," 1757.

iv. ELIZARETH, b. 19 April 1740; d. young.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 30 Aug. 1742; m. 11 Sept. 1766, Hezekiah Richardson, son of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Walker) Richardson, b. in Woburn or Townsend, Mass., 20 July 1741; they lived in Townsend.

Children born in Townsend:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 1 Aug. 1767; d. 12 June 1845.
2. *Mary*, b. 30 Dec. 1768; d. 24 Jan. 1769.
3. *Mary*, b. 8 Dec. 1769; d. 21 March 1853.
4. *Zacheus*, b. 21 Jan. 1771; m. Mary Ball.
5. *Hezekiah*, b. 23 April 1773; m. Betsey (Lawrence).
6. *Levi*, b. 28 April 1775.
7. *Achsah*, b. in Oct. 1777; d. young.
8. *Phebe*, b. 12 Feb. 1779.
9. *David*, b. 26 April 1781.
10. *Esther*, b. 25 June 1783.
11. *Achsah*, b. 20 March 1785.

8. JOSEPH[3] HOWE (*Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, 19 Feb. 1697; married 20 Feb. 1722, ZERVIAH HOWE, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Elizabeth (Kerley) Howe, born in Marlborough, 15 Dec. 1702; she died 10 Dec. 1723. He married second, 12 July 1727, RUTH BRIGHAM, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Fay) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 30 April 1704, died 14 Oct. 1781. He died 18 Feb. 1775. He was a very prominent man in the town, serving as one of the Selectmen several years, was a captain of a company of horsemen in 1746, and was at No 4, (Charlestown, N. H.) in the fight with the Indians 3 Aug. 1746. His will dated 16 July 1770, and proved 14 March 1775, mentions wife Ruth, sons Joseph, Thaddeus, Phienas and Artemas, daughters Zerviah Smith, Dinah Willard, wife of Joseph Willard, Miriam Bigelow and Betty, then unmarried, and children of Dorothy, wife of Cyprian Howe.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ZERVIAH,[4] b. 24 Nov. 1723; m. 17 Sept. 1740, Abraham Smith, son of John and Experience (Newton) Smith, b. in Marlborough, 13 April 1722; they moved to Leicester, Mass., where their children were born; later they moved to Paxton, Mass., where he d. 25 Sept. 1788.

Children:

1. *Jonas*, b. 1 Feb. 1741.
2. *Lydia*, b. 14 April 1743.

3. *Miriam*, b. 4 May 1745.
4. *Lucy*, b. 7 April 1747.
5. *Zerviah*, b. 21 March 1749.
6. *Katherine*, b. 14 Nov. 1751.
7. *Phebe*, b. 7 July 1753.
8. *Dinah*, b. 2 April 1756.
9. *Abraham*, b. 3 Oct. 1758; d. 8 July 1788, unm.
10. *Eunice*, b. 18 Oct. 1760; d. 13 Oct. 1761.
11. *Daniel*, b. 13 Oct. 1761.
12. *John*, b. 10 Aug. 1762.

18. ii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Feb. 1728.

iii. DOROTHY, b. 4 May 1730; m. Cyprian Howe (see John Howe Family).

iv. DINAH, b. 11 Oct. 1731; m. 4 Nov. 1755, Josiah Willard; they went to Rutland, Mass., and after a few years, they moved to Hardwick; they went from there to New Braintree, and later they moved to Norwich, Mass.

Children:

1. *Josiah*, b. in Rutland, 17 July 1756.
2. *Humphrey*, b. in Rutland, 29 Nov. 1757; m. and later lived in Alexander, N. Y.
3. *Ephraim Brigham*, b. in Rutland, 21 Dec. 1759.
4. *Martha*, b. in Hardwick, 22 May 1762.
5. *Lucretia*, b. in New Braintree, 10 May 1764.
6. *Joseph*, b. in New Braintree, 30 March 1767.
7. *Aaron*, b. in New Braintree, 19 Oct. 1769.
8. *Levi*, b. in New Braintree, 3 Oct. 1771.

19. v. THADDEUS, b. 30 May 1733.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Dec. 1734; m. 1 Jan. 1775, Dr. Ebenezer Rice, son of Simon and Grace (Newton) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 2 Jan. 1734. He graduated Harvard College, 1760. They lived in Barre, Mass., where he practiced medecine for many years; he d. 25 Nov. 1822; she d. 17 Feb. 1801.

Children:

1. *Dorothy*, b. (no date); m. 30 Nov. 1788, Thomas Dennis.

vii. SAMUEL, b. 23 May 1737; d. 29 May 1756, in the French and and Indian war.

20. viii. PHINEAS, b. 25 Jan. 1739.

21. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 15 Jan. 1743.

x. MIRIAM, b. 5 Dec. 1744; m. 17 April 1763, Timothy Bigelow, son of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 1 Nov. 1738; she d. 14 Nov. 1825; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 6 Nov. 1817.

Children:

1. *David*, b. 16 Oct. 1763; m. Deborah Doane.
2. *Lydia*, b. 13 Jan. 1766; m. Abraham Williams.
3. *Ephraim*, b. 13 May 1768; m. Molly Arnold.
4. *Betsey*, b. 12 Sept. 1771; m. Foster Morse.
5. *Lovina*, b. 13 Jan. 1776; d. unm.
6. *Miriam*, b. 21 April 1778; m. Levi Arnold.

9. ABRAHAM[3] HOWE (*Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 March 1698; married 24 May 1724, RACHEL RICE, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Graves) Rice, born in Marlborough, 2 Nov. 1703, died in 1782. He was prominent in town affairs, serving as one of the Selectmen, and was highly

respected; he died in 1781. His son Asa was appointed administrator 10 Sept. 1783, a division made June 1786.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. EUNICE,[4] b. 16 May 1725; m. 30 Sept. 1740, David Warren, son of John and Lydia (Fiske) Warren, b. in Marlborough, 8 Jan. 1717; they lived in Marlborough.
   Children:
   1. *Damaris*, b. 26 June 1750; m. Jonah Harrington.
   2. *Levina*, b. 30 Dec. 1752; m. Phineas Farrar.
   3. *Lovewell*, b. 23 Oct. 1764.

ii. MARY, b. 14 Jan. 1727; m. 22 March 1750, Frederick Barnes, son of Daniel and Zerviah (Eager) Barnes, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 12 Nov. 1727; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 24 June 1778; she d. 25 March 1813.
   Children:
   1. *Benjamin*, b. 27 Feb. 1752; m. Sarah Woods.
   2. *Asa*, b. 28 June 1754; m. Matilda Woods.
   3. *Lucy*, b. 15 Sept. 1757; m. Obadiah Barce.

iii. PERSIS, b. 14 Nov. 1728; m. 18 Dec. 1755, John Gleason, son of James and Mary (Barrett) Gleason, b. in Marlborough, 7 Dec. 1724; they lived in Marlborough, where he d. 13 Nov. 1816; she d. 18 July 1820, aged 91 yrs.
   Children:
   1. *John*, b. 19 Feb. 1758; m. Experience Stow.
   2. *Mary*, b. 18 Jan. 1763; m. Zacheus Gleason.
   3. *Anna*, b. 11 Oct. 1770; m. Matthias R. Brigham.

22. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 14 Dec. 1730.
23. v. ASA, b. 30 Nov. 1733.
24. vi. ABNER, b. 1 Nov. 1735.
25. vii. ADONIJAH, b. 7 Sept. 1737.
viii. ANNA, b. 5 Feb. 1740; d. 1 Aug. 1752.

10. JEDEDIAH[3] HOWE (*Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 April 1701; married in Westboro, 27 Nov. 1728, ABIGAIL WARREN, daughter of Joshua and Rebecca (Church) Warren, born in Watertown, Mass., 20 Dec. 1705. They lived in Westborough, until about 1750, when they moved to Brookfield, Mass. In the settlement of his estate, he is spoken of as "late of Brookfield." He probably died with some of his children in New Braintree, Mass. The appointment of the Executor was dated 22 Sept. 1761, and in the settlement of his estate, mention is made of sons Jedediah, Silas, Elijah, and Jonas, and daughters Abigail Gould, and Dorothy and son Solomon. His wife was not mentioned, as she probably died previous.

Children born in Westboro:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 27 Aug. 1729; d. same day.
ii. SOLOMON, b. 27 July 1730; d. 3 Sept. 1730.
iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 27 July 1730; d. 16 Sept. 1730.
26. iv. MARTIN, b. 31 Oct. 1731.
27. v. JEDEDIAH, b. 25 Jan. 1734.
vi. CALEB, b. 21 Jan. 1736; not mentioned in settling the estate.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 20 Nov. 1737; m. 7 Jan. 1762, Jonathan Gould of New Braintree, where they afterwards lived; he d. 29 Oct. 1809; she d. 16 Feb. 1837, aged 99 yrs. 2 mos. 27 ds.

viii. ELIJAH, b. 8 Feb. 1741; m. 11 Oct. 1764, Martha Barnes of Brookfield, daughter of Noah and Joanna (Getchell) Barnes, b. 30 June 1738. Went to Vermont.

ix. SILAS, b. 6 Oct. 1742; was living in 1762.

x. DOROTHY, b. 5 Aug. 1744; m. 13 Nov. 1763, Jonathan Barnes, son of Noah and Joanna (Getchell) Barnes, b. in Brookfield, 21 April 1740. He commanded a company of Minute Men from Brookfield, 19 April 1775. He d. 21 March 1797; she d. 30 Jan. 1827.

Children:

1. *Thomas*, b. 16 July 1764; m. Mahala Hill.
2. *Lucy*, b. 18 Jan. 1766; m. John Eveleth.
3. *Frederick*, b. 17 July 1768; m. Polly Townsend.
4. *Molly*, b. 5 Jan. 1770; m. Perez Sampson.
5. *Francis*, b. 15 Oct. 1771; m. Sarah Hubbard.
6. *Joanna*, b. 16 May 1774; m. Phineas Tyler.
7. *Jonah*, b. 30 Dec. 1776; m. Mrs. Sarah Barnes.
8. *Jonathan*, b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. Miriam Marcy.
9. *Dorothy*, b. 3 Nov. 1784; m. William Cooley.
10. *Noah*, b. 20 May 1786; m. Abigail Gilbert.

xi. JONAH, b. 13 Feb. 1747; d. prior to 1784.

xii. PATIENCE, b. 30 April 1749; d. same day.

28. xiii. SOLOMON, b. 3 Sept. 1750.

FOURTH GENERATION.

11. BENJAMIN[4] HOWE (*Hezekiah,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 April 1716; married 10 March 1736, TABITHA GARFIELD, daughter of Benjamin and Bethiah (Howe) Garfield, born in Marlborough, 15 Oct. 1715. They lived in Westborough for many years; we have no account of their death, or any other place of abode.

Children born in Westborough:

29. i. JONATHAN,[5] b. 29 May 1738.
ii. BENJAMIN, b. 6 March 1739-40; d. 14 March 1740.
iii. JOSEPH, b. 15 May 1741; d. 12 July 1753.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 31 May 1744; d. 24 Feb. 1749.
v. DAMARIS, b. 30 April 1746; m. Jonathan Champney, son of Richard and Catherine Champney of Cambridge, b. 2 Dec. 1744; they lived in Southborough, where he became quite prominent. He held the commission of Major in the militia, and d. 12 Feb. 1806; she d. 14 Sept. 1797.

Children:

1. *William,* b. 9 Nov. 1767; m. Anna Goodenow.
2. *Betty,* b. 26 Jan. 1770.
3. *Benjamin,* b. 29 Aug. 1772; m. Polly Sumner of Pomfret.
4. *Lovicy,* b. 23 March 1775; m. John Este.
5. *Samuel,* b. 21 May 1778; d. 11 Sept. 1784.
6. *Sally,* b. 10 Dec. 1780; m. Nathan Banister.
7. *Hannah,* b. 29 Jan. 1784; d. 26 Jan. 1792.
8. *Anna,* b. 22 July 1789; d. 16 Feb. 1792.
9. *Phebe,* b. 9 May 1792.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. 25 March 1750; d. 19 Aug. 1750.
vii. LUCRETIA, b. 30 June 1751; m. 23 April 1767, Benjamin Warren, son of Timothy and Rebecca (Tainter) Warren, b. in Westborough, 21 July 1745; they lived in Westborough.

Children:

1. *Molly,* bapt. 7 July 1776.
2. *William,* bapt. 7 July 1776.
3. *Bernice,* bapt. 7 July 1776.
4. *Hepsibeh,* bapt. 7 July 1776; m. Benjamin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
5. *Timothy,* b. 17 July 1776; m. Hannah Harrington.
6. *Thankful,* b. 19 April 1779; m. George W. Beaton.
7. *Lucretia,* bapt. 19 May 1782; m. Moses Hemenway.
8. *Benjamin,* bapt. 4 July 1784; m. Anna Seagers.
9. *Joseph,* bapt. 4 July 1784; m. Arathusa Severs.
10. *Nahum,* bapt. 10 Sept. 1786; m. Mary Child.
11. *Daniel,* bapt. 10 Sept. 1786; m. Mary Bullard.
12. *Hannah,* bapt. 30 Nov. 1788.

12. NOAH[4] HOWE (*Hezekiah,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Sept. 1721; married 8 Dec. 1748, MARY WALKER; she died 8 Oct. 1756; he married second, 12 July 1757, MARTHA STEVENS of Holden, Mass. He died in Westborough. His will dated 30 June 1759, and proved 26 Feb 1760, mentions wife Martha, daughters Thankful and Molly,

and an unborn child. His widow married second, 26 Oct. 1762, MERODACKBALADIN SMITH.

Children born in Westborough:

i. MARY, b. 28 Aug. 1749; d. 3 Oct. 1749.
ii. THANKFUL, b. 8 Oct. 1750; m. Timothy Warren, son of Timothy and Rebecca (Tainter) Warren, b. in Westborough, 28 May 1740. He d. in 1776; she m. 2nd 7 Oct. 1778, Solomon Bathrick, son of David and Lydia (Maynard) Bathrick, b. in Westborough, 22 April 1746; he d. 27 Aug. 1824.
Children:
1. *Eli Warren*, bapt. 23 May 1776.
2. *Timothy Bathrick*, b. 26 Sept. 1783.
iii. MARY, b. 5 Nov. 1752.
iv. BETTY, b. 2 Feb. 1755; d. 19 Sept. 1756.
v. SARAH, b. (posthumous child).

13. SOLOMON[4] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Dec. 1718; married MARY HOWE, daughter of John and Deliverance (Rice) Howe, born in Marlborough, 22 Nov. 1719, died 16 Nov. 1792. They lived in Marlborough until about 1750, when they moved to Mansfield, Conn., where he died 13 Oct. 1762. It appears from the probate records of Willimantic, Conn., that he died intestate, and his widow Mary was appointed administratrix; she filed an inventory 29 Feb. 1763. In the records he is mentioned as "late of Mansfield, Ct." where some of his children were born and married. In a deed dated 29 March 1753, a Solomon, possibly the same, is mentioned as of Pomfret, Ct.)

Children:

i. JONATHAN,[5] b. 7 April 1739; d. 27 Jan. 1740.
30. ii. DANIEL, b. 13 June 1740.
31. iii. ZADOCK, b. 3 June 1742.
iv. LUKE, b. 21 Feb. 1745; m. 29 Nov. 1770, Catherine Howe, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy (Amsden) Howe, b. 14 May 1746; he was in Capt. William Brigham's Co., 19 April 1775, and in the first three years servive; no issue.
v. EDMUND, b. 8 Jan. 1749; d. 18 Aug. 1768.
vi. JONATHAN, b. 8 May 1753; d. 1 Nov. 1754.
vii. SOLOMON, b. 18 March 1755. The probate records of Willimantic, Conn., show that on 17 Oct. 1778, an inventory was filed of the estate of Dr. Solomon Howe (probably the same), late of the late Col Chamber's regiment. Mention is also made in Heitman's Hist., Reg. of a Solomon Howe of Conn., who was a surgeon's mate in 8th Conn., 1 Jan. 1777; d. 10 June 1778.
viii. FORTUNATUS, b. 18 Sept. 1757; d. 17 June 1789.
ix. MARY, b. 31 Oct. 1761; m. 27 Oct. 1779, Isaac Sargent, son of Isaac and Phebe (Baldwin) Sargent, b. 30 Jan. 1760; d. 27 1812; she d. in Dec. 1848.
Children:
1. *Florilla*, b. 18 Feb. 1782; m. Simeon Hovey, d. 9 Feb.. 1809.
2. *Mary*, b. 12 Sept. 1782; m. in Dec. 1805, Flavel Gurley.

3. *Sarah*, b. 26 Oct. 1788; m. 12 Nov. 1806, Horatio Topliff; d. 14 Nov. 1871.
4. *Nathan*, b. 3 Dec. 1791; d. 1814.

14. SYLVANUS[4] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 April 1727; married 25 Dec. 1763, MARY RICE, daughter of Jotham and Mary (Earl) Rice, of Barre, Mass. They lived in Petersham, Mass., where he died 16 Feb. 1802; she died 20 May 1823, aged 89 y. 8 mo.

Children born in Petersham:

i. SYLVANUS,[5] b. 10 Jan. 1765; d. 23 Sept. 1771.
ii. SARAH, b. 29 Sept. 1766; m. Joel Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
iii. STEPHEN, b. 25 July 1768; d. 14 Nov. 1837, unm.
iv. GEORGE, b. 6 Nov. 1770; d. 28 May 1795, unm.
32. v. SYLVANUS, b. 8 Oct. 1772.
vi. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1777; m. 3 Nov. 1805, Oliver C. Gates; they lived in Petersham, where he d. 14 Aug. 1841; she d. 14 July 1841.

Children:

1. *Sylvanus Howe*, b. 2 Nov. 1806; m. Louisa Parmenter.
2. *Caroline Howe*, b. 5 June 1811.
3. *Parmelia*, b. 29 Jan. 1813.
4. *Polly H.*, b. 15 Aug. 1816.
5. *Mary Rice*, b. 3 Aug. 1817.

33. vii. WASHINGTON, b. 30 Aug. 1779.
viii. DAVID HENRY, b. 7 Feb. 1782; d. at Oneida Lake, N. Y., 1811, unm., aged 29.

15. ICHABOD[4] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Jan. 1731; married SARAH ———, (ancestry unknown.) They lived a few years in New Ipswich, N. H., where their first two children were born. About 1765 they moved to what is now the town of Winthrop, Me. He was one of the earliest settlers of that town, and was one of the best educated and ablest of his early associates in that vicinity. He selected for his farm a tract of land bordering on the shores of Lake Annabescook, that was considered one of the best in the neighborhood. His dwelling was located on a slight elevation about seventy rods from the lake, a two story affair, and of the style common to those of the "well to do," and was standing a few years ago. When the town was incorporated in 1771, he was elected one of the Selectmen, which office he held for a number of years; he was Town Clerk four years, and was the first Delegate to the Provincial Congress held at Concord, Mass., and the same day he was elected captain of the town military company, then organized in anticipation of the war, and in 1777 he was elected Representative to the General Court. He was an ardent patriot, and was in the active service during the Revolution; he was frequently Moderator of the Town Meetings, and was Chairman of the Committee of Correspondence and Safety. In addition to his public life, and his farm work, he was known as an expert hunter, in

consequence of which, he was familiar with surrounding country, and was frequently called upon to give his knowledge in land cases. He died in Winthrop, 16 Jan. 1810, and was buried in the old cemetery at Winthrop.

Children:

i. JONATHAN,[5] b. in New Ipswich, N. H., 31 July 1760; he was a very ambitious man; he built a saw mill on a stream about six miles west of his father, in what is now the town of Wayne; here he started to build a larger mill, and while rafting the logs across the lake, he was drowned; he was not married.

ii. MILLICENT, b. in New Ipswich, 25 April 1762; m. 13 Feb. 1783, David Foster, son of Timothy Foster (the first settler of Winthrop); he d. 3 Jan. 1820; she d. in Berlin (now Phillips), Me., 24 Dec. 1836.

Children:

1. *Anna*, b. 11 Dec. 1783; m. Thomas Stevens.
2. *Ichabod*, b. 9 June 1785; m. Deborah Fairbanks.
3. *Preston*, b. 30 April 1788; d. young.
4. *Clarissa*, b. 6 Aug. 1790; m. Levi Chandler.
5. *Lavinia*, b. 8 July 1792; d. 5 Nov. 1792.
6. *Freeman*, b. 30 Dec. 1793; m. Lydia White.
7. *David*, b. 4 July 1795; m. Harmony Packard.
8. *Nathan*, b. 2 March 1798; m. Hannah Fairbanks.
9. *John Winthrop*, b. 12 Feb. 1800.

iii. SARAH, b. in Winthrop, Me., 15 March 1766; d. in Wayne.

34. iv. STEPHEN, b. in Winthrop, 9 Dec. 1769.

v. DAVID, b. in Winthrop, 1 Sept. 1771; m. Freelove Maxim; lived in Leeds, Me., in the early part of the 19th century.

vi. SUSANNAH, b. in Winthrop, 13 April 1774; m. Joseph York.

Children:

1. *Lydia*, m. David Fairbanks of Winthrop.

vii. EUNICE, b. in Winthrop, 22 Feb. 1776; m. 1 Oct. 1800, Henry Wood Jr.; they moved to Anson, Me.

16. ISAAC[4] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Jan. 1735; married 17 Dec. 1760, SYBIL PROCTOR, daughter of Joseph and Agnes Proctor, born in Westford, Mass., 26 April 1744. They went to New Ipswich, N. H.; here he became one of the leading men in the town, being Town Clerk many years, also one of the Selectmen. He was an ardent patriot, and took an active part in the Revolution, and was adjutant in Col. Reed's Regt., until it was disbanded. He died in New Ipswich, 16 Oct. 1800.

Children born in New Ipswich:

i. SARAH,[5] b. 17 March 1762; d. 29 March 1762.

ii. VASHTI, b. 2 April 1763; m. 14 May 1787, John Nurse, son of Benjamin and Martha Nurse, b. in Rutland, Mass., 18 May 1760; she d. 5 May 1814.

Children:

1. *Vashti*, b. 13 Jan. 1786.
2. *John*, b. 18 Feb. 1788.
3. *Timothy*, b. 10 May 1790.
4. *Persis*, b. 7 Feb. 1792.
5. *Lucy*, b. 17 March 1795.

6. *Rachel*, b. 1 Aug. 1796.
7. *Oliver*, b. 17 June 1798.
8. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Dec. 1800.
9. *Sally*, b. 2 March 1803.
10. *Arathusa*, b. 19 Nov. 1805.
11. *Lockhart*, b. 3 March 1808.

iii. SARAH, b. 29 Dec. 1764; m. James Walker of New Ipswich; she d. 18 Aug. 1786.
Children:
1. *Rebecca*, b. 29 Jan. 1785; m. George Murphy.
2. *Sarah*, b. 11 Aug. 1786; m. Asa Emerson.

iv. ISAAC, b. 22 Jan. 1767; d. in 1824, unm.

v. JOSEPH, b. in June 1769; d. 17 Sept. 1772.

vi. TWIN SONS, b. and d. 10 Jan. 1771.

v. SYBIL, b. 5 Jan. 1772; m. (1) Ebenezer Stone; (2) Josiah Sawtell of Rindge; m. (3) 29 Jan. 1829, Moses Hale of Rindge, N. H.

viii. SUSANNAH, b. 2 Feb. 1774; m. about 1800, Dr. Calvin Ainsworth, b. in Claremont, N. H., 3 June 1771; she d. in Littleton, N. H., 18 March 1853.
Children:
1. *Americus*, b. 17 Sept. 1804.
2. *Calvin*, b. 27 Aug. 1807.
3. *Laban*, b. 29 March 1811.
4. *Sybil P.*, b. 7 Feb. 1813; d. in Townsend, 30 April 1838.
5. *Susannah*, b. 12 Oct. 1818; d. in Townsend, 26 April 1838.

35. ix. JOSEPH, b. 11 May 1776.
36. x. SYLVANUS, b. 4 June 1779.
37. xi. JONATHAN, b. 16 June 1781.

xii. ASA, b. 24 March 1784.

17. ARTEMUS[4] HOWE (*David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 31 March 1734; married ABIGAIL ———, (ancestry unknown.) He was a soldier in the French and Indian War, and commanded a company of Minute Men, from Bolton, 19 April 1775. They lived in the old homestead until about 1777, when he sold his place, and moved to Brattleboro, Vt., where they were living in 1790, but soon after they moved to Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., where he built the first grist mill in that town. We have not learned when nor where he died, but we presume that he died in Westford, N. Y.

Children born in Bolton, Mass.:

38. i. DAVID,[5] b. 7 Nov. 1757.

ii. JOSEPH, b. 27 July 1759; he is said to have m. and lived in Worcester, N. Y., in 1800, where he had a family.

iii. ABIGAIL, b. 9 Sept. 1761.

39. iv. MOSES, b. 2 Oct. 1763.

v. SILAS, b. 27 April 1766; he was living in Westford, N. Y., in 1820, where he m. and had a family.

40. vi. LEVI, b. 23 July 1768.

vii. JONATHAN, b. 5 May 1771; no further record.

viii. MARY, b. 9 June 1773; m. Alpheus Earl.

41. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 22 Oct. 1775.

18. JOSEPH[4] HOWE (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Feb. 1728; married 21 May 1751, GRACE RICE, daughter of Simon and Grace (Newton) Rice, born in Marlborough, 13 June 1730, died 23 Jan. 1816. He was a very active man in the town, was one of the Selectmen, for several years; he was in Capt. Abraham Williams company in 1757; he died 26 Sept. 1800.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. LEVINA,[5] b. 10 July 1751; m. 2 Jan. 1772, Peter Rice, son of Abraham and Persis (Robinson) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 29 March 1749; d. 9 Dec. 1825. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 23 Dec. 1812.

Children:

1. *Matthias*, b. 20 April 1773; d. 9 May 1796, in Orange, Vt.
2. *Lucy*, b. 21 Dec. 1774; m. Col. Ephraim Brigham.
3. *Eli*, b. 8 Oct. 1777; m. Lucy Brigham.

42. ii. REUBEN, b. 12 Oct. 1752.
43. iii. SIMON, b. 14 Aug. 1754.
44. iv. SAMUEL, b. 2 Oct. 1756.

v. LUCY, b. 18 Sept. 1758; m. in Boston, 2 Oct. 1783, Thomas Tileston of Boston; was admitted to the New South Church, 3 Dec. 1786, and d. before 1800.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, bapt. 7 Jan. 1787.
2. *Thomas*, b. 15 April 1789.

vi. ELI, b. 20 July 1760; d. in the army, 16 July 1777.

vii. HEPSIBAH, b. 15 Sept. 1762; d. 10 April 1773.

45. viii. DANIEL, b. 4 Aug. 1764.

ix. JOSEPH, b. 20 Sept. 1768; d. 26 July 1773.

x. MIRIAM, b. 16 Oct. 1770; m. 11 May 1794, John Coats of Boston; she d. in Cambridge, 1861.

xi. HEPSIBAH, b. 5 April 1773; m. 15 Jan. 1793, Jacob Barnes, son of Silas and Betty (Bigelow) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 3 May 1769, d. 22 July 1845; she d. 14 May 1826.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 6 Aug. 1793; m. Anna Potter.
2. *Maria*, b. 19 Nov. 1794; m. Thomas H. Davis.
3. *Tileston B.*, b. 15 Aug. 1805; m. Mary A. Procter.

46. xii. JOSEPH, b. 8 March 1775.

19. THADDEUS[4] HOWE (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 May 1733; married 12 April 1757, LOVINA BRIGHAM, daughter of Joseph and Comfort (Bigelow) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 10 July 1733, died 21 Aug. 1784. He married second, 1 June 1786, MRS. PRUDENCE HOLMAN, widow of Abraham Holman of Bolton, Mass.; she died 5 Sept. 1831, aged 96 yrs. 6 mos. He was in Capt. Daniel Barns Co., 19 April 1775, served as one of the Selectmen 1787, and died 13 March 1799.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. SUSANNAH, b. 22 June 1758; m. 23 Nov. 1778, Gershom Rice, son of Gershom and Lydia (Barrett) Rice, b. in Marlborough, 5 July 1755, d. 12 April 1837; she d. 19 April 1837.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 15 April 1778; m. Anna Morse.
2. *Edward*, b. 16 March 1784; m. Susanna Felton.
3. *Susannah*, b. 5 Dec. 1787; m. Ivory Bigelow.
4. *Mary*, b. 3 March 1791; m. 21 May 1817, Luke Fosgate.
5. *Henry*, b. 23 June 1794; m. Mary W. Lee.

ii. NANNE, b. 15 Feb. 1760; m. 11 July 1781, Jonas Morse, son of Jonas and Lucy (Eager) Morse, b. in Marlborough, 17 March 1736, d. 1 Dec. 1799. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 3 Nov. 1814.

Children:

1. *John Ward*, b. 1 Nov. 1781; went to parts unknown.
2. *Nancy*, b. 4 June 1783; d. about 1833, unm.
3. *Henry*, b. 25 July 1785; m. Lois Hayden.
4. *Willard*, b. 25 Aug. 1789; m. Mary Eager.

47. iii. JONAH, b. 22 Feb. 1762.

48. iv. WILLIAM, b. 4 Dec. 1764.

v. LOVINA, b. 23 March 1767; m. 11 Jan. 1787, Moses Sherman, son of Samuel and Lydia Sherman, b. in Marlborough, 28 June 1761, d. 28 June 1833. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 17 July 1851.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 7 Jan. 1788; m. Hannah ———.
2. *Polly*, b. 30 April 1793; m. John Temple 3d.
3. *Samuel Maynard*, b. 13 Nov. 1797; m. Melissa Carr.
4. *Micah*, b. 13 April 1799; d. 6 Sept. 1834.

vi. AARON, b. 15 May 1770; m. 15 Feb. 1798, Sarah Dana, daughter of Dea. John and Hannah (Humphrey) Dana, b. in Oxford, Mass., 18 July 1762; they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he d. 6 Sept. 1857; she d. his widow; no issue.

vii. MARTHA, b. 5 Feb. 1773; m. 9 May 1796, Francis Barnard, son of Joel and Lucy (Stevens) Barnard, b. in Marlborough, 18 Dec. 1768, d. 28 Dec. 1858. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 22 July 1848.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 2 Oct. 1796; m. Israel L. Ames.
2. *Loring*, b. 2 Feb. 1798; m. Sally Robinson.
3. *George*, b. 21 March 1800; m. Grace Goddard.
4. *Daniel Stevens*, b. 22 July 1802; d. 20 Aug. 1813.
5. *Mary Ann*, b. 23 Aug. 1805; m. Ephraim Babcock.
6. *William Francis*, b. 8 March 1809; m. Lydia W. Howe.
7. *Daniel Sherman*, b. 25 Aug. 1810; m. Martha Ward.
8. *Edward Denison*, b. 26 May 1818.

viii. STEPHEN, b. 10 Aug. 1776; d. 9 April 1778.

20. PHINEAS[4] HOWE (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Jan. 1739; married 11 Dec. 1764, DOROTHY BURNETT, daughter of Jonathan and Dorothy (Kimball) Burnett, born in Hopkinton, Mass., 28 May 1737, died in Marlborough, 9 Dec. 1781. He married second, 5 June 1783, SARAH STEVENS, (ancestry unknown); she died 22 July 1784, aged 18 yrs. He married third, 4 Jan. 1798, LYDIA RUGGLES, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Cushman) Ruggles, born in Hardwick, Mass., 10 March 1753, died 2 April 1837. He was in Capt. William Brigham's Co., 19 April 1775, a sergeant in

Capt. William Morse's Co., Col. Jonathan Reed's Regt., 2 Oct. 1777 till 8 Nov. 1777. He died 14 March 1832.

Children born in Marlborough:

49. i. SYLVANUS,[6] b. 27 Dec. 1765.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 2 April 1768; m. 25 June 1792, Silas Gleason, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, b. in Marlboro, 5 July 1768. They moved to Acworth, N. H., about 1798, where he d. 15 Nov. 1859; she d. 26 Feb. 1839.
Children:
1. *Dorothy*, b. 5 Feb. 1793; d. 13 April 1852.
2. *Elizabeth Burnett*, b. 20 Sept. 1794; m. Stephen Himes.
3. *Jerry*, b. 3 June 1796; m. Mrs. Patty Shedd.
4. *Susanna*, b. 29 Oct. 1797; m. David Gould.
5. *Louisa*, b. 23 April 1800; d. 4 July 1803.
6. *Joseph*, b. 22 March 1802; m. Persis Gay.
7. *Gilbert Howe*, b. 26 April 1804; m. Jane Metcalf.
8. *Mindwell*, b. 30 June 1806; d. 22 June 1839, unm.
9. *Silas Allen*, b. 26 March 1808; d. 20 Nov. 1825.
10. *Lydia*, b. 18 Feb. 1811; d. 23 June 1815.
50. iii. JEDEDIAH, b. 28 June 1770.
iv. GILBERT, b. 1 May 1772; m. 25 Feb. 1800, Lydia Howe, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Goddard) Howe, b. in Marlborough, 7 July 1774, d. 10 Oct. 1820. He was a well known wheelwright and carpenter, a thorough workman, plain spoken, honorable in all his dealings, strictly honest, and highly respected by all; he d. 12 Oct. 1849; no issue.
v. LUCRETIA, b. 22 May 1773; d. 23 Aug. 1775.
vi. LOVICE, b. 29 Oct. 1775; m. in 1795, Daniel Barnes, son of Solomon and Judith (Hapgood) Barnes. They moved to Hubbardston, Mass., where she d. 6 Dec. 1833; he m. 2nd Mary Powers. He d. 5 Nov. 1844.
Children:
1. *David*, b. 25 Dec. 1800.
51. vii. PHINEAS BROOKS, b. 13 July 1784.

21. ARTEMUS[4] HOWE (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Jan. 1743; married 28 May 1767, MARY BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 10 Oct. 1746, died 15 Aug. 1810. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 17 Nov. 1813.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ELISHA,[6] b. 31 Jan. 1768; d. 3 Feb. 1794, unm.
ii. CATHERINE, b. 18 Oct. 1769; m. 15 June 1806, Jonah Howe.
iii. MARY, b. 26 Oct. 1771; m. 10 Dec. 1795, Jonas Lovering of Sudbury; she d. previous to 1801.
52. iv. JONAS, b. 18 Aug. 1773.
v. LYDIA, b. 9 Sept. 1775; m. 29 Sept. 1803, Isaac Maynard, son of Simon and Silence (Priest) Maynard, b. in Marlborough, 7 Dec. 1779, d. 12 Sept. 1820. She m. 2nd 9 April 1828, Abraham Stow, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Morse) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 10 Jan. 1756, d. 2 Jan. 1832. They lived in Marlborough, where she d. 27 July 1863.
Children:
1. *Amory*, b. 28 Feb. 1804; m. Nancy Pratt. He was the

founder of the Assabet Woolen Mills at Maynard, Mass.

2. *Lydia*, b. 16 Nov. 1805; m. Joel Wilkins.

vi. SALLY, b. 5 Feb. 1777; m. 23 April 1801, Jonas Lovering.

53. vii. STEPHEN, b. 31 March 1780.

54. viii. DAVID, b. 18 May 1783.

55. ix. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1785.

56. x. LEVI, b. 30 April 1787.

57. xi. JABEZ, b. 28 Oct. 1789.

58. xii. MOSES, b. 19 April 1792.

22. ABRAHAM[4] HOWE (*Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Dec. 1730; married 17 Sept. 1755, LYDIA STOW, daughter of Elizabeth Morse, (who afterwards married Thomas Stow.) She was baptized 25 April 1742, (when she was a few years old.) They lived on a farm in the western part of Marlborough, and he was killed by being thrown from his horse, while returning from town meeting 13 March 1770. A while after his death, she went to keep house for Mr. Zerubbabel Rice whose wife had recently died, and stayed there until he died 27 Aug. 1775; after his death, she claimed to be his widow, her claim was contested in the court by other heirs, but the Court allowed her claim, although there was no record of the marriage produced in the court. Later in life she became a rheumatic cripple. We have no record of her death.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. LYDIA,[5] b. 6 Oct. 1756; m. 3 Aug. 1774, William Whitaker, a native of Concord, b. 28 July 1750. He was a drummer in Capt. Boaz Moore's Co., 19 April 1775. They lived in east part of Princeton, where he was a farmer, and d. 22 July 1830.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 14 Jan. 1775; m. Lucy Cobb.
2. *Lydia*, b. 4 Feb. 1777; m. Jacob W. Watson.
3. *Catherine*, b. 24 Sept. 1778; d. 21 June 1786.
4. *John*, b. 19 Aug. 1780.
5. *Luther*, b. 8 July 1782; m. Betsey Brigham.
6. *Aaron*, b. 6 Oct. 1784; d. 17 July 1786.
7. *Levi*, b. 3 Oct. 1786.
8. *Mary*, b. 24 Nov. 1788; m. Jonas Hartwell.
9. *Aaron*, b. 28 Feb. 1790.
10. *Catherine*, b. 23 Dec. 1792; m. Amos Merriam.
11. *Thomas*, b. 27 Dec. 1795.
12. *Charles*, b. 17 Dec. 1799.

59. ii. AARON, b. 17 Aug. 1758.

iii. BETSEY, b. 12 Nov. 1760; m. 29 Oct. 1778, Oliver Russell, son of Eleazer and Tabitha Russell, b. in Bolton, Mass., 22 Nov. 1752, d. 28 Oct. 1820. He was in Capt. Daniel Barnes's Co., 19 April 1775, and was on the roll of eight months men of that year. He lived on a farm near that of his father-in-law, in Marlborough, where she d. 2 Sept. 1844.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Abraham*, b. 31 March 1779.
2. *Betsey*, b. 16 Oct. 1780; m. Willard Brigham.

3. *Catherine*, b. 18 Oct. 1782; m. Ephraim Newton.
4. *Cynthia*, bapt. 17 April 1785; d. young.
5. *Jonas*, b. 3 Jan. 1787.
6. *Cynthia*, b. 8 April 1789.
7. *Otis*, b. 24 April 1793; m. Levina Rice.
8. *Lydia*, b. 23 Dec. 1795; m. Ashbel Brigham.
9. *Relief*, b. 7 Oct. 1797; m. Lovett Fay.
10. *John*, b. 25 June 1799.
11. *Oliver*, b. 24 April 1801.

iv. SARAH, b. 16 Oct. 1766; m. 8 March 1785, John Barnes, son of Daniel and Martha (Brigham) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1763. Soon after marriage they went to Chelsea, Vt., where he d.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, bapt. in Marlborough, 9 April 1786.

v. MARY, b. 22 Feb. 1769; m. 22 Jan. 1788, Gershom Bigelow, son of Lt. Ivory and Sophia (Banister) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 22 March 1768, d. 20 April 1820. They lived on a farm in the west part of Marlborough, where he d. 27 Oct. 1847.

Children:

1. *Lydia*, b. 19 Aug. 1788; m. Aaron Felton.
2. *Levi*, b. 26 Oct. 1790; m. Nancy Ames.
3. *Lucinda*, b. 28 Nov. 1792; m. Levi Rice.
4. *Lyman*, b. 25 April 1795; m. Jane Brigham.
5. *Patty*, b. 13 April 1797; m. Thomas Howe.
6. *Mary*, b. 6 Aug. 1799; d. 8 Feb. 1818.
7. *Lambert*, b. 1 Nov. 1801; m. Emily F. Dickinson.
8. *Lewis*, b. 31 Jan. 1804; m. Susanna W. Rice.
9. *Louisa*, b. 9 Sept. 1806; m. Eber Howe.
10. *Lucas*, b. 14 Dec. 1808; m. Mahala Stow.
11. *Lucy*, b. 10 Nov. 1811; m. Ithamar Stow.
12. *A twin daughter*, b. 10 Nov. 1811; d. same day.

23. ASA[4] HOWE (*Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Nov. 1733; married 18 March 1762, RACHEL GODDARD, daughter of William and Kezia (Cloyes) Goddard, born in Marlborough, 21 April 1732, died June 1814. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 1 Feb. 1793.

Children born in Marlborough:

60. i. JOHN,[5] b. 25 Nov. 1762.

ii. ABIGAIL, b. 14 May 1764; m. Benjamin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)

iii. MIRIAM, b. 11 Sept. 1765; m. 11 Jan. 1787, Joseph Clisbee, son of Joseph and Sarah Clisbee, b. in Marlborough, 9 Sept. 1765. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to N. H. From there they went to Gustavus, Ohio. Five of their children were born in Marlborough.

Children.

1. *Hannah*, bapt. 27 July 1788.
2. *Lewis*, bapt. 8 Nov. 1789.
3. *John*, bapt. 3 July 1791; m. Lydia Loring.
4. *Lydia*, bapt. 11 May 1794.
5. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 24 July 1796.

iv. LUCY, b. 26 Jan. 1767; m. Archelaus Howe. (See John Howe Family.)

61. v. ASA, b. 3 Dec. 1768.
62. vi. ABRAHAM, b. 22 Feb. 1770.
vii. ESTHER, b. 25 Feb. 1772; m. Calvin Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
viii. LYDIA, b. 7 July 1774; m. Gilbert Howe.

24. ABNER[4] HOWE (*Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Nov. 1735; married 2 Oct. 1762, SARAH HARRINGTON, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Leonard) Harrington, born in Marlborough, 16 May 1739, died in Princeton, Mass., 27 Jan. 1818. They moved to Princeton soon after marriage, where he became a leading citizen, holding the office of Selectman, also that of Town Treasurer, and he was one of the original members of the church which was organized in 1764. He died 10 April 1818.

Children born in Princeton:

i. SARAH,[5] b. 16 Aug. 1763; d. 21 Aug. 1827, unm.
ii. ANNA, b. 13 Jan. 1765; d. 8 Oct. 1778.
iii. BETSEY, b. 5 May 1766; m. 1 May 1788, Isaac Bryant, son of John and Esther (Stone) Bryant, b. in Rutland, 8 Jan. 1762. They lived in Rutland, Mass., where he d. 4 June 1836; she d. 2 Jan. 1845.
Children:
1. *Anne*, b. 25 Oct. 1788; d. 21 May 1812, unm.
2. *Betsey*, b. 27 March 1791; m. James Smith Jr.
3. *Isaac*, b. 30 Sept. 1793; m. Rebecca Bigelow.
4. *John*, b. 14 Feb. 1799; m. Betsey Parmenter.
iv. PARMELIA, b. 27 March 1768; m. 17 Nov. 1791, William Everett, son of Lt. Joshua and Molly (Titus) Everett, b. 15 April 1765. They lived in Princeton, where he d. 7 Dec. 1857; she d. 12 April 1818.
Children:
1. *William*, b. 25 Aug. 1793; d. 21 Feb. 1802.
2. *William Stillman*, b. 13 Oct. 1805; m. Mary Whitney.
v. SAMUEL, b. 21 Aug. 1769; d. 15 Nov. 1808, unm.
63. vi. ABNER, b. 17 June 1772.
64. vii. JONAH, b. 15 July 1774.
viii. LOIS, b. 8 Dec. 1776; m. 3 July 1806, Ebenezer Goodenow, son of Edward and Lois (Rice) Goodenow, b. 4 June 1778, d. in Dec. 1812. She d. 21 Sept. 1849; no issue.
65. ix. ARTEMAS, b. 19 March 1779.

25. ADONIJAH[4] HOWE (*Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Marlborough, Mass., 7 Sept. 1737; married 31 May 1764, LYDIA CHURCH, daughter of Noah and Lydia (Barnard) Church, born in Marlborough, 20 June 1743, died in Princeton, Mass., 2 Jan. 1818. They moved to Princeton, in 1765, where he became a leading citizen, holding the office of Selectman and that of Assessor for many years. He was a Lieut. in Capt. Boaz Moore's Co., 19 April 1775, and for many years he was Deacon of the Church. He died 10 Sept. 1800.

Children born in Princeton:

i. LYDIA,[5] b. 1 June 1766; m. 24 Jan. 1788, John Brigham, son

of Stephen and Betty (Weeks) Brigham, b. in Princeton, 8 Aug. 1758. They moved to Acworth, N. H.

ii. LOVISA, b. 24 May 1768; m. 13 Feb. 1791, Stephen Brigham, son of Stephen and Betty (Weeks) Brigham, b. in Princeton, 9 Aug. 1762. They moved to Gilsum, N. H., where they had seven children. Later they moved to Alstead, where he d. 16 July 1839; she d. 9 July 1830.

iii. MARTIN, b. 2 Sept. 1770; m. Mrs. Eunice Russell, widow of John Russell, and daughter of Dr. Charles Whitman of Stow, Mass. They moved to Barre, where he commenced the practice of medicine. He d. in Boston, 1 Nov. 1805; she d. 11 March 1811; no children.

iv. LUCRETIA, b. 13 July 1772; d. 4 May 1773.

66. v. ADONIJAH, b. 24 April 1774.

vi. LAVINA, b. 17 Sept. 1775; m. 23 Feb. 1804, Aaron Perry, son of Aaron and Mary (French) Perry, b. in Princeton, 27 Jan. 1766. They moved to Essex Co., N. Y.

vii. PERSIS, b. 28 March 1778; m. 26 May 1799, Solomon Wilson, son of Benjamin and Sarah Wilson, b. 1 May 1768, d. 6 Aug. 1847. They lived in Princeton, where she d. 28 April 1871.

Children:

1. *Persis*, b. 1 Nov. 1801; m. Freeman Stow.
2. *Martin Howe*, b. 12 Jan. 1803; m. Lucy S. Watson.
3. *Hamilton*, b. 29 July 1804; m. Elmira Wheeler.
4. *Louisa*, b. 5 Dec. 1806; m. Ivory Wilder.
5. *William*, b. 8 Feb. 1809; m. Roxanna Partridge.
6. *Abraham Howe*, b. 20 Sept. 1811; m. Emily Warren.
7. *David*, b. 7 Nov. 1813; m. Harriet Ross Carruth.
8. *Jonas*, b. 18 Feb. 1816; d. 6 Feb. 1817.
9. *Jonas*, b. 11 Jan. 1818; d. 8 Oct. 1858, unm.
10. *Fanny Ripley*, b. 3 May 1820; m. Samuel C. Fiske.
11. *Leonard*, b. 1 June 1822; m. Elizabeth Clark.

viii. LUCY, b. 24 Oct. 1779; m. 27 Jan. 1812, Ezra Newton, son of Charles and Tabitha (Bowker) Newton, b. in Shrewsbury, 22 Nov. 1774, d. 9 April 1863; she d. 28 July 1826.

Children:

1. *Sally Hastings*, b. 25 March 1811; m. Benjamin F. Dean.
2. *Ezekiel*, b. 16 Aug. 1812; m. Eliza Priest.
3. *Charles*, b. 3 March 1814; m. Jane Boyden.
4. *Lydia Church*, b. 28 July 1816; m. Elbridge Clark.
5. *Ezra*, b. 30 Sept. 1818; m. Martha Patten.
6. *Lucy Howe*, b. 17 Sept. 1820; m. Charles C. Greenwood.
7. *Abraham Howe*, b. 24 March 1823; m. Sarah B. Kendrick.

ix. MATILDA, b. 28 Feb. 1782; m. 11 March 1804, Ichabod Perry, son of Aaron and Mary (French) Perry, b. in Princeton, 9 March 1779. They lived a short time in Princeton, then moved to Essex Co., N. Y.

Children:

1. *Charles*, b. 23 Dec. 1804.

x. ABRAHAM, b. 23 Aug. 1784; d. 26 June 1810.

26. MARTIN[4] HOWE (*Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westborough, Mass., 31 Oct. 1731; married (Name not given); family tradition concerning her name is somewhat vague, but

we are inclined to believe that her family name was Brigham, and a relative of Ephraim Brigham of Marlborough. They are said to have lived in Marlborough for a short time, but he is supposed to have died in Broookfield, Mass., early in 1755, as application for the settlement of his estate was filed in the Probate Court at Worcester, 5 Feb. 1755, but we have no further record concerning him or his wife.

Children:

67. i. TIMOTHY, b. in Marlborough, in Dec. 1754.

27. JEDEDIAH[4] HOWE (*Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westborough, Mass., 25 Jan. 1734; married in Brookfield, Mass., 30 Oct. 1760, LUCY GILBERT, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail Gilbert, born in Brookfield, 28 Oct. 1741. His Will dated 10 Feb. 1766, and proved 24 Feb. 1766, mentions wife Lucy, and daughters Abigail, Dorothy and Lucy, all under 10. His widow married second, 23 Dec. 1773, JOSEPH THURSTON of New Braintree.

Children born in Brookfield:

i. ABIGAIL,[5] b. 15 April 1761; m. 11 Dec. 1783, Elijah Morse of Paxton, Mass.

ii. DOROTHY, b. 22 March 1763; m. 4 July 1782, Andrew Hunter, son of Robert and Sarah Hunter, b. in Coleraine, Mass.; she d. 16 June 1815.

iii. LUCY, b. 16 March 1765; m. 11 Dec. 1786, Moses Whipple of New Braintree, Mass. He d. 26 Oct. 1799, and she m. 2nd 5 Nov. 1802, Isaac Knight of Athol, Mass.

Children:

1. *Patty*, b. 20 July 1787; m. Samuel Knight.
2. *Thomas*, b. 14 Jan. 1790.
3. *Levi*, b. 3 June 1794.
4. *Melina*, b. 14 July 1796.
5. *Melinda*, b. 11 May 1798.

28. SOLOMON[4] HOWE (*Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westborough, Mass., 3 Sept. 1750; married 19 Nov. 1778, MARY HOLMES, daughter of Lieut. Adam and Hannah (Thompson) Holmes of New Braintree, born 12 Aug. 1753, died 24 Feb. 1833. He married secondly, in New Salem, Mass., 30 Jan. 1834, CATHERINE GRANT. He was a graduate of Dartmouth College, and became a Baptist minister, and was located in several different towns in Mass. He died in New Salem, Mass.

Children:

i. ABBY HAMILTON,[5] b. in Brookfield, 29 Aug. 1779; m. Jonas Richards, and lived at Motts Corner (now Brookton), Tompkins Co., N. Y., where she died.

Children:

1. *Increase Sumner.*
2. *Caroline.*

ii. HANNAH, b. in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1781; m. Jedediah Thomas, and lived at Motts Corner, where he d. 4 Oct. 1860.

68. iii. JOHN, b. in Brookfield, 20 Dec. 1783.

iv. NANCY, b. in Swansea, Mass., 3 May 1785; m. 1st John Jack-

son; m. 2nd Capt. David Richards, d. in Blakely, Ala., 8 Nov. 1822.

Children:

1. *Almena.*

69. v. SOLOMON, b. in Sutton, Mass., 21 June 1787.

vi. JONAH, b. in Ware, 4 March 1789; m. 21 Sept. 1812, Betsey White; she d. in Northampton, 1826; he d. in Ware, 12 April 1834.

70. vii. JEDEDIAH, b. in Enfield, Mass., 10 July 1791.

viii. SILAS WARREN, b. in Enfield, 4 June 1794; d. 16 March 1827, in Philadelphia.

ix. JOHN MILTON, b. 22 March 1799; d. unm., at Mattox Bridge, Westmoreland Co., Va., 23 Sept. 1821.

FIFTH GENERATION.

29. JONATHAN[5] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[4] *Hezekiah*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Westborough, Mass., 29 May 1739; married 20 Nov. 1759, LYDIA MAYNARD, daughter of James and Mary (Morse) Maynard, born in Westborough, 8 Dec. 1739. They lived in Westborough a few years, then moved to Hubbardston, Mass., where they had the birth of one child recorded. They are supposed to have moved to Vermont, but of this we have no proof, and we find no further account of the family.

Children:

i. WALTER,[6] b. in Westborough, 5 Sept. 1760. There was a Walter Howe from Westborough, in the service in the Revolution. This may be the same.
ii. LYDIA, b. in Westborough, 13 March 1767; no further account.
iii. FANIRA, b. in Hubbardston, 17 June 1771; no further account.

30. DANIEL[5] HOWE (*Solomon*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 June 1740; married 26 Aug. 1761, BRIDGET SMITH, daughter of William and Abiel (Triscott) Smith, born in Mansfield, Ct., 16 April 1745, died 20 March 1815. He settled in Mansfield, Ct., where he died 7 Dec. 1806. His will dated 14 Feb. 1799, mentions his wife Bridget, and sons Daniel and Edmund, and his granddaughter Sophia. He appointed his wife Bridget as executrix, and his son Daniel as executor of his Will.

Children born in Mansfield:

71. i. DANIEL,[6] b. 26 March 1774.
72. ii. EDMUND, b. 25 April 1781.

31. ZADOCK[5] HOWE (*Solomon*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 June 1742; married ABIGAIL ———, she died in Bolton, Ct., 4 Jan. 1764, aged 24 years; he married second, 17 Nov. 1768, RACHEL KING, (ancestry not given), she died previous to 1794; he married third, MRS. MARY PETTEE, widow of Stephen Pettee of Foxboro, Mass. (int. 6 April 1794.) He lived in Vernon, Ct., where we find on the Church records, that Zadoc Howe and wife owned the covenant 21 Jan. 1770, and that his wife Rachel joined the church in Vernon, 9 June 1892, and we infer that she died soon after, and that he then moved to Mansfield, Mass., where he spent the remainder of his life. Heitman's Historical Register, Officers of the Continental Army, gives the following record of Lt. Zadock Howe: "Zadock Howe private in Lexington Alarm, Apr. 1775, and in 4th Conn., from May 24 to Dec. 28, 1775; 1st Lieut. Sherburne's Additional Continental Regiment, Apr. 14, 1777; resigned Apr. 5, 1780; died 7 Nov. 1819."

In the cemetery at Foxboro, Mass., there is a monument erected to the memory of Zadock Howe, bearing this inscription: "This monument was erected by Dr. H. Miller to the

memory of his friend Mr. Zadock Howe who died 1819, and who fought under the great Washington." He was a pensioner 1818.

Children:

i. SARAH,[6] bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 6 Oct. 1771; m. ——— Smith, and d. previous to 1851.
ii. MOLLY, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 5 June 1774; d. 11 April 1792.
iii. ZADOCK, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 15 Feb. 1777. He graduated from the Medical Department of Dartmouth College in 1809, and began the practice of his profession in Concord, N. H., where he soon became distinguished. In 1814 he removed to Franklin, Mass., becoming partner with Dr. Nathaniel Miller in an infirmary, which was not successful. After a few months in Boston he moved to Billerica, Mass., in the autumn of 1816, and spent his life in the town, useful, eminent and beloved. A good account of this benefactor of Billerica, may be found in the Address delivered by Mr. Whitman at the dedication of the Academy in 1852, and published with the third catalogue of the Howe School in 1872. He was President of the Massachusetts Medical Society at one time. He died in Billerica, 8 March 1851, and by his will he endowed the Howe School in Billerica. In his will he mentions brother Solomon, living in Alexandria, N. Y., children of his deceased brother Willis Howe, and children of deceased sister Sally Smith, living in New York State, and children of brother Solomon. He was never married.
iv. SOLOMON, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 5 March 1780; m. 2 Oct. 1800, Persis Baker. He moved to Alexandria, Jefferson Co., N. Y., where he was living in 1851, with his family.
v. LYDIA, bapt. in Vernon, Conn., 30 Sept. 1781; d. 20 April 1784.
vi. BETSEY ANN, bapt. 26 Sept. 1784.
vii. WILLIS, b. (no date given); m. and went to N. Y. State, where he d. previous to 1851, leaving several children.

32. SYLVANUS[5] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 Oct. 1772; married 25 Feb. 1798, MIRIAM BRAGG, daughter of Ebenezer and Sibilla (Bowker) Bragg, born in Petersham, Mass., 28 Dec. 1769, died in Templeton, Mass., 1 Sept. 1803. He married second, 8 Oct. 1813, PHEBE HOLLISTER. After the death of his first wife, he moved to Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he died 15 Dec. 1832; his widow died 15 Sept. 1848.

Children:

i. NANCY,[6] b. 4 Nov. 1798; d. 31 Aug. 1803.
ii. MIRIAM, b. 10 July 1800; d. 18 Aug. 1803.
iii. SALLY, b. in March 1802; d. 11 Aug. 1803.
iv. AN INFANT SON, b. 5 Aug. 1803; d. 11 Aug. 1803.

By second wife:

v. SARAH HAPGOOD, b. 17 May 1817; m. 31 Oct. 1833, James H. Richards.

Children:

1. *Mary J.*, b. 2 Sept. 1834.
2. *Caroline T.*, b. 10 Oct. 1836.

3. *James E.*, b. 14 Nov. 1838.
4. *Nanette*, b. 12 Dec. 1841.
5. *Sylvanus Howe*, b. 3 March 1843.
6. *Harriet E.*, b. 17 March 1845.
7. *Frances*, b. 21 April 1851.

vi. MARY RICE, b. 13 June 1819; m. 26 March 1843, David Blair of Huntington, Pa.
Children:
1. *John Sylvanus*, b. 31 Jan. 1848.
2. *Nannie LaValley*, b. 14 Aug. 1849.
3. *Mary*, b. 1 Feb. 1852.
4. *David Brainerd*, b. 1 Feb. 1852.

vii. PHEBE JANE, b. 11 March 1821; m. 30 June 1844, Dr. James V. Kendall, and lived in Baldwinsville, N. Y.
Children:
1. *Nannie Howe*, b. 7 July 1858.
2. *James Blair*, b. 8 Dec. 1862.

viii. NANNIE, b. 18 Jan. 1823; m. 28 July 1859, Dr. Hayes McKinley of Kenosha, Wis.; she d. 10 June 1863.
Children:
1. *Mary Howe*, b. 4 May 1860.
2. *Hayes*, b. 19 July 1862.

33. WASHINGTON[5] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Petersham, Mass., 31 Aug. 1779; married 22 April 1806, SILENCE RICHARDSON, daughter of Capt. John and Rebecca (Moore) Richardson, born in Templeton, 28 Sept. 1780, died in Petersham, 23 June 1838. He died 6 June 1855, aged 84 years.
Children born in Petersham:

i. SYLVANUS,[6] b. 26 Feb. 1807; d. 26 Feb. 1849, unm.
73. ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 28 Sept. 1808.
iii. REBECCA MOORE, b. 4 Sept. 1810; m. 2 April 1845, Antrim White of Barre, Mass., son of Abel and Sally (Wood) White, b. in Phillipston, Mass., 13 May 1813. They lived in Medford, Mass.
Children:
1. *Lucy*, b. 2 Nov. 1849; d. 30 Nov. 1849.
74. iv. STEPHEN, b. 13 Sept. 1817.
75. v. JOHN RICHARDSON, b. 27 Dec. 1821.

34. STEPHEN[5] HOWE (*Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Winthrop, Me., 9 Dec. 1759; married in 1793, ELEANOR TURNER of Leeds, Me. They lived in Leeds, where he died.
Children:

76. i. LEWIS, was a stage driver for many years.
ii. CHRISTIANA, b. ———; m. in Leeds, 11 Nov. 1810, Philip Libby, son of Solomon and Sarah (Seavey) Libby, b. in Saco, Me., 11 Nov. 1785. They lived in Greene and Burnham, Me. He d. 23 Aug. 1868; she d. in Canaan, Me., 14 July 1874.
Children:
1. *Sally*, b. 4 March 1811.
2. *Olive*, b. 5 Aug. 1813.

3. *Philip*, b. 10 Feb. 1816.
4. *Hartley B.*, b. 9 Jan. 1822.

iii. LOVINA, b. ———; m. (int. March 1828) James Keenan of Monmouth, Me.
iv. JANE, b. ———; m. (int. Sept. 1828) James Bishop.
v. STEPHEN.
77. vi. JONATHAN, b. 14 Jan. 1807.
78. vii. CYPRIAN *S.*
viii. GEORGE.

35. JOSEPH[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 11 May 1776; married SARAH ———. They lived in New Ipswich.

Children:

i. REBECCA, b. 8 Jan. 1804.
ii. TRIPHENA, b. 30 Dec. 1805.
79. iii. JONATHAN, b. 6 Oct. 1807.
iv. ALONZO, b. 29 Aug. 1809.
v. SYLVESTER, b. 6 March 1812; d. 17 April 1813.
vi. ALVIN, b. 15 Aug. 1814.

36. SYLVANUS[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 4 June 1779; married 27 May 1805, SALLY STONE of Townsend, Mass. He was in Charlestown, at the time of his marriage, a trader.

Children:

81. i. ALBERT,[6] b. 20 Dec. 1814; m. Caroline ———.
ii. ELIZA, b. about 1817; d. in West Townsend, about 1882.
iii. ANDREW, b. 6 Dec. 1819; d. in Boston, in 1875.
iv. SARAH, b. ———; m. C. P. Jordan of New Haven.
81. v. LEANDER, b. about 20 Nov. 1822.
vi. NANCY, b. 7 Dec. 1825; d. 19 Feb. 1901.

37. JONATHAN[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 16 June 1781; married 3 Sept. 1807, FRANCES DUNBAR, born in Brighton, Mass., 6 Dec. 1780. They lived in Charlestown, where he was a printer, and a deacon of the 1st Baptist Church. He died 19 July 1856.

Children born in Charlestown:

i. ROZANNA,[6] b. 7 July 1808.
ii. JONATHAN, b. 19 Jan. 1810; d. 1816.
iii. WALTER, b. 23 Jan. 1812; a printer.
iv. A SON, b. 6 Oct. 1813; d. young.
v. EDWIN, b. 16 Oct. 1814.
vi. FRANCES, b. 11 Aug. 1816.
82. vii. SERENO, b. 9 Oct. 1818.
viii. A DAUGHTER, b. 29 July 1820; d. young.
ix. ALMIRA, b. 10 March 1822.
x. LAVINA, b. 31 May 1824; d. 1824.

38. DAVID[5] HOWE (*Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 7 Nov. 1757; married (probably in Brattleboro, Vt.) EUNICE EARL. He moved with his father to Brattleboro, Vt., and about 1791-2, they moved to Otsego Co., N. Y., settled

in Westford, and was among the early settlers of that town, and made it his home, but later in life he went to Camillus, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he died 7 Sept. 1834, she died 2 Oct. 1834.

Children:

83. i. STEPHEN,[6] b. 5 Feb. 1785.
84. ii. JONATHAN, b. 11 Aug. 1789.
iii. JAMES, b. 23 Nov. 1793; d. in Oct. 1812.
iv. PHINEAS, b. 3 Aug. 1796; d. 1 Jan. 1817.
v. WAITE, b. 13 July 1798; m. Stephen Britten.
vi. ARDILLA, b. 3 Nov. 1801; d. 16 Jan. 1818.

39. MOSES[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *David,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 2 Oct. 1763; married in Brattleboro, Vt., ANNIE MILLS (ancestry unknown); she died in Westford, N. Y., 1802 or 3. He married second, CORDELIS INGLEA; she died, and he married third, MRS. POLLY BROWN. He moved with his father from Bolton, Mass., to Brattleboro, Vt., and soon after 1790 he moved to Westford, N. Y. About 1810, he moved to Camillus, Onondaga Co., now the town of Van Buren, and located in that part of the town known as Sorrell Hill, where he was a farmer, and died 25 March 1849.

Children:

i. HANNAH, b. 3 June 1789; m. Joel Foster; she d. 3 June 1816.
ii. ANNA, b. 1 Sept. 1790; m. Ezra Warner; she d. 16 Sept. 1858.
85. iii. SAMUEL, b. 10 Sept. 1792.
iv. BETSEY, b. 16 June 1794; m. Eber Hart; she d. 3 March 1867.
v. POLLY, b. 19 May 1796; m. Pardon Hart; she d. 7 March 1856.
vi. SUSAN, b. 24 Jan. 1798; m. William Weaver; she d. 3 Aug. 1875.
vii. PERSIS, b. 27 March 1801; m. Browning Nichols; she d. 5 Aug. 1876.
viii. SALLY, b. 13 Oct. 1802; m. Abraham Wiles; she d. 6 March 1827.
86. ix. JONATHAN, b. 4 May 1806.

40. LEVI[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *David,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 23 July 1768; married RUTH EARL, daughter of Newhall and Rachel Earl, born 19 Sept. 1772; died in Van Buren, N. Y., 10 Oct. 1849. He lived in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., until about 1827 or 28, when he moved to Van Buren. He died in Van Buren 19 April 1859.

Children:

i. PHEBE,[6] b. about 1791.
ii. MARY, b. about 1792.
iii. RACHEL, b. about 1796; m. Levi Perry.
iv. MARTHA, b. (no date given); m. Augustus Smith.
87. v. WILLIAM, b. 5 Feb. 1809.

41. ARTEMAS[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *David,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1775; married 25 Nov, 1802, FANNY PARKER, born 12 March 1780, died in 1819. He married second, ANNA PARKER. He moved from Brattleboro, Vt., to

Westford, N. Y., with his elder brothers, and became one of the early settlers.

Children:

i. PERMELIA,[6] b. 13 May 1804; m. 1823, Peter Platner, b. in Westford, about 1804; they lived in Westford, where she d. 1873.

Children:

1. *Olive*, b. 25 Sep. 1824.
2. *Jacob*, b. 18 Nov. 1828.
3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 Nov. 1830.
4. *Fanny*, b. 3 Jan. 1833.
5. *William H.*, b. 22 April 1835.
6. *Permelia*, b. 5 May 1837.
7. *Lucia W.*, b. 19 July 1844.

88. ii. DAVID, b. 20 Jan. 1806.

iii. MARY ANN, b. 27 Dec. 1814; m. 12 April 1838, George Sisson, b. in Unadilla, N. Y., 10 May 1803, d. in Brighton, Iowa, 19 Dec. 1866. She afterwards went to live with one of her daughters in California.

Children:

1. *Lucy Ann*, b. 24 Aug. 1839; res. California.
2. *Julia E.*, b. 12 Dec. 1840; d. 1 Feb. 1841.
3. *Elbert N.*, b. 2 Nov. 1841; m. Maggie Dix.
4. *Julia W.*, b. 27 Dec. 1842; m. David F. Funston.
5. *Melville C.*, b. 8 July 1844; d. 2 Nov. 1886.
6. *George W.*, b. 16 Oct. 1846; res. Wyoming.
7. *Mary*, b. 11 July 1848; res. California.
8. *Henry E.*, b. 16 Feb. 1850; m. Mary A. Stephens.
9. *Ellen T.*, b. 15 June 1852; m. Theodore W. Rowan.
10. *Fanny A.*, b. 29 Dec. 1853; m. Joseph S. Day.
11. *John E.*, b. 22 April 1857; res. Los Angeles, Calif.

iv. FANNY E., b. —— 1821; m. Leander Roberts. They lived in Plainfield, N. J.

Children:

1. *Emory*, m. and had eight children.
2. *Anna*.

89. v. ORSEMUS, b. about 1826.

vi. WAITY MARIA, b. ———; d. young.

42. REUBEN[5] HOWE (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Oct. 1752; settled in Guildhall, Vt., about 1779. The records of Lunenburg, Vt., show the filing there on 6 April 1782, of the intention of marriage with SARAH CROSS, and also the birth of Eli, son of Reuben and Sarah Howe, born 14 Dec. 1782. It is probable that both wife and son died soon after, for the records of Marlborough, Mass., show the marriage of Reuben Howe and Susanna Cushing of Boston, 5 Oct. 1791. He was a Revolutionary soldier. They lived for a time in Guildhall, Vt., but according to his mother's Will (1809) he was then living in Coos, N. H.

Children:

i. ELI,[6] b. 14 Dec. 1782.

Children by second wife:

ii. Lucy, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Sept. 1792; m. in 1809, Ralph St. John of Guildhall, and later went to Conn.
iii. Susanna, b. in Marlborough, 28 Sept. 1794; m. ——— Peck, and lived in Maidstone, Vt.
iv. Ralph, b. ———; m. and had one daughter.
90. v. Cushing, b. about 1795.
91. vi. Joël Coats, b. about 1796.
vii. George, b. about 1802; m. Sally W. Adams, and lived in Lancaster, N. H.
viii. Reuben, b. ———; d. unm.

43. Simon[5] Howe (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Aug. 1754; married 24 Dec. 1780, Prudence ——— (ancestry unknown.) He went to Northern Vermont about 1779, and settled in what was then supposed to Town of Lunenburg, and he was chosen one of the Selectmen of Lunenburg in 1781, but a later survey placed his farm within the limits of Guildhall, Vt., where he became one of the leading citizens, active both in the church and town affairs, and bore the title of Captain. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Capt. William Brigham's Co. of Marlborough, and marched to Cambridge the 19th of April 1775. We have no record of the death of either he or his wife.

Children born in Guildhall:

i. Amanda,[6] d. unm.
ii. Rice. It has been said that he had a son named Rice, but we have no record concerning him.
iii. Asahel, b. about 1795.
92. iv. Harvey, b. about 1798.
v. Simon, b. about 1800; m. Maria Goodrich, 16 March 1826.
vi. Prudence, b. about 1805; m. Anson Fiske, 28 Feb. 1829, and lived in Guildhall.

Children born in Guildhall:

1. *James.*
2. *Wilbur A.*
3. *Emily*, m. March 27, 1851, J. B. S. Chandler.
4. *Sarah F.*, m. 13 Nov. 1852, Charles C. Willey.
5. *Adeline S.*, m. 31 May 1860, Dr. George O. Rogers, a dentist in Lancaster, N. H.
6. *Celia M.*

44. Samuel[5] Howe (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Oct. 1756. He with his brother Simon, went to northern Vermont about 1779, and settled near his brother in what was supposed to be the town of Lunenburg, and was chosen Town Clerk of that town, 17 March 1783, and Assessor in 1785; later the farm was found to be within the limits of Guildhall. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in Capt. William Brigham's Co. from Marlborough, 19 April 1775. He married 26 May 1790 Mercy Rosebrook, daughter of Capt. Eleazer and Hannah (Hawes) Rosebrook, who was one of the first settlers in that town. She was born in Union, Conn., 7 Sept. 1771. They lived in Guildhall, where she died 12 Oct. 1840; he died 7 April 1842.

Children born in Guildhall:

i. IRA,[6] b. 20 Oct. 1791; d. 31 Dec. 1810.

ii. LUCY, b. 5 Sept. 1793; m. 9 Nov. 1817, Ethan Allen Crawford, son of Abel Crawford of Crawford Notch, N. H. After the death of Capt. Eleazer Rosebrook, young Crawford became his heir, and in company with his father, they built the widely known Crawford House, at the head of Crawford Notch.

Ethan A. Crawford was nearly seven feet in height, with a powerful frame and an iron will, and was often called the "Giant of the Hills." He built the first bridle path up Mt. Washington in 1821. He d. 22 June 1846; she d. 17 Feb. 1870.

Children:

1. *Harvey Howe,* b. 16 July 1818; m. Adeline ———.
2. *Alden,* b. 5 April 1820; d. 12 April 1820.
3. *Lucy Lourella,* b. 12 July 1821; m. William Hayes.
4. *Ellen Wild,* b. 20 Oct. 1823; m. J. F. Howard.
5. *Elathera Porter,* b. 4 Feb. 1826; m. Orville Freeman.
6. *Ethan,* b. 3 Feb. 1828; m. Emily L. Pierce.
7. *Stephen,* b. 16 Jan. 1830; m. Elizabeth Mansfield.
8. *Persis Julia,* b. 6 May 1832; m. Charles Buck.
9. *Placentia Whidden,* b. 19 April 1834; m. Charles Durgin.
10. *William Haynes,* b. 20 May 1835; m. Martha Tuttle.

iii. ALDEN, b. 31 Aug. 1795; d. 1 Oct. 1795.

iv. MELINDA, b. 12 Oct. 1796; d. 9 Jan. 1798.

v. HAYNES, b. 25 Nov. 1798; d. 24 Dec. 1810.

vi. ALDEN, b. 30 Aug. 1799.

93. vii. HIRAM, b. 25 April 1801.

94. viii. HEMAN, b. 25 April 1801.

ix. SAMUEL, b. 27 April 1803; d. 28 Feb. 1828.

95. x. WILLIAM, b. 14 Aug. 1805.

96. xi. SELDON, b. 4 Jan. 1808.

xii. PERSIS, b. 11 Feb. 1810; m. David Dow of Lancaster, N. H.; m. 2nd Moses Emerson of East Liberty, Ohio. She d. 8 March 1889.

xiii. IRA, b. 25 Dec. 1811.

97. xiv. JULIUS, b. 20 April 1814.

xv. JULIA FRANCES, b. 20 April 1814; m. 18 June 1844, Benjamin F. Cutter or Cutler of Pelham, N. H. She d. 7 Sept. 1885, in Dracut, Mass.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe,* b. 4 Dec. 1847.
2. *Julia Frances,* b. 27 Jan. 1851; m. George A. H. Richardson.

xvi. ABIGAIL, b. 30 July 1816; m. 13 June 1838, Col. Edward H. Webb of Bellows Falls, Vt.

Children:

1. *Henry S.*
2. *Luceba G.,* b. ———; m. L. B. Porter.

45. DANIEL[5] HOWE (*Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Aug. 1764. In 1780 when he was but a boy he went to Guildhall, Vt., where his two brothers were located, but previous to 1790, he went to Lancaster, N. H., where he married 7 Sept. 1788, EUNICE BUCKNAM, daughter

of Gen. Edward Bucknam of Lancaster. She was born 4 June 1767, and was the first white child born in that town. They lived in Lancaster, where he died 11 May 1818. She died 31 Aug. 1836.

Children born in Lancaster:

i. EDWARD,[6] b. 11 Jan. 1789; d. 13 Dec. 1810.
ii. EUNICE, b. 9 July 1791.
iii. DANIEL, b. 12 Aug. 1793.
98. iv. JOSEPH, b. 21 Jan. 1796.
99. v. RUFUS, b. 9 Nov. 1799.

46. JOSEPH[5] HOWE (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 March 1775, married 30 Oct. 1799, EUNICE HOWE, daughter of Josiah and Molly (Adams) Howe, born in Marlborough, 28 July 1780. They lived in Marlborough, where he was one of the well known men of the town. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen 1806 to 1820. He was an active member of the corporation that built the first cotton mill in Northborough, in 1812. He died 5 Sept. 1851. She died 28 Feb. 1862.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. CHARLOTTE,[6] b. 10 Aug. 1800; m. Samuel Howe.
ii. MARY RICE, b. 23 June 1802; m. Abraham Howe.
iii. DEXTER, b. 11 April 1804; d. 19 Nov. 1804.
100. iv. EMERSON, b. 12 Nov. 1805.
v. EUNICE, b. 20 Nov. 1807; m. 8 April 1830, Paul Newton, son of Martyn and Eunice (Johnson) Newton, b. in Northborough, 1 April 1801. They lived in Northborough, where he lost his wife and three children in a little over two years. She d. 23 March 1842. After the death of his family, he moved to Prophetstown, Ill., where he d. 5 Feb. 1869.
Children:
1. *Austin Dexter*, b. 17 Sept. 1832; d. 3 Sept. 1835.
2. *Joseph Martyn*, b. 9 Jan. 1839; d. 12 Sept. 1843.
3. *Henry Dexter*, b. 21 Nov. 1841; d. 2 Oct. 1843.
vi. LUCY, b. 24 Nov. 1809; m. 13 April 1841, Benjamin F. Horn of Boston.
vii. MARIA DEXTER, b. 4 Feb. 1812; d. 11 Nov. 1838, unm.
viii. LAVINIA, b. 9 June 1814; m. 29 Dec. 1862, Alonzo Phelps, son of Israel and Sarah Phelps.
ix. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. 15 July 1815; d. 5 Aug. 1841, unm.
101. x. CHRISTOPHER JOSEPH, b. 25 June 1818.
xi. ELEANOR, b. 10 April 1820; d. 5 June 1842, unm.
xii. DULCINA LOUISA, b. 8 April 1822; m. 9 May 1850, Jonathan F. Horn, son of Robert Horn of Dover, N. H.
xiii. JOSIAH, b. 20 March 1824; d. 1848 in Cuba, unm.
xiv. SIDNEY, b. 20 June 1825; d. unm.

47. JONAH[5] HOWE (*Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1762; married 8 May 1792, BETTY CRANSTON, daughter of Abner and Lydia (Wilkins) Cranston, born in Marlborough, bapt. 19 Feb. 1769, died 14 Feb. 1806. He married second, 15 June 1806, MRS. CATHERINE (HOWE) WHEELER, daughter of Artemas and Mary

(Bigelow) Howe, born in Marlborough, 18 Oct. 1769, died 4 Jan. 1851. He died 3 Dec. 1734.

Children born in Marlborough:

102. i. JONAH,[6] b. —— 1788.

ii. LAVINIA, b. 28 May 1793; m. 4 Feb. 1813, Jere Stow, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Hager) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 28 April 1791.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 27 April 1813.
2. *Emerson*, b. 14 Oct. 1815; m. Mary Ann Whitney.
3. *Ebenezer*, b. 16 Nov. 1817; m. Susan A. Felton.
4. *Phebe*, b. 29 Dec. 1819; m. Artemas L. Howe.

iii. BETSEY, b. 20 Nov. 1794; m. 12 April 1815, William Toombs of Cambridge. She d. in Sterling, Mass., 5 Nov. 1872.

iv. LYDIA, b. 12 June 1796; m. 13 May 1825, Jacob Holyoke, son of Eleazer and Sarah (Gates) Holyoke, b. in Marlborough, 4 Dec. 1791, d. 7 Nov. 1853.

Children:

1. *Samuel Howe*, b. 4 July 1824.
2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 30 May 1827; d. 2 Sept. 1828.
3. *Edward Augustus*, b. 16 Aug. 1829.
4. *Mary Maria*, b. 24 March 1833; m. Charles Potter.
5. *Henry Alfred*, b. 14 Oct. 1835.
6. *Lyman Francis*, b. 2 Oct. 1838.
7. *Eugene Julian*, b. 23 Jan. 1842.

v. MARTHA, b. 2 Oct. 1797; m. 1 April 1824, Eleazer Holyoke, son of Eleazer and Sarah (Gates) Holyoke, b. in Marlborough, 26 Jan. 1794; m. 2nd Jeremiah Whitcomb.

103. vi. THADDEUS, b. 12 March 1799.

vii. LYMAN, b. 23 Nov. 1800; res. in Providence, R. I.

104. viii. RUFUS, b. 15 April 1802.

ix. DIANA, b. 25 Oct. 1803; m. 18 May 1824, Aaron Stow, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Hager) Stow, b. in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1793, d. 6 June 1836. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

1. *Lydia Cranston*, b. 31 July 1826; m. Josiah S. Welch.
2. *Edmund Merrick*, b. 23 Sept. 1828.
3. *Abraham Howe*, b. 30 Aug. 1831.

105. x. CRANSTON, b. 5 Aug. 1805.

xi. DEXTER, b. 18 June 1807; d. 30 June 1837, unm.

106. xii. FREEMAN, b. 16 Aug. 1809.

48. WILLIAM[5] HOWE (*Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Dec. 1764; married 27 Sept. 1785, ELIZABETH STOW, daughter of John and Grace (Newton) Stow, born in Marlborough, 12 Sept. 1767, died 3 June 1835. They lived in Marlborough, where he was one of the Selectmen, 1812-3. He died 21 July 1820.

Children born in Marlborough:

107. i. JOEL,[6] b. 20 Dec. 1785.

108. ii. WILLIAM LORING, b. 25 April 1797.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Oct. 1800; m. Israel Howe of Sudbury. (See John Howe Family.)

iv. SARAH, b. 11 Jan. 1806; m. 9 Dec. 1829, Israel Parmenter, son of Israel and Susanna (Stone) Parmenter, b. in Sud-

bury, 18 April 1796, d. in Marlborough, 13 July 1834. She m. 2nd 23 June 1836, Jabez Huntington. They lived in Marlborough.

Children by second husband:

1. *John Goodhue*, b. 19 April 1837.
2. *Sarah Howe*, b. 5 Jan. 1839.
3. *Azel*, b. 10 Aug. 1841; d. 11 Aug. 1841.
4. *George Day*, b. 23 April 1843.

49. SYLVANUS[5] HOWE (*Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Dec. 1765; married 12 May 1791, SARAH GLEASON, son of Joseph and Persis (Allen) Gleason, born in Marlborough, 5 Oct. 1764, died 31 March 1825. They lived in the western part of the town, a farmer and wheelwright, well known for his integrity and upright character. He died in the prime of life, 15 Sept. 1815.

Children born in Marlborough:

109. i. JAMES,[6] b. 22 Feb. 1792.
ii. SARAH, b. 13 May 1794; m. 17 April 1822, Solomon Barnes, son of William and Elizabeth (Brigham) Barnes, b. in Marlborough, 16 April 1794, d. 30 May 1871.

Children:

1. *William*, b. 14 Jan. 1823; m. Arathusa Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
2. *David*, b. 1 July 1824; m. Isabel Lawrence.
3. *Sarah*, b. 26 May 1826; d. unm.
4. *Sylvanus*, b. 21 Dec. 1827; name changed to George Lane.
5. *Jane Elizabeth*, b. 31 July 1829; m. Robert Barry.
6. *Susan*, b. 14 Sept. 1831; d. 10 Oct. 1847.
7. *Lydia Ann*, b. 20 Jan. 1834; m. John Howes.
8. *Louisa Catherine*, b. 16 Jan. 1836; d. unm.

110. iii. EBER, b. 1 Dec. 1795.
iv. DOROTHY, b. 22 July 1797; d. 29 Jan. 1799.
v. EVERETT, b. 26 Oct. 1801; d. 19 July 1804.
vi. SOLOMON, b. 10 Aug. 1805; d. 17 Jan. 1833, unm.
vii. JOEL, b. 11 Jan. 1808; d. 20 Feb. 1809.
111. viii. JONATHAN, b. 16 Dec. 1809.

50. JEDEDIAH[5] HOWE (*Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, 23 June 1770; married 28 Sept. 1795, LYDIA FELTON, daughter of David and Zeruiah (Howe) Felton, born in Petersham, Mass., 10 Feb. 1770. They lived in Marlborough, until the Spring of 1800, when they moved to Lunenburg, Vt., where he bought a farm, and was engaged in farming, when he was killed by the falling of a tree in 1816. After his death the family returned to Marlborough. She died about 1831.

Children:

i. EDWARD,[6] b. 4 July 1795; d. 25 July 1814.
ii. LYDIA, b. 2 Sept. 1800; m. 5 Sept. 1819, Eli Brigham, son of Ithamar and Catherine (Barnes) Brigham, b. in Marlborough, 18 July 1794. She d. in Northborough, 14 March 1885. They lived in Marlborough, where he died.

Children:

1. *Sarah Ann*, b. 3 Oct. 1820; m. Alonzo Wood.
2. *Jonas Edward*, b. 17 Jan. 1823; lived in Marlborough.
3. *Silas Edwin*, b. 20 Feb. 1825; lived in Southborough.
4. *Caroline Sophia*, b. 19 Oct. 1831; d. in Northborough.
5. *George Webber*, b. 20 June 1833; d. in Northborough, 5 March 1901, unm.

iii. LUCRETIA, b. in June 1806; m .26 May 1830, Lee Amsden, son of William and Eunice (Fisher) Amsden, b. 15 Aug. 1807.

Children:

1. *Susan E.*, b. 1 June 1831.
2. *Martha L.*, b. 22 Dec. 1833.
3. *Maria V.*, b. 28 Feb. 1836.
4. *Sophia V.*, b. 28 Feb. 1836.
5. *Nelson*, b. 11 Aug. 1838.
6. *Walter F.*, b. 18 July 1849.

112. iv. RUEL, b. 15 Aug. 1808.

51. PHINEAS BROOKS[5] HOWE (*Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 July 1784; married 14 Nov. 1811, NANCY WEBSTER, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough until about 1831, when they moved to that part of Lancaster, now Clinton, Mass., where he died 13 Nov. 1865.

Children:

i. SARAH BROOKS,[6] b. 1 June 1812; m. 29 May 1842, Frederick Wilder. Lived in Clinton.

ii. MARY ANN, b. 2 July 1813; m. 1 Dec. 1840, Joseph W. Smithhurst of Lynn.

iii. JAMES WEBSTER, b. 17 July 1815; m. 6 Dec. 1845, Harriet Morse of Waterford, Me. They lived in Bolton; no issue.

iv. SUSANNA LOWELL, b. 8 June 1817; m. 16 Feb. 1836, Joseph B. Wheeler. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

1. *Leah Sarah*, b. 20 Feb. 1837.
2. *John Milton*, b. 6 Aug. 1838; a veteran of the Civil war, was killed on the railroad, unm.
3. *Lowell Smithurst*, b. 19 April 1842; a veteran of the Civil war, unm.

113. v. CYRUS, b. 27 May 1819.

vi. PHINEAS, b. 13 April 1821.

114. vii. ELIJAH, b. 13 June 1823.

viii. JOSEPH, b. 19 Feb. 1827; d. 25 Feb. 1839.

ix. NANCY, b. 12 Jan. 1831.

x. A CHILD, b. 1833; d. 8 Oct. 1836.

xi. HANNAH, b. 27 July 1837; m. 1 April 1856, Lyman Sargent of Clinton.

52. JONAS[5] HOWE (*Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 Aug. 1773; married 9 July 1805, LYDIA MAYNARD, daughter of John and Susanna (Walcutt) Maynard, born in Bolton, Mass., 7 Jan. 1782. They lived in Bolton, Mass. He died 4 Feb. 1857. She died 1 Oct 1859.

Children:

i. SUSAN,[6] b. in April 1807; d. 28 Jan. 1831.

ii. A CHILD, b. ———; d. in 1817.
iii. TWINS, b. and d. in 1822.

53. STEPHEN[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 March 1780; married 29 Jan. 1809, SUSANNA BRIGHAM, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Rice) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 12 April 1790, died 16 July 1864. He was a well known and successful farmer in Marlborough, where he died 20 March 1865.

Children born in Marlborough:

115. i. NAHUM BRIGHAM,[6] b. 5 June 1809.
ii. MARY LEWIS, b. 7 May 1812; m. 5 May 1835, Abraham Holman, son of Abraham and Azubah (Whitcomb) Holman, b. in Bolton, 6 Feb. 1814. They lived in Bolton, until about 1853, when they moved to Marlborough, where he engaged in mercantile business.

Children:

1. *Mary Louisa,* b. 15 Nov. 1836; d. 8 Dec. 1836.
2. *Abraham L.,* b. 2 Sept. 1839; d. 16 Aug. 1840.
3. *Mary Louisa,* b. 1 March 1843; m. Edwin Rice.

116. iii. ELBRIDGE, b. 15 Nov. 1816.
iv. EMILY, b. 14 July 1820; d. 27 April 1822.
117. v. BENJAMIN STEPHEN, b. 12 Dec. 1823.
118. vi. ALFRED GREENOUGH, b. 8 July 1825.

54. DAVID[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 18 March 1783; married 27 March 1811, BETSEY DADMUN, daughter of Elijah and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Dadmun, born in Framingham, Mass., 15 March 1784, died 18 May 1854. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 1 Feb. 1856.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. SAMUEL STIMPSON,[6] b. 12 Dec. 1811; d. 5 Nov. 1874. He was deaf and dumb.
ii. SUSANNA, b. 4 Aug. 1814.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 May 1817.
119. iv. WILLARD, b. 6 Feb. 1820.
v. EMILY NEWELL, b. 29 June 1824; m. 17 April 1845, Hiram Temple, son of John and Nancy (Wilkins) Temple, b. in Marlborough, 6 Oct. 1828.

Children:

1. *Theodore,* b. 15 April 1846; m. Effie G. Sawyer.
2. *Josephine,* b. 27 Nov. 1847.
3. *Elizabeth,* b. 21 Aug. 1849.

55. SAMUEL[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 March 1785. As a young man he went to Guildhall, Vt., where he married in 1813, LOIS ROSEBROOK, daughter of Capt. Eleazer Rosebrook, born in Guildhall, 28 Dec. 1788, died in Jefferson, N. H., 5 Feb. 1870. He was a farmer and died in Guildhall 20 June 1854.

Children born in Guildhall:

i. IRA HAYNES,[6] b. 12 Oct. 1814.

ii. CATHERINE, b. 25 March 1816; m. first, Aaron Marden; second, Amos Rosebrook. She d. in Guildhall, 10 July 1866.
iii. ADELINE, b. 25 July 1818; m. Moses F. Towne. She d. in Caroline Co., Md., 25 April 1892.
iv. EDWARD, b. 10 July 1820; d. 6 Aug. 1822.
120. v. WILLIAM EDWARD, b. 24 Dec. 1825.
vi. ELIZA C., b. 7 July 1828; d. in Guildhall, 18 Feb. 1862.

56. LEVI[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 April 1787; married 31 Dec. 1808, ABIGAIL BIGELOW, daughter of William and Catherine (Brigham) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 11 April 1793. He died in Chester, N. H., in Oct. 1832.

Children:

i. CATHERINE,[6] b. 18 April 1809; m. in Concord, Mass., 21 May 1829, Washington C. Allen of Brighton, Mass.
121. ii. ELISHA B., b. 7 Dec. 1812.
iii. EMELINE, b. 11 Oct. 1815; m. in Holden, Mass., 14 Feb. 1836, John Boardman of Brighton.
122. iv. WILLIAM B., b. 16 April 1817.
v. ADELINE, b. 21 Feb. 1820; m. 1844, Silas H. Stuart. They lived in Hudson, Mass., several years, then movel to Harvard, Mass.

57. JABEZ[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Oct. 1789; married 1 Nov. 1812, ROXANNA GLEASON, daughter of James and Anna (Phelps) Gleason, born in Marlborough, 11 March 1795, died 5 May 1851. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 21 April 1851.

Children born in Marlborough:

123. i. DANA,[6] b. 27 April 1814.
ii. MARY ANN, b. 20 Dec. 1815; m. 11 Dec. 1836, Lore Cox of Bolton.
iii. SIDNEY ALBERT, b. 9 April 1817; d. 15 Aug. 1838.
iv. SOPHRONIA, b. 10 Oct. 1818; m. 4 Jan. 1844, Warren Ball of Townsend, Mass.
v. LUCY, b. 12 June 1821; m. 9 April 1840, Albert Goodrich, of Fitchburg, Mass. They lived in Northborough, where he was engaged in the brick business, and made the brick for the Boston Water Works in 1846. She d. 12 Oct. 1843.

Children:

1. *Mariette Sophronia,* b. 9 June 1841; d. 19 Dec. 1841.

124. vi. ELIJAH, b. 5 Aug. 1825.

58. MOSES[5] HOWE (*Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 April 1792; married 18 Dec. 1817, EUNICE DADMUN, daughter of Elijah and Bathsheba (Parmenter) Dadmun, born in Marlborough. They lived in Marlborough until about 1825, when they moved to Bolton, where he died 20 Nov. 1866.

Children:

125. i. LORIMAN,[6] b. 14 Feb. 1819.
126. ii. HENRY, b. 5 Dec. 1820.

iii. MARTHA, b. 24 July 1823; m. Horatio B. Howe. (See Abraham Howe Family of Roxbury.)
127. iv. SAMUEL, b. 31 Oct. 1826.
v. CAROLINE WHITCOMB, b. 21 March 1829; m. Ezra T. Sawyer of Clinton.
128. vi. FRANCIS, b. 22 Oct. 1831.
vii. MARY ANN, b. 31 Oct. 1834; m. 16 Sept. 1857, Luke S. Stow.
129. viii. RUFUS, b. 19 Sept. 1837.
130. ix. CHARLES ALBERT, b. 4 March 1840.

59. AARON[5] HOWE (*Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Aug. 1758; married 13 Dec. 1781, MARY FOSTER, (ancestry unknown) born 1760, died 8 Nov. 1782. He married second, 21 July 1793, ANNE TAINTER, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Woods) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 31 Aug. 1761. They lived on the paternal homestead in the west part of Marlborough. He was something of a musician, and being of an ingenious turn of mind, attempted to build an organ; while trying to tune the instrument, he became insane, and died 1 Nov. 1795. His widow married second, 25 April 1799, JOHN NOURSE of Framingham.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. MARY FOSTER,[5] b. in Nov. 1782; m. in 1801, Sebes Jackson, son of Daniel and Fanny (Upham) Jackson of Newton, Mass.
Children:
1. *Aaron Howe*, b. 17 April 1802; m. 20 June 1824, Dolly Fay of Southborough.

ii. BETSEY, b. 27 Oct. 1794; m. 12 May 1818, William P. Temple, son of Josiah and Elizabeth (Pitts) Temple, b. in Framingham, 17 Oct. 1789, d. 5 May 1875. She d. 29 Aug. 1843.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth A.*, b. 18 June 1821; m. Andrew Coolidge.
2. *Sarah A.*, b. 28 July 1828.
3. *George T.*, b. 29 Nov. 1830; d. 7 Aug. 1863.
4. *William E.*, b. 27 Aug. 1832; m. Sarah Isabel Brown.
5. *Susan Maria*, b. 11 Aug. 1836.

60. JOHN[5] HOWE (*Abraham*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Nov. 1762; married 28 Dec. 1785, MARY NEWTON, (perhaps daughter of Joshua and Mary (Bellows) Newton, born in Southboro, Mass., 17 April 1756.) They lived in Marlborough until about 1800, when they moved to Rumford, Me., and settled in that part nearer to Andover. They connected themselves with the Church in Andover, and were most regular in their attendance. At their deaths they were buried in the cemetery at Andover. He was a very successful farmer, and was well off in worldly goods. His wife died, and he married, second, 15 March 1812, MRS. PERSIS Moore of Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Marlborough, except the last:

i. PARAZINA,[6] bapt. 26 Nov. 1785; m. 1808, Dea. John Cushman of Bethel, Me., where they lived and had their farm.
Children:
1. *Eli Howe*, b. 31 Jan. 1808; m. Lucy Fuller.

2. *Lois*, b. 7 Oct. 1809; m. John Jordan.
3. *John*, b. 3 Sept. 1811; m. Mary L. Courrier.
4. *Persis*, b. 16 Nov. 1813; m. Stillman Berry.
5. *Amazina*, b. 31 March 1816; m. Charles Perkins.
6. *Julia*, b. 18 Dec. 1818; d. 9 Feb. 1848, unm.
7. *Ira*, b. 25 Jan. 1821; m. Virtue W. Foster.
8. *Caroline*, b. 25 Sept. 1823; d. same day.
9. *Hannah*, b. 27 Feb. 1825; m. Jacob Adams.

131. ii. JOEL, b. 25 Oct. 1787.
132. iii. ELI, b. 18 March 1789.
iv. LOIS, bapt. 7 Nov. 1790; m. Enoch Abbott, son of Jonathan and Ruth (Bragg) Abbott; res. Upton, Me.
133. v. JOHN, bapt. 7 July 1793.
134. vi. OTIS, b. 24 Sept. 1794.
vii. MARY, bapt. 25 Aug. 1799; m. John Pratt of Cohasset, Mass. She d. in Rumford, in April 1863.
135. viii. CALVIN, b. in Rumford, 29 Aug. 1802.

61. ASA[5] HOWE (*Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 Dec. 1768; married 2 March 1791, LUCY HAYDEN, daughter of Ephraim and Abigail Hayden, born in Sudbury, Mass., 14 Aug. 1771, died in Acworth, N. H., 8 July 1854. They lived in Marlborough until about 1798, when they moved to Acworth, where he was a farmer, and died 6 Aug. 1834.

Children:

136. i. EPHRAIM,[6] b. in Marlborough, 11 Oct. 1791.
137. ii. ASA, bapt. in Marlborough, 3 July 1796.
138. iii. MOSES, bapt. in Marlborough, 6 Jan. 1797.
iv. ABIGAIL, bapt. in Marlborough, 19 Nov. 1797; m. Samuel Clark. They lived in Acworth and Unity, N. H.

Children:

1. *Lucy*, b. 1818; m. Abner C. Sleeper of Unity.
2. *Moses*, b. ———; m. Julia Gay, lived in Wilton, N. H.
3. *Alvira*, b. ———; m. ——— Perkins of Unity.
4. *Betsey*, b. ———; m. Frank Chase.
5. *Louisa*, b. ———; d. young.
6. *Mary A.*, b. ———; d. unm.
7. *Charles E.*, b. ———; m. Mahala Hull.
8. *Emeline*, b. about 1837; d. unm.
9. *Elbridge Dean*, b. about 1839.

v. LUCY, b. (no date); m. Joseph Smith of Unity.

Children:

1. *Luma*, b. ———; m. Charles W. Bingham of Gilsum, N. H.
2. *Sidney*, b. ———; m. Lydia Abell.
3. *Joseph*, b. ———; m. Hannah Agan.
4. *Alonzo*.
5. *Thomas*, b. ———; d. young.
6. *Thomas J.*, b. ———; m. Sarah Falls.
7. *David*.
8. *Lucy*, b. ———; m. Edwin O. Smith.
9. *George*, b. ———; m. Sarah Fields.

139. vi. JOSHUA H., b. about 1802.
vii. BETSEY, b. (no date); m. Henry Lawton of Peterboro.

Children:

1. *Henry*, b. ———; d. young.
2. *Charles*, b. ———; m. Azubah Smith.
3. *Henry C.*, b. about 1837.

140. viii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1806.
141. ix. HORACE, b. about 1808.
x. ANNE, b. about 1811; m. Alvin Davidson of Acworth, b. about 1807.
Children:
1. *Milan*, b. —— 1835; m. Gratia L. Andrews.
2. *Betsey*, b. —— 1839; d. 1869, unm.
3. *Eri*, b. —— 1842; d. unm.
xi. ALONZO, b. (no date); d. young.

62. ABRAHAM[5] HOWE (*Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1770; married 25 Nov. 1793, ELIZABETH WITHERBEE of Boxboro. He was a very successful farmer, and held the commission of captain in the militia. He died 2 Oct. 1848. She died 28 Aug. 1853.

Children born in Marlborough:

142. i. AMORY, b. 3 Sept. 1795.
ii. ELIZA, b. 31 Oct. 1797; d. 28 July 1822, unm.
143. iii. SAMUEL, b. 2 March 1800.
144. iv. ABRAHAM, b. 11 March 1802.
v. RUTH WITHERBEE, b. 27 Feb. 1804; m. Merrick Houghton, son of Silas and Lucy (Farnsworth) Houghton, b. in Berlin, Mass., 28 Oct. 1799. They lived in Berlin until about 1833, when they moved to Lancaster.
Children:
1. *Elihu R.*, b. 11 Dec. 1820.
2. *Ann Eliza*, b. 13 Nov. 1822; m. James Penniman.
3. *Silas B.*, b. 7 Oct. 1824.
4. *Edwin H.*, b. 13 Dec. 1826.
5. *Merrick F.*, b. 13 Aug. 1828.
6. *Ruth Jane*, b. 15 May 1830; m. Rev. ——— Simpson.
7. *Jonas A.*, b. 6 April 1832.
8. *Lewis*, b. ———; lived in Knoxville, Tenn.
9. *Matthew*, b. ———; lived in New York City.
10. *Charles M.*, b. ———; lived in New York City.

145. vi. ALBIN PAGE, b. 15 April 1806.
vii. MARY ANN, b. 3 Sept. 1808; d. 2 April 1812.
146. viii. CHARLES, b. 29 Oct. 1810.
ix. HARRIET, b. 15 April 1813; m. George Kendall, son of Edward and Polly (Gerrish) Kendall, b. in Westminster, 5 June 1811.
Children:
1. *Francis*, b. 17 Aug. 1846; d. 1848.
x. MARIA, b. 30 Aug. 1815; m. 25 July 1842, Rev. Charles Kendall of Bernardston, Mass.
Children:
1. *Harriet E.*, b. —— 1844.
2. *Charles H.*, b. —— 1846.
xi. MATTHEW HENRY, b. 12 Oct. 1817; went to New Jersey, and settled in Atlantic City.
xii. LYDIA ELIZA, b. 1 Aug. 1823; m. Archibald Gilbert; lived in Baltimore.

64. JONAH[5] HOWE (*Abner,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Princeton, Mass., 15 July 1774; married in Camden, Me., MRS. MARY PRITCHARD, a widow of Camden, where they afterwards lived. He died 3 July 1853.

Children born in Camden:

147. i. JONAS, b. about 1810.
ii. SARAH, b. about 1813; was living in Camden in 1850, unm.
iii. ABNER, b. about 1828.
iv. ELMIRA.

65. ARTEMAS[5] HOWE (*Abner,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 19 March 1779; married 5 Jan. 1808, LUCINDA BROOKS, daughter of David and Patience (White) Brooks, born in Princeton, 27 Nov. 1786, died 31 Aug. 1875. He was a farmer and lived in Princeton, where he died 5 March 1819.

Children born in Princeton:

i. ANNA,[6] b. 5 Dec. 1808; m. 31 Aug. 1842, Rev. Henry B. Whitaker, son of William and Lucy (Cobb) Whitaker. He was of Columbus, Ohio; later he was settled in Alton, Ill., where he d. 1844. She d. in Princeton, 25 Feb. 1900.

ii. SARAH LUCINDA, b. 23 March 1810; m. 22 Oct. 1829, Harlow F. Skinner, son of William H. and Betsey (Chickering) Skinner, b. in Princeton, 6 March 1804, d. 10 May 1878. She d. July 1891.

Children:

1. *A child.* b. 1830; d. 25 Oct. 1830.
2. *Sarah Ann,* b. 3 March 1832.
3. *Henry Clay,* b. 28 Feb. 1834; d. 6 Aug. 1860, unm.
4. *Artemas Howe,* b. 1 Aug. 1836; m. Julia C. Hubbard.
5. *Emily Dupuy,* b. 10 July 1845; m. Josiah D. Gregory.
6. *Louisa Boylston,* b. 1 Jan. 1848; m. Daniel Davis.
7. *Thomas Harlow,* b. 13 April 1851; m. Willianna Whitaker.

iii. EMILY, b. 28 Jan. 1812; m. in Virginia, 7 Jan. 1837, Col. Asa Dupuy of Prince Edwards Co., Va. She d. in Danville, Va., 26 Dec. 1883.

Children:

1. *Mary Purnell,* b. 23 June 1839.
2. *Maria Lucinda,* b. 3 April 1841.
3. *E. Lavalette,* b. 26 July 1843.
4. *Nannie Lafevre,* b. 8 April 1845; d. in Nov. 1879.
5. *Emily Howe,* b. 23 Nov. 1846; d. in Dec. 1856.

66. ADONIJAH[5] HOWE (*Adonijah,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 24 April 1774; married 1 Jan. 1802, ELIZABETH MIRICK, daughter of Ephraim and Deborah (Gleason) Mirick, born in Princeton, 21 March 1778, died 29 May 1820. He was a farmer, a Lieut. in the militia, and chorister in the First Church for over forty years. He died 1 Oct. 1834.

Children born in Princeton:

i. LUCRETIA,[6] b. 23 Sept. 1802; d. 30 Sept. 1893, leaving one son, Oscar, b. 2 July 1830; m. Sarah A. Adams.
ii. ELIZA. b. 13 March 1805; d. 11 May 1887, unm.
148. iii. ADONIJAH CHURCH, b. 7 May 1807.

iv. AUGUSTA, b. 4 Aug. 1809; d. 20 Oct. 1810.
v. ABRAHAM, b. 4 July 1812; d. 1 Sept. 1814.
149. vi. EPHRAIM MIRICK, b. 5 June 1815.
150. vii. ALBERT CARLTON, b. 31 Jan. 1817.
viii. SARAH AUGUSTA, b. 24 March 1820; m. 28 Nov. 1838, Edwin F. Eveleth of Princeton, son of Joshua and Catherine (Mirick) Eveleth, b. 4 May 1814, d. 6 May 1845. She d. in Westboro, 26 March 1898.
Children :
1. *Edwin Francis*, b. 1 Dec. 1845.

67. TIMOTHY[5] HOWE (*Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., in Dec. 1754. Having the misfortune to lose both his father and mother when but an infant, he was brought up by his aunt Abigail Gould of New Braintree, Mass., and lived there until he was of age. He enlisted in the army in April 1775, in Capt. Granger's company, Col. Greaton's regiment, and served nine months. From Feb. 1776 he was four months in Capt. Barnabas Sears' company, in Col. Greaton's regiment. From June 1776 in Capt. Daniel Warner's company, until March 1777, and was at the battle of White Plains. From March 1777 he was in Capt. Abel Holden's company, Col. Thos. Nixon's regiment (6th Mass.;) was at the burning of Danbury; battle of Ridgefield; battle of Crompo Hill, where he was wounded in the leg; was in a battle with the Indians at Fort Edward; also in the battle of Saratoga; and was discharged Feb. 1, 1780. He was allowed a pension 29 July 1819. He married KEZIAH POWERS, daughter of Isaac Powers, born in Feb. 1757. They lived in Genoa, N. Y., until about 1805, when they moved to Lansing, Thompkins Co., N. Y., where he died 2 May 1829. She died 23 July 1825. The following is a copy of his will:

I Timothy Howe, considering the uncertainty of this mortal life and being of Sound mind and memory, do make and publish this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following: (that is to say) First, I give and bequeath to my daughter Polly, wife of Joseph Pierce and to her Heirs ten acres of land being the same described in a deed executed by me and bearing date in March or April last;—

To my daughter Phebe, wife of Garret Haring, I give and bequeath in token of my affection to her, one cow.

To my son Isaac Howe, I give and bequeath the sum of fifty Dollars. To my four sons, namely, Martin, Isaac, Timothy and William I give and bequeath all my property of every description which may remain after the payment of the above legacies; to each of my said sons an equal share, the whole remainder after paying the legacies aforesaid in four equal parts to be divided between my said sons.

And I do hereby constitute and appoint my sons Martin and Isaac Howe, Executors of this my last Will and Testament in witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of September in the year of our Lord One thousand Eight Hundred and Twenty-Six

Timothy Howe.

Children born in Genoa:

151. i. ISAAC,[6] b. 20 Dec. 1781.

ii. PHEBE, b. 16 Oct. 1786; m. 14 Feb. 1804, Garrett Haring, son of Cornelius Haring, b. 9 Dec. 1781, d. 7 Feb. 1854. In 1816 he moved from Genoa to Reading, Schuyler Co., N. Y., where she d. 28 April 1871.

Children:

1. *Cornelius*, b. 7 Sept. 1805.
2. *Cornelia*, b. 18 Feb. 1807; d. 13 Jan. 1808.
3. *William*, b. 29 Oct. 1808; m. Eliza Cox, daughter of Jesse and Anna Cox. He d. in Watkins, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1875.
4. *Isaac Howe*, b. 25 Dec. 1810; d. 15 July 1844.
5. *John*, b. 25 Sept. 1812; d. 22 Oct. 1812.
6. *Polly*, b. 13 Aug. 1813.
7. *Anna Bianca*, b. 28 Jan. 1816; d. 27 Oct. 1892; m. a Mr. Johnson.
8. *Keziah*, b. 25 May 1818.
9. *Deborah Pamelia*, b. 17 Sept. 1820.
10. *Clarissa*, b. 1 Sept. 1822.
11. *Chancey*, b. 29 Aug. 1825; d. 8 Jan. 1863.
12. *Chester*, b. 15 Aug. 1828; d. 28 July 1830.
13. *Harriet Marshall*, b. 28 April 1831; m. Dr. Robert Bell, and d. in 1902.

152. iii. MARTIN, b. 6 May 1789.

iv. POLLY, b. 22 May 1792; m. Joseph Pierce, son of Levi Pierce, b. in Renssalaerville, N. Y., 22 May 1789, d. 25 Nov. 1861. They lived in Cooperstown, N. Y., and about 1820 they moved to Tompkins Co., where she d. 23 June 1869. He was a member of the W. M. Church.

Children:

1. *John William*, b. 18 Nov. 1816; m. 4 July 1845, at Cooperstown, N. Y., Hattie Shear of Catskill, N. Y. He d. 6 July 1890.
2. *Timothy Howe*, b. 18 Aug. 1818. He was a school teacher and d. in Michigan, unm.
3. *Phebe Keziah*, b. 18 Oct. 1819; m. Alonzo Payne, d. in Wisconsin, 3 Jan. 1901.
4. *Betsey*, b. 5 Sept. 1821. She was burnt to death, when a baby, when the house was burned.
5. *Garrett Howe*, b. 28 May 1823; m. Emma ———. Lived in Ogle Co., Ill., where he d. 10 Dec. 1891.
6. *Betsey*, b. 5 Sept. 1825; d. 1826.
7. *Isaac*, b. 10 April 1827; d. 26 Sept. 1891, unm.
8. *Blanford*, b. 11 March 1829; m. Sarah ———. Lived in Ill., where he d. 28 March 1909.
9. *Frank*, b. 18 June 1831; d. in the West.
10. *Julia Ann*, b. 5 Jan. 1834; m. Richard King.
11. *Alson G.*, b. 15 Jan. 1838; m. Sallie Frances Warren. Lived in Luray, Va., where he d. 2 April 1908.

153. v. TIMOTHY, b. 21 Dec. 1794.

154. vi. P. WILLIAM, b. 5 Dec. 1798.

vii. JEDEDIAH, b. 6 Sept. 1805; d. young.

68. JOHN[5] HOWE (*Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brookfield, Mass., 20 Dec. 1783; married 11 June 1815, RHODA BRIGGS BABBITT, born in Brookfield, 20 Feb. 1791, died in Enfield, 13 Sept. 1837. He married second, MRS. FRANCES GILBERT JOSLIN. He died in Enfield, 16 Feb. 1845.

Children born in Enfield:

155. i. JOHN HOLMES,[6] b. 24 Oct. 1816.
ii. MYRA MONTGOMERY, b. 31 May 1818; d. 16 Oct. 1836.
iii. FRANCES MINERVA, b. 26 Sept. 1820; d. 26 Jan. 1822.
156. iv. HENRY CLAY MILTON, b. 10 Jan. 1823.
v. SOLOMON BOLIVAR JACKSON, b. 7 Jan. 1825. He had his name changed to Bolivar Jackson Howe by an Act of the Legislature in 1849. He married first, Francina W. Howe of Ware. She d. and he m. second, Mary Meyers of Philadelphia, where he d. 29 March 1869.
vi. FENELON WARREN, b. 2 June 1829; d. in San Francisco, Calif., 25 April 1885.

69. SOLOMON[5] HOWE (*Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Sutton, Mass., 21 June 1787; married HANNAH MARSH, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Ware and Enfield, Mass. He died 10 Jan. 1870.

Children:

i. P—— W.,[6] b. about 1828.
157. ii. CHARLES K., b. about 1836.
iii. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. about 1839.

70. JEDEDIAH[5] HOWE (*Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., 10 July 1791; married 16 May 1816, FRANCES ARMSTRONG, widow of John Armstrong, and daughter of Benjamin Dusenbury of Newburg, N. Y. She was born 20 Jan. 1784, died in Philadelphia, 18 Aug. 1861. He moved to Philadelphia in 1823, where he died 9 March 1834.

Children:

i. AMANDA *M.*,[6] b. in N. Y., 17 Feb. 1817; m. 31 May 1837, Charles Adams, son of William and Prudence (Owen) Adams, b. in Woodstown, N. J. They lived in Philadelphia.
Children:
1. *Charles Henry*, b. 14 June 1838; m. 27 June 1861, Caroline Howland Chase.
2. *Mary Frances*, b. 26 Nov. 1840; m. 1st George Howland Chase; 2nd George Chapman.
3. *Maria B.*, b. 20 Sept. 1841; m. James Chambers.
4. *Jedediah Howe*, b. 6 April 1843; m. Mary Walker; no issue.
5. *Samuel D.*, b. 16 Dec. 1844; m. Sophie Hampton.
6. *Edwin W.*, b. 28 June 1846; m. Emma Street.
7. *Isabel*, b. 29 Dec. 1847; m. 1st Charles Sidney; 2nd Clarence Harte.
8. *Amanda Howe*, b. 26 Oct. 1849; m. Robert Howland Chase.
9. *Florence*, b. 9 Dec. 1850; d. in infancy.
10. *William R.*, b. 22 Jan. 1854; m. Margaret Thomas.
11. *Florence*, b. 27 Oct. 1856; m. Henry Jayne.
ii. HARRIET, b. 24 Feb. 1820; m. 1838, William W. Knight. She d. 24 Feb. 1897. They had twelve children.
iii. CAROLINE, b. ———; m. Edwin Watson. They had five children.
iv. FRANCES, b. ———; m. Ridgway Robbins.

SIXTH GENERATION.

71. DANIEL[6] HOWE (*Daniel,*[5] *Solomon,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Mansfield, Conn., 26 March 1774; married 16 May 1793, OLIVE LEAVENS.

Children:

i. SOPHIA,[7] b. in Mansfield, 10 Dec. 1793.

72. EDMUND[6] HOWE (*Daniel,*[5] *Solomon,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Mansfield, Conn., 25 April 1780; married 3 March 1807, EUNICE GRANT, daughter of Miner and Eunice (Swift) Grant, born 13 Sept. 1781, died 12 Oct. 1844. They lived in Mansfield, where he died 10 Sept. 1834.

Children born in Mansfield:

158. i. EDMUND GRANT,[7] b. 8 Nov. 1807.
ii. DANIEL MINER, b. 21 March 1814; d. 1 May 1814.
iii. EUNICE MINERVA, b. 5 July 1815; m. Dyer M. C. Bettis. She d. 15 Dec. 1895. He d. 1894.
iv. HARRIET SMITH, b. 4 Oct. 1817; m. Theodore Busch, b. in Dresden, Germany, lost at sea. She m. 2nd 25 May 1882, Ezra Kingsley, who was b. in Floyd, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1814. She d. 15 July 1892.

73. GEORGE WASHINGTON[6] HOWE (*Washington,*[5] *Sylvanus,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Petersham, Mass., 28 Sept. 1808; married 3 Nov. 1836, SOPHIA RUGG of Lancaster, Mass. He went west in early life, and settled in Detroit, Mich., where he died 13 July 1870.

Children born in Detroit:

i. CAROLINE LOUISA,[7] b. 6 Oct. 1838; d. 5 Nov. 1857.
ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 17 Dec. 1839; d. 19 Dec. 1851.
iii. SARAH, b. 5 Oct. 1842.
iv. SYLVANUS, b. 10 March 1845.
v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 1 Nov. 1846.
vi. MARTHA RUGG, b. 17 May 1849; d. 1850.
vii. HENRY WYMAN, b. 30 Nov. 1850; d. 30 May 1868.
viii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 16 April 1855; d. 24 June 1856.
159. ix. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. 11 Dec. 1856.
160. x. FREDERICK NEWHALL, b. 10 June 1861.

74. STEPHEN[6] HOWE (*Washington,*[5] *Sylvanus,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Petersham, Mass., 13 Sept. 1817; married 10 June 1840, BETSEY TAFT WHITE, daughter of Capt. Alpheus and Lydia White, born in Petersham, 14 Sept. 1816, died 22 Nov. 1855. He married second, 12 July 1863, MRS. MIRANDA BARTON. They lived in Petersham and Templeton. He died in Templeton, 3 Nov. 1874.

Children:

i. BENJAMIN WHITE,[7] b. in Petersham, 15 April 1842; d. 24 April 1862.
ii. REBECCA MOORE, b. in Petersham, 15 June 1845; m. 8 Jan.

1871, Lewis L. Perley, son of Asa and Mary (Kendall) Perley, b. in Gardner, Mass., 17 June 1844.
Children:
1. *Louis*, b. 22 Oct. 1871.

iii. ELLA ELIZABETH, b. in Templeton, 15 April 1848; d. 22 Sept. 1848.
iv. LIZZIE JANE, b. in Templeton, 15 Oct. 1850; d. 14 Jan. 1859.
v. JOHN, b. in Petersham, 1 Feb. 1853; d. 1 July 1864.
vi. FRANK WHITE, b. in Templeton, 19 Oct. 1864.

75. JOHN RICHARDSON[6] HOWE (*Washington*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Petersham, Mass. ,27 Dec. 1821; married 27 Jan. 1848, LUCY K. WETHERELL, daughter of Samson and Lucy (Kendall) Wetherell.
Children born in Petersham:
i. LUCY EDITH,[7] b. 17 Oct. 1849.
ii. WALTER WETHERELL, b. 2 Feb. 1852; d. 12 Jan. 1859.

76. LEWIS S.[6] HOWE (*Stephen*,[5] *Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leeds, Me., about 1799; married (name not given). He was a well known stage driver for many years, and very popular with the travelling public. He died in 1858.
Children:
i. JOHN LEWIS,[7] b. 13 Aug. 1834; m. in 1872, Mary Sparrow, no children.
ii. ELIZA ANN, b. (no date given); m. 8 Nov. 1859, A. B. Parker.

77. JONATHAN[6] HOWE (*Stephen*,[5] *Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Winthrop, Me., 14 June 1807; married JANE HUBBARD of Canaan, Me. They lived in Canaan a short time, then moved to St. Albans, Me., where she died in July 1842.
Children:
i. MARY J.,[7] b. in Canaan, 10 Feb. 1831; m. in Nov. 1847, Daniel Keaton.
160a. ii. GEORGE W., b. in St. Albans, 24 April 1834.
iii. ELIZA, b. in St. Albans, 11 May 1835; m. Henry Nason, and lived in Canaan.
iv. CAROLINE MATILDA, b. in St. Albans, 22 Aug. 1836; m. 7 Aug. 1857, Charles Dean Kimball. They moved to Superior, Wis., but later moved to Oshkosh, Wis., where he d. 8 Aug. 1864. She d. 6 Oct. 1907.
Children born in Superior:
1. *Charles William*, b. 28 April 1858.
2. *Lillian Gertrude*, b. 4 Dec. 1860.
3. *Mantheus Crosby*, b. 15 Sept. 1863.
v. ROXANA, b. 18 June 1838; m. Henry Dockham, and lived in Stratford, Vt., where she d. 1 Feb. 1870.

78. CYPRIAN S.[6] HOWE (*Stephen*,[5] *Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leeds, Me., (no date); married MARY B. GRAFFAM, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Bishop) Graffam. They lived in Leeds, where he died.

Children:

161. i. GEORGE T.,[7] b. 26 June 1836.
ii. JANE, b. 11 June 1839; m. Orin Beals.
iii. CHARLES, b. 31 Aug. 1840; m. Harriet Grosse.
iv. FRANCIS, b. 5 Feb. 1843; m. Eleanor C. Pettengill.
v. LYDIA ANN, b. 21 June 1845; m. David Beals.
vi. MARCELLUS, b. 12 June 1849; d. 1875.
vii. CYRUS B., b. 21 April 1852; m. Rosilla Bishop.
161a. viii. MOSES C., b. 20 Jan. 1860.

79. JONATHAN[6] HOWE (*Joseph*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in New Ipswich, N. H., 6 Oct. 1807; married 4 Dec. 1831, MARY P. GILLETT of Westfield, Mass., born 24 Nov. 1809. He died in Leverett, Mass., 14 March 1871.

Children:

i. JONATHAN,[7] b. in Greenfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1831; m. 24 Nov. 1855, Louisa E. Sabin, b. in Winchester, N. H., 24 Nov. 1833.
ii. ALBERT, b. in Granby, Mass., 6 Aug. 1833.
iii. SARAH E., b. in Amherst, Mass., 25 June 1836; m. 29 Nov. 1856, Lyman H. Westover, b. in Litchfield, Conn. They lived in Williamsburg, Mass.
iv. ELLEN E., b. in Amherst, 20 June 1838; m. 29 Nov. 1856, Levi Moore, b. in Whately, Mass., 25 Oct. 1836. He d. in Hatfield, Mass., 21 April 1870.
v. GEORGE E., b. in Shutesbury, Mass., 2 June 1846; m. 24 Nov. 1866, Helen P. Butler. They lived in Hinsdale, N. H.
vi. MARY D., b. in Shutesbury, 1 May 1850; lived in Williamsburg.

80. ALBERT[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Townsend, Mass., 20 Dec. 1814; married CAROLINE ———, who was born about 1821. They lived in Townsend, Mass., where he was a merchant. He died 15 July 1881.

Children born in Townsend:

i. MARTHA A.,[7] b. about 1843.
ii. EMMA C., b. about 1848.

81. LEANDER[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 20 Nov. 1822; married HARRIET ———. He died 1 June 1901.

Children:

i. WILLIAM B.,[7] b. about 1855; m. Mildred J. Sylvester.
ii. EDGAR R., b. 2 Aug. 1857; lives Niagara Falls, N. Y.
iii. CYNTHIA JANE, b. 14 April 1860; d. 7 Feb. 1873.

82. SERENO[6] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Charlestown, Mass., 9 Oct. 1818; married first, 24 March 1844, MELINDA MITCHELL, daughter of Japhet Mitchell of Marshfield, Mass. She died in Marshfield, 1862, aged 40 years. He married second, at Hingham, 23 May 1869, SARAH R. KING, daughter of Thomas and Elmira B. (Reed) King. He was a Baptist clergyman, and had been located at

Hingham, Dracut, Scituate and Rockland, Mass., and in New London, N. H.

Children:

i. LAWRENCE LITTLEFIELD,[7] b. in Hingham, 1845; d. 14 March 1845.
ii. HENRY WESTON, b. in Hingham, 12 Oct. 1847; d. in Rockland, 1863.

83. STEPHEN[6] HOWE (*David*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 5 Feb. 1786; married PRISCILLA ———, born in Vermont about 1807. They went to Ohio where they lived a few years, and then moved to Fayette Township, Hillsdale Co., Mich., where they were living in 1850.

Children:

i. WAITY,[7] b. in Ohio about 1837.
ii. MARTHA A., b. in Ohio, about 1841.
iii. CHARLOTTE, b. in Ohio, about 1843.
iv. ADALINE, b. in Mich., about 1846.

84. JONATHAN[6] HOWE (*David*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brattleboro, Vt., 11 Aug. 1789; married 25 Dec. 1808, MARIA SHELDON, born 25 July 1788, died in Montville, Ohio, 1870. They lived in Westford, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Van Buren, N. Y., and about 1834, they moved to Montville Township, Ohio, where he was a farmer and a gunsmith, and was widely known as an expert hunter. He died 11 Jan. 1856.

Children:

i. NANCY,[7] b. in Westford, 18 March 1809; m. David Howe.
ii. MALANA, b. 11 Nov. 1811; d. 27 July 1839, unm.
iii. WAITY, b. 23 Jan. 1813; d. 30 Oct. 1863, unm.
iv. ALMIRA, b. 7 May 1815; m. 1st ——— Filley; 2nd James Crane, and lived in Dresden, Ohio.
v. EUNICE, b. 12 July 1818; m. Franklin Hall, and lived in Delmar, Iowa.
vi. CHARLES, b. 12 Nov. 1820; m. Pamelia Treat, and lived in Montville, where he d. 10 July 1881.
vii. HORACE, b. 13 March 1822; m. Clara Haufner, lived in Montville, where he d. 14 Feb. 1858.
viii. MARIA, b. 10 Sept. 1825; d. 25 Aug. 1881, unm.
ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 July 1827; m. 3 June 1856, Ezra Spellman, son of John and Catherine Spellman of Montville. They live in Medina, Ohio.
x. SOPHIA, b. 31 Aug. 1831; d. in Montville, 30 Oct. 1857, unm.

85. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., 10 Sept. 1792; married 5 June 1813, KATHERINE CUNNINGHAM, who was born in Orange Co., N. Y., 16 July 1794, died in Baldwinsville, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1864. They lived in Van Buren, at a place called Sorrell Hill, where he died 25 Sept. 1849.

Children born at Sorrell Hill:

i. ADELINE,[7] b. 7 March 1814; m. 12 Sept. 1830, William Howe.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 March 1816; m. 9 Oct. 1834, Col. Thaddeus Haynes. She d. 5 Oct. 1845, at Sorrell Hill.
iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 17 March 1818; m. 13 June 1838, Warner Fellows. She d. 20 Jan. 1881, at Manhattan, Ind.
iv. GEORGE, b. 8 May 1819; d. 15 March 1849, unm.
v. MARY ANN, b. 28 Aug. 1821; m. 25 March 1841, Alexander Crum. She d. 6 Jan. 1891, at Sorrell Hill.
vi. MARIA, b. 22 Aug. 1823; m. 28 Aug. 1842, Truman Squires. She d. 20 July 1845, in Mich.
vii. HARRIET, b. 14 Aug. 1825; m. 29 Jan. 1850, Col. Thaddeus Haynes. She d. 24 Feb. 1887, at Sorrell Hill.
viii. ANN, b. 4 July 1828; m. 15 Oct. 1857, Jonas V. Adle, living at North Victory, N. Y.
ix. CALISTA, b. 15 July 1830; m. 1 Jan. 1849, John Van Wie. Lived in LaPorte, Ind.
x. SUSAN, b. 4 Nov. 1832; m. 3 Dec. 1851, Johnson Meigs. Lived in Reading, Mich.
xi. CATHERINE, b. 12 March 1834; m. 17 Feb. 1858, Edwin Jones. Lived in Elkhart, Ind.

86. JONATHAN L.[6] HOWE (*Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westford, N. Y., 4 May 1806; married EUNICE WARNER, who was born about 1811. They lived in Van Buren, N. Y., where he died 18 June 1851.

Children:

i. MOSES,[7] b. about 1830.
ii. EDWARD, b. about 1831.
iii. HARRIET, b. about 1836.
iv. DANIEL, b. about 1838.
v. EMILY, b. about 1840.
vi. EUNICE, b. about 1842.

87. WILLIAM[6] HOWE (*Levi*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., 5 Feb. 1809; married 12 April 1830, ADELINE HOWE, daughter of Samuel and Catherine (Cunningham) Howe, born in Van Buren, N. Y., 7 March 1814; died 1 Oct. 1884. They lived in Van Buren.

Children:

i. DATUS,[7] b. about 1832; d. unm.
ii. ELECTA, b. 23 Dec. 1834; m. Charles A. Pulner.
iii. ROENA, b. 5 Nov. 1836.
iv. LOVINA, b. 24 May 1840; m. Henry Dibble.
v. CHARLOTTE, b. 20 March 1842; m. Lyman Maltby.
162. vi. ELI W., b. 9 Dec. 1844; m. Mitta ———.
vii. HARVEY, b. 17 July 1846; d. in the Army.
163. viii. ALBERT, b. 25 Aug. 1849.
ix. GEORGE, b. 17 May 1853.
164. x. FRANCIS W., b. 19 Jan. 1856.

88. DAVID[6] HOWE (*Artemas*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westford, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1806; married 30 Dec. 1829, NANCY HOWE, daughter of Jonathan and Maria

(Sheldon) Howe, born in Westford, 18 March 1809, died in Montville, O., 29 June 1891. He was a farmer, and lived in Van Buren, N. Y., until about 1835, when they moved to Montville Township, O., where he died 18 Oct. 1864.

Children:

i. HARVEY,[7] b. in Van Buren.
ii. MORRIS, b. in Van Buren, 17 Jan. 1832; m. in Jan. 1861, Susan Heaton; she d. in July 1862; no issue.
165. iii. PHINEAS D., b. in Van Buren, in March 1834; m. in May 1859, Amanda Fritz, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Fritz. They lived in Medina, Ohio.
iv. MARY JANE, b. 9 June 1836; m. in June 1881, George Long. Lived in Nappanee, Ind.
v. FANNY M., b. 7 Oct. 1839; res. in Montville, Ohio.
vi. EUNICE E., b. 15 Jan. 1841; m. 25 Dec. 1862, James Shane, son of Abraham and Eliza Shane, b. in Montville, 27 June 1840, d. in Eddyville, Iowa, 7 Dec. 1874. They lived in Medina.
vii. EMILY M., b. 8 July 1844; m. 5 Sept. 1893, Frank Hunter, son of Joseph and Kathren Hunter, b. in Knoxville, Ohio, 8 May 1829. and lived in Montville, Ohio.

89. ORSEMUS[6] HOWE (*Artemas,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *David,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Westford, N. Y., about 1826; married about 1845, POLLY M. COOK. They moved from Westford, N. Y., to Montville, O. He was a soldier in the Civil war, in the 103 Ohio Vols., three years as a musician. He died in Montville, in Feb. 1894.

Children:

i. ITALY,[7] b. about 1847; m. W. H. Ripley.
ii. IRVING, b. about 1850.
iii. HARVEY, b. about 1855; m. Sarah ———.
iv. METTA, b. 30 Nov. 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1879, W. R. Tanner, son of James and Emily (Jacobs) Tanner, b. in Lafayette, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1855. They live in Sharon Centre, Ohio, where he is a farmer.

Children:

1. *Arthur Eugene,* b. at Medina, Ohio, 14 April 1881; m. Florence Whipple.
2. *Fremont Emery,* b. at Chatham, Ohio, 14 Feb. 1885; m. Myrtle Kennedy.
3. *Franklin Dwight,* b. at Spencer, Ohio, 5 Oct. 1887; m. Ruth Kennedy.
4. *Raymond Orsemus,* b. at Chatham, 25 March 1889; m. Hazel Paul.
5. *Bannie Alice,* b. at Chatham, 9 May 1891; m. Allan Shoup.
6. *Clarence Wesley,* b. at Chatham, 2 Oct. 1893; d. at Camp Taylor, 12 Oct. 1918.
7. *Bertha Irene,* b. at Wadsworth, Ohio, 10 May 1898; m. Frederick Nixon.

166. v. EMERY R., b. 30 Sept. 1860.

90. CUSHING[6] HOWE (*Reuben,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1795; married ALICE

BURNSIDE. They lived in Guildhall, Vt., where he was a farmer. The record of this family is very incomplete.

Children:

i. JAMES.[7]
ii. A DAUGHTER.
iii. A SON.

There may have been other children.

91. JOEL COATS[6] HOWE (*Reuben*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1796; married LYDIA BETHEL. He was probably twice married, and lived in Northumberland, where he was a farmer. Like that of his brother Cushing, this family record is very incomplete.

Children:

i. JAMES B.,[7] b. about 1824; he was a farmer, and was living in Northumberland, N. H., in 1860.
166a. ii. RALPH ST. JOHN, b. about 1831.

There were probably other children.

92. HARVEY[6] HOWE (*Simon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1798; married in 1824, SARAH BROWN of Guildhall, born about 1801. They lived a few years in Guildhall. In 1830 they moved to Columbia, N. H., but previous to 1850 they moved to Allegan Co., Mich., where he was a farmer, and died prior to 1870, and his widow went to live with her son Herbert. We have the names of four children, but there may have been more.

Children:

i. EMILY,[7] b. about 1826.
167. ii. CHARLES, b. about 1830.
168. iii. HERBERT, b. about 1836.
iv. SARAH, b. about 1841; m. William Cheney.

Children:

1. *Charles*, b. about 1860.

93. HIRAM[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 25 April 1801; married 25 Dec. 1833, LYDIA LITTLE BAILEY, daughter of Benjamin and Lydia Bailey. They moved from Guildhall to East Liberty, O., in 1840, and in 1856 they moved to Iowa, where they lived two or three years, then they moved to Yucatan, Minn., where he died 5 May 1885.

Children:

i. CHARLES BURTON,[7] b. in Guildhall, 28 Oct. 1834; m. in Oct. 1870, Louisa Low. He d. in Bevier, Mo., 4 March 1882.
ii. NANCY MARIA, b. in Guildhall, 1 April 1836; m. 6 Sept. 1855, Spain N. James. They lived in East Liberty, where she d. 7 April 1894.
iii. EMELINE, b. in Guildhall, 3 April 1838; m. Charles Chapman. She d. 24 April 1883.
iv. MARYETTE, b. 10 Feb. 1840; m. Peter Low. She d. 1 July 1899.

v. JOHN, b. 2 April 1843; m. 5 April 1866, Hester Lorr. He d. 3 July 1893.
vi. PLACENTIA, b. 16 Sept. 1846; m. 2 Aug. 1862, Abner Comstock of Windsor, N. J.
vii. EDWIN, b. 6 Sept. 1848; m. 8 Sept. 1870, Amelia Hoff.

94. HEMAN[6] HOWE (*Samuel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), was born in Guildhall, Vt., 25 April 1801; married in 1824, MARTHA WOODS, daughter of Oliver Woods, born in Waterford, Vt., 31 March 1800. They lived in Guildhall, where all their children were born, except the last. They then moved to the Crawford House, N. H., later moving to Lowell, Mass., and in 1871 they went to Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

HARRIET SOPHIA,[7] b. 8 Nov. 1825; m. 28 Aug. 1851, John H. Booker, son of Daniel J. and Mary Booker, b. in Bowdoin, Me., 1821, d. in Carlisle, Mass., in Sept. 1869. His widow moved to Haverhill.

Children:

1. *Harriet Marilla,* b. 18 Oct. 1858.

ii. LUCY M., b. 19 Dec. 1827; m. David H. Rickard. He d. in Illinois in 1859, and later she went to Haverhill.

Children:

1. *Charles Henry.*
2. *Helen Maria.*
3. *Edith Ann.*

169. iii. JOHN HUBBARD, b. 1 May 1830.

iv. MARTHA ANN, b. 29 Jan. 1832; m. Dr. Lucius Grosvenor of Pelham, N. H.

Children:

1. *Eliza H.*
2. *A son.*
3. *A son.*
4. *Augusta Heman,* b. in April 1854.
5. *Caroline Hastings,* b. in Oct. 1859.
6. *Anna.*

v. MARY EMMA, b. 21 March 1841.

95. WILLIAM[6] HOWE (*Samuel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 14 Aug. 1806; married first, SOPHIA MARDEN of Jefferson, N. H.; she died, and he married secondly, 24 March 1847, MARY JANE WENTWORTH, daughter of Spencer and Eunice (Smith) Wentworth; she died 6 Aug. 1855, and he married third, 30 Aug. 1856, CHRISTINE B. WENTWORTH, sister of his second wife; she died 21 March 1864; he married fourth, 22 June 1865, ASENATH H. SMITH of Wakefield, N. H. He died 10 March 1886. His widow died 5 Nov. 1891.

Children:

i. EDGAR S.,[7] b. in Lancaster, N. H., 20 Feb. 1848; m. in 1873, Josephine Roberts; he d. in Concord, N. H., 23 June 1886.
ii. SOPHIA M., b. in Jefferson, N. H., 25 Oct. 1849; m. in 1871, Henry Mayo. She survived her husband, and lived in Portland, Me., in 1899.

170. iii. SELDON C. B., b. in Jefferson, 22 Feb. 1851.
iv. MARY W., b. in Jefferson, 10 April 1855; d. 13 Oct. 1855.
171. v. ALBERT D., b. in Jefferson, 25 Jan. 1858.

96. SELDON[6] HOWE (*Samuel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 4 Jan. 1808; married first, in 1832, ELIZA L. AMY of Guildhall. He married second, 29 Sept. 1835, ELEANOR RICHARDSON. They moved to East Liberty, Logan Co., Ohio, where he died 17 Dec. 1840. His widow married his brother Julius.

Children:

i. ORVILLE,[7] b. 29 Jan. 1833; d. in Philadelphia, 28 Dec. 1859.
ii. ROSALINE, b. 4 Sept. 1836; m. ——— Smith, and d. 20 Feb. 1882.

Children:

1. *Carrie.*
2. *Emerson H.*
3. *Nellie J.*

iii. SELDON W., b. 6 May 1841; d. 24 April 1863.

97. JULIUS[6] HOWE (*Samuel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 20 April 1814; married in Ohio, 27 Oct. 1842, ELEANOR (RICHARDSON) HOWE, widow of his brother Seldon. He died 26 March 1848.

Children:

i. WILLIAM,[7] b. 14 Feb. 1844; d. 1846.
172. ii. JOHN ELBERT, b. in East Liberty, Ohio, 26 Sept. 1845.

98. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Daniel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lancaster, N. H., 21 Jan. 1796; married 26 April 1823, MAHALA WOODBURY, daughter of Jonathan Woodbury. She was born in Concord, Vt., 3 Oct. 1800. They lived in Lancaster, N. H.

Children born in Lancaster:

i. HARRIET EUNICE,[7] b. 1 Jan. 1824; m. 12 April 1849, Charles Taylor of Quincy, Mass. She d. 10 Dec. 1854.

Children:

1. *Charles Howe,* b. 30 May 1850.
2. *Thomas Adams.*
3. *Harriet Woodbury.*

ii. MAHALA JANE, b. 1 Dec. 1825; m. 31 Oct. 1850, William Wells Field, son of Abel Waite and Sally (Stebbens) Field, b. in Lancaster, N. H., 31 Oct. 1824. He early went to Wisconsin, where he became quite a prominent man, was the postmaster in his town, and was elected to the State Assembly for several terms, and was elected Speaker for the last two terms. Later he was Secretary of the State Board of Agriculture. In 1895 he moved to Odebolt, Iowa.

Children:

1. *Mahala Jane,* b. in Fennimore, Wis., 1 March 1852; m. 24 Sept. 1878, James Whitford Bashford, President of the Ohio Wesleyan University at Deleware, Ohio.
2. *Ella Josephine,* b. 7 Aug. 1854.
3. *Cora Lyman,* b. 2 Sept. 1856; d. 4 July 1877.

iii. Edward Bucknam, b. 4 March 1827; d. 16 March 1827.
iv. Sophia Ann, b. 27 May 1828; d. 20 July 1834.
v. Edward Newell, b. 4 Sept. 1831; d. 20 May 1833.
vi. Althea Perkins, b. 5 March 1834; d. 28 Dec. 1845.
vii. Mary Wilson, b. 12 March 1838; m. in Feb. 1859, Ransom J. Farnham of Lancaster, N. H., and was living in Malden, Mass., in 1896.
Children:
1. *Mary W.*
173. viii. Joseph Drew, b. 17 Sept. 1841.

99. Rufus[6] Howe (*Daniel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lancaster, N. H., 9 Nov. 1799. There is a strong probability that this Rufus Howe is the same Rufus Howe that settled in Consecon, Prince Edwards Co., Ontario. From the information that was sent in by Rufus Howe of that town in 1871, he reports that he was born in New Hampshire in 1798, and we find that there was no other Rufus Howe that was born in that state about that time, and the names of his children would indicate a probable relationship, therefore we are accepting the record as being from Rufus Howe, son of Daniel and Eunice (Bucknam) Howe. He married in 1820, Eliz,-beth Anderson, daughter of William and Elizabeth Anderson of Consecon, born in New York, about 1797. They lived in Consecon, Ontario.

Children born in Consecon:

i. Robert,[7] b. 1823; m. 1853, Mary Anderson.
ii. Daniel, b. 1825; m. 1858, Mary Ann Wilson, daughter of John and Rebecca Wilson.
iii. Sarah, b. 1829; m. 1848, William Stapleton.
iv. Charles, b. 1832; m. 1858, Fanny Young, daughter of William and Ann Young.
v. Jane Ann, b. 1834; m. 1854, Alpheus Darling.
vi. Elizabeth, b. 1835; m. 1855, Christopher Wannamaker.
vii. Almira, b. 1836; m. 1862, Willis Snider.
viii. John Henry, b. 1839; m. 1864, Margaret A. Becker.

100. Emerson[6] Howe (*Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Nov. 1805; married 1 May 1830, Lydia Bigelow, daughter of Levi and Nancy (Ames) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 22 Mar. 1810, died 6 April 1879. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen in Marlborough, and also one of the Assessors. He died in Marlborough, 8 May 1846.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. Eunice Ann,[7] b. 16 Feb. 1831; m. 24 May 1848, Charles Dana Bigelow, son of Gershom and Eunice (Wilder) Bigelow, b. in Marlborough, 17 Feb. 1823, d. in Richmond, Va., 10 May 1883. He commenced the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough but later he went to New York, and soon became one of the largest shoe manufacturers in the country, and was the head of the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co. of New York.

Children:

1. *A son*, b. and d. 22 June 1849.
2. *Charles Emerson*, b. 29 July 1851; he succeeded his father in the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co.
3. *Anna*, b. 25 March 1854; m. Frederick A. Neergaard.
4. *Jessie Howe*, b. 16 Sept. 1857; m. William C. Beecher, son of Rev. Henry Ward Beecher.
5. *Edmund Trask*, b. 15 Nov. 1859; d. 17 Dec. 1859.
6. *Edwin Wilder*, b. 7 April 1861; res. New York City.

174. ii. LEVI BIGELOW, b. 4 July 1833.
iii. MARY EUGENIA, b. 29 May 1835; m. 26 April 1856, Sheldon A. Hull. She d. in Arlington, Mass.
iv. JULIAN EMERSON, b. 24 Oct. 1837; d. 17 June 1845.

101. CHRISTOPHER JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 June 1818; married 8 Dec. 1845, LUCY DRAKE HOWE, daughter of Stephen and Patty (Stow) Howe, born in Northborough, Mass., 15 Oct. 1823. He was a tailor and located in Northborough, where he died 6 June 1852. After his death she went to New York City, and later she went to Minn. She went from there to San Francisco, and later she went to Berkeley, where she had a small store; a fire breaking out at night, she tried to save some of her goods and was overcome by the smoke, and was burned to death, in 1892.

Children born in Northborough:

i. HARRIET LAVINIA,[7] b. 21 May 1847; m. ——— Wadsworth. She d. previous to 1892.
ii. JOSEPH JOSIAH. b. 13 Dec. 1850; d. in Calif., about 1889.

102. JONAH[6] HOWE (*Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., ——— 1788; married 26 March 1811, MARY POWERS, born in Marlborough, 11 May 1786, died 11 Sept. 1848. He married second, 8 May 1851, LUCY BRIGHAM, daughter of Ephriam Brigham, she died 27 Aug. 1858; he married third, 12 June 1861, MRS. LYDIA MORSE, widow of Lyman Morse, and daughter of Jedediah and Lydia (Boyd) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 23 Oct. 1793. He was a well known farmer, and was one of the charter members of United Brethren Lodge, F. A. M. He died 26 Oct. 1865.

Children born in Marlborough:

175. i. STEPHEN AMES,[7] b. 12 Sept. 1815.
ii. HARTWELL, b. 11 May 1817; d. 17 Oct. 1896, unm.
iii. HENRY, b. 27 July 1819; d. 19 March 1859, unm.
iv. SALLY AMES, b. 5 Sept. 1821; d. 18 Oct. 1839.

103. THADDEUS[6] HOWE (*Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 March 1799; married 10 May 1825, CHARLOTTE BRIGHAM, daughter of Daniel and Thankful (Brigham) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 1 June 1802, died 7 Sept. 1867. They lived in Marlborough several years, then moved to Northborough, Shrewsbury and West

Boylston, and returned to Marlborough, about 1850. He died in Marlborough, 6 Sept. 1872.

Children:

i. HARRIET MARION,[7] b. in Marlborough, 1 Feb. 1826; m. 22 Dec. 1847, Osburn Stearns of Shrewsbury.
ii. EMILY BRIGHAM, b. in Marlborough, 25 Feb. 1827; d. in West Boylston, 27 Sept. 1848.
iii. EDWIN, b. in Marlborough, 6 Nov. 1828; d. 30 Jan. 1829.
176. iv. TRUMAN EDWIN, b. in Marlborough, 9 Feb. 1830.
v. ANN MARIA, b. in Marlborough, 29 Oct. 1831; d. 27 Sept. 1848.
177. vi. AMARIAH, b. in Marlborough, 29 Oct. 1831.
vii. HERMAN S., b. in 1836; d. in Northborough, 9 Feb. 1841.
viii. CRANSTON, b. (no date); d. in Northborough, 20 March 1841.
ix. RUFUS, b. in 1841; m. 16 Sept. 1864, Kate E. (Howe) Rogers, daughter of Freeman and Lucy (Crosby) Howe.
x. CRANSTON, b. 1843; m. 2 Jan. 1864, Ann Maria Howe, daughter of Freeman and Lucy (Crosby) Howe.
xi. CHARLOTTE E., b. in Shrewsbury, 15 Jan. 1844; m. 30 Nov. 1864, Charles M. A. Twichell.
xii. AMY SOPHIA, b. in Shrewsbury, 2 Feb. 1846; d. 21 March 1865.

104. RUFUS[6] HOWE (*Jonah*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 April 1802; married in Dec. 1829, SOPHIA TAINTER, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Gould) Tainter, born in Marlborough, 13 April 1806. She died, and he married second, 20 April 1859, EMELINE AUGUSTA WALKER, daughter of George W. and Abigail H. (Arnold) Walker, born in Marlborough, 12 May 1838, died 29 June 1913. He died 3 Dec. 1894.

Children:

i. ALBERT RUFUS,[7] b. in Cambridge, 14 May 1842.
ii. ANNIE, b. in Cambridge, 8 Jan. 1847; d. 17 April 1914.
iii. ALBERT RUFUS, b. 16 Feb. 1861; d. 15 April 1918, unm.
iv. FLORENCE AUGUSTA, b. 5 Jan. 1865; d. 8 April 1919, unm.

105. CRANSTON[6] HOWE (*Jonah*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass. 5, Aug. 1805; married 14 April 1831, SARAH MOSELY WITHINGTON, daughter of Phineas and Mary Preston (Mosely) Withington, born in Dorchester, Mass., 18 Oct. 1807. They lived in Boston until 1851. While in Boston, he was for several years a member of the Legislature. In 1842 he was appointed assistant appraiser, in the Custom House, which place he held for several years. In 1851 they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., and engaged in mercantile business, and was there in 1871.

Children born in Boston:

i. PERCIVAL,[7] b. about 1836.
ii. HENRY, b. about 1844 (twin).
iii. ELISHA, b. about 1844 (twin).
iv. LUCY, b. about 1848.
v. MARY C., b. 8 June 1854.

106. FREEMAN[6] HOWE (*Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Aug. 1809; married 29 March 1836, LUCY C. CROSBY, daughter of Frederick and Sally Crosby, born in Ashburnham, Mass., 8 Oct. 1812, died in Marlborough, 14 Aug. 1885. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 9 Dec. 1855.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. KATE ESTELLA,[7] b. in 1839; m. 1st Frank P. Rogers; 2nd 16 Sept. 1864, Rufus Howe (her cousin).
ii. ANN MARIA, b. 16 July 1843; m. 2 Jan. 1864, Cranston Howe (her cousin).

107. JOEL[6] HOWE (*William,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 20 Dec. 1785; married 6 Sept. 1815, JERUSHA GATES, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Howe) Gates, born in Marlborough, 12 Dec. 1786, died 20 Jan. 1847. He was a farmer and lived in Marlborough, where he died 4 Oct. 1820.

Children born in Marlborough:

178. i. WILLIAM HENRY,[7] b. 22 Aug. 1816.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. —— 1818; d. 16 Oct. 1858.

108. WILLIAM LORING[6] HOWE (*William,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 April 1797; married 11 April 1822, PERSIS SAWYER, daughter of Josiah and Persis (Baker) Sawyer, born in Berlin, Mass., 18 June 1798, died 10 March 1875. He was a very successful farmer in Marlborough, where he died 20 Jan. 1866.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. SARAH ELIZABETH,[7] b. 22 May 1823; d. 17 March 1844.
179. ii. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 30 Aug. 1824.
180. iii. CHARLES MARSHALL, b. 20 Sept. 1826.
iv. ELEANOR STOW, b. 2 Nov. 1829; m. 16 Feb. 1858, Samuel Curtis Andrews, son of Thomas E. and Nancy (Chamberlain) Andrews, b. in Westborough, Mass., 29 Nov. 1815. He was a shoe manufacturer, and lived in Worcester, where she d. 16 June 1869.
181. v. JOSIAH SAWYER, b. 23 Oct. 1837.
vi. EMILY GOODHUE, b. 23 May 1839; d. 22 Oct. 1840.

109. JAMES[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus,*[5] *Phineas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Feb. 1792; married 4 Nov. 1819, LUCY BARNES, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Brigham) Barnes, born in Marlborough, 15 July 1800, died 17 Oct. 1851; he married second, in Sept. 1856, EMILY BARNES, (sister of his first wife) born 26 Feb. 1810. He was a wheelwright, and went to Concord, Mass., where he lived for many years, then moved to Portland, Me., where he engaged in the same business, later going to Southborough, Mass. He died in Marlborough, 24 Oct. 1863.

Children born in Concord:

i. JANE,[7] b. 13 Oct. 1820; d. in June 1826.

ii. EMILY, b. 21 Nov. 1821; m. 23 May 1854, Charles H. Palmer. They lived in Marlborough many years, where he was an active member of the Masonic fraternity. He d. 1 Dec. 1909. She d. 26 Aug. 1900.

iii. WILLIAM BARNES, b. 30 Jan. 1824; he m. and lived in Lowell, Mass., where he d. We have no further record.

iv. LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 13 Oct. 1826; d. unm.

v. HARRIET AMELIA, lived in Salem, Mass.; d. 28 Nov. 1915, aged 85 years.

110. EBER[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 1 Dec. 1795; married 16 Sept. 1824, LOUISA BIGELOW, daughter of Gershom and Mary (Howe) Bigelow, born in Marlborough, 9 Sept. 1806, died 18 Jan. 1862. On the death of his father in 1815, it seemed to fall upon him to take the farm, and care for his mother and the minor children. This he did, by working the farm, and in addition he carried on a wheelwright business, in which he gained an excellent reputation. He was a very successful farmer, and accumulated a moderate amount of wealth. He was a member of the Board of Selectmen, 1846 to 1852, and was one of the Overseers of the Poor for many years, and was a highly respected citizen of the town. He died 2 March 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. LUCY BIGELOW,[7] b. 17 Nov. 1825; m. 6 April 1854, Luke H. Wood, son of John and Elizabeth (Howgate) Wood, b. in Fitchburg, Mass., 25 March 1830. He was well known as an inventor of shoe machinery, and was the manufacturer of shoe machinery in Marlborough, Mass., where he d. in the prime of his life, 21 Aug. 1877. She d. 17 Oct. 1916, aged 90 years and 11 months.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Julien Percy*, b. 31 Dec. 1856; m. 22 Nov. 1904, Mrs. Susie Christie, b. 8 Sept. 1860, d. 29 March 1917; he m. 2nd 14 Dec. 1924, Mrs. Jeanette (Morse) Graves. He has been for many years Superintendent of the City Water Works, of Marlborough, Mass.

182. ii. SILAS, b. 17 Jan. 1828.

iii. AUGUSTA, b. 31 Jan. 1830; m. Alanson S. Howe. (See John Howe Family.)

iv. LYDIA, b. 28 April 1832; m. 14 Jan. 1851, Austin B. Lawrence, son of Parker and Catherine (Newton) Lawrence, b. in Marlborough, 14 Jan. 1829. She d. 13 April 1852. No children.

v. MARY, b. 17 Aug. 1834; m. 6 April 1854, Austin B. Lawrence (husband of her deceased sister). She d. 17 March 1875. He was a member of the band of the 13th Mass. Vols. in the Civil war. He d. 28 April 1876.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Eugene Parker*, b. 26 Sept. 1857; m. M. Agnes Nourse, daughter of Jonathan Nourse of Hudson, Mass. He now lives in Marlborough, and is now a member of the City Council.

vi. EVERETT, b. 11 Dec. 1836; d. 13 March 1837.
vii. CORDELIA BIGELOW, b. 10 Sept. 1838; m. Alanson S. Howe. (See John Howe Family.)
viii. EDWARD, b. 22 June 1841; d. 24 March 1843.
ix. ANNIE LOUISA, b. 7 April 1844; m. 6 June 1872, Lewis B. Wheeler, son of Levi and Betsey (Bliss) Wheeler of Berlin. b. in Berlin, Mass., 26 Nov. 1837, d. 13 June 1900. They lived in Berlin, Mass., where he was a very successful farmer and grower of gladiolus. She d. in Berlin, 31 Jan. 1908.
Children born in Marlborough:
1. *Waldo Lewis*, b. 3 June 1873; m. 15 Oct. 1913, Hazel I. Sawyer, daughter of Charles M. and Ida J. (Bassett) Sawyer, b. 30 June 1886. They had Barbara, b. 12 Feb. 1915, d. 4 March 1915; Florence Ann, b. 8 March 1916.

111. JONATHAN[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 16 Dec. 1809; married 1 Feb. 1838, ISABELLA BAKER, daughter of Joseph and Permela (Bartlett) Baker, born in Princeton, Mass., 13 Feb. 1813. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer. He was frozen to death in a heavy snow storm, 3 March 1848 She married second, 28 April 1853, SILAS B. DALRYMPLE of Marlborough ,and died 17 March 1859. After her death, the children went to live with an uncle, in Pharsalia, N. Y.
Children born in Marlborough:
i. ELIZA A.,[7] b. 8 Jan. 1839; d. in Pharsalia, N. Y., unm.
ii. ELEANOR A., b. 19 Nov. 1841; m. Frank Steward. They lived in Pharsalia, N. Y., where she d. 1913.
iii. GILBERT, b. 24 March 1843; d. in Pharsalia, 14 March 1861.

112. RUEL[6] HOWE (*Jedidiah*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lunenburg, Vt., 15 Aug. 1808; married in Lunenburg, Vt., 25 March 1834, MARY STONE RICE, daughter of Ephraim B. and Elizabeth (Howe) Rice, born in Lunenburg, 29 Aug. 1813, died in Northboro, Mass., 26 Feb. 1885. He lived in Lunenburg until about 1845, when they moved to Southborough, Mass. He was a wheelwright, and later he moved to Northborough, where he died 9 Feb. 1893.
Children:
i. CAROLINE E.,[7] b. in Lunenburg, 28 May 1836; m. 21 Jan. 1856, John L. Darling, b. in Princeton, Mass., 1828. They lived in Somerville, Mass., where he d. 7 Oct. 1875.
ii. EPHRAIM BRIGHAM, b. in Lunenburg, 10 April 1840; d. in Northborough, 20 Oct. 1921, unm.
iii. ANN ELIZA, b. in Southborough, 10 July 1849; m. in May 1869, Henry A. Cooper. They lived in Bellows Falls, Vt., where he died.

113. CYRUS[6] HOWE (*Phineas B.*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 May 1819; married CAROLINE COOLIDGE, (ancestry unknown). They lived a

short time in Marlborough, and later they moved to Sterling, Mass., but we have no further account of the family.

Children:

i. CARRIE ELIZA,[7] b. in Marlborough, 1 Jan. 1857.
ii. HERBERT E., b. in Sterling, 3 Feb. 1865; d. 2 Aug. 1865.

114. ELIJAH[6] HOWE (*Phineas B.*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 June 1823; married 1 April 1856, ELIZABETH E. HASTINGS, daughter of Abel and Emeline (Smith) Hastings. He enlisted in the 33rd Regt., Mass. Vols. in 1862, and was killed at Gettysburg, 3 July 1863. They lived in Marlborough.

Children:

i. GEORGE HENRY,[7] b. in Marlborough, 31 May 1857; drowned 21 Aug. 1867.
ii. ALVIN WEBSTER, b. 17 July 1860; m. 11 Nov. 1891, Ella E. Larkin, daughter of Dana and Lucinda (Sargent) Larkin, b. in Berlin, Mass., 18 Nov. 1870.

115. NAHUM BRIGHAM[6] HOWE (*Stephen*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 June 1809; married SARAH P. UNDERWOOD, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Bolton, Mass., a few years, then moved to Westminster, Mass.

Children:

i. ADELIZA B.,[7] b. in Bolton, 3 May 1838; d. 11 April 1844.
ii. SUSAN E., b. in Jan. 1841; d. 25 April 1844.
iii. WILMOT JAMES, b. 3 May 1847.

116. ELBRIDGE[6] HOWE (*Stephen*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 15 Nov. 1816. He was a carpenter and builder, and when a young man, he went to the republic of Texas, and lived with his uncle, Asa Brigham, who was the first Treasurer of the Republic. While there he built the first frame house in the city of Austin. He soon returned to Marlborough and became one of the best known builders in that vicinity. He was one of the Board of Selectmen for several years, previous to the town being incorporated as a city, and was the first President of the Peoples National Bank in Marlborough. He married in Bolton, Mass., 25 June 1840, SABRA HOLMAN, daughter of Asa and Becca (Houghton) Holman, born in Jan. 1820, died in Marlborough, 19 March 1876. He died in Santa Barbara, Cal., 6 April 1886.

Children born in Marlborough:

183. i. STEPHEN A.,[7] b. 10 April 1841.
ii. EMILY B., b. 25 June 1844; d. 9 Dec. 1909, unm.
iii. A DAUGHTER, b. 10 Feb. 1848; d. young.
184. iv. GEORGE ASA, b. 14 May 1849.
v. SABRA, b. 5 Dec. 1850; m. 21 Nov. 1886, William C. Hazeltine, a jeweler and repairer, in Marlborough. She d. 17 May 1923.
vi. EVELYN, b. 23 Aug. 1852; d. young.
vii. LAURA, b. 10 Aug. 1859; d. 28 Aug. 1859.

117. BENJAMIN STEPHEN[6] HOWE (*Stephen,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Dec. 1823; married ANN MARIA DAVIS of Framingham, Mass. They lived in Marlborough several years. When they separated, she married second, LEANDER BIGELOW and moved to Worcester. After a few years in the West, he returned to Marlborough, where he died 18 Jan. 1889.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. MELVIN F.,[7] b. 30 April 1851; res. in Worcester, Mass.
ii. LEORA MARIA, b. 1 Oct. 1852; m. 18 April 1871, George F. Rogers, son of Abraham and Eliza Rogers.
iii. FLORENCE EDNA, b. 18 Nov. 1856; m. 2 Nov. 1878, Leon A. Otis, son of Plympton and Eleanor Otis of Westborough, Mass.

118. ALFRED GREENOUGH[6] HOWE (*Stephen,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 July 1825; married 29 Nov. 1859, HARRIET C. BILLINGS, daughter of Ira Billings of Deerfield, Mass. He enlisted as Orderly Sergeant in Co. I, 13th Regt. Mass Vols. in 1861, and was killed at second battle of Bull Run, Va.. 29 Aug. 1862.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ANNIE,[7] b. 21 Nov. 1860; d. 23 Nov. 1860.
ii. ALFRED LAMBERT, b. 27 Dec. 1861.

119. WILLARD[6] HOWE (*David,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Feb. 1820; married 1 April 1846, ALMIRA B. BRUCE, daughter of Ezekiel and Betsey (Smith) Bruce, born in Marlborough, 1 Jan. 1823. They lived in that part of Marlborough, now included in the town of Hudson.

Children:

i. SYLVANUS WARNER,[7] b. 24 Aug. 1848.
185. ii. ANSON BRUCE, b. 5 Feb. 1850.
iii. EDNA JULIA, b. 7 Dec. 1853.

120. WILLIAM EDWARD[6] HOWE (*Samuel,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 24 Dec. 1823; married 4 Nov. 1852, JANE E. AMES, daughter of Charles Ames of Lunenburg, Vt., born in Lunenburg, 9 June 1826. They lived in Guildhall until about 1855, when they moved to Jefferson, N. H., where he died 10 Dec. 1887.

Children:

186. i. CHARLES AMES,[7] b. in Guildhall, 3 Aug. 1853.
ii. WILLIAM AARON, b. in Guildhall, 16 Aug. 1854; m. in May 1888, Carrie R. Remick. She d. in Jefferson, 20 March 1892. He d. 20 Nov. 1892.
iii. HERBERT ESDROS, b. 30 July 1856; m. 5 Jan. 1887, Georgia Forbush.
iv. LOIS ORPHA, b. 12 July 1859; m. 23 Oct. 1886, Amasa B. Carleton. She d. in Lunenburg, 8 Feb. 1894.
v. HELEN ELIZA, b. 15 May 1862; m. 15 May 1882, Albert E. Congdon.

vi. Anna Maria, b. 14 May 1864; m. 2 May 1896, Amasa B. Carleton (husband of her deceased sister).
vii. Edith Kingsley, b. 19 April 1866; m. 30 June 1896, James B. Paul.
viii. Carrie Jane, b. 28 April 1869.

121. Elisha B.[6] Howe (*Levi,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 7 Dec. 1812; married Celestia Latham Russell, daughter of Almon Russell, born 1821; died 2 April 1888. He died in Aug. 1894.

Children:

187. i. William Henry,[7] b. in Ravenna, Ohio, —— 1846.

122. William B.[6] Howe (*Levi,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Concord, Mass., 10 April 1817; married 2 July 1840, Adeline Johonot, born in Dedham, Mass. She died in Boston, 13 June 1846. He married second, 8 June 1847, Rebecca Woodbridge, daughter of Thomas Woodbridge, born in Newcastle, Me., 24 Oct. 1826. They lived in Boston several years, then moved to Salem, N. Y., and later moved to Troy, N. Y.

Children:

i. Adeline,[7] b. in Boston, 10 April 1841; m. 25 April 1869, Archie McNeal, and lived in Greenwich, N. Y.
ii. Celestia L., b. in Boston, 26 Feb. 1843; m. 20 June 1861, Orange Kingsley, and lived in Covington, N. Y.
iii. Sarah E., b. in Boston, 19 Aug. 1844.
iv. Lydia R., b. in Boston, 10 April 1849; m. 6 May 1865, James M. Sturtevant, b. in Woburn, 22 May 1835, and lived in Troy, N. Y.
v. Thomas W., b. in Boston, 4 May 1851; d. 14 Aug. 1853.
vi. Katie A., b. in Salem, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1854.
vii. William W., b. in Salem, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1857.
viii. Franklin E., b. in Salem, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1860.

123. Dana[6] Howe (*Jabez,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 April 1814; married 5 April 1838, Lucy Muzzy of Needham, Mass. She died 27 Aug. 1858, aged 47 yrs. He married second, 11 Aug. 1859, Elsie Warner, daughter of Calvin and Lydia (Wood) Warner of Harvard, Mass., born 14 Feb. 1812, died in Marlborough, 3 March 1890. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Marlborough, now Hudson.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. Sarah Imogene,[7] b. 26 April 1839; m. 18 June 1861, Zophar Warner of Harvard.
ii. Jabez Mortimer, b. 14 June 1851.

124. Elijah[6] Howe (*Jabez,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Aug. 1826; married in Wayland, Emeline L. Ward. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. ALBERT S.,[7] b. 29 Feb. 1852.
ii. SUSAN EMILY, b. 4 June 1854.
iii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 8 Nov. 1857; m. 22 Nov. 1884, Clemence Blanchette.
iv. WALLIS, b. 10 Dec. 1859.
v. ELSWORTH CARLTON, b. 8 March 1864.
vi. ALFRED HERBERT, b. 8 Nov. 1869.
vii. ANNIE F., m. 30 April 1887, William H. Chase.

125. LORIMAN[6] HOWE (*Moses,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 Feb. 1819; married in Oct. 1842, MARY D. FAULKNER of Bolton, Mass. They lived in Andover, Mass.

Children:

i. WALTER,[7] b. 1847; d. 20 Dec. 1847, age 10 mos.
ii. ALFRED A., b. 28 Nov. 1849; d. 29 Nov. 1849.

126. HENRY[6] HOWE (*Moses,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Dec. 1820; married in Sterling, Mass., 3 Jan. 1849, MARY STUART. They lived in Sterling, where he died 30 Nov. 1863.

Children:

i. A DAUGHTER,[7] b. 7 June 1853; d. 9 June 1853.
ii. FANNIE R., b. in 1857; m. 30 Sept. 1879, John H. Welch.

127. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Moses,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 31 Oct. 1826; married 28 Nov. 1849, MARY G. WHEELER, daughter of Levi and Betsey (Bliss) Wheeler, born in Berlin, Mass., 28 Nov. 1827, died in Marlborough, 16 Feb. 1901. They lived in Berlin, until about 1866, when they moved to Marlborough. He was representative to the Legislature and held other official positions in that city. He died in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1908.

Children:

i. ELLEN M.,[7] b. 28 Oct. 1850; m. 5 April 1870, Edward Ervin Allen, son of Jubal E. and Paulina (Ingalls) Allen, b. in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 27 Aug. 1849, and lived in Marlborough.
   Children:
   1. *Ervin E.*, b. 17 March 1873; d. 17 April 1873.
   2. *Murray Eldredge*, b. 7 May 1877.
ii. BERTHA J., b. 22 June 1855; m. 13 Aug. 1876, Chares H. Shedd, son of Charles S. and Nancy Shedd. She d. 1 Sept. 1877. He went to Detroit, Mich.

188. iii. SUMNER L., b. 9 April 1859.
189. iv. HENRY ELLIOT, b. 6 Aug. 1866.
v. CLARENCE WILLIS, b. 22 Dec. 1870; d. 12 Aug. 1871.

128. FRANCIS[6] HOWE (*Moses,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1831; married SOPHIA S. WHITCOMB, daughter of Abel and Sophia (Holman) Whitcomb, born in Bolton, 20 April 1830. They lived in

Bolton a few years, then were located in Waltham, but soon came to Hudson, where he died 10 Dec. 1896.

Children:

i. LOVILLA,[7] b. in Bolton, 12 Dec. 1855; d. 21 May 1879.
ii. JENNIE, b. in Bolton, 18 July 1857.
iii. FREDERICK, b. in Waltham, 28 May 1861; d. 28 Aug. 1861.

129. RUFUS[6] HOWE (*Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 19 Sept. 1837; married 24 Jan. 1869, LUCY C. HUDSON, born in Pittsford, Vt. They lived in Hudson, Mass., where he died 14 Jan. 1922. She died 25 Nov. 1902.

Children:

i. FRANK LESLIE,[7] b. 12 March 1874; m. Hattie Brooks of Fitchburg. They now (1926) live in Seattle, Wash.
ii. OSCAR RUFUS, b. 3 Aug. 1880; res. in Los Angeles, Cal.

130. CHARLES ALBERT[6] HOWE (*Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 4 March 1840; married MARGARET A. POWERS of St. Stephens, N. B. They lived in Bolton, where he died 19 Nov. 1903.

Children:

190. i. FRED BARTLETT,[7] b. in Bolton, 1 June 1868.
ii. ELIZABETH A., b. in Bolton, 17 April 1870; m. 12 Dec. 1900, Charles F. Hall, son of Asa Hall of Hudson. He d. in Hudson, 6 Jan. 1924.

Children:

1. *Clarissa*, b. 1901; d. young.
2. *Frederick*, b. 1903; d. young.
3. *Harry*, b. 1904; d. young.
4. *Ralph*, b. 1905; is a clerk in the Hudson National Bank.

131. JOEL[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 25 Oct. 1787. He went with his father from Marlborough, to Rumford, Me., about 1800. He married first ESTHER HOWARD, daughter of Phineas and Lavinia (Powers) Howard of Howards Gore, Me. They moved to Hanover, where she died prior to 1828. He married second, (int. 5 Oct. 1828) DORCAS BARKER of Newry, Me. She was born 15 Dec. 1790, died in Hanover, 15 Aug. 1888. He was engaged for many years in the wool carding and cloth dressing business in Hanover, where he died 12 Oct. 1871.

Children born in Hanover:

i. MARY NEWTON,[7] b. 19 June 1814; m. (int. 5 June 1831) Joseph Hutchins, and lived in Hanover.

Children:

1. *Joel H.*, b. 24 March 1833.
2. *Nancy S.*, b. in Jan. 1835.
3. *Asa B.*, b. in Nov. 1840.

ii. JOEL B., b. 12 Dec. 1816; d. 28 Jan. 1865, unm.
191. iii. PHINEAS HOWARD, b. 8 Dec. 1819.

By second wife:

192. iv. JESSE BARKER, b. 26 May 1830.

v. DORCAS, b. 24 May 1832; m. 1 Jan. 1856, Reuben Foster, son of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, and lived in Waterville, Me.

Children:

1. *Blanche*, b. 12 Jan. 1857.
2. *Wirt Howe*, b. 28 Aug. 1865.
3. *Dana Pitt*, b. 29 Aug. 1869.

vi. ESTHER, b. 24 May 1832; m. 5 Nov. 1849, Prentiss M. Putnam, and lived in Portland, Me.

Children:

1. *Sarah M.*, b. 14 Oct. 1851.
2. *Ada I.*, b. 17 Oct. 1854.
3. *Solon A.*, b. 10 Aug. 1860.

vii. GALEN, b. 4 Aug. 1834; m. 1 Jan. 1861, Helen M. Foster, daughter of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, b. 11 Nov. 1840, d. 29 May 1875. They lived in Arizona.

193. viii. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. 23 Feb. 1839.

ix. ABBIE D., b. 13 May 1843; m. 1 Jan. 1865, Clark Bradley Frost, son of William Frost of Rumford. She d. 16 Oct. 1877.

Children:

1. *Ellery C.*, b. 15 Sept. 1867.

132. ELI[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 March 1789; married 8 April 1811, SALOME ANDREWS, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Sawtelle) Andrews, born in Bethel, Me., 8 April 1792, died in Hanover, 25 Oct. 1877. He, like his brother Joel, settled in Hanover, Me., where he was one of the leading men of the town, serving as Town Clerk, Selectman, Town Treasurer, and Assessor for many years, and was active in the State militia, and held the commission of colonel. He died in Hanover, 16 June 1870.

Children born in Hanover:

i. BETSEY A.,[7] b. 26 Jan. 1812; m. 9 May 1836, Joseph Staples, son of William and Joanna (Quint) Staples, b. 11 Aug. 1806, d. 4 Sept. 1884. She d. 30 July 1876.

Children:

1. *Melissa R.*, b. 9 Nov. 1838; d. 14 Sept. 1884.
2. *Howard A.*, b. 27 March 1840.
3. *George E.*, b. 28 Nov. 1841; killed at Fredericksburg, Va., 13 Dec. 1862.
4. *Camille*, b. 15 Nov. 1843; d. 2 April 1878, unm.
5. *Helen M.*, b. 5 Oct. 1845.
6. *Matilda*, b. 31 May 1847.
7. *Charles*, b. 30 Aug. 1849.
8. *Mary O.*, b. 22 Nov. 1851.
9. *Frederick*, b. 15 Aug. 1854.
10. *Harry A.*, b. 12 March 1858.

194. ii. ALONZO A., b. 3 June 1814.

iii. GALEN, b. 24 May 1816; d. 12 April 1834.

195. iv. GILBERT, b. 16 Feb. 1818.

v. LYMAN, b. 23 Jan. 1821; d. 1821.

196. vi. ALBION KEITH PARRIS, b. 7 April 1822.
vii. WILLIAM ANDREWS, b. 22 Jan. 1825; m. Joanna Demeritt.
viii. MARY E., b. 12 Nov. 1827; m. 1st George W. Lamphier, 2nd Horatio F. Houghton. She d. at Bryant's Pond, Me., in Jan. 1883.
ix. CHARLES LYMAN, b. 21 Dec. 1829; m. Elizabeth Crummer.
197. x. HENRY NEWMAN, b. 7 April 1832.

133. JOHN[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., bapt. 7 July 1793; married (int. 12 Dec. 1818) BETSEY ABBOTT, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Batchelder) Abbott, born in Bethel, Me., 15 Jan. 1801, died 14 April 1821. He married second, 1825, MRS. NANCY BARKER, widow of Rufus Barker of Waterford, Me., and daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball, born in Bethel, 20 April 1801, died in Rumford. He married third, MRS. CLARISSA ESTES, widow of Eli Estes of Bethel, and daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball. He settled in Rumford, where he died 1861.

Children born in Rumford:

i. A SON,[7] b. 25 Sept. 1820; d. young.
ii. ELIZABETH A., b. 7 Feb. 1826; m. (int. 30 Aug. 1845) Capt. Lufkin, and lived in Caribou, Me.
iii. RUFUS B., b. 28 June 1827; d. young.
iv. ASA KIMBALL, b. 3 March 1828; m. Sarah B. Foster, daughter of Reuben and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster, b. 21 May 1831, d. 31 Oct. 1862. He d. in Manchester, N. H. 9 March 1865.
198. v. RUFUS B., b. 28 June 1829.
vi. WILLIAM K., b. 2 March 1831; d. unm.
199. vii. JOHN L., b. 4 Aug. 1834.
viii. CHARLOTTE KIMBALL, b. 7 Sept. 1835; m. (int. 28 Sept. 1849) William Elliott, son of Jacob and Betsey (Gault) Elliott.
ix. LUCINDA G., b. 7 May 1837; m. (int. 22 Jan. 1870) Josiah K. Elliott, son of Jacob and Betsey (Gault) Elliott.
x. NANCY E., b. 3 July 1845; m. (int. 29 April 1872) Rev. Francis Grosvenor.

134. OTIS[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 24 Sept. 1794; married (int. 17 Aug. 1817) ELSIE ANDREWS, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Sawtelle) Andrews, born in Bethel, Me., 12 March 1796. She died, and he married second, (int. 2 Dec. 1843) MRS. BETSEY PRESCOTT of Chichester, N. H. They lived in Rumford, Me., where he died in 1863.

Children born in Rumford:

200. i. OTIS,[7] b. 1 Feb. 1818.
ii. DORCAS, b. 10 Dec. 1819; m. (int. 6 May 1843) Alfred Lufkin and lived in Rumford.
Children:
1. *Charles A.*, b. 14 March 1844.
2. *Flora R.*, b. 3 Jan. 1846.
3. *George E.*, b. 12 Jan. 1848.

201. iii. Amos A., b. 24 Sept. 1821.
iv. Salome A., b. 6 Jan. 1824; d. 1 Oct. 1851.
v. Nancy K., b. 6 April 1826.
vi. Julia Ann, b. 11 May 1828; m. Stephen A. Perry, and lived in California.
202. vii. John Hiram, b. 10 Nov. 1830.
viii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 23 Jan. 1833; m. (int. 27 Nov. 1854) Sullivan R. Hutchins of Rumford.
Children:
1. *Horace G.*, b. 4 Oct. 1855; d. 9 Nov. 1856.
2. *Clarence M.*, b. 6 May 1857; m. Nellie S. Rawson.
3. *Harry H.*, b. 20 Dec. 1858; m. Ada M. Colby.
4. *Edward E.*, b. 28 Aug. 1861; d. 18 Oct. 1861.
ix. Charles Francis, b. 3 Aug. 1835; was living in 1860.
x. Edward Kent, b. 4 May 1838; lived in California.
xi. Mary Eliza, b. 14 Jan. 1841; d. young.

By second wife:

xii. Mary Eliza, b. in 1848; m. Cyrus P. Eaton.
xiii. James Prescott, b. in 1851; d. 1887.

135. Calvin[6] Howe (*John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rumford, Me., 29 Aug. 1802; married 16 Dec. 1828, Thirza Kimball, daughter of Jacob and Emma (Stone) Kimball, born in Bethel, Me., 20 July 1806. They lived in Rumford, where he died 2 July 1884.

Children born in Rumford:

i. Frances Ann,[7] b. 2 Sept. 1829; m. (int. 22 March 1854) Lambert P. Newton of Andover, Me.
ii. Mark T., b. 23 Sept. 1831; d. in California, 10 Aug. 1853.
iii. Lucretia T., b. 13 Feb. 1833.
iv. Julia K., b. 1 Oct. 1834; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1861) Christopher C. Stockbridge, and lived in Cambridge, where she d. 1887.
v. Clara E., b. 3 Aug. 1836; m. Lyman F. Abbott of Andover, Me. She d. 12 March 1863.
vi. Emma S., b. 1 May 1837; m. (int. 13 Nov. 1860) David G. Glines. She d. 1870.
vii. Mary Jane, b. 13 Oct. 1839; d. in Rumford, 1882, unm.
viii. Alden C., b. 13 April 1841.
ix. Nancy M., b. 4 March 1843; d. in Rumford, 1888, unm.
x. Althea C., b. 11 June 1844; m. (int. 22 March 1866) Greenleaf G. Wagg of Lewiston, Me.
xi. Catherine S., b. 18 June 1845.
xii. Susan P., b. 13 May 1848; m. (int. 3 March 1880) Dr. Cyrus Kendrick of Litchfield, Me.
xiii. Rosilla H., b. 30 June 1840; m. Hiram H. Bean, son of Humphrey and Lydia (Holt) Bean of Bethel, Me., b. 27 Feb. 1838.
Children:
1. *Chester H.*, b. 12 July 1885.

136. Ephraim[6] Howe (*Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Oct. 1791; married Charlotte Pike of Unity, N. H., (ancestry unknown). She was born about 1795. They lived in several different places in N. H., and Vt., but finally returned to Acworth, N. H., where

he died 4 Feb. 1865: In 1880 she was living with her son Asbury, in Washington, N. H.

Children:

203. i. AUSTIN P.,[7] b. in Lempster, N. H., 22 Jan. 1819.

ii. LUCY H., b. in Acworth, N. H., 2 Nov. 1822; m. 4 July 1843, James William Bates, son of James L. and Sarah (Whittemore) Bates, b. in Keene, N. H., 3 May 1825. He d. and she m. 2nd about 1870, Samuel Corey Hudson of Greengarden, Ill., son of Brooks and Sally (Clark) Hudson, as his 2nd wife.

Children:

1. *Alfoncie*, b. 18 July 1844; m. Henry C. Lawton, son of Henry and Betsey (Howe) Lawton. He d. and she m. 2nd Albert H. Waldron.
2. *William Herbert*, b. 5 Dec. 1845; m. Phila E. Nash.
3. *Charlotte D.*, b. 15 July 1854; m. Loren Derby.
4. *Mary Georgiana*, b. 7 March 1856; m. Luther Davis.
5. *Charles J.*, b. 3 Oct. 1858; res. in Washington, N. H.

204. iii. FRANCIS C., b. in Georgia, Vt., 4 Feb. 1828.

205. iv. ASBURY P., b. in Berlin, Vt., 10 June 1831.

206. v. ASA ERASTUS, b. in Albany, Vt., 12 Oct. 1834.

137. ASA[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, bapt. 3 July 1796; married ADA KEYES, daughter of Jonas and Mehitable (Watkins) Keyes. They lived in Acworth, N. H.

Children:

i. CAROLINE,[7] b. (no date); m. Henry Richardson, and lived in Corinth, Vt.

207. ii. ALONZO, b. in 1828.

138. MOSES[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., bapt. 6 Jan. 1797; married 27 Dec. 1822, MARTHA CUNNINGHAM, born 22 Jan. 1799. They lived in Acworth, N. H.

Children born in Acworth:

i. MARTHA J.,[7] b. 23 March 1823; m. Alden Evans of Royalton, Vt.

Children:

1. *Harvey.*
2. *Charles.*
3. *Oscar.*

ii. MARY R., b. 23 March 1823; m. 30 Sept. 1847, James H. Dyer of Athol, Mass.

Children:

1. *George.*
2. *Emily A.*
3. *Charles F.*

208. iii. EZRA GEORGE, b. 7 Oct. 1824.

iv. CHARLES H., b. 8 Nov. 1825; d. 22 April 1826.

v. LAURA, b. 29 Jan. 1827; d. young.

vi. ALVAN D., b. 17 Sept. 1829; m. 17 Sept. 1867, Carrie Holden, and lived in Charlestown, N. H.

vii. ADAMS, b. 24 Dec. 1831; d. 23 Dec. 1859, unm.

viii. MILTON P., b. 15 March 1834; lived in Acworth, unm.

ix. WILLIAM S., b. 24 June 1838; m. 27 Nov. 1867, in Worcester, Marion L. Alton of Putnam. Conn.

209. x. REUBEN G., b. 10 April 1840.

139. JOSHUA H.[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1802; married ELIZA MASON, and lived in Acworth.

Children:

i. HARRIET.[7]
ii. MARY.
iii. ORPHA.
iv. MARTHA.

140. NATHANIEL[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1805; married about 1837, LYDIA K. MCCLURE, daughter of Robert and Polly (Woodbury) McClure. They lived in Acworth, where he died in Aug. 1862. In 1880 she was living with her son Frederick, in Acworth.

Children:

210. i. RUFUS L.,[7] b. about 1838.

ii. TERESA MARIA, b. 5 Nov. 1842; m. 20 June 1866, George Champion Foster, son of Rev. Amos and Amelia (White) Foster, b. in Putney, Vt., 10 April 1836, d. in Medford, Mass., 5 May 1889.

Children:

1. *Herbert George*, b. in Acworth, 3 May 1867; d. 9 June 1890.
2. *Stella Amelia*, b. in Rochester, N. H., 17 April 1869; m. 30 Sept. 1896, Frank A. Ball.
3. *Luvia Teresa*, b. in Claremont, N. H., 16 June 1872.
4. *Angie Lydia*, b. in Medford, Mass., 7 June 1877.

iii. FREDERICK N., b. about 1858.

141. HORACE[6] HOWE (*Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1808; married JUDITH WOODBURY, daughter of William and Hannah (Kelley) Woodbury, born in Acworth, about 1801. They lived in Acworth, where he died prior to 1870.

Children:

i. SAMUEL A.,[7] b. ———; d. young.

211. ii. JOSEPH WILLIAM, b. 22 May 1838.

iii. HENRY W., d. young.

iv. ROBERT HENRY, b. about 1841; d. unm.

v. EDWIN A., b. about 1843; d. in the Army, from wounds received at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.

142. AMORY[6] HOWE (*Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Sept. 1795; married 30 Jan. 1817, MARY BRIGHAM, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Rice) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 16 Aug. 1794, died in Granby, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1852. He married secondly, KATE FITZSIMMONS. He lived in Marlborough until about 1823,

when he moved to Granby, N. Y.; later he moved to Lysander, N. Y. He was a merchant, and engaged in trade in both Granby and Lysander. He died in Lysander, 19 Feb. 1867.
Children:

i. MARY ANN,[7] b. in Marlborough, 22 May 1818; m. 16 July 1845, Rev. Benjamin F. Bradford, born 20 Aug. 1819. She d. in Jackson, Mich., 11 March 1872.
Children:
1. *Amory Howe*, b. 14 April 1846; a minister.
2. *Cornelia* F., b. 4 Dec. 1847.
3. *Mary E.*, b. 22 April 1849.

212. ii. ASA BRIGHAM, b. 4 July 1819.

213. iii. AMORY LEWIS, b. in Marlborough, 4 March 1821.

214. iv. ABRAHAM, b. in Marlborough, 18 Feb. 1823.

v. ELIZA, b. in Granby, 25 Dec. 1824; m. 30 Sept. 1846, John M. Giddings, b. in June 1825; d. in Fulton, N. Y., 2 April 1856. She d. in Santa Barbara, Calif., 5 July 1894.
Children:
1. *M. Elizabeth*, b. 8 July 1847.
2. *Charlotte*, b. 29 July 1848.
3. *Celia S.*, b. 21 Nov. 1849.

215. vi. CHAUNCY BETTS, b. in Granby, 5 June 1826.

vii. SUSAN RICE, b. in Granby, 18 Aug. 1827; d. 27 Oct. 1839.

viii. SARAH MARIA, b. in Granby, 9 April 1830; m. 20 Aug. 1851, Charles E. Clark, b. 20 March 1827. They lived in Santa Barbara, Calif., where she d. 25 May 1886.
Children:
1. *Mary.*
2. *Helen.*

216. ix. HENRY CLAY, b. in Granby, 23 Aug. 1832.

217. x. BENJAMIN RICE, b. in Granby, 17 July 1834.

xi. HARRIET H., b. in Granby, 4 Oct. 1836; m. 11 Oct. 1876, Nelson C. Pitcher, b. 30 March 1840; no issue.

218. xii. CHARLES KENDALL, b. in Granby, 27 May 1839.

143. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 2 March 1800; married 8 Oct. 1822, CHARLOTTE HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Howe) Howe, born in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1800. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 11 April 1864.
Children born in Marlborough:

i. JOSIAH,[7] b. 13 Oct. 1823; d. 21 Oct. 1823.

ii. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 21 March 1825; m. 1 Jan. 1845, Jonathan Rice, son of Otis and Lucretia Rice. She d. in Marlborough, —— 1855.

iii. CLARISSA, b. 16 June 1827; m. 14 March 1847, Joseph Proctor, son of Joseph and Mary Proctor.
Children:
1. *Joseph Edward*, b. 22 Dec. 1847; m. ——— Clough.
2. *Samuel Herbert*, b. 25 Nov. 1849; m. ——— Holyoke.
3. *Clara*, m. Alfred Brigham.
4. *Charlotte*, m. Charles Ingalls.
5. *Lizzie*, m. Henry Bowen.
6. *John.*
7. *Frank B.*, m. ——— Stone.

8. *Harriet.*

219. iv. LEWIS AMORY, b. 19 July 1833.
220. v. SIMON HERBERT, b. 21 Dec. 1835.

144. ABRAHAM[6] HOWE (*Abraham,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 March 1802; married 26 June 1825, MARY R. HOWE, daughter of Joseph and Eunice (Howe) Howe, born in Marlborough, 23 June 1802, died 14 June 1851. He was a highly respected citizen and died 17 Sept. 1859.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ADELIZA,[7] b. 11 June 1829; m. George Newton, a well known citizen of Marlborough.
221. ii. JOSEPH MILLS, b. 22 April 1831.
iii. SOPHIA BRIGHAM, b. 22 Dec. 1834; d. 10 Sept. 1835.
222. iv. ALLEN DEXTER, b. 21 Jan. 1836.
223. v. FRANKLIN ABRAHAM, b. 28 Jan. 1839.
vi. MARY LOUISA, b. 4 Jan. 1845; m. 26 Dec. 1865, Samuel F. Draper, a manufacturer of shoe cutters and dies, in Marlborough for several years. They moved to Southborough.

145. ALBIN PAGE[6] HOWE (*Abraham,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 April 1806; married SABRA HOUGHTON, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Farnsworth) Houghton, born in Berlin, Mass., 27 April 1805. He went to Amherst, Mass., about 1825, and became one of the prominent men of the town. He kept the hotel for over twenty years, and was active in the official life of the town many years, serving as Town Clerk, Selectman, Assessor and Town Treasurer. He was Trial Justice from 1859 till about 1870. About 1875 he returned to Marlborough, where he died 12 Feb. 1878.

Children:

i. SABRA, b. (no date given); d. unm.
ii. KITTIE, b. (no date given); m. Frank Wood, son of Alonzo Wood of Hudson, Mass.

146. CHARLES[6] HOWE (*Abraham,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Oct. 1810; married 15 April 1835, LUCY RICE, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey (Brigham) Rice, born in Marlborough, 2 Aug. 1816. They lived in Marlborough, where he was a very successful farmer. They had the misfortune to lose three of their children by consumption. About 1866 he sold his farm, and moved to Vineland, N. J., where they spent the remainder of their days. She died in Vineland, in Oct. 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. THOMAS RICE,[7] b. 29 March 1835; he lived in Vineland, unm.
ii. ANN ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept. 1837; m. William J. Arnold, son of Jackson and Fanny (Richards) Arnold, b. in Southborough, 1 Dec. 1834.
iii. CAROLINE, b. 21 March 1839; she lived in Vineland, unm.

iv. ABRAHAM WELLINGTON, b. 6 June 1841; d. 12 Feb. 1864, unm.
v. RUTH WITHERBEE, b. 2 April 1843; d. 26 Aug. 1865, unm.
vi. SARAH E., b. 6 April 1846; d. 11 Aug. 1865.
vii. CHARLES EVERETT, b. 10 Sept. 1859.

147. JONAH[6] HOWE (*Jonah,*[5] *Abner,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Camden, Me., about 1810; married CLARISSA ———, born in Me., about 1811. They lived in Camden, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Camden:

i. GEORGE A.,[7] b. about 1844.
ii. CHARLES T., b. about 1847.
iii. MARY A., b. about 1849.

148. ADONIJAH CHURCH[6] HOWE (*Adonijah,*[5] *Adonijah,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 7 May 1807; married 1 May 1833, MARY JANE CARR. They went to Cincinnati, O., where he died 23 July 1835.

Children born in Cincinnati:

224. i. ALBERT CARR,[7] b. 24 April 1834.

149. EPHRAIM MIRICK[6] HOWE (*Adonijah,*[5] *Adonijah,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 5 June 1815; married 14 June 1838, HANNAH YOUNG ORMOND of Boston, where he died 1 July 1849.

Children born in Boston:

i. SARAH JANE,[7] b. 16 Aug. 1838; moved to Bath, Me.
ii. HANNAH, b. 25 Dec. 1839; m. Wesley Cutting of Framingham, Mass. They went to Milwaukee, Wis.

150. ALBERT CARLETON[6] HOWE (*Adonijah,*[5] *Adonijah,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 31 Jan. 1817; married 20 Dec. 1837, MARY JANE C. HOWE, born 4 March 1817, died 5 Sept. 1872. He married second, 4 Jan. 1876, MRS. EMILY S. THOMPSON. He always lived in Princeton, where he has been prominently identified with town affairs, serving on the Board of Selectmen for many years, and repeatedly elected Moderator of the town meetings. He had a wonderful memory, and was much interested in the local history, and did much to preserve historical data concerning the town, and his recollections were often sought for by those interested in the history of the town. He died 17 July 1908, aged 91 yrs.

Children born in Princeton:

225. i. CHURCH,[7] b. 13 Dec. 1838.
226. ii. CLEMENT GARRISON, b. 31 Oct. 1841.

151. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Timothy,*[5] *Martin,*[4] *Jedediah,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Genoa, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1781; married 16 Oct. 1814, BETSEY BUCK, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Buck, born about 1794; d. at Bingham, Potter Co., Pa., about 1870.

They lived in Lansing, Tompkins Co., N. Y., until 1833, when they moved to Bingham, Pa., where he died about 1861.

Children born in Lansing, except the last.

i. ASAHEL B.,[7] b. 31 May 1816; d. about 1899, unm.

227. ii. SIMEON P. B., b. 9 Jan. 1818.

iii. FRANKLIN, b. 25 Aug. 1819; d. 13 May 1823.

iv. LUCY, b. 1 Jan. 1821; m. William Spencer, son of Alvin and Lydia (Bennet) Spencer. They lived in Potter Co., Pa., where they both d.

Children:

1. *Nelson*, b. 25 Aug. 1843; m. Clarentine Briggs, daughter of James and Emily (Bacon) Briggs, b. in Bingham, 8 Dec. 1846; he d. in Alleghany Co., N. Y., 30 May 1909.
2. *Mary Jane*, b. 21 April 1846; m. Abel Bishop; she d. 23 March 1921; no issue.
3. *Louetta*, b. 3 Aug. 1851; m. 30 May 1873, Nelson Gleason; no issue.
4. *Stutely Wyatt*, b. 10 April 1854; m. Betty Bethia Grover, daughter of Russell and Lucinda (Lewis) Grover, b. 21 May 1866; d. 6 July 1922.
5. *Melinda*, b. (no date); m. Chester Grover; 2nd Willis Briggs.

228. v. RUFUS H., b. 7 Jan. 1823.

vi. SUSAN, b. 16 Aug. 1824; m. Martin Dyer, d. 1902; no issue.

229. vii. WILLIAM NELSON, b. 10 March 1826.

viii. HARRISON, b. 1 March 1829; d. 11 Feb. 1832.

ix. JANE ANN, b. 1 Feb. 1832; d. 1900, unm.

x. SALLY ALMINA, b. 25 Jan. 1834; d. 1905, unm.

152. MARTIN[6] HOWE (*Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Genoa, N. Y., 6 May 1789; married about 1806, ZILLAH BUCK, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe Buck, born about 1790; died in Lansing, N. Y, .30 April 1862. He served in the war of 1812, and received a soldier's deed for a farm in E. Lansing. He went to East Lansing about 1804, where he spent the remainder of his life, and died 9 Jan. 1865.

Children born in Lansing:

i. PHEBE ANN,[7] b. 14 June 1823; m. 10 Dec. 1846, David Wesley Chase, b. 6 April 1827, d. 4 July 1905. They lived in Lansing, where he was a farmer, and she d. 27 June 1901.

Children:

1. *Lavinus*, b. 9 July 1847; d. 23 Aug. 1859.
2. *Lavina Rose*, b. 9 July 1847; m. 13 June 1866, Jefferson J. Chase. She d. 27 July 1910.
3. *Oscar*, b. 9 June 1850; m. Elsie Benton. He d. 14 Nov. 1876.
4. *John Wesley*, b. 5 Aug. 1852; m. 30 June 1872, Alice Bishop.
5. *Marietta*, b. 15 March 1860; m. 10 Nov. 1887, George H. Strong.

ii. POLLY, b. in Lansing (no date); m. Milton T. Rogers, and went to Chattanoga, Tenn.

Children:

1. *Chester Franklin*, m. Betsey Austin.

iii. ELECTA, b. (no date); never married.
iv. CHESTER FRANKLIN, b. 25 Dec. 1826; d. 4 Feb. 1832.
230. v. BENJAMIN B., b. in Lansing (no date).
vi. SALLY LAVINA, b. in Lansing (no date); m. Sandford Wood.

153. TIMOTHY[6] HOWE (*Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Genoa, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1794; married 2 Jan. 1817, FLAVIA COLTON, daughter of Reuben and Rhoda Colton, born 28 July 1792; died 24 Dec. 1878. He served in the war of 1812, and lived in Lansing, N. Y., until 1839, when he moved to Bingham Township, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and died 20 June 1876.

Children born in Tompkins Co., N. Y.:

231. i. DANIEL COLTON,[7] b. 17 March 1818.
ii. HIRAM LAW, b. 22 May 1820; m. 22 June 1868, Sarah D. Bennett at Cold Spring, Cattaragus Co., N. Y., d. at Bingham, Pa., 15 Feb. 1907.
232. iii. ISAAC POWERS, b. 15 May 1822.
iv. LAURA H., b. 4 June 1824; d. 15 April 1910, unm.
v. BETSEY JANE, b. 11 Nov. 1830; m. 4 July 1855, Edwin Eggleston, b. about 1831, d. 14 Jan. 1892. They lived in Bingham, Pa. She d. 14 Nov. 1912.

Children:

1. *Louise*, b. 23 April 1856; m. 15 Jan. 1876, Alonzo Shaff. They had twelve children.
2. *Mary*, b. 31 Dec. 1860; m. Nathan French.
3. *Lucy*, b. (no date); m. Charles F. Foster, d. 12 Aug. 1911.
4. *Burr*, b. 29 June 1869; m. 29 Aug. 1895, Anna May Brooks, d. 22 May 1917. He m. 2nd 12 Nov. 1924, Lena M. Shepard. He was a minister in Salisbury, Vt.

154. P. WILLIAM[6] HOWE (*Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Genoa, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1798; married ABIGAIL KIBBY, daughter of William and Olive Kibby, born 6 Sept. 1805; died 20 June 1880. He moved from Lansing, N. Y., to Bingham Township, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and was killed by being thrown from a horse 27 June 1841, near North Bingham. She afterwards married EBENEZER W. RYAN.

Children:

i. PHILEMAN,[7] b. 9 July 1829; d. 29 July 1829.
ii. LUCINDA F., b. 28 April 1832; m. Charles Peet, b. 13 June 1829; d. 7 April 1897. They lived in Alleghany Co., N. Y., where she d. 5 Feb. 1907.

Children:

1. *Eva Ardella*, b. 16 March 1856; m. Arthur Ellsworth. She d. 27 May 1925 at Scio, N. Y.
2. *Julia* R., b. 2 Oct. 1858.
3. *Clarie Elida*, b. 1 March 1861; d. 22 Nov. 1887.
4. *Florence*, b. 14 Nov. 1862; d. 13 March 1878.
5. *Mary Angeline*, b. 12 July 1866.
6. *Minnie A.*, b. 23 March 1869; m. 24 Dec. 1885, Ozro W. Robinson.

7. *Elmer W.*, b. 23 Oct. 1871; unm.
8. *Addie M.*, b. 28 May 1873; unm.
9. *Grace M.*, b. 5 June 1875; m. 20 Feb. 1895, Frank Kibbe.

233. iii. ISAAC WILLIAM, b. 8 March 1835.

155. JOHN HOLMES[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., 24 Oct. 1816; married in Ware, Mass., 5 Jan. 1841, MELISSA JANE LEMON, born in East Windsor, Conn., died in Enfield, 20 June 1863. He married second, 20 Sept. 1865, BERSHA A. WOOD, born in Barnard, Vt., 8 Dec. 1818. They always lived in Enfield, where he died 29 April 1880. She died in Ware, Mass., 10 April 1924, aged 105 years.

Children born in Enfield:

i. FANNIE MINERVA,[7] b. 27 Sept. 1841; m. 19 March 1867, L. O. Shepard. They lived in Alstead, N. H., where she d. 2 July 1868.
   Children:
   1. *Edwin Leonard*, b. 23 June 1868; d. 2 July 1868.
ii. MARY JERUSHA, b. 11 Oct. 1842.
iii. CAROLINE MARIA, b. 5 Oct. 1843; m. 9 Nov. 1886, John Merrick; she d. in Springfield, Mass., 17 March 1928, aged 84 years.
iv. MELISSA JANE, b. 19 Dec. 1844. She was living in Springfield, Mass., in 1928.
v. EMILY ALMIRA, b. 18 May 1846. She was living in Springfield, Mass., in 1928.

234. vi. JOHN HENRY, b. 5 July 1847.

vii. HELEN AUGUSTA, b. 3 Dec. 1848; m. 20 May 1871, Edward D. Ripley of Alstead, N. H. They lived a few years in Ware, then moved to Springfield.
   Children:
   1. *Winifred*, b. in Ware, 9 Feb. 1872.
   2. *Florence E.*, b. in Springfield, 9 Aug. 1880.
viii. HARRIET AMANDA, b. 31 Oct. 1850; was living in Chicago, in 1897.
ix. SAMUEL LEMON, b. 18 April 1852; m. 5 Sept. 1893, Bertha Melora Spooner, and is living in Enfield, Mass.

156. HENRY CLAY MILTON[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., 10 Jan. 1823; married 20 July 1848, THEODOCIA A. JOHNSON of Dana, Mass. They lived in Enfield.

Children born in Enfield:

i. HENRY JOHNSON,[7] b. 15 Aug. 1853; d. 30 May 1858.
ii. WILLIAM FREMONT, b. 17 Nov. 1855.
iii. EDWIN HENRY, b. 9 March 1859.
iv. THEODOCIA LILLIAN, b. 21 Dec. 1860.

157. CHARLES K.[6] HOWE (*Solomon*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., about 1836; married HELEN A. ———, born about 1844. They lived in Ware, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. GEORGE W.,[7] b. about 1863.
ii. FENELON W., b. about 1865.
iii. ABBIE L., b. about 1868.
iv. JOSEPHINE D., b. about 1869.
v. CORA B., b. about 1871.
vi. LUCY A., b. about 1873.
vii. BEULAH U., b. about 1875.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

158. EDMUND GRANT[7] HOWE (*Edmund,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Solomon,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Mansfield, Conn., 8 Nov. 1807; married 10 June 1836, FRANCES KIES, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Parmela (Davis) Kies, (Keyes) born 28 March 1817, died 1 Jan. 1854. He married second, 6 Feb. 1856, MARIA BUCK, daughter of Winthrop and Eunice Buck, born in Wethersfield, Conn., 31 Jan. 1820, died in Hartford, 8 Dec. 1894. He lived a short time in Brooklyn, Conn., then he moved to Hartford, where he died 23 April 1872.

Children:

i. EDWARD MINER,[8] b. in Brooklyn, 18 Dec. 1837; d. in Hartford, 22 Oct. 1838.

ii. CHARLES GRANT, b. in Hartford, 17 Nov. 1840; d. 27 April 1853.

iii. FRANCES PARMELA, b. in Hartford, 28 Nov. 1843; m. 23 May 1866, William Jackson Ward (or Wood), b. in N. J., 28 May 1836. They lived in Hartford, where he d. in Oct. 1883.

Children:

1. *Maria,* b. in Wethersfield, 17 July 1867.
2. *Ethel,* b. in Hartford, 5 Jan. 1875.

iv. GEORGE SUMNER, b. in Hartford, 21 Dec. 1846; d. in New York City, 30 Nov. 1890, unm.

235. v. DANIEL ROBINSON, b. in Hartford, 6 May 1851.

159. WILLIAM RICHARDSON[7] HOWE (*George W.,*[6] *Washington,*[5] *Sylvanus,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Detroit, Mich., 11 Dec. 1856; married 9 Sept. 1879, MINA SALINE LAMORE, daughter of Joseph and Saline LaMore, born in Detroit, 27 Aug. 1861. He married second, 31 May 1892, AGNES HELEN HALL, daughter of Charles Nelson and Mary Elizabeth (Woodbury) Hall, born in Moretown, Ont., 21 April 1872. They live in Detroit.

Children:

i. GEORGE WYMAN,[8] b. 16 Dec. 1880; m. 24 Jan. 1906, Mrs. Lottie (Dondineau) Blakely, daughter of Peter and Lydia (Cartwright) Dondineau, b. in Port Gustin, Mich., 24 Feb. 1874.

By second wife:

ii. LOUISE MARY, b. in Hamtramck, Mich., 27 July 1893; m. 21 June 1913, Lincoln Arnold Lewis, son of Lincoln G. and Mame Lewis, b. in Detroit, 5 Jan. 1893.

Children:

1. *Nadine Louise,* b. 3 Feb. 1915.
2. *Lincoln Grant,* b. 20 Dec. 1917.
3. *Hazen Robert,* b. 15 July 1919.

236. iii. WILLIAM RICHARDSON, b. in Hamtramck, 17 Aug. 1894.

237. iv. HAZEN HENRY, b. in Hamtramck, 25 Feb. 1896.

v. NAOMI SARAH, b. in Hamtramck, 21 Oct. 1897; m. 23 July 1918, Jeremiah Andrew Janisse, son of Hector and Mary (Marintette) Janisse, b. in Tecumseh, Ont., 3 April 1897.

Children:

1. *Jerry Alvin*, b. 2 Feb. 1925.

vi. AGNES HELEN, b. in Hamtramck, 21 May 1901; m. 22 May 1920, Robert Edgar Kerr, son of Matthew M. and Carrie (Rose) Kerr.

160. FREDERICK NEWHALL[7] HOWE (*George W.*,[6] *Washington*,[5] *Sylvanus*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Detroit, Mich., 10 June 1861; married 25 June 1894, MAUDE MARIE BAUM, daughter of Joseph W. and Julia Ann (Elston) Baum, born in Frankfort, Ind., 16 March 1875. They are now (1926) living in Detroit.

Children born in Detroit:

i. RUTH MARIE,[8] b. 23 June 1895; m. 18 Jan. 1916, Frederick M. Sharp, b. in Kinsman, Ohio, res. in Detroit.

ii. HELEN SOPHIA, b. 8 July 1897; m. 31 Dec. 1920, Albert Edward Cain, b. in Eastbourn, Eng., 13 May 1891, res. in Detroit.

iii. FREDERICK, b. 19 June 1900; res. Detroit.

160a. GEORGE W.[7] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in St. Albans, Me., 24 April 1834; married 18 June 1860, VELIRIA S. TAYLOR, who was born 12 April 1844. She died, and he married second, 26 Jan. 1889, MAE CLEMENTS, daughter of George and Ellen M. (Bartlett) Clements, born in East Corinth, Me., and died in Milo, Me., 17 Sept. 1896. They lived in Hudson and Milo, Me., where he was a lawyer. He was a private in Co. B. 22nd Regt. Me., Vols. in the Civil war. He served as one of the Selectmen of Milo, and as a member of the State Legislature, and was Judge of the Probate Court in Piscataquis Co. He died in Milo 25 April 1913.

Children:

238. i. GEORGE W., b. in Milo, 11 Jan. 1890.

161. GEORGE T.[7] HOWE (*Cyprian S.*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leeds, Me., 26 June 1836; married 1 Jan. 1879, MRS. EDITH W. (HUTCHINS) CHURCH, daughter of James and Edith (Walton) Hutchins. He was an extensive manufacturer of brick, having yards in Lewiston, Brunswick and Leeds, Me., and was a large landowner in the vicinity of Leeds.

Children:

i. EDITH,[8] b. in Leeds, 11 March 1880; m. in 1900, S. A. Richardson.

161a. MOSES C.[7] HOWE (*Cyprian S.*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Ichabod*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Leeds, Me., 20 Jan. 1860; married EFFIE NORTON. They lived in Greene, Me., where he died.

Children born in Greene:

i. THEODORE N.,[8] b. 4 July 1887; m. Ethel Poole.

ii. ETHEL M., b. 8 Dec. 1889; m. Alfred Reed.
iii. GERTRUDE, b. 21 June 1891; m. Walter Reed.
iv. LOUIS W., b. 19 Dec. 1893; m. Mary Clark.
v. ALVAH M., b. 15 July 1899.
vi. CLEMENT, b. 15 Nov. 1904.

162. ELI W.[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Levi*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1844; married MITTA ———. They lived in Van Buren.

Children:

i. ANNA L.,[8] b. about 1867.
ii. NELLIE B., b. about 1870.

163. ALBERT[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Levi*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1849; married MARGARET COSTELLO. They lived in Van Buren, N. Y., in 1880.

Children:

i. CHARLES,[8] b. about 1872.
ii. ARZA, b. about 1876.
iii. JOHN, b. about 1879.
iv. LUCY.
v. CLARENCE.

164. FRANCIS WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Levi*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Van Buren, N. Y., 19 Jan. 1856; married 29 Oct. 1884, MARY TERESA WALKER, daughter of Willis P. and Lucy Jane Walker, born in Baldwinsville, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1858. They lived in Baldwinsville where he was a farmer, and where he died 8 Feb. 1913. His widow is now (1928) living in Baldwinsville.

Children:

i. ADDIE GRACE,[8] b. 25 Feb. 1887; m. 5 April 1911, William D. Moyer, b. in Baldwinsville, 23 Sept. 1883.

Children:

1. *William Dwight*, b. 16 Feb. 1912.

165. PHINEAS D.[7] HOWE (*David*,[6] *Artemas*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Van Buren, N. Y., in March 1834; married in May 1859, AMANDA FRITZ, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Fritz. They lived in Medina, O.

Children born in Montville, O.

i. CHARLES H.,[8] b. 8 June 1860; res. Medina, Ohio.
ii. MINNIE, b. in June 1862; m. Orville Stewart; res. in Creston, Iowa.
iii. DORA, b. in May 1864; m. Jay McConnell; res. in Buffalo, N. Y.
iv. ADDA, b. in Aug. 1871; res. Medina, Ohio.

166. EMORY R.[7] HOWE (*Orsemus*,[6] *Artemas*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Montville, Medina Co., Ohio, 30 Sept. 1860; married 20 Sept. 1881, MARY E. COOK, daughter of James and Jane E. Cook, born in South Wooster, N. Y.

They live in Spencer, Medina Co., O., where he is engaged in farming.

Children:

i. FLOYDE,[8] b. in Decatur, N. Y., 15 Aug. 1885; m. in March 1905, Clara Benton.
ii. RUSSELL C., b. in Litchfield, Ohio, 23 July 1890; m. in Feb. 1915, Lillian Sphuler. She d. in Sept. 1916, in Spencer. He m. 2nd in Oct. 1917, Dorothy Puffer.
iii. ADA M., b. in Litchfield, Ohio, 15 March 1893; m. in Feb. 1917, Leon White.
iv. ORSON M., b. in Medina, Ohio, 2 Feb. 1897; m. in June 1919, Thelma Nicholas.
v. WINNIE J., b. in Litchfield, 26 July 1898; m. in Feb. 1920, Leonard Bridges.

166a. RALPH ST. JOHN[7] HOWE (*Joel C.*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., about 1831; married MARY E. ———, who was born in Vermont about 1832. They were living in Northumberland, N. H., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Northumberland:

i. MARIA E.,[8] b. about 1856.
ii. FREDERICK N., b. about 1858.
iii. EDWARD, b. about 1859.
iv. EMMA A., b. about 1864.
v. IDA P., b. about 1866.

167. CHARLES[7] HOWE (*Harvey*,[6] *Simon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Columbia, N. H., about 1830; married HELEN ———, (ancestry unknown). She was born in Canada, about 1835, and they lived several years at Martin Corner, Allegan Co., Mich., but in 1880 they were living in Gun Plain Township, in the same county.

Children:

i. OSCAR,[8] b. about 1855; m. Addie ———.
ii. LOUELLA, b. about 1859.
iii. ANNA, b. about 1871.
iv. MAUD, b. about 1877.

168. HERBERT[7] HOWE (*Harvey*,[6] *Simon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Columbia, N. H., about 1836; married SOFAH ———, a native of Bavaria, Germany, born about 1847. They lived in Hamilton, Mich., where he was a farmer in 1880.

Children:

i. IDA,[8] b. about 1867 (twin).
ii. INA, b. about 1867 (twin).
iii. ZADA, b. about 1868.
iv. PERCY, b. about 1879.

169. JOHN HIBBARD[7] HOWE (*Heman*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 1 May 1830;

married MRS. ALVIRA NICHOLS, (a widow) (ancestry unknown). She died, and he married second, JANE HAGGET of Lowell, Mass.

Children:

i. SABRA EMMA,[8] b. about 1852.
ii. ITHAMAR, b. about 1854.
iii. ALBION.
iv. NINA.

By second wife:

v. GRACE, b. in Jan. 1869.

172. SELDON C. B.[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jefferson, N. H., 22 Feb. 1851; married 23 Sept. 1879, BETSEY M. HOLMES. They lived in Jefferson, in 1899.

Children:

i. ALICE MAE,[8] b. 23 Nov. 1881 (twin).
ii. ARTHUR A., b. 23 Nov. 1881 (twin).

171. ALBERT D.[7] HOWE (*William*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Jefferson, N. H., 25 Jan. 1858; married 8 Sept. 1878, ANNIE E. DEXTER. They lived in Jefferson, in 1899.

Children:

i. CHRISTINE L.,[8] b. 8 June 1879.
ii. GRACE MAY, b. 5 Sept. 1881.

172. JOHN ELBERT[7] HOWE (*Julius*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in East Liberty, O., 26 Sept. 1845; married 3 July 1869, ELIZABETH H. GUM. They lived in Richwood, O.

Children born in Richwood:

239. i. GEORGE RODGERS,[8] b. 23 April 1872.
ii. JOHN ELBERT, b. 15 April 1885.

173. JOSEPH DREW[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lancaster, N. H., 17 Sept. 1841; married 13 Jan. 1863, MARY JANE TUCKER, daughter of Joseph Tucker, born in Keene, N. H., 11 Feb. 1843, died 8 April 1894. He lived in Lancaster, where he was one of the Board of Selectmen, and a member of the School Board for several years. He also served as a member of the N. H. State Board of Agriculture, and in 1891 he was a member of the State Legislature.

Children:

i. HARLIE OSGOOD,[8] b. 25 Sept. 1864; d. at Spokane Falls, Wash., 30 Oct. 1889.
ii. CARL TUCKER, b. 22 Aug. 1867; m. 7 March 1894, Inez C. English of Guildhall, Vt. They lived in Lancaster, N. H., in 1896.
iii. EDWARD NEWELL, b. 27 Oct. 1871; d. 5 April 1874.
iv. BERT JOSEPH, b. 25 June 1875.

174. Levi Bigelow[7] Howe (*Emerson,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 July 1833; married Elizabeth A. Mull. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died in Dec. 1893. His widow died in Flushing, L. I., 7 June 1920. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes, as the Bay State Shoe and Leather Co. of New York City.

Children:

i. Frances,[8] b. in 1861; m. in Dec. 1895, Thomas Aldrich.
240. ii. Emerson, b. 4 March 1863.

175. Stephen Ames[7] Howe (*Jonah,*[6] *Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Sept. 1815; married 22 Oct. 1845, Roxanna Bemis, daughter of Elijah and Sally (Wilson) Bemis, born in Southborough, Mass., 9 April 1823, died in Marlborough, 17 June 1900. He was a well known farmer in Marlborough, where he died 19 Oct. 1893.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. Albert O.,[8] b. 2 April 1848; d. 17 April 1895.
ii. A daughter, b. 4 Dec. 1850.

176. Truman E.[7] Howe (*Thaddeus,*[6] *Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 9 Feb. 1830; married Mary McCracken, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Marlborough, where he died 19 Feb. 1910. She died 14 April 1902, aged 63 yrs. 4 mos. 2 days.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. Mary Lillian,[8] b. 2 Jan. 1866; m. 25 Sept. 1890, Charles E. Dorr.
ii. Edwin Lincoln, b. 9 Sept. 1868.
iii. Herbert H., b. 1 April 1873; d. 1 March 1874.
iv. Alice Mabel, b. 29 July 1876; m. 3 Oct. 1905, George W. Cunningham.

177. Amariah[7] Howe (*Thaddeus,*[6] *Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Oct. 1831; married 24 May 1859, Ellen M. Stow, daughter of Jerre and Lavina (Howe) Stow, born in Marlborough, bapt. 15 May 1836, died 16 Jan. 1913. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 11 May 1896.

Children born in Marlborough:

241. i. Clarence Emerson,[8] b. 16 Feb. 1861.
ii. Lizzie Maria, b. 19 May 1866; m. 15 June 1898, Archibald H. Foster.

178. William Henry[7] Howe (*Joel,*[6] *William,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Aug. 1816; married 13 April 1865, Abby Brigham, daughter of Barnabas and Persis (Maynard) Brigham, born in Marlborough, 5 May 1825, died 4 June 1883. They lived in Marlborough, where he died 24 Feb. 1891.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. EDGAR BRIGHAM,[8] b. 25 April 1866; d. 13 Aug. 1869.
ii. MARY EVA, b. 16 Dec. 1868; d. 24 March 1911.

179. WILLIAM NELSON[7] HOWE (*William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Aug. 1824; married 1 Jan. 1850, ABBY D. WITT, daughter of Dwight and Abigail (Estabrook) Witt, born in Marlborough, 15 Oct. 1828, died 18 Sept. 1853. He married second, 30 Nov. 1854, ELIZABETH WILKINS, daughter of Stephen and Relief (Whitcomb) Wilkins, born in Marlborough, 3 June 1827, died 14 Jan. 1905. He died 28 Dec. 1907.

Children born in Marlborough:

242. i. SUMNER LORING,[8] b. 19 Nov. 1852.
ii. A CHILD, b. 16 Sept. 1853; d. young.

By second wife:

iii. ABBIE DELIA, b. 21 Nov. 1856.
243. iv. ELMER DWIGHT, b. 10 Sept. 1860.
v. HELEN FRANCES, b. 7 April 1862; d. 23 May 1884.

180. CHARLES MARSHALL[7] HOWE (*William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Sept. 1826; married 6 June 1849, SARAH C. WARREN, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Green) Warren, born in Leicester, Mass., 3 Aug. 1827, died in Marlborough, 2 June 1857. He married second, 25 July 1858, SARAH E. WHITNEY, daughter of Isaac and Maria Whitney, born in Wells, Me., 17 Feb. 1826, died in Worcester, Mass., 7 March 1889. He was engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough and Northboro, for many years, and was active in politics, a Republican, and was a member of the State Senate in 1867. He died in Worcester, 12 Aug. 1897.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ELLA ELIZABETH,[8] b. 5 March 1851; d. 14 Aug. 1853.
ii. ALBERT JOSEPH, b. 24 May 1853; d. 27 Aug. 1853.
iii. GRACE LILLA, b. 7 Sept. 1854; m. 19 Sept. 1877, Rev. James H. Roberts.
244. iv. WALTER WARREN, b. 13 April 1856.
v. SARAH WARREN, b. 16 May 1857; d. in Worcester, 31 Dec. 1887.

By second wife:

vi. FLORENCE INGALLS, b. 30 Aug. 1859; d. 15 April 1888, unm.
245. vii. HERBERT MARSHALL, b. 4 Oct. 1862.

181. JOSIAH SAWYER[7] HOWE (*William L.*,[6] *Wiliam*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 23 Oct. 1837; married 12 Oct. 1862, AMELIA ESTABROOK, daughter of John and Selecta (Gould) Estabrook, born in Westminster, Mass., 31 Oct. 1835, died in Marlboro, 22 Oct. 1904. They lived in Marlborough where he died 4 Aug. 1883.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. JENNIE GOULD,[8] b. 20 April 1865; d. 23 June 1884.
ii. ELEANOR ANDREWS, b. 10 Sept. 1871; d. 19 July 1872.
iii. ARTHUR SAWYER, b. 27 Oct. 1875; d. 9 Aug. 1876.
iv. JOSIAH FRANK, b. 11 Dec. 1876; d. 14 Dec. 1876.

182. SILAS[7] HOWE (*Eber*,[6] *Sylvanus*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), *born* in Marlborough, Mass., 17 Jan. 1828; married 1 Aug. 1849, ANN GILMORE SNELL, daughter of Ephraim and Hepsibah (Blake) Snell, born in Wrentham, Mass., 19 Sept. 1828; died in Northborough, Mass., 27 Jan. 1917. She was of old Plymouth Colony stock, and a descendant of Gov. Bradford, Myles Standish, John Alden, Francis Cooke and Richard Warren, of the Mayflower. He was a shoe manufacturer in his earlier life in Marlborough, but moved to Northborough in 1867, where he died 21 March 1907. He was one of the original members of the Marlboro Brass Band. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity for nearly thirty years.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. GILMAN BIGELOW,[8] b. 29 April 1850; m. 4 June 1884, Lena E. Duplessis, daughter of Peter and Anna M. (Gutterson) Duplessis, b. in Northborough, 6 Jan. 1858, d. in Washington, D. C., 8 Nov. 1908. He m. 2nd 6 Sept. 1919, Alice Bland Weaver, daughter of Francis A. and Elizabeth (Scott) Weaver, b. in Brookville, Pa., 17 March 1872. He was for many years active in political life, was Town Clerk twelve years, a member of the Board of Assessors eight years. In 1900, he accepted an appointment in the Dept. of the Interior, at Washington, D. C., and in 1904 he was appointed a special agent for the Dept. of Commerce. In 1908 he was placed under the classified service, and was retired 1 July 1922. He has been a member of United Brethren Lodge, F. A. M., over fifty years, and of Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough, Mass., for fifty years, and a member of Trinity Commandery K. T. of Hudson, Mass. He has for many years been interested in genealogy, and was the compiler of the Bigelow Genealogy, published in 1890, and has contributed the major part of the Abraham How Family of Marlborough, and also much of the data contained in the John Howe Family. He is a life member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, and a member of the National Genealogical Society of Washington, D. C., of which he was President in 1922. He is now (1928) a resident of East Bridgewater, Mass. No children.

ii. EDWARD PORTER, b. 30 June 1851; m. 13 April 1873, Eliza J. Whitcomb, d. in Marlborough, Mass., 13 Oct. 1905. He m. 2nd 31 Dec. 1907, Mrs. Bessie (Windsor) Beloff, b. in New Brunswick, 23 March 1866. He is a machinist, and for many years has been in the employ of the United Shoe Machinery Co. He lived in Marlborough for many years, but in 1906 he moved to Northboro, Mass., and is now living on the old homestead. He is a member of the

Masonic fraternity, the United Brethren Lodge, and Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough.

iii. GEORGE ARTHUR, b. 5 March 1860; d. 14 Jan. 1868.

246. iv. LEWIS ALVIN, b. 27 Dec. 1861.

183. STEPHEN A.[7] HOWE (*Elbridge,*[6] *Stephen,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 April 1841; married 11 Oct. 1866, ANNIE E. WILDER, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Wilder. He enlisted in the 13th Regt. Band, Mass. Vols., in 1861, and was discharged in Aug. 1862. He re-enlisted and served until the close of the war. After the war he engaged in the dry goods business in his native town for several years, and later he moved to New Haven, Conn., where he, in company with John G. Stetson, opened one of the largest dry goods houses in that city, and did a very successful business, until his death 29 Nov. 1898. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity in Marlborough, and was highly respected by all who knew him.

Children born in Marlborough:

247. i. JOSIAH WILDER,[8] b. 31 July 1869.

248. ii. ELBRIDGE, b. 12 Oct. 1871.

184. GEORGE ASA[7] HOWE (*Elbridge,*[6] *Stephen,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 May 1849; married 11 March 1899, EMMA WHITTEMORE, daughter of Edward and Emily S. (Whitcomb) Whittemore. He enlisted in Co. I, 5th Regt. Vols., in 1864. On becoming of age, he was for a few years a carpenter and builder. Later he engaged in the manufacture of boxes, and dealing in lumber, and became the largest lumber dealer in the city. He was one of the Selectmen of Marlborough in 1890, and when the town was incorporated as a city in 1891, he was chosen as one of the Board of Aldermen, and in 1892 he was elected Mayor. He was a life long Republican, a member of the Board of Trade, and was an active member of the Unitarian Church. He died 7 Nov. 1909.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ALLEN W.,[8] b. 27 Dec. 1899; d. 28 Dec. 1899.

ii. AWALITA E., b. 6 March 1901.

iii. FRANCIS BOYD, b. 7 Oct. 1902.

iv. HESTER, b. 25 April 1907.

185. ANSON BRUCE[7] HOWE (*Willard,*[6] *David,*[5] *Artemas,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 5 Feb. 1850; married 14 June 1876, MARY L. BROWN of Stow, Mass. They lived in Hudson, where he was a highly respected citizen. He was a member of Doric Lodge, F. A. M., Houghton R. A. Chapter of Marlborough, and Trinity Commandery, K. T. He died?

Children born in Hudson:

i. CARLTON W.,[8] b. 6 June 1877.

ii. BERNARD C., b. 10 Oct. 1880.

186. CHARLES AMES[7] HOWE (*William E.*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Guildhall, Vt., 3 Aug. 1853; married 8 Feb. 1878, CLARA ESTELLE BULLARD, born in Lancaster, N. H., 6 July 1859. He was a graduate of Lancaster Academy, and the Chandler Scientific Dept., of Dartmouth College, and they live in Lancaster, where he is engaged in mercantile business. He has represented the town in the State Legislature, where he was a member of the committee on education, and chairman of the committee on forestry. For 14 years he was a member and afterwards President of the Board of Education in Lancaster.

Children born in Lancaster:

i. CARL HAYNES,[8] b. 1 Feb. 1880.
ii. BERTHA JANE, b. 22 June 1881.

187. WILLIAM HENRY[7] HOWE (*Elisha B.*,[6] *Levi*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Ravenna, Ohio, in 1846; married 1876, JULIA MAY CLARK, of St. Louis, Mo. He is a well known artist; educated in Paris, under Otto de Thoren and Vuillefroy; he was especially noted as a painter of cattle, and received many medals for his work, and the Cross of Legion d'Honneur in 1898. He lives at Bronxville, N. Y.

188. SUMNER L.[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Berlin, Mass., 9 April 1859; married in Marlborough, 4 Nov. 1885, ELLA B. FORBES. He went with his father from Berlin to Marlborough when a small boy, and afterwards made that town his home, and died there 6 Jan. 1926.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ALLEN,[8] b. 1 April 1889.
ii. ETHEL L., b. 1 Aug. 1890.
iii. FLORENCE M., b. (no date); m. 26 Jan. 1920, Walter L. Allen.
iv. PERSIS ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1902.
v. DORIS, b. 12 March 1906.

189. HENRY ELLIOT[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 6 Aug. 1866; married 27 June 1891, LETTICE M. UNDERWOOD of Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. DOROTHY BELLE,[8] b. 1 April 1892.
ii. GLADYS M., b. 4 Oct. 1894.
iii. MYRON A., b. 10 June 1896.

190. FREDERICK BARTLETT[7] HOWE (*Charles A.*[6] *Moses*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bolton, Mass., 1 June 1868; married in 1895, MARY PROCTOR of Wilton, N. H. They now (1926) live in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

i. MARION,[8] b. 1896; m. Elson Wilder.

ii. Edna, b. 1898; m. Thomas Masterson.
iii. Marjorie, b. 1904.
iv. Elaine, b. 1913.

191. Phineas Howard[7] Howe (*Joel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 8 Dec. 1819; married in 1841, Nancy G. Staples, born in Hanover, 1823. She died, and he married, second, Albina Jewett. They lived in Hanover, where he was one of the prominent men. He served the town as one of the Selectmen 1843-6, and Town Clerk 1848-51, 54-56. He died in Lewiston, Idaho, 1856.

Children born in Hanover:

249. i. Phineas Osborne,[8] b. 21 Feb. 1842.
ii. Freeman M., b. 30 March 1844.
iii. Jonathan Morris, b. 30 April 1847; res. in Idaho.
iv. Charles A., b. 8 Feb. 1848.

192. Jesse Barker[7] Howe (*Joel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 26 May 1830; married 8 March 1853, Caroline M. Abbott. They lived in Hanover, where he was one of the selectmen in 1860. He died 30 Nov. 1886.

Children born in Hanover:

i. Ida M.,[8] b. 17 July 1854; m. 5 Sept. 1877, Charles F. Hutchins, son of Frye and Abigail (Huckins) Hutchins, b. in New Hampton, N. H., 21 May 1856. They live in Lowell, Mass.
ii. Mary D., b. 6 Sept. 1856.
iii. Elmer E., b. 15 Feb. 1862.

193. Winfield Scott[7] Howe (*Joel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 23 Feb. 1839; married 27 March 1864, Clara Morse Knapp, daughter of Albion K. and Phebe M. (Graham) Knapp, born 25 Nov. 1842 He was a veteran of the Civil war, a Sergt. in Co. G, 3d Maine Vols., Sergt. in Co. B, 32nd Regt. Maine Vols., promoted to 2nd Lt. They lived in Hanover where he was one of the Selectmen 1877-9.

Children born in Hanover:

i. Albert C.,[8] b. 16 April 1866; d. 16 March 1868.
ii. Albion D., b. 11 April 1867; d. 12 Jan. 1870.
iii. Sidney R., b. 7 April 1869.
iv. Mabel F., b. 19 Feb. 1872.
v. Scott H., b. 13 June 1881.
vi. Abbie I., b. 29 May 1883.
vii. Clarence G., b. 29 May 1886.

194. Alonzo A.[7] Howe (*Eli*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 3 June 1814; married in Dover, Mass., 19 May 1839, Lucy R. Brown, she died in Dover, 27 March 1842, aged 24 yrs. He married second, 27 April 1843, Nancy A. Andrews, born 1 June 1818, died

20 April 1887. He lived several years in Dover, Mass., then they returned to Hanover, Me., where he died 21 April 1886.

Children:

i. JANE ELIZABETH,[8] b. in Dover, in Feb. 1840; d. 7 May 1842.
ii. EDWARD BROWN, b. in Dover, in April 1842; d. 15 Sept. 1842.

By second wife:

iii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. in Dover, 9 May 1844.
iv. CHARLES WARREN, b. in Dover, 30 Nov. 1846.
v. WILLIAM CLARENCE, b. in Dover, 15 July 1848.
vi. ELLEN MARIA, b. in Hanover, Me., 26 July 1853.
250. vii. FREDERICK BARDEN, b. in Hanover, 18 Dec. 1855.
viii. FREEMAN, b. 20 Feb. 1857; d. in Nov. 1891.
ix. MELLEN KIMBALL, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
x. MARY ELLEN, b. 27 Nov. 1860.
xi. HENRY DEAN, b. about 1863.

195. GILBERT[7] HOWE (*Eli*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 16 Feb. 1818; married 24 Jan. 1849, SARAH D. PERRY, daughter of Enoch and Reliance Perry, born 21 Oct. 1826. They lived in Hanover.

Children born in Hanover:

i. ERNEST L.,[8] b. about 1864.
ii. FORREST I., b. about 1865.

196. ALBION KEITH PARRIS[7] HOWE (*Eli*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 7 April 1822; married in New York City, 20 Jan. 1846, ELIZA M. BROWN. They lived in Dover, Mass., where he died in Aug. 1882.

Children born in Dover:

i. EMMA ELIZA,[8] b. 7 Feb. 1847; m. 1 Nov. 1868, Chester Adams, b. in Sherburn, Mass., 3 Aug. 1844, res. in Wellesley, Mass.
ii. MARION MARIE, b. 14 Feb. 1849; m. in Providence, R. I., 3 April 1868, Samuel Francis Bliss of Natick, Mass.

197. HENRY NEWMAN[7] HOWE (*Eli*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 7 April 1832; married 27 Oct. 1859, CAROLINE GRAHAM, daughter of Joshua and Hannah (Goddard) Graham, of Rumford, Me. They lived in Hanover:

Children born in Rumford:

i. ARTHUR G.,[8] b. 8 Sept. 1861.
ii. ETTA MAUDE, b. 17 Sept. 1868.
iii. EVA LIZZIE, b. 28 Oct. 1875.

198. RUFUS B.[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rumford, Me., 28 June 1828; married DELIA C. SILVER, daughter of James and Sarah P. (Eliliott) Silver, born in Rumford, 11 Jan. 1833. He was a farmer, and at one time he kept the hotel at Bryant's Pond, Me. He died in Douglas, Mass.

Children:

i. NELLIE M.,[8] b. in Douglas, 16 June 1856.
ii. FLORA D., b. in Woodstock, 4 Oct. 1857; d. 3 Dec. 1874.
iii. JOHN FREMONT, b. in Rumford, 1 May 1859.
iv. GERTRUDE, b. about 1861.
v. EDWARD B., b. 26 June 1863.
vi. ERVING C., b. 23 April 1866.
vii. ISABELLA F., b. 29 Jan. 1869.
viii. LUCINDA G., b. 17 Jan. 1871.
ix. WALTER R., b. 21 Feb. 1874.

199. JOHN L.[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rumford, Me., 4 Aug. 1834; married 1 Jan. 1860, AUGUSTA MARIA GLINES, daughter of David B. and Catherine B. (Goddard) Glines, born in Rumford, 6 Jan. 1883. They lived in Rumford, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Rumford:

i. JOHN R.,[8] b. 8 Feb. 1864.
ii. ERMINA A., b. 11 Aug. 1866; m. 18 Oct. 1888, Evan W. Hodgdon of Framingham, Mass.
iii. WALLACE, b. 3 Nov. 1870 (twin).
iv. WINFRED, b. 3 Nov. 1870 (twin).

200. OTIS[7] HOWE (*Otis*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rumford, Me., 1 Feb. 1818; married SARAH STEVENS ELLIOTT, daughter of David and Polly (Silver) Elliott, born in Rumford, 23 June 1826. She died, and he married second, MRS. JUDITH ROWE, widow of Jonathan Rowe, and daughter of Simeon Rowe of Woodstock, Me.

Children born in Rumford:

i. MARTHA ANTOINETTE,[8] b. 3 April 1847; m. (int. 18 July 1867) George T. Silver, son of Hazadiah and Lucy (Virgin) Silver, b. in Rumford, 1 Dec. 1843. They lived in Rumford.

Children:

1. *Cora A.*, b. 9 Oct. 1869.
2. *Ina M.*, b. 26 Aug. 1873.
3. *Albert H.*, b. 29 Nov. 1874.
4. *Katie B.*, b. 15 Dec. 1876.
5. *Hattie F.*, b. 3 Aug. 1880.
6. *Lewis E.*, b. 26 May 1887; d. 11 Jan. 1888.

ii. VIANNA M., b. 3 April 1849; m. Henry S. Philbrick of Andover, Me.
iii. LEWIS A., b. 26 Dec. 1850; d. 20 Nov. 1853.
iv. ALICE S., b. 11 April 1852; m. (int. 26 Feb. 1878) Benjamin H. Boynton.
v. WALTER H., b. 4 Feb. 1855.
vi. OLIVE M., b. 10 Sept. 1858; m. (int. 12 June 1882) Charles B. Wing of Wayne, Me.
vii. SIDNEY PERHAM, b. 10 Aug. 1860; m. Jane E. Elliott.
viii. GEORGE HENRY, b. 28 March 1869.

201. AMOS A.[6] HOWE (*Otis*,[7] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rumford, Me., 24 Sept. 1821; married 4 Aug. 1853, SARAH E. ALLEN of Leominster, Mass.

Children:

i. Eva Bedell,[8] b. in Leominster, 30 July 1854.
ii. Sanford Rudolph, b. in Fitchburg, 4 May 1860.

202. John Hiram[7] Howe (*Otis,*[6] *John,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Rumford, Me., 10 Nov. 1830; married 1858, Harriet E. Glines, born in Rumford, Me. They lived in Rumford.

Children born in Rumford:

i. Hattie B.,[8] b. 15 Feb. 1861.
ii. Hiram W., b. 25 Feb. 1863.
iii. Charles M., b. 1 Jan. 1865.
iv. Edward T., b. in 1867.

203. Austin P.[7] Howe (*Ephriam,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lempster, N. H., 22 Jan. 1819; married Electa Bingham, daughter of Zenas and Electa (McIntire) Bingham. They separated ,and he married, second, 1846, Elizabeth Hamilton of Canada, and they lived for a time in Canada, and later returned to the states.

Children:

i. Lucy M.,[8] b. in Canada, 30 May 1847; m. about 1866, John Taylor, and lived in Claremont, N. H.
   Children:
   1. *Edward Austin.*
   2. *John William.*

204. Francis C.[7] Howe (*Ephraim,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Georgia, Vt., 4 Feb. 1828; married 25 Jan. 1853, Sarah Bates, daughter of James L. and Sarah (Whittemore) Bates, born in Swanzey, N. H., 18 April 1836. They lived in Sullivan, Marlow and Lempster, N. H. He died in Lempster, prior to 1880.

Children:

i. Lillian E.,[8] b. 25 Aug. 1859.
ii. Elmer E., b. in Sullivan, 1 Sept. 1861.
iii. Minnie F., b. 22 Aug. 1863; m. Frank H. Howe, 10 July 1883.
iv. Effie, b. in Marlow, 12 Aug. 1868.
v. Josie, b. in Lempster, 20 Oct. 1876.

205. Asbury P.[7] Howe (*Ephraim,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Berlin, Vt., 10 June 1831; married 10 Nov. 1853, Diadema Hull, daughter of Theron and Fanny M. (Way) Hull of Acworth, N. H. He served in the 4th Regt. N. H., Vols., in the Civil war. After the close of the war, he became a teacher, and was the Principal of the Tubbs Union Academy at Washington, N. H.

Children:

i. Frank Herman,[8] b. 12 Aug. 1858; m. 10 July 1883, Minnie F. Howe (his cousin).

206. Asa Erastus[7] Howe (*Ephraim,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Albany, Vt., 12 Oct. 1834; married Mrs. Harriet (Beckwith) Bignall. He was killed in the army, 29 Sept. 1864. She died in Acworth, N. H., 16 Nov. 1879.

Children:

i. Austin L.,[8] b. in Acworth, N. H., 22 July 1858.
ii. George E., b. in Acworth, 3 May 1860.
iii. John D., b. in July 1862; d. 10 Oct. 1863.

207. Alonzo[7] Howe (*Asa,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born about 1828; married in Lowell, Mass., 10 Feb. 1851, Cynthia Lowell, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Emerson) Lowell, born 31 July 1833. He was a carpenter, and lived in Methuen, Mass.

Children:

i. Cornelia Arabella,[8] b. in Methuen, 1 Jan. 1852.
ii. Alvaro Converse, b. in Salem, N. H., and d. young.
251. iii. Charles Melvin, b. in Salem, N. H., 22 Dec. 1854.

208. George Ezra[7] Howe (*Moses,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., 7 Oct. 1824; married 20 Sept. 1847, Mollie Lovejoy. He married second, Caroline More.

Children:

i. Josephine,[8] b. about 1857.
ii. Mary M., b. about 1859; res. in Claremont, N. H.

209. Reuben G.[7] Howe (*Moses,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., 10 April 1840; married Mary E. Whittemore. They lived in Lempster, N. H., where he was a painter.

Children:

i. Jennie M.,[8] b. about 1864.
ii. William W., b. about 1878.

210. Rufus L.[7] Howe (*Nathaniel,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., about 1838; married 29 June 1862, Almira Symonds, daughter of John S. and Mary C. (Dickey) Simonds, born in Acworth, 6 Oct. 1840. They lived in Claremont, N. H., where he died 11 Jan. 1917.

Children:

252. i. John Cleon,[8] b. in Dec. 1869.

211. Joseph William[7] Howe (*Horace,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., 22 May 1838; married 18 Oct. 1865, Susie Clara Bailey, born 11 Sept. 1846.

Children born in Acworth:

i. Edwin Adelbert,[8] b. 3 Dec. 1866.

ii. ELVIRA ETHEL, b. 19 Dec. 1867.
253. iii. HARRY WILLIAM, b. 22 Aug. 1869.

212. ASA BRIGHAM[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 July 1819; married 2 May 1849, CELIA M. PORTER, born in Westmoreland, N. Y., 7 Sept. 1820. He went with his father to Granby, N. Y., when he was a small boy. After his marriage, they lived in Orwell, Mexico, and Jordan, N. Y., where he was a druggist. Later he became a farmer and located in the town of Elbridge, N. Y., and died 26 April 1887. His widow was living in 1897.

Children:

i. CELIA A.,[8] b. in Orwell, 4 July 1850; d. 2 Oct. 1850.
254. ii. LEWIS B., b. in Mexico, 29 July 1852.
iii. ANNA M., b. in Jordan, 17 May 1857.

213. AMORY LEWIS[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 March 1821; married 4 June 1849, CORNELIA L. MERRITT, born 14 Sept. 1821, died in Granby, N. Y., 5 March 1862. He was merchant and lived in Volney and Fulton, N. Y., where he died 23 March 1884.

Children:

i. FRANCES S.,[8] b. in Granby, 14 June 1852; m. 16 Oct. 1873, Arvin Rice, who was b. in Hannibal, N. Y., 23 March 1845. He was a lawyer and lived in Granby and Fulton.
   Children:
   1. *Cornelia Howe*, b. 4 Aug. 1875.
   2. *Anna Virena*, b. 11 Sept. 1880.
   3. *Arvin Lewis*, b. 14 July 1885.
   4. *George Benjamin*, b. 10 July 1893.
ii. CARRIE ELIZA, b. in Granby, 13 April 1854; m. 11 June 1879, Wilfred L. Forsyth, b. in Mexico, N. Y., 17 Nov. 1851. They lived in Granby a short time, then moved to Milwaukee, Wis.
   Children born in Milwaukee:
   1. *Flora Louisa*, b. 24 May 1880.
   2. *Wilfred Lewis*, b. 3 May 1883.
   3. *Frances Viona*, b. 17 Nov. 1886.
iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Granby, 13 March 1857; m. 10 March 1884, Isabella Watson, b. 11 Nov. 1864. She d. and he m. 2nd 27 June 1894, Fannie Loisen.
iv. AMORY WAYLAND, b. in Granby, 29 June 1859; d. 23 Feb. 1860.

214. ABRAHAM[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 12 Feb. 1823; married 11 Nov. 1856, EUNICE KENNEDY, born 5 Sept. 1833. He was engaged in manufacturing business several years in Volney, N. Y., and later he engaged in banking, in Fulton, N. Y.

Children:

i. GRACE KENNEDY,[8] b. in Fulton, 22 April 1865; m. 25 June 1890, John Graeme Drew.
Children:
1. *Grace*, b. 15 March 1892.

215. CHAUNCEY BETTS[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Granby, N. Y., 5 June 1826; married 22 April 1855, MARY A. METCALF. She died, and he married, second, LIZZIE J. METCALF. He studied medicine in Seneca, where he afterwards commenced the practice of medicine, and was located at Seneca Falls, N. Y., in 1897.

Children:

i. LEROY A.,[8] b. 11 May 1856.
255. ii. FRANK J., b. 21 Aug. 1859.

216. HENRY CLAY[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*.[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Granby, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1832; married 13 Sept. 1860, LETITIA CAROLINE CROMBIE, born in Volney, N. Y., 26 Nov. 1839, died 1 Nov. 1879. He married second, 7 April 1881, MARION DOROTHEA NORTHRUP, born at Oswego Falls, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1849. He was a graduate of Hamilton College, and by profession a lawyer, and was a prominent member of the N. Y. General Assembly, in 1885-6-7. He lived in Fulton, and died 28 July 1889.

Children born in Fulton:

i. LILLIAN CROMBIE,[8] b. 30 June 1861; m. ——— Batterson, and res. in Boston, where she d.
255. ii. HERBERT CROMBIE, b. 1 Jan. 1872.
iii. HARRY NORTHRUP, b. 13 Jan. 1882.

217. BENJAMIN RICE[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Granby, N. Y., 17 July 1834; married 30 April 1859, ZILPHA A. MERRITT, born 9 Oct. 1836, died in Lysander, N. Y., 9 June 1860. He married second, 23 April 1863, METTA M. HART, born 4 April 1840. They lived in Fulton, N. Y., where he engaged in mercantile business, and died 16 July 1888. His widow was living in Santa Barbara, Calif., in 1897.

Children:

i. AMORY B.,[8] b. 16 July 1864; d. 15 Aug. 1864.
ii. ANNA ZILPHA, b. 19 Nov. 1866; m. in Oct. 1888, Herbert Hitchcock. They live in Santa Barbara, Calif.
Children:
1. *Helen Elizabeth*, b. 25 Jan. 1891.
2. *Ruth Howe*, b. 27 Dec. 1892.

By second wife:

iii. EMMA A., b. 26 Jan. 1868.

218. CHARLES KENDALL[7] HOWE (*Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]) born in Granby, N. Y., 27 May

1839; married 7 March 1866, MATTIE HARRON, born 24 April 1844. He was a merchant in Fulton, N. Y. He died in Texas prior to 1880, as his widow was living in Fulton that year with her mother.

Children:

i. CHARLES H.,[8] b. 30 Jan. 1867; he lived in Denver, Colo., in 1897.
ii. JOHN HARRON, b. 26 June 1871.

219. LEWIS AMORY[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 July 1833; married ABBIE M. DAVIS. She died 12 Feb. 1864. He married second, 1 Sept. 1864, JANE C. SMITH, daughter of John W. and Margaret Smith, of Warren, Me. She died 3 Nov. 1765. He married third, MRS. IRENE B. (SMITH) COBB, sister of his second wife. He engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough for several years, then moved to Warren, Me., where he engaged in the same business, and later returned to Marlborough.

Children:

i. HERBERT A.,[8] b. 28 Dec. 1861; d. 18 Aug. 1862.
ii. EUNICE A., b. 18 Feb. 1863; d. 3 Sept. 1863.

By second wife:

iii. JENNIE SMITH, b. 29 Oct. 1865; m. 19 July 1887, James Henry Gleason, a former mayor of Marlborough.
iv. ALFRED LESLIE, b. 17 Sept. 1868; d. 16 Dec. 1882.
v. HENRIETTA AUGUSTA, b. 27 Dec. 1869; m. 16 May 1891, William W. Pratt of Marlborough.
vi. MARIA MYRTLE, b. ———; m. 28 May 1892, Ransom D. Pratt.

220. SIMON HERBERT[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Dec. 1835; married in Jan. 1857, HARRIET A. BRIGHAM, daughter of William P. and Lavinia (Baker) Brigham, born 26 Jan. 1836; died 11 Jan. 1914. As a boy he commenced to learn the trade of making shoes. In 1855 he with his brother Lewis A. Howe, commenced the manufacture of shoes, but later he bought out his brother's interest, and started business for himself in a small shop at the corner of Pleasant and Elm Streets in Marlborough, and kept increasing his business and building on to his factory until he had the immense factory on the site of the original shop. In 1878 he purchased the factory of James Tucker on the same street, which was later known as the "Diamond F." factory, and in 1899 he purchased the factory of C. L. & L. T. Frye, afterwards known as the "Diamond O." factory. He organized the S. H. Howe Shoe Co. and they soon became one of the largest shoe manufacturers in the state. In 1866 under the old town government, he was chosen one of the selectmen of the town holding that position for many years, and was also a member of School Committee. When the town was incorporated as a city he

was chosen the first Mayor, but declined re-election. In 1877 he was elected representative to the Legislature; later he was elected to the Senate, and still later elected a member of the Governor's Council. For many years he was one of the Directors of the People's National Bank in Marlboro, and was also one of the Trustees of the Marlborough Savings Bank. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, and Trinity Commandery K. T., and was a very active member of the Unitarian Church, and died in Marlborough, 11 May 1911.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. LOUIS PORTER,[8] b. 29 May 1858; m. 1 Jan. 1887, India Howe Arnold, daughter of Loren Arnold of Marlborough. He, with his father, was engaged in the manufacture of shoes for many years, and was the vice-president of the S. H. Howe Shoe Co. of Marlborough, Mass. He was active in political circles, being identified with the Republicans, and was representative to the Legislature. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, being a member of United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, Marlboro, Council of R. and S. Masters, and Trinity Commandery K. T. No. 32, and also a member of the A. and A. Rite, having attained the 32nd degree, and was an active member of the Unitarian church. He has now retired from active business life, and is now (1928) living in Marlborough, Mass. No children.

ii. ALICE BAKER, b. 19 Dec. 1859; d. 24 Oct. 1860.

iii. CHARLOTTE ADELAIDE, b. 9 May 1861; m. 6 May 1885, Oscar Herbert Stevens, son of Levi L. Stevens of Marlborough. As a young man he studied dentistry and for several years practiced his profession in Marlborough, but later he became interested in the manufacture of paper boxes, which business he continued until his death. He was a member of United Brethren Lodge, Houghton R. A. Chapter, and Trinity Commandery K. T. No. 32, and was an active member of the Unitarian church. He was a very popular and highly respected citizen of the city.

Children born in Marlborough:

1. *Herbert Howe*, b. 7 April 1888; m. Marjorie Allen. She d. and he m. 2nd Harriet Smith Poindexter, and is living in Chicago, Ill.
2. *Oscar Levi*, b. 15 June 1891; d. 11 May 1893.
3. *Louis Waldo*, b. 24 July 1894; m. Marie Brown, and is living in Hartford, Conn.

iv. ANNIE BRIGHAM, b. 15 June 1871; d. 7 Sept. 1887.

221. JOSEPH MILLS[7] HOWE (*Abraham*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 22 April 1831; married 29 Nov. 1849, HARRIET S. SHERMAN, daughter of Samuel and Melissa (Carr) Sherman, born in Marlborough, 10 June 1832. They separated, and he died in Marlborough, 11 Feb. 1872.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. AUSTIN KENDALL,[8] b. 18 Jan. 1851; d. 15 Feb. 1851.

ii. JANETTE, b. 19 March 1852.

iii. Adda Elizabeth, b. 20 Dec. 1856.
iv. A son, b. 8 Sept. 1858.

222. Allen Dexter[7] Howe (*Abraham,*[6] *Abraham,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 21 Jan. 1836; married 23 Sept. 1858, Helen A. Brigham, daughter of William P. and Lucinda (Baker) Brigham, born in Boxboro, Mass. He was a manufacturer of shoes in Marlborough, for several years, and later he moved to Southboro, where he engaged in the same business; later he went to Northboro, and engaged in the grocery business, for a year or so, then moved back to Southboro. Later he went to Vineland, N. J., where he died.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. Bertha Mabel,[8] b. 20 June 1862.
ii. Alice Lavinia, b. 2 Dec. 1864; m. William R. Winchester of Southboro.

223. Franklin Abraham[7] Howe (*Abraham,*[6] *Abraham,*[5] *Asa,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., married 28 Oct. 1861, Harriet F. Eager, daughter of William F. and Hannah E. (Howe) Eager, born in Northboro, 19 April 1842, died in Hartford, Ct. He married second, 30 April 1892, Mary E. Gibbon, daughter of William and Eunice Gibbon, born in Marlborough, 20 Oct. 1848, died 14 Nov. 1896. He married third, 15 Oct. 1897, Mrs. Josephine Holbrook from whom he later secured a divorce. He was for many years engaged in the manufacture of shoes in Marlborough, and later he went to Rockland, Me., where he engaged in the same business. Later he returned to Marlborough, and engaged in the florist business, and was very successful. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and a very active member of the Unitarian Church. He died 28 July 1905.

Children:

i. Walter Clifton,[8] b. 22 Sept. 1863; d. 31 March 1864.
ii. Charlotte E., b. ———; m. 5 June 1901, Winthrop L. Lewis, son of Frank and Addie Lewis.

224. Albert Carr[7] Howe (*Adonijah C.,*[6] *Adonijah,*[5] *Adonijah,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Cincinnati, O., 24 April 1834; married 18 Feb. 1873, Josephine E. (Gray) Hughes.

Children:

i. Charles,[8] b. 6 Oct. 1873.
ii. Frank, b. 6 Dec. 1876.

225. Maj. Church[7] Howe (*Albert C.,*[6] *Adonijah,*[5] *Adonijah,*[4] *Abraham,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 13 Dec. 1838; married 16 June 1863, Augusta Camille Bottomly, daughter of Booth and Miranda (Deputerin) Bottomly, born in Leicester, Mass., 4 June 1842. He enlisted

in Co. G, 6th Mass. Regt., 15 April 1861, was appointed Quarter Master Sergeant of the regiment. He was discharged 23 July 1861, to accept an appointment of the 1st Lt. and Quarter Master of 15th Mass. Regt. Later he was commissioned as Captain, and brevet Major, U. S. Vols., and was assigned to duty as Ordnance Officer on the staff of Gen. Charles P. Stone. Later he was senior Aide de Camp to Gen. John Sedgwick. He was wounded at the Battle of Antietam, Va.; was made Provost Marshal of northern Maryland and West Va., with headquarters at Harper's Ferry, and later he served on the staff of Gen. Sedgwick. He was in the battles of Balls Bluff, Fair Oaks, Gaines Mill, Peach Orchard, Savages Sta., Charles City Cross Road, Glendale, Malvern Hill, second battle of Bull Run and Antietam. He was appointed the first U. S. Marshal of Wyoming Ter., in 1869. in 1871 he moved to Nebraska. He was a member of the House and Senate for twenty four years; twice president of the Senate; was a member of the State Board of Education ten years; delegate to the Republican National Convention in 1884, and a member of the Republican National Committee 1884-8. Commander of the Dept. of Nebraska. He was appointed U. S. Consul at Palermo, Italy, July 1897-1900, at Sheffield, Eng., 1900-3, Consul General at Antwerp, Belgium, 1903-6, at Montreal, 1906-13. He died 7 Oct. 1915. No children.

226. Clement Garrison[7] Howe (*Albert C.*,[6] *Adonijah*,[5] *Adonijah*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Princeton, Mass., 31 Oct. 1841; married 26 March 1877, Sarah Ella Lambert of Leona, Kans. Later he moved to Nebraska.

Children:

i. Clinton Clyde,[8] b. 6 Aug. 1877.

227. Simeon Powers Buck[7] Howe (*Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lansing, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1818; married 3 March 1842, Amanda L. Lee, born 9 April 1824; died 20 May 1908. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he was a farmer, and died 20 March 1873.

Children:

257. i. Herrick L.,[8] b. 18 Nov. 1843.
ii. Simeon Roselle, b. 15 Dec. 1844; d. 14 May 1852.
258. iii. Lavern Buck, b. 6 Aug. 1852.
iv. Della R., b. 13 Jan. 1856; m. 23 Jan. 1878, Steven G. Towsley, son of Charles and Rhoda (Williams) Towsley, b. 25 Jan. 1852; d. in Sept. 1917. She is now (1926) living in California.

Children:

1. *Clara G.*, b. 18 Sept. 1879; m. 13 March 1897, Roy H. McGuire. He was killed on the R. R., and she m. 2nd Frank A. Wilson; lives in Waterloo, Iowa.

v. Luthera A., b. 29 July 1865; m. 12 Feb. 1891, Norman J. Leete, son of Timothy Jerome and Samantha (Lewis)

Lette, b. in Potter Co., Pa., 24 July 1862. They are now (1926) living near Coudersport, Pa.

Children:

1. *Ada A.*, b. 13 Jan. 1892; m. 7 May 1913, Theo. S. Dunn. They live near Coudersport, and have three children.
2. *Rosell H.*, b. 16 Jan. 1894; m. 18 Feb. 1920, Kathryn C. Palmatier. They live near Coudersport.
3. *Lewis Lavern*, b. 12 Aug. 1895; d. 15 Oct. 1898.
4. *Mary Blanche*, b. 22 March 1897; m. 29 July 1915, Harry B. Lent, and live near Coudersport.
5. *Ruth Amanda*, b. 10 Aug. 1899; d. 4 Oct. 1918.
6. *William Iron*, b. 24 June 1902.

228. RUFUS H.[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lansing, N. Y., 7 Jan. 1823; married 1 Jan. 1845, CAROLINE L. ENSWORTH, daughter of Hiram and Betsey (Lewis) Ensworth, born in Independence, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1826; died 6 Feb. 1854. He married second, 16 Sept. 1855, LUTHERA BISHOP, daughter of George W. and Susanna (Southworth) Bishop, born 12 May 1828; died 29 July 1918. He went with his father to Bingham, Pa., when but a boy, and became a farmer, carpenter and a merchant, having a farm in Bingham Township, and built many buildings in that vicinity and elsewhere, and became a merchant in Bingham Centre. He served in the Civil war in Co. E, 99th regiment, Pa. Vols., was in the front at Petersburg, witnessed Gen. Lee's surrender, and was discharged 8 July 1865, and died in Bingham, 16 April 1905.

Children born in Bingham:

i. CLINTON E.,[8] b. 30 April 1851; d. 2 Dec. 1872.

ii. ALICE CAROLINE, b. 31 July 1853; m. 9 May 1874, John H. Holbert, son of Lewis and Caroline (Cooper) Holbert, b. 29 Aug. 1847; d. 25 April 1925. He was a farmer and lived in Bingham Township. She is now (1926) living in Bingham.

Children:

1. *Rufus Lewis*, b. 1 Jan. 1877; m. Anna Mulford, daughter of James and Caroline (Henry) Mulford, b. 6 March 1901, a farmer in Bingham.
2. *Caroline Betsey*, b. 6 Nov. 1882; m. 25 Nov. 1903, Jonas B. Mulford, d. 25 Nov. 1908.
3. *Clinton Samuel*, b. 23 Aug. 1886; m. 10 May 1916, Mabel B. Bartoo, daughter of Henry S. and Clara (Grover) Bartoo, a farmer in Bingham Township.

229. WILLIAM NELSON[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lansing, N. Y., 10 March 1826; married 3 Sept. 1849, LOUISA ELIZA DYER, daughter of Manser and Eliza (Hazelton) Dyer, born in Allegany Co., N. Y., 10 Feb. 1829; died 7 Sept. 1861. He was a farmer and lived in Tompkins Co., N. Y., Potter Co., Pa., and in Allegany Co., N. Y. He served in the Civil war, in Co. E, 99th

Regt., Pa. Vols., and died in the Philadelphia Hospital, on his way home 5 July 1865, leaving four small children.

Children:

i. SYLVIA JANE,[8] b. 7 Feb. 1851; m. Fayette McCarn, who d. 14 March 1882; she m. 2nd 20 Jan. 1885, Harrison Mourhess, b. 21 Nov. 1841, d. 23 March 1911. She d. in Washington, D. C., 22 Jan. 1922. They lived in Andover, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Volney N. McCarn*, b. 17 June 1876; d. 26 Dec. 1902. He grad. Cornell, 1898.
2. *Colin DeForest*, b. 15 Dec. 1877; d. 23 Sept. 1919.

By second husband:

3. *Charles Albert Mourhess*, b. 1 Feb. 1889; m. 27 Sept. 1911, Lois Wightman. He served in the World war, and now lives in Washington, D. C.

259. ii. JAY VELORUS, b. 11 March 1853.

260. iii. ALBERT DURAND, b. 21 April 1855.

iv. MABEL ELIZA, b. 23 April 1858; m. 20 Jan. 1885, John Charles Hazlett, son of William W. and Margaretta Louisa (Carver) Hazlett, b. 20 Nov. 1855. She grad. from Mansfield State Normal School. They live in Huntingdon, Pa.

Children:

1. *Cloyd Albert*, b. 7 Aug. 1886; m. Glenna Augusta French. He was killed by auto accident, 3 Sept. 1919.
2. *Jay William*, b. 10 April 1891; m. Margaret C. Bayer. They live in Huntingdon, Pa.
3. *Sylvia Jane*, b. 15 Nov. 1892; m. 30 Sept. 1916, Charles G. Schuenk. They live in Lansdale, Pa.

230. BENJAMIN B.[7] HOWE (*Martin*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lansing, N. Y., (date not given) married PERNELLA JOHNSON, (ancestry not given). They lived in Groton, N. Y.

Children:

261. i. MANLEY N.,[8] b. 12 Jan. 1842.

262. ii. DAVID WESLEY, b. 1843.

iii. LUCY ANN, b. (no date); unm.

iv. EMMA, b. (no date); m. Frank Collins.

Children:

1. *Jamesy*, b. 1873; lived in Auburn, N. Y.

v. CHARLES LAUREN, b. (no date); m. Lib. Wilson; no issue.

vi. ELIZA J., b. 16 Jan. 1858; d. 6 Sept. 1878, unm.

vii. BENJAMIN, b. (no date); unm.

231. DANIEL COLTON[7] HOWE (*Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lansing, N. Y., 17 March 1818; married 23 May 1840, MARY M. SMITH. They lived in Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and died at Mills, Pa., 15 Dec. 1900.

Children:

i. ALONZO P.,[8] b. 29 June 1843; d. 9 June 1862.

ii. Elsie Lucina, b. (no date given; m. Amos Clinton King. They lived in Mills, Pa., where she d. about 1902.
Children:
1. *Mary*, b. (no date given; d. when about 17 yrs.
2. *Jenny*, b. (no date given); has been twice married, and lives in Sacremento, Calif.
3. *Genett*, b. (no date given); m. Allen Trowbridge, went to State of Washington, and d. in 1915.
4. *George B.*, lives in the West.
5. *Rosell*, b. (no date given); m. and lives in Bishop, Wash.
6. *Reuben*, b. (no date given); lives in San Francisco, Calif.

232. Isaac Powers[7] Howe (*Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Lansing, N. Y., 15 May 1822; married 21 July 1857, Lucy F. Eggleston, who died 1862. He married second, in 1863, Frances Murdock. He moved with his father from Tompkins Co., N. Y., when but seventeen, to Potter Co., Pa. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he died 17 Dec. 1900. He and his brother Daniel C. Howe were buried the same day 18 Dec. 1900 in North Bingham, Pa.
Children:

i. Elmina,[8] b. 16 Sept. 1858; m. 4 April 1884, Willis Briggs, son of James and Emily S. (Bacon) Briggs, b. 22 Oct. 1854; d. 14 March 1916. They lived in Bingham, Pa., where he was a farmer. She d. 21 June 1901.
Children:
1. *Leon*, b. 12 March 1885; m. 9 Oct. 1912, Ida Robinson. They now (1926) live in the State of Washington.
2. *Lottie*, b. 20 Nov. 1888; m. 4 Dec. 1907, Giles C. Hauber. They have four children, and live in Coudersport, Pa.

265. ii. Reuben N., b. 23 May 1861.

By second wife:

266. iii. Daniel M., b. 17 Sept. 1865.

233. Dr. Isaac William[7] Howe (*P. William*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Potter Co., Pa., 8 May 1835; died at Ashton, Mich., 23 April 1886; married 18 Jan. 1855, Emeline Harvey. She was born in Tioga Co., Pa., 16 Feb. 1834; died near Ashton, Mich., 5 March 1902.
Children:

i. Florence D.,[8] b. 23 Aug. 1856; d. 24 March 1858.
ii. Iva Grace, b. 24 Dec. 1860; m. 29 June 1881, George Frank Ash of Ashton, Mich. She d. 20 Sept. 1925. They lived in Ashton.
Children:
1. *Kirtland*, b. 20 May 1882; m. Bessie Coates, lives at Flint, Mich.
2. *Clinton E.*, b. 10 Aug. 1885; m. and lives at Ashton.
3. *Adah M.*, b. 16 Jan. 1888; m. Glenn Roberts and lives at Flint, Mich.

4. *Orma K.*, b. 5 Nov. 1890; m. Fred Eichenberg, d. 1918.
5. *Lee W.*, b. 3 May 1893; lives at La Ansee, Mich.
6. *Earl W.*, b. 8 July 1895; m. Delsie Crisler.
7. *Zella M.*, b. 14 Aug. 1903; m. William Burgess, live at Flint, Mich.

267. iii. ELMER, b. 16 March 1864.

234. JOHN HENRY[7] HOWE (*John H.*,[6] *John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., 5 July 1847; married 21 March 1878, DORCAS A. STICKNEY of Eastport, Me. They lived in Boston, Mass., where she died 28 March 1891.

Children:

i. HOLMES STICKNEY,[8] b. in Boston, 3 Dec. 1880; d. 26 Dec. 1889.
ii. ETHEL MAY, b. in Chelsea, Mass., 10 June 1885; d. in Aug. 1885.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

235. DANIEL ROBINSON[8] HOWE (*Edmund G.,[7] Edmund,[6] Daniel,[5] Solomon,[4] Jonathan,[3] Daniel,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Hartford, Ct., 6 May 1851; married 16 Feb. 1876, HENRIETTA ATWOOD COLLINS, daughter of Erastus and Mary (Atwood) Collins, born in Hartford, 11 April 1849. He graduated Yale in 1874, and commenced life as a clerk in the wholesale dry-goods business. Later he bacome a clerk in the Hartford National Bank, but later he was a partner in the firm of Howe & Collins, brokers; a director in the National Exchange Bank, and the Conn. Fire Insurance Co. He was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon, and the University Club.
Children born in Hartford:

268. i. EDMUND GRANT,[9] b. 22 Nov. 1883.
ii. HENRIETTA COLLINS, b. 4 July 1885; m. in 1906, Clement Scott, son of Frank H. Scott of New York.
Children:
1. *Clement*, b. 4 July 1914.
2. *Henrietta A.*, b. 27 May 1917.
3. *Marjorie F.*, b. 25 June 1919.
iii. MARJORIE FRANCES, b. 15 June 1887; m. in 1913, Maynard T. Hazen, son of A. W. and Mary (Thompson) Hazen. No issue.

236. WILLIAM RICHARDSON[8] HOWE (*William R.,[7] George W.,[6] Washington,[5] Sylvanus,[4] Jonathan,[3] Daniel,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Hamtramck, Mich., 17 Aug. 1894; married 16 Sept. 1912, VERA MINNIE KELLY, daughter of George H. and Susie (Myers) Kelly, born in Detroit, Mich., 16 Feb. 1896.
Child (legally adopted):
i. WILLIAM RICHARDSON,[9] b. 30 Sept. 1919.

237. HAZEN HENRY[8] HOWE (*William R.,[7] George W.,[6] Washington,[5] Sylvanus,[4] Jonathan,[3] Daniel,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Hamtramck, Mich., 25 Feb. 1896; married 3 April 1920, LILLIAN SOPHIA JASTER, daughter of John H. and Minnie C. (Hardell) Jaster, born in Bay City, Mich., 23 Aug. 1896. They live in Detroit, Mich.
Child:
i. JUSTINE LOUISE.[9] b. 9 Oct. 1922.

238. GEORGE W.[8] HOWE (*George W.,[7] Jonathan,[6] Stephen,[5] Ichabod,[4] Jonathan,[3] Daniel,[2] Abraham[1]*), born in Milo, Me., 11 Jan. 1890; married 22 Oct. 1921, RUTH WALLACE SEARLES, daughter of Robert F. and Harriet D. (Rice) Searles, born in Salem, Mass., 29 Aug. 1898. He served in the World war, as Capt. of 350th F. A., Battery E, with A. E. F. in France. He is now (1928) living in Lynn, Mass., where he is engaged in the practice of law.

Children born in Lynn:

i. SARAH WELLINGTON,[9] b. 16 May 1925.
ii. LELAND BARTLETT, b. 12 July 1926.

239. GEORGE RODGERS[8] HOWE (*J. Elbert,*[7] *Julius,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Richwood, O., 23 April 1872; married 25 Jan. 1894, MARY LILLIAN DAVIS.

Children:

i. NED E.,[9] b. 9 Oct. 1896.
ii. ELBERT D., b. 11 April 1899.

240. EMERSON[8] HOWE (*Levi B.,*[7] *Emerson,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 4 March 1863; married 30 May 1886, MINNIE LOUISE KIRSTEN. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. He was engaged in trade in N. Y. City. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1916.

Children born in Brooklyn:

269. i. JULIAN BIGELOW,[9] b. 2 Feb. 1887.
ii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 2 Oct. 1895; m. 16 Aug. 1922, Senor A. Gonzales-Prada, an attache of the Peruvian Legation at Washington, D. C.

241. CLARENCE EMERSON[8] HOWE (*Amariah,*[7] *Thaddeus,*[6] *Jonah,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborborough, Mass., 16 Feb. 1861; married 21 March 1889, MARION A. BENNETT of Marlborough. He died in Marlborough, 19 April 1920.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. A SON[9] (stillborn), 12 Oct. 1890.
ii. MAITLAND BENNETT, b. 10 Feb. 1908.

242. SUMNER LORING[8] HOWE (*William N.,*[7] *William L.,*[6] *William.*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 19 Nov. 1852; married 18 Sept. 1877, SARAH EMILY GRAVES, daughter of Robert N. Graves, born in 1862, died in Marlborough, 10 Aug. 1903. He married second, 15 Dec. 1904, MRS. HELEN C. (SMITH) BARTON, born 21 July 1853, died 9 June 1913. He married third, 7 Oct. 1914, ALICE A. WILSON. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

270. i. ERNEST AUGUSTUS,[9] b. 29 Aug. 1878.
271. ii. ELTON E., b. 4 Feb. 1882.

243. ELMER DWIGHT[8] HOWE (*William N.,*[7] *William L.,*[6] *William,*[5] *Thaddeus,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 10 Sept. 1860; married 10 Sept. 1884, LEONORA M. BEMIS. He graduated from Mass. Agricultural College, in the Class of 1881, and soon became interested in the local Grange and later became master of the State Grange 1881-1887. He was Trustee of the Mass. Agricultural College 1893 till the time of his death, and for several years was Statistical

Agent for the Dept. of Agriculture for the State. He died in Marlborough, Mass., 1924.

Children born in Marlborough:

272. i. WILLIAM L.,[9] b. 3 July 1885.
ii. LEROY MARTIN, b. 19 March 1891; m. 22 Sept. 1913, Josephine V. Cain. No children.
iii. ELIZABETH L., b. 9 March 1895; m. Perley S. Bemis, and now (1928) lives in Harrisville, N. H.

Children:

1. *Elmer Howe*, b. 16 Aug. 1924.
2. *Helen Marion*, b. 29 April 1926.

244. WALTER WARREN[8] HOWE (*Charles M.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 13 April 1856; married 5 Jan. 1881, SUSAN W. FELTON, daughter of William H. Felton, born in Peabody, Mass., 15 Feb. 1854, died in Marlborough, 20 Nov. 1889. He married second, 29 Nov. 1893, ALICE A. JENKINS. They lived in Marlborough. He died 10 June 1925.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. RUTH L.,[9] b. 14 May 1895.
ii. ETHEL G., b. 2 March 1897; d. 27 Nov. 1901.
iii. GEORGE F., b. 3 Feb. 1901.

245. HERBERT MARSHALL[8] HOWE (*Charles M.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Oct. 1862; married HATTIE E. NICHOLS. They live in Worcester.

Children born in Worcester:

273. i. ARTHUR BOWKER,[9] b. 16 Jan. 1885.
274. ii. RAYMOND MARSHALL, b. 3 June 1887.
275. iii. WALTER NICHOLS, b. 7 Jan. 1902.

246. LEWIS ALVIN[8] HOWE (*Silas*,[7] *Eber*,[6] *Sylvanus*,[5] *Phineas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 27 Dec. 1861; married 11 Dec. 1895, CLARA BELLE BURGESS, daughter of Leander and Sarah (Langelier) Burgess, born in Marlborough, 22 Feb. 1872. He is a machinist, and has been for many years superintendent for C. G. Allen Co. in Barre, Mass., where is is now (1928) living.

Children born in Northboro:

i. MILDRED ANN,[9] b. 8 Feb. 1897; d. 12 Oct. 1897.

247. JOSIAH WILDER[8] HOWE (*Stephen A.*,[7] *Elbridge*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 31 July 1869; married 8 Oct. 1902, AMY SPENCER AUSTIN, daughter of Lemuel A. and Ellen (Post) Austin, born in New Haven, Ct., 9 July 1876, a graduate of the Yale School of Music. He is a civil engineer, graduate of Mass. Institute of Technotlogy. He lived in Boston until 1896, when he moved to New Haven. He was a 2nd Lieut. in the U. S. Vol. Engineers in the Spanish American war.

Children born in New Haven:

i. MADELIENE AUSTIN,[9] b. 3 Nov. 1904; graduate of the Hartford Hospital Training School, 1926.
ii. WILDER, b. 16 Nov. 1914.
iii. HELEN ELIZABETH, b. 7 March 1917.

248. ELBRIDGE[8] HOWE (*Stephen A.*,[7] *Elbridge*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Artemas*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Oct. 1871; married MAY HANNUN.

Children:

i. STEPHEN R.,[9] b. (no date given); d. about 1920.
ii. ANNA WILDER, b. (no date given).
iii. ELBRIDGE LEWIS, b. 1911.

249. PHINEAS OSBORNE[8] HOWE (*Phineas H.*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 21 Feb. 1842; married in 1865, MARY PENNEL.

Child:

i. JAMES E.,[9] b. in June 1867.

250. FREDERICK BARDEN[8] HOWE (*Alonzo A.*,[7] *Eli*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hanover, Me., 21 Dec. 1855; married 22 Dec. 1883, AGNES LOUIS HASTINGS, daughter of John D. and Emma (Kimball) Hastings, born 13 July 1859. They lived in Bethel, Me.

Children:

i. ALICE LOUISE,[9] b. in Dec. 1887; d. in Jan. 1888.
276. ii. JOHN HASTINGS, b. 7 June 1891.

251. CHARLES MELVIN[8] HOWE (*Alonzo*,[7] *Asa*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Salem, N. H., 22 Dec. 1854; married 17 Oct. 1877, LIZZIE M. RICHARDSON of Woburn, Mass.

Children:

i. EDITH MARIAN,[9] b. 5 Nov. 1883.
ii. ADELBERT MELVIN, b. 12 July 1885; d. 26 Aug. 1885.

252. JOHN CLEON[8] HOWE (*Rufus L.*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Claremont, N. H., in Dec. 1869; married in July 1891, SOPHIA CHADWICK. They lived in Newport and Claremont, N. H.

Children born in Newport:

i. GEORGE R.,[9] b. in 1891.
ii. MILDRED E., b. in 1896.

253. HARRY WILLIAM[8] HOWE (*Joseph W.*,[7] *Horace*,[6] *Asa*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Acworth, N. H., 22 Aug. 1869; married 7 Nov. 1893, JOSEPHINE E. LAWTON, born in Cincinnati, O., 1 Feb. 1876. They lived in New York City.

Children:

i. WARREN EMERSON,[9] b. 22 Sept. 1894.
ii. ADELAIDE ESTELLE, b. 6 March 1896.

254. Lewis B.[8] Howe (*Asa B.*,[7] *Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Mexico, N. Y., 29 July 1852; married 9 Oct. 1878, Ella C. Reed, born in Little Falls, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1855. They lived in Auburn, N. Y.

Children:

i. Raymond Reed,[9] b. in Little Falls, N. Y., 23 May 1882.
ii. Anna M., b. in Jordan, N. Y., 24 Oct. 1883.

255. Frank J.[8] Howe (*Chauncey B.*,[7] *Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Senaca, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1859; married Mary Beckworth, born 16 Nov. 1860.

Children:

i. Chauncey Leroy,[9] b. 16 Feb. 1881.
ii. Bertha May, b. 6 Dec. 1882.
iii. Florence Marguerite, b. 12 Aug. 1896.

256. Herbert Crombie[8] Howe (*Henry C.*,[7] *Amory*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Fulton, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1872; married 14 Sept. 1892, Georgia Van Wagener Emery, born in Fulton, 16 March 1871. He graduated Cornell University, B. L. 1892, A. B. 1896. In 1897 he was Secretary of the President of the University, and was a journalist, and a contributor to various periodicals.

Children:

i. Henry Van Wagener,[9] b. in Fulton, 15 June 1896.

257. Herrick L.[8] Howe (*Simeon P. B.*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bingham, Pa., 18 Nov. 1843; married 4 July 1864, Emma Susannah Bishop, daughter of George W. Bishop, born 21 Aug. 1847. He died in Bingham, 23 Nov. 1869. She married second, William Howard.

Children born in Bingham:

i. Cora N.,[9] b. 21 July 1866; m. 25 Nov. 1908, Thomas Riley. They live in Potter Co., Pa.
ii. Simeon R., b. 4 Jan. 1869.

258. Lavern Buck[8] Howe (*Simeon P. B.*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Potter Co., Pa., 6 Aug. 1852; married 14 April 1880, Ella Estelle Daniels, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Bassett) Daniels, born 20 Nov. 1858. He is a farmer and lives in Bingham Township, Pa. She died 29 Sept. 1889. He married second, 17 Dec. 1890, Mary Isabel Daniels, sister of his first wife, born 3 April 1866.

Children, born in Bingham:

277. i. Clinton Lavern,[9] b. 13 July 1887.
ii. Nellie Estelle, b. 12 Sept. 1889; m. 29 Sept. 1915, Thomas Vernooy, son of William and Emma (Wood) Vernooy, b. 10 March 1890. They live at Middletown, N. Y., where he is engaged in the Life Insurance business.

Children:

1. *Robert,* b. 30 March 1918.
2. *Richard,* b. 14 Sept. 1920.
3. *Jean Marie,* b. 14 March 1923.
4. *Kenneth Hugh,* b. 6 Oct. 1925.

By second wife:

iii. LOUISA HAZEL, b. 24 Oct. 1891; m. 25 July 1917, Lewis W. Morley, son of Jasper W. and Eliza L. (Rogers) Morley, b. 4 June 1891. He was formerly an instructor in the State College, Pa., and now is the Secretary of the American Jersey City Club of N. Y. City, and lives in South Orange, N. J.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth Louise,* b. 13 Feb. 1920, at State College, Pa.
2. *Donald Howe,* b. 31 Jan. 1923, at State College.

iv. MABEL JANE, b. 1 May 1893; m. 11 Sept. 1919, Lawrence Evered Howe, son of Theo. C. and May (Stevens) Howe. He is a chiropractor, and lives in Galeton, Pa.

Children:

1. *Hazel Joyce,* b. 23 Feb. 1922.

v. JOSEPH SIMEON, b. 16 Dec. 1895; d. 27 Aug. 1896.

vi. NINA RUTH, b. 6 March 1898; m. 12 Nov. 1924, Carl V. Clark, son of Elsworth and Maud (Fulman) Clark. They live in Independence, N. Y.

278. vii. LAVERN BURDETTE, b. 18 Jan. 1900.

259. JAY VELORUS[8] HOWE (*William N.,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Martin,*[4] *Jedediah,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Allegany Co., N. Y., 11 March 1853; married in 1872, MARY BISSELL, born 18 May 1851. She died, and he married second, MARTHA HOUSE. He was a farmer and carpenter, and has lived in Michigan, Illinois and Allegany Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. INDIA LOUISE,[9] b. 2 Nov. 1874; d. 1893, in Albion, Mich.

279. ii. DALLAS NELSON, b. 24 Aug. 1877.

iii. MABEL ELIZA, b. 14 Nov. 18—; d. in Reed City, Mich.

260. ALBERT DURAND[8] HOWE (*William N.,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Martin,*[4] *Jedediah,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born near Andover, N. Y., 21 April 1855; married 15 May, 1881, CARRIE ELMANETTE CASE, daughter of Joel and Clarissa (Tinkham) Case, born 31 Oct. 1852. She graduated from the State Normal School and taught school for several years. He was a graduate from the same school, and taught in Andover and Whitesville, N. Y., and has served as supervisor of Independence township, and is at the present time (1926) President of the Whitesville National Bank.

Children:

280. i. LOUIS FAYETTE,[9] b. 2 Feb. 1882.

281. ii. ALBERT DYER, b. 24 Nov. 1890.

261. MANLEY N.[8] HOWE (*Benjamin B.,*[7] *Martin,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Martin,*[4] *Jedediah,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Groton, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1842; married MARY DAVEY. She died and he mar-

ried second, ANGELINE M. JEWELL. He enlisted 15 April 1862, in Co. K, 137th Regt. N. Y. Vols. and was discharged 29 June 1865. He died in Groton, N. Y., 7 April 1891.
Children:

i. MANLEY F.,[9] b. 1867; d. 1870.
ii. PERNELLY, b. 1869; d. 1870.

262. DAVID WESLEY[8] HOWE (*Benjamin B.*,[7] *Martin*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Groton, N. Y., about 1843; married ELIZABETH COOK. He died 1918.
Children:

282. i. ADELBERT WESLEY,[9] b. (no date).
ii. IDA, b. (no date); m. a Mr. Krause; m. 2nd a Mr. Fish.
Child by first husband:
1. *Adelbert Wesley.*

263. GEORGE RILEY[8] HOWE (*Daniel*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bingham, Pa., 15 Sept. 1849; married AMY MARIA SMITH. They moved from Bingham, Pa., to Long Beach, Calif.
Children:

i. FRANK CLINTON,[9] b. in Bingham, 30 May 1876; m. and lives in Lowney, Calif.
ii. HARVEY EARL, b. 17 Sept. 1884, in Genesee Township, Pa. He lives in Long Beach, Calif.
iii. GEORGE ELBERT, b. in Bingham, 17 March 1886; m. a girl by the name of Millen, and they live in Washington State.

264. WILLIAM L.[8] HOWE (*Daniel C.*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bingham, Pa., (no date given); married PSADORE ROGERS, daughter of John and ——— (Whithey) Rogers. They live at Downey, Calif.
Children:

i. NORA B.,[9] b. 27 May 1890; d. 14 May 1907.
ii. LEON A., b. 13 Oct. 1896; m. and lives in Olean, N. Y.
iv. DELIOU B., b. 11 May 1903; m. George Brizzie, and lives in Canisteo, N. Y.

265. REUBEN N.[8] HOWE (*Isaac P.*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 23 May 1861; married 8 April 1896, HULDAH A. TARBOX, daughter of Willis and Roseltha (Shutts) Tarbox, born in 1872; died 13 Dec. 1911. He died in Bingham, 27 July 1925. They lived in Bingham.
Children:

i. ROSA L.,[9] b. 27 Jan. 1898; m. 23 May 1918, Arling M. Barker, son of Charles and Betty (Monroe) Barker. They lived for a time in Bingham, but they are now (1926) living in Ulysses, Pa.
Children:
1. *Vivian J.*, b. 23 May 1919.
2. *R. Maria*, b. 14 July 1921.
3. *Charles R.*, b. 23 Aug. 1923.
4. *Aurelia L.*, b. 14 July 1925.

266. DANIEL M.[8] HOWE (*Isaac P.*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 17 Sept. 1865; married 30 April 1896, ETHEL GARDNER. They are now (1926) living at Genesee, Pa.

Children:

i. LILLIAN,[9] b. 7 Dec. 1896.
ii. HAROLD, b. 18 Feb. 1898.
iii. LEWIS, b. 2 May ——.
iv. VIOLET.

267. ELMER[8] HOWE (*Isaac W.*,[7] *William*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 16 March 1864; married 18 Sept. 1892 SUSAN ———. She married second, ALFRED G. GRIGGS of Abington, Ct., 1921.

Children:

i. THERA ETHELIN,[9] b. 20 April 1894; m. 10 Oct. 1914, Howard Stimpson Ellsworth.
ii. RHENA FRANCES, b. 7 July 1896; m. 22 June 1917, Raymond Earl Angell.
283. iii. HARVEY QUINTON, b. 9 March 1899.
iv. VICTOR JEWETT, b. 25 July 1901; m. 13 Feb. 1922, Isabel Frances Benham in Brooklyn, Conn.
v. KERMIT BENNETT, b. 25 Nov. 1907.
vi. RUTH ELIZABETH, b. 27 March 1912.

NINTH GENERATION.

268. EDMUND GRANT[9] HOWE (*Daniel R.*,[8] *Edmund G.*,[7] *Edmund*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Hartford, Ct., 22 Nov. 1883; married 28 July 1914, ELEANOR LOUISE WHITE, daughter of William Emerson and Jessie (Thompson) White. He graduated Yale 1906, and is professor of political science in the University at Tuscaloosa, Ala., where he now (1926) lives.

Children:

i. DANIEL ROBINSON,[10] b. 18 Sept. 1915.
ii. WILLIAM EMERSON WHITE, b. 5 June 1920.

269. JULIAN BIGELOW[9] HOWE (*Emerson*,[8] *Levi B.*,[7] *Emerson*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1887; married in June 1907, MARION CLAPP. She secured a divorce, and he married again (no name given).

Children:

i. KATHERINE ELIZABETH,[10] b. 1910.
ii. GEORGIANNA, b. 1913.

270. ERNEST AUGUSTUS[9] HOWE (*Sumner L.*,[8] *William N.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 29 Aug. 1878; married 30 June 1904, EMMA H. TEMPLE.

Children:

i. KENNETH C.,[10] b. 7 Dec. 1905.

271. ELTON E.[9] HOWE (*Sumner L.*,[8] *William N.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 4 Feb. 1882; married 11 Oct. 1900, ROSANNA E. LOVELY, born in Feb. 1883, died 30 Jan. 1908. He married second, 26 Oct. 1910, IDA CHAPUT. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ELTON L.,[10] b. 3 Oct. 1911.
ii. GEORGE F. X., b. 3 May 1920.

272. WILLIAM L.[9] HOWE (*Elmer D.*,[8] *William N.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 July 1885; married 31 Aug. 1909, E. MILDRED WALKER. They lived in Marlborough.

Children born in Marlborough:

i. ESTHER LEONORA,[10] b. 30 Sept. 1910.
ii. DWIGHT WALKER, b. 30 June 1912.

273. ARTHUR BOWKER[9] HOWE (*Herbert M.*,[8] *Charles M.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]),

born in Worcester, Mass., 16 Jan. 1885; married 24 June 1908, BESSIE SUTHERLAND STEELE.

Children:

i. DONALD ARTHUR.[10]
ii. THELMA STEELE.
iii. RICHARD NESBIT.
iv. ARTHUR BOWKER.

274. RAYMOND MARSHALL[9] HOWE (*Herbert M.*,[8] *Charles M.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Worcester, Mass., 3 June 1887; married 18 June 1913, FLORENCE MYRA DAVIS. She died 20 Oct. 1918. He married second, 11 May 1923, MYRTA HOWARD WEDGE. They live in Worcester.

Children:

i. DOROTHY DAVIS.[10]

275. WALTER NICHOLS[9] HOWE (*Herbert M.*,[8] *Charles M.*,[7] *William L.*,[6] *William*,[5] *Thaddeus*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Worcester, Mass., 7 Jan. 1902; married 23 July 1924, ELIZABERH JANE EATON.

Children:

i. WALTER NICHOLS.[10]

276. JOHN HASTINGS[9] HOWE (*Frederick B.*,[8] *Alonzo A.*,[7] *Eli*,[6] *John*,[5] *Asa*,[4] *Abraham*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Bethel, Me., 7 June 1891; married 25 June 1914, EDITH BERRY KIMBALL, daughter of B. W. and Anna (Berry) Kimball of Bethel, born 23 July 1893. They now (1928) live in Bethel, Me.

Children:

i. AGNES MARION,[10] b. 20 March 1915.
ii. RODNEY KIMBALL, b. 13 Dec. 1917.

277. CLINTON LAVERN[9] HOWE (*Lavern B.*,[8] *Simeon P. B.*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Potter Co., Pa., 13 July 1887; married in Aug. 1904, LUCY ALLEN, daughter of Francis M. and Katherine Jane (Swarts) Allen, born 21 June 1885. They live in Lawrenceville, Pa., where he runs a lumber business.

Children:

i. RAYMOND,[10] b. 6 Oct. 1906; m. Anna ——— of Lawrenceville.
ii. CLINTON LAWRENCE, b. 8 Feb. 1908.
iii. HAZEL IRENE, b. 26 July 1910.
iv. VIVIAN FAY, b. 16 May 1911.
v. WILLARD ARTHUR, b. 6 Oct. 1915.
vi. KENDRICK WALTER, b. 19 March 1920.
vii. CAROL ELOISE, b. 17 Aug. 1924.

278. LAVERN BURDETTE[9] HOWE (*Lavern B.*,[8] *Simeon P. B.*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Potter Co., Pa., 18 Jan. 1900; married 19 Apr 1922, VIOLA

TEATER, daughter of Benjamin and Minnie (Spencer) Teater, born 22 Oct. 1902.

Child:

i. PHYLLIS LORAINE,[10] b. 26 July 1924.

279. DALLAS NELSON[9] HOWE (*Jay V.*,[8] *Wm. Nelson*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 24 Aug. 1877; married 26 Nov. 1902, ANGELINE DEXTER, daughter of Clinton Dexter, born 14 July 1881. They live at Whitesville, N. Y., where he is farmer.

Children:

i. SYLVIA MARIA,[10] b. 14 Sept. 1903; m. 19 Sept. 1923, Charles Leo Still.
ii. CLINTON DEXTER, b. 1 April 1913.

280. LOUIS FAYETTE[9] HOWE (*Albert D.*,[8] *Wm. Nelson*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Andover, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1882; married 22 Feb. 1907, HARRIET AZUBA BASSETT, daughter of William Allison and Oriel (Seeley) Bassett, born 29 Dec. 1887. They lived in Andover and Whitesville, N. Y., and for many years he was rural mail carrier from Whitesville.

Children born in Whitesville:

i. RUTH ELMANETTE,[10] b. 3 Aug. 1908.
ii. RALPH BASSETT, b. 30 April 1910.
iii. RICHARD ALLISON, b. 7 Jan. 1923.

281. ALBERT DYER[9] HOWE (*Albert D.*,[8] *Wm. Nelson*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Whitesville, N. Y., 24 Nov. 1890; married 21 April 1915, MARTHA ANNA ELSTON, daughter of Jacob Tice and Anna (Strode) Elston, born in Montana, 6 Nov. 1892, educated in the Elmira Public Schools, and graduated from Elmira College, in 1814. He graduated from the Whitesville High School and the Elmira Business College. After working in Elmira, he went to Libertyville, Ill., where he had charge of the Mail-order Dept. of the Sheldon School of Scientific Salesmanship. He lived in Libertyville, Ill., and now (1926) lives in Wellsville, N. Y., where he is engaged in the real estate business.

Children born in Wellsville:

i. ESSTON JAMES,[10] b. 9 Feb. 1917.
ii. FORDYCE LEE, b. 1 March 1920.

282. ADELBERT WESLEY[9] HOWE (*David W.*,[8] *Benjamin B.*,[7] *Martin*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born (date not given); married MARY DAVENPORT. They lived at Groton, N. Y.

Children born at Groton:

i. CLARENCE,[10] b. (no date); m. and lives at Ithaca, N. Y.
284. ii. LAWRENCE, b. (no date); m. Blanche Miller.

283. HARVEY QUINTON[9] HOWE (*Elmer,*[8] *Isaac W.,*[7] *William,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Martin,*[4] *Jedediah,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 9 March 1899; married 18 Aug. 1921, ELSIE ANN BOWEN of Newport, Vt. They lived in Windsor, Ct.

Children:

i. BARBARA FRANCIS,[10] b. 29 Oct. 1922; d. 23 Nov. 1922.
ii. HARVEY QUINTON, b. 14 July 1924.
iii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. 30 Oct. 1925.

TENTH GENERATION.

284. LAWRENCE[10] HOWE (*Adelbert W.*,[9] *David W.*,[8] *Benjamin B.*,[7] *Martin*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Martin*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Groton, N. Y., (date not given); married BLANCHE MILLER. They live in Ithaca, N. Y.

Children:

i. LAWRENCE.[11]

EDWARD HOWE

OF LYNN, MASS.

From Hotten's List of the Early Emigrants, we learn that Edward How with his wife and five children, embarked on the "Truelove" for New England on the 19th of Sept. 1635. The names and ages as they appear on the above list, are as follows, viz:—Edward How, husbandman, aged 60, Elizabeth, aged 50, Jeremie, aged 21, Sara, aged 12, Ephraim, aged 9, Isaac, aged 7, Wm., aged 6. On reaching this country, they settled at what is now known as Lynn, Mass. He was admitted freeman 8 Dec. 1636. Evidently he was a man of much ability, of good report, and a highly respected citizen. He was chosen deputy to the General Court in 1638, and in the same year, his name appeared on the list of land-owners in Lynn, as having 210 acres.

He died very suddenly in April 1639, and his widow was appointed by the General Court to administer his estate on 22 May 1639.

His death is mentioned in Winthrop's History of New England, p. 355, as follows: "One Mr. Howe of Lynn, a godly man, and a deputy of the last general court, after the court was ended, and he had dined, being in health as he used to be, went to pass over to Charlestown, and being alone, he was presently after found upon the strand, being there (as it seemed) waiting for the boat, which came soon after."

Concerning his ancestry, we have but little information. There has long been a tradition in the family that he came from London, Eng., and there seems to be a probability that the tradition may have some foundation.

It is certain that there were Howes in Lynn previous to 1635, but of whom we have very little information. Capt. Daniel Howe (who has been supposed by some, to have been a brother) was in Lynn, as early as 1630, only two years after the settlement of Boston and Salem, and there was an Ephraim and an Edward Howe in Lynn about the same time. From the Court records we learn there was an Edward Howe who was fined for the illegal sale of intoxicating liquors in Lynn, in 1633.

Lewis and Newhall (History of Lynn) supposed him to be identical with the Edward who came in the "Truelove," but we find nothing to confirm the supposition, nor do we find any record as to what became of him.

Much of the information that we have concerning the Howe families of Lynn, seems to be vague traditions and supposition, and

it is largely owing to the fact that the records of Lynn, for the first sixty years are missing.

We have the names of six children, but there were probably others.

Children:

2. i. JEREMIAH,[2] b. in England, about 1614.
3. ii. JOSEPH, b. in England.
iii. SARAH, b. in England, about 1623; no further record.
4. iv. EPHRAIM, b. in England, about 1626.
5. v. ISAAC, b. in England, about 1628.
6. vi. WILLIAM, b. in England, about 1629.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. JEREMIAH[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]), was born in England about 1614; came to this country with his father in the "Truelove" in 1635, being at that time 21 years of age. It is quite certain that he lived in Lynn a few years. He probably moved from Lynn to New Haven, Ct., as early as 1644. He married ELIZABETH ———, (ancestry unknown). The records of New Haven show that he was a lot owner there in 1643, and also that he took the oath of fidelity 2 May 1647. He was dismissed from the church in Lynn in 1645, and in the same year his name appears as one of the members of Centre Church in New Haven. He probably kept a public inn, for he was licensed "to sell strong water by pints or quarts." (New Haven Col. Records 1638-1640, p. 94, 140, 368). He and his brother Ephraim afterwards settled in Wallingford, Ct. His name and the names of his sons Zachariah and Nathaniel, are found among those of the first settlers, proprietors and taxpayers of Wallingford. (Davis' History of Wallingford, Ct., p. 78, 85-6). His will dated 11-15-1677, is recorded in New Haven probate Records, Vol. 2, p. 77. In this will it is recited that he is a mariner and is about to sail for the Barbadoes, and he leaves everything to his wife Eliza. (Elizabeth). Appended to the will is the following: "We whose names are underwritten do hereby signify and declare that we are fully satisfied." (Signed)

Zachary How.
Nathaniel How.
Jeremiah How.
Joseph How.

The will of Elizabeth How bearing date of 11-19-1690, is also of record in the New Haven Probate Records, in which she mentioned her sons Zachariah, Nathaniel, Jeremy, Joseph, and John, and her grand-child "Lidia," probably Lydia, daughter of her son Nathaniel, born 6 Nov. 1675. In the will her son John is named as Executor. The same records show that "widow Eliz'h died 1-23-1695-6. It would seem, therefore, to be quite reasonable to say Jeremiah had two children, Zachariah and Nathaniel, born (probably in Lynn) before he went to New Haven. He died in New Haven 11-16-1690-1 (16 Jan. 1690-1).

Children:

7. i. ZACHARIAH,[3] b. probably in Lynn.
8. ii. NATHANIEL, b. probably in Lynn.
iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. in New Haven, Conn., 30 March 1645; m. in May 1669, James Redfield, son of William and Rebecca Redfield, b. 1644, and d. 1723. She d. previous to 1690.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth*, b. in New Haven, 31 May 1670.
2. *Sarah*, b. about 1673; m. Daniel Frost.
3. *Theophilus*, b. about 1682; m. 24 Dec. 1706. Priscilla Grinnell.

iv. BATHSHEBA, b. in New Haven, 15 May 1648; m. 23 Oct. 1677, John Dixwell the regicide, under the name of James Davids, as his third wife; he d. in New Haven, 18 March 1688-9. She d. 27 Dec. 1729, aged 81 years.

Children born in New Haven:

1. *Mary*, b. 9 June 1679.
2. *John*, b. 6 March 1680.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 14 July 1682.

9. v. JEREMIAH, b. in New Haven, 8 July 1650.

vi. JOSEPH, b. in New Haven, 22 Oct. 1653; d. about 1703. An inventory of his estate was taken in Aug. 1703, which amounted to 153 pounds sterling.

10. vii. JOHN, b. in New Haven, 26 June 1656.

viii. EBENEZER, b. in New Haven, 26 June 1656; not mentioned in his mother's will.

3. JOSEPH[2] HOW (*Edward*[1]), probably born in England. While we have no absolute proof, it would seem to be quite probable that this Joseph How was the son of Edward How of Lynn, and that he came to this country at a later date. He was in Lynn as early as 1640, and married ELIZABETH NEEDHAM, daughter of Edmund Needham of Lynn. This was proven by his will, and the will of Edmund Needham. We learn from the records of the Salem Quarterly Court, 25-11-1641, that Joseph How agreed to go to sea. "We were the first boat that went out, and had the first of fishing. Then other boats went, but the fourth had little or no employment." John Stone, Wm. Harper, Jeremiah Howe (probably his brother), Francis Perry and Joseph Pope also deposed. His widow married second, Samuel Hart.

The mother mentioned below was probably the widow of Edward How of Lynn.

An Inventory of his estate was taken 8-1-1650-1, and amounted to £107-10-8.

WILL OF JOSEPH HOW OF LYNN.

This my will & desier * * * * to take me out of this world * * * * shall have all the movable in & * * * * * as also the 2 Coues which I * * * * allso the pide haifer & 3 haifers * * * * bolocke I leve with my wif to make of to pay all my deats ever on that do mands anything let them be payd & what is left my wife to hav it, the house & Land I leve to my wife untell the Child Elizabeth how of my ow body be 18 yeres of age & then that shee shall have if God despose of hur in marag: but in case the child should die then my wife to have it forever: if god should so order it that my wife should remain my widdow & mary no other man then I leve the land to my wife & hir desposing: the tow cows which we cal monse & spek to be att my mother hows desposing: I mene shee shall have them to hir self, & all so as much of the w marre as shall find them hay if it be required untell my mother be desesed, for hir use, Allso that those which huses the land shall yerly let my mothe(r) have land bring forth Indian & som english & this during her life or else that she shall have so much of the land att hir desposing during hir life as may produse it * * * * * in quantity if six akers of * * * * eaite Aker of March * * * *. wne

March & six akers of March * * * * by march now Acor being in ding as I have * * * * t is my full mill & desr & hereto hath set my hand this tenth of febewary 1650

And for the oursight of what is wrighten I leve to my father needom & goodman bread.

This that my mother If god take me a way shall haue 2 Acers of Land at the ferder End of ye Lot next goodman breads: Lot that: he bout of goodman poole: I also Liue to my mother 2 coues: namly noncy and speck and them to be her for Euer. and att her desposing: also yt she shall haue as much hay as will sufisantly kepe 2 cous: of ye hether pece of marsh: Liing next goodman bred one ye side and mr foth one ye Eather sid: but when god shall Take my mother a way It shall then Retorn to ye house again I mene ye marsh olnely: this if my Last will and desier: toching: my mother. in presents of Ephraim Howe (probably his brother).

Children:

i. ELIZABETH[3] (she was under 18 in 1651); m. 1st Benjamin Chadwell; m. 2nd John Jewett of Rowley, Mass.; she m. 3d 23 Oct. 1716, Dea. Ezekiel Jewett as his 2nd wife. In a deed from her to her son Samuel Chadwell, made in 1714, and recorded in the Register of Deeds of Essex Co. She is described as "ye only child of Joseph How of Lynn."

4. EPHRAIM[2] HOW (*Edward*[1]), was probably born in London, Eng., about 1625 or 1626; he married ANNE HAUGH, who was born in Bristol, Eng., in 1630. He came to this country with his father in the "Truelove" in 1635, his age being given as 9 years. He was located in New Haven, Ct., as early as 1653, and was a mariner engaged in trade between Boston and Salem On one of his trips in 1676, he was taken with a severe sickness. Then his vessel (a small ketch containing himself, two of his sons, and three others) was driven out to sea by adverse winds. His two sons and another of his companions died. Then the vessel was wrecked; he and his two surviving companions were cast upon a desolate island near Cape Sable. There his two companions died. Finally after having been seven months upon the island, he was rescued and restored to his family, who had given him up for lost. His unprecedented misfortunes and sufferings were thought worthy of mention by Hubbard in his History of New England, and by Cotton Mather in his Magnalia (Vol. 2, pp. 343-345. A very elaborate and doleful account of them (said to have been written by the poet Percival) is contained in the "Mariner's Chronicle" published at New Haven in 1834. See also Essex Antiquarian, Vol. 2.

He died 8 Sept. 1680; and an inventory of his estate was recorded 30 Dec. 1680 in the New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 1, p. 185, and amounted to 218 pounds. "Jere How" (probably his brother) was one of the appraisers. His widow died about 1711, her estate being given in, as insolvent, 28 Jan. 1711-2.

Children born in New Haven:

11. i. EPHRAIM,[3] b. 3 April 1653.
ii. SARAH, b. 25 Jan. 1654; m. 10 Aug. 1682, Nathaniel Tuttle

descendants ... Contact ... 4890

who was baptized in New Haven 29 Feb. 1652. They moved to Woodbury, Conn., where they joined the church 12 May 1695. He died in Woodbury, 20 Aug. 1721; she d. in Nov. 1743. They had seven children.

iii. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1656-7; d. young.
iv. SAMUEL, b. 1 Sept. 1658; d. on the voyage, 1676.
12. v. DANIEL, b. 4 Jan. 1663.
vi. ISAAC, b. 22 Aug. 1666; he was a mariner and d. in Boston, Mass.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 April 1668; m. Daniel Brown.
viii. ESTHER, b. 18 Nov. 1671; m. 29 Sept. 1692, James Trowbridge.
ix. MARY, b. 8 Dec. 1674; m. 1694, Daniel Brown (husband of her deceased sister), who was b. 15 Jan. 1664, and d. 4 Oct. 1722. She d. in Stratford, Conn., 6 April 1761.

Children:

1. *Daniel*, b. 26 April 1698.
2. *Joseph*, b. 1 Dec. 1701; he was the one who wrote the record of his grandfather, Ephraim How.
3. *Mary*, b. about 1705; d. young.
4. *Isaac*, b. 20 March 1709.
5. *Mary*, b. 16 Dec. 1716.

5. ISAAC[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]), was probably born in London, Eng., about 1628. He probably lived with his mother several years. We find him in Lynn as late as 1649. He probably married in Lynn, but the name of his wife is unknown, and so far, we have no data concerning his early life, but it is quite probable that he was the Isaac Howe who settled at Greenwich, Ct., about 1686. According to the Greenwich Town Records, we find that a three acre lot was laid out to Isaac Howe, 26 Feb. 1686. It is quite probable that he had a family prior to that date, of which we find no record, and thus far we have the name of one child, but it is quite probable that there were others.

Child:

13. i. NATHANIEL.[3]

6. WILLIAM[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]), born in England, about 1629, came to this country with his father, in the "Truelove" in 1635; as he was only 10 years of age when his father died, he probably lived with his mother in Lynn until he was married. According to Farmer, he was in Dorchester in 1641, but we find but little record or proof of that statement, and Savage doubts if he ever was in Dorchester, but supposed him to be of Concord, Mass., where we find him with his wife Mary. We have no information where he came from to Concord, nor have we any information regarding the ancestry of his wife Mary. They appeared in Concord as early as 1657, and perhaps earlier. It has been supposed that he came with wife Mary from Chelmsford to Concord. His oldest son was born in 1654, but we fail to find a record of his birth on the Concord Records ,and he may have been born previous to coming to Concord. William How appears to have been a farmer, and died in Concord, al-

though the records do not give the date of his death. An inventory of his estate was taken 26 April 1676, amounting to £35-01-10, and his widow was granted letters of administration 20 June 1676. She probably married second, 10 April 1677, Christopher Woolie of Concord, as his second wife. She died 26 Dec. 1695.

Children:

14. i. SAMUEL,[3] b. 14 Oct. 1654.
ii. DANIEL, b. ———; d. 4 June 1657.
iii. SARAH, b. 17 July 1658; d. 21 Jan. 1659.
iv. HANNAH, b. 3 Dec. 1660; d. 24 Nov. 1683.
v. WILLIAM, b. 25 Jan. 1663; d. 1 Feb. 1663.
vi. MARY, b. 19 July 1665; d. 16 Oct. 1666.

THIRD GENERATION.

7. ZACHARIAH[3] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), was probably born in Lynn, Mass., but no date of birth is given. As a child he went to New Haven, with his father, and he took the oath of fidelity in New Haven, 1 May 1660. (New Haven Col. Records, 1638-1649, p. 141). He married 22 March 1667, SARAH GILBERT, (ancestry unknown). They lived a few years in New Haven, but about 1672 they moved to Wallingford, Ct., where he died in June 1703. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Probate Court at New Haven, 12 Aug. 1703, which amounted to 183 pounds. His widow died in Wallingford, 22 Sept. 1740.

Children:

15. i. JOHN,[4] b. 21 Dec. 1667.
16. ii. ZACHARIAH, b. 31 March 1670.
17. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 2 Jan. 1672.
18. iv. MATTHEW, b. 2 Jan. 1672.
    v. SARAH, b. 30 Oct. 1675; m. 9 July 1702, Nathaniel Curtis who was baptized in New Haven, 29 Feb. 1652, "of Branford Church." He probably lived awhile in Wallingford, then moved to Woodbury, Conn., where they joined the church 12 May 1695. He d. there 20 Aug. 1721. She d. in Nov. 1743.
    vi. MARY, b. 14 Dec. 1677.

8. NATHANIEL[3] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), was probably born in Lynn, Mass., prior to 1645; married ELIZABETH CURTIS, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Curtis of Dorchester, Mass., who had moved from Dorchester to Wallingford, Ct. She was born in Dorchester, 17 July 1643, and died in Wallingford, Ct., 29 Dec. 1713, aged 70 years. He married second, 9 Aug. 1714, MRS. SARAH CURTIS, widow of Isaac Curtis, (son of Richard and Sarah Curtis) and daughter of Lt. Robert and Sarah (Potter) Foot of Branford, Ct. He was one of the Proprietors of Wallingford, Ct., in 1670, and settled there in 1672. He died in Wallingford, 12 Feb. 1722.

Children:

    i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. in New Haven, 27 July 1666; m. 15 March 1684, John Martin.
    ii. A SON, b. in New Haven, 20 Sept. 1669.
    iii. A SON, b. in New Haven, in July 1671.
19. iv. ELIJAH, b. in Wallingford, 9 Sept. 1673.
    v. LYDIA, b. in Wallingford, 6 Nov. 1675.
20. vi. DANIEL, b. in Wallingford, 18 March 1677.
    vii. ABIGAIL, b. in Wallingford, 7 Aug. 1680; m. 2 Dec. 1702, Thomas Twiss.

Children:

1. *Berrill*, b. 10 Jan. 1703.

9. JEREMIAH[3] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 8 July 1650; married 29 Oct. 1674, ELIZABETH PECK, daughter of Paul and Martha Peck of Hartford, Ct.; she died,

and he married second, 17 Dec. 1701, ELIZABETH CULVER, who died 17 June 1703. He married third, 9 April 1705, WIDOW MARY COOK. They lived in Wallingford, where he was a farmer, and where he died 22 Sept. 1740.

Children born in Wallingford:

21. i. JEREMIAH,[4] b. 15 Sept. 1675.
ii. BATHSHEBA, b. 13 Sept. 1677; m. in Aug. 1698, John Stow; m. 2nd Daniel Hubbard.
iii. EPHRAIM, b. 20 Feb. 1681.
iv. MATHEW, b. 2 Aug. 1684.
v. MARI, b. 22 Sept. 1687; probably the Mary who m. John Allyn of Middletown, Conn.
vi. EBENEZER, b. 3 March 1690.

By second wife:

22. vii. JOSHUA, b. 2 Dec. 1702.

By third wife:

viii. SARAH, b. 16 April 1709 (?).

10. JOHN[3] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 26 June 1656; married rather late in life, 5 April 1714, LYDIA SEWARD, daughter of Caleb and Lydia Seward, born 22 May 1689: In 1695 he with others, was given permission to take up a field of forty acres at Daton's Hill, and improve the same for corn. He lived in New Haven at the time of his marriage, but soon after he appears to have lived in Durham, Ct. In 1720 he sold land at Daton's Hill (see New Haven Town Records, Vol. 6, p. 416). According to some of his descendants, he was born in London, Eng., but the records of New Haven disprove the tradition. (They seem to have got mixed in the generation, as without doubt, his father was born in England.) He is said to have died in his 95th year, which if true, would make the year of his death about 1750. His wife died at the age of 46.

Children probably born in Durham:

i. JOHN,[4] b. in Durham, Conn., 24 Dec. 1714; died at the age of 27 years, unm.
ii. LYDIA, b. 23 March 1717; probably m. Daniel Moulthrop.
iii. NAOMI, b. 20 April 1720; m. Giles Porter of Haddam, Conn.
iv. BATHSHEBA, b. 20 April 1720; m. Jeremiah Griswold.
v. RUTH, b. (no date given); m. Nathan Brister of Guilford, Conn.

23. vi. EPHRAIM, b. in April 1730.

11. EPHRAIM[3] HOWE (*Ephriam*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct. 3 April 1653; married (name not given). He was a mariner, and sailed with his father. He was lost at sea in 1676.

Child:

i. RUTH,[4] b. (no date given); m. 18 Oct. 1711, David Tuttle, son of Simon Tuttle of Wallingford, b. 11 Nov. 1680.

12. DANIEL[3] HOWE (*Ephraim*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 4 Jan. 1663; married MARGARET ———. He was a sea faring man, and is said to have died at Surinam, S. A., in June 1705. His widow died prior to 28 Nov. 1723, as on that date, the Wallingford Probate Records (Vol. 5, p. 158) show that there were four children of Margaret How, deceased, then living.

Children:

i. DANIEL.[4]
ii. ELIZABETH, wife of Thomas Gilbert.
iii. LOIS, wife of Caleb Clark (m. 19 Aug. 1722).
iv. DELIVERANCE, wife of Gershom Beach (m. 26 Dec. 1721), son of Thomas and Phebe (Wilkinson) Beach, b. 23 May 1697; d. in Nov. 1729.

Children:

1. *Ruth*, b. 11 Aug. 1722.
2. *Joanna*, b. 24 Sept. 1724.
3. *Aaron*, b. 23 March 1727.
4. *Gershom*, b. 24 Sept. 1729.

13. NATHANIEL[3] HOWE (*Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), was probably born in Lynn as early as 1650; the name of his wife is not definitely known, but she is supposed to have been a sister of John Bowers, who was a resident of Greenwich at that time. Prior to the time that he came to Greenwich he had probably lived in New Haven, Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr of Middletown, Ct., in a letter written 9 Dec. 1907, says "The town records of Greenwich, Ct., show that a Nathaniel Howe was a resident of that town in 1686." The records of the Fairfield probate district, which at that date included the town of Greenwich, show that he died 29 June 1692, and that an inventory of his estate was taken on the 25th of the next month. His children were probably born in New Haven; we have the names of only two, but there were probably others.

Children:

24. i. ISAAC,[4] probably born about 1669-72.
25. ii. JOHN, probably born between 1675 and 1685.

14. SAMUEL[3] HOWE (*William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 14 Oct. 1654; married 27 March 1673, MARY WOOLIE of Concord, Mass., probably daughter of Christopher Woolie. She died 19 Dec. 1677; he married second, 26 March 1678, MARY NUTTING, daughter of John and Sarah (Eggleston) Nutting, born in Chelmsford Mass., 16 Jan. 1656. After the death of his first wife, he placed his daughter Mary with a family by the name of Goble, where she afterwards lived until she was married. As will be seen, he had another daughter Mary by his second wife. He lived in Concord until soon after 1700, when he moved to Plainfield, Ct., a new town incorporated in 1699, and his name appears as one of the signers to an agreement of that date, relating to the town organization. Later he was allotted lands there. In 1704 he was a sergeant of the train band there, and in the same year he was named as one of the church committee.

On 17 Dec. 1706, the General Court of Connecticut in answer to a petition; confirmed the title of several of the original, and some of the new settlers, including among the latter Samuel Howe. Mass. Historical Collections, 6 Series, Vol. 3, pp.313-316. In the records of Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 15, p. 564, is a record of a deed dated 1 Nov. 1709, in which "Samuel How Senr sometime of Concord, now of Plainfield, Ct.," conveys land in Concord to Nathaniel Jones of same place. He died in Plainfield in the latter part of 1724. The probate records of Willimantic, Ct., show the probate there on 11 Jan. 1724-5 of the will of Samuel How of Plainfield, carpenter, dated 30 Oct. 1724, and that John How was named as executor. The will mentions his wife Mary, and his sons Samuel and John; it also mentions six daughters, including Mary Farrar, Mary Russell, Sarah White, and the children of Isaac Coyes (Corey) and a deceased daughter Sarah. The same records also show receipts signed by Mary How, widow, Isaac Wheeler for his wife, David Munro for his wife, John Stevens for his wife, John Parkhurst for his wife and Mary Russell and Mary Farrar.

The same records also show the distribution 16 April 1728, of the estate of Mary How, and the mention of her son Samuel, Phebe How guardian of children of her son John, deceased, her daughters Sarah White, Abigail Parkhurst, Deborah Munro, Elizabeth Stevens and Isaac Corey, guardian of children of Sarah Cory, deceased.

Children born in Concord:

i. MARY,* b. 17 Jan. 1674; m. 9 Sept. 1692, George Farrar; he was brought up and lived in the same family with his wife and they lived in Concord.

Children born in Concord:

1. *Joseph,* b. 28 Feb. 1692-3.
2. *Daniel,* b. 30 Nov. 1696.
3. *George,* b. 16 Feb. 1704-5.
4. *Mary,* b. 12 Oct. 1706; m. Abishai Brown of Concord.
5. *Samuel,* b. 28 Sept. 1708; m. Lydia Barrett of Concord.

ii. SARAH, b. 23 July 1677; d. 4 March 1678-9.

By second wife:

26. iii. SAMUEL, b. 28 May 1679.

iv. SARAH, b. 1 Aug. 1680; m. 19 Jan. 1699-1700, Isaac Wheeler of Concord; they lived in Concord until about 1704 when they moved to Plainfield, Conn.

Children:

1. *Sarah,* b. 11 Sept. 1700.
2. *Deborah,* b. 13 Jan. 1701-2.
3. *Mary,* b. 4 March 1703.
4. *Isaac,* b. in Plainfield, 18 Nov. 1704.
5. *Joseph,* b. in Plainfield, 18 April 1709.
6. *Timothy,* b. in Plainfield, 15 March 1717.

v. MARY, b. 2 Oct. 1682; m. 10 Jan. 1705-6; James Russell of Lexington, Mass., she then being of Cambridge; he was son of Philip and Joanna (Cutler) Russell, b. about 1681. They lived in Cambridge and Lexington. He d. about 1748.

Children:

1. *Mary*, b. 24 July 1706; m. Benjamin Bailey of Stow, Mass.
2. *Joanna*, b. 3 Dec. 1707.
3. *James*, b. 14 Aug. 1709; lived in Cambridge.
4. *Josiah*, b. 28 March 1711; lived in Lexington.
5. *Samuel*, b. 27 Oct. 1712; m. Sarah Briant, and lived in Sudbury, Mass.
6. *Jemima*, b. 8 Sept. 1714; m. John Carruth of Northboro, Mass.
7. *Sarah*, b. 8 Feb. 1716; m. a Creasey, and lived in Groton.
8. *Martha*, b. 8 Feb. 1716.
9. *Abigail*, b. 29 April 1718; m. Dr. Ebenezer Perry of Groton. Mass.
10. *Lucy*, b. 15 April 1720.

vi. HANNAH, b. 18 Jan. 1683-4.
vii. DEBORAH, b. 19 Oct. 1685; m. David Munroe.
27. viii. JOHN, b. about 1687.
ix. JOSIAH, b. 13 July 1689.
x. ABIGAIL, b. 27 Feb. 1692-3; m. John Parkhurst.
xi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Sept. 1694; m. John Stevens.
xii. SARAH (perhaps a grand daughter); m. Isaac Corey and d. prior to 1724.

FOURTH GENERATION.

15. JOHN[4] HOWE (*Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 21 Dec. 1667; married HANNAH HEMINWAY, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Cooper) Heminway of East Haven, Ct. They lived in New Haven, where he died about 1752. The New Haven Probate Records under date of 14 Nov. 1752, contain the record of an Inventory of the estate of John How of New Haven, and that Jacob Hemingway was appointed Executor of the will of John How, late of New Haven. The following were mentioned in the settlement of the estate: Hannah How, widow, sons John and Isaac, and daughters Hannah Robertson (Robinson) Mary Pardee, Elizabeth Penfield, Abigail, Lydia and Bathsheba. The same records under date of March 1753, show that the Executor petitioned for Commissioners to divide the land of the estate, and the commissioners reported the division among the heirs, lands being given to six of the daughters named in the will.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[5] b. 9 Feb. 1693; m. Thomas Robinson; she d. in 1756, leaving a son Thomas.
ii. SARAH, b. 20 Nov. 1695; not named in the will.
iii. MARY, b. 3 March 1697-8; d. young.
28. iv. JOHN, b. 13 Sept. 1700.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Dec. 1702; m. Isaac Penfield.
29. vi. ISAAC, b. 18 Feb. 1706.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 June 1709— m. ——— Bishop.
viii. LYDIA, b. in Dec. 1711.
ix. MARY, b. in 1713; m. Stephen Pardee.
x. BATHSHEBA.

16. ZACHARIAH[4] HOWE (*Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 30 March 1670; married 17 Feb. 1702, ELIZABETH HEMINGWAY. He died in Wallingford, Ct., 12 May 1712. His will is recorded in the Probate Court at New Haven, and mentions son Zachariah, daughters Thankful and Elizabeth.

Children born in Wallingford:

i. THANKFUL,[5] b. 25 Sept. 1705; m. 24 Jan. 1722-3, John Palmer of Branford, Conn.
30. ii. ZACHARIAH, b. 22 Feb. 1708.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 5 April 1711; m. 21 Dec. 1726, Moses Hall, son of Nathaniel Hall, b. 6 June 1706. He d. 15 Feb. 1765.

17. NATHANIEL[4] HOWE (*Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Jan. 1672; married 15 Oct. 1711, MARY TRACEY (or FREY). Another account says Mary Pray. The Probate Records at New Haven, Vol. 8, p. 244 and 273, show a division of lands of Nathaniel, on 7 May 1753, among the children (except Sarah).

Children born in Wallingford:

i. ELIZABETH,[5] b. 1 July 1712; m. 6 Oct. 1741, William Davidson.
31. ii. NATHANIEL, b. 20 Oct. 1714.
iii. SUSANNAH, b. 15 March 1720; d. 24 Dec. 1773.
iv. SARAH, b. 28 July 1722.
v. PHILIP, b. 30 July 1725.

18. MATTHEW[4] HOWE (*Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Jan. 1672; married 31 Dec. 1717, ELIZABETH WINSTON. They lived in Wallingford, Ct., where he died 24 Dec. 1727. His will dated 21 Dec. 1727, mentions Wife Elizabeth, and two daughters, Elizabeth and Mary. And appointed his wife Elizabeth as Executor of the will. An inventory of his estate was filed in the Probate Court 1 April 1728, amounting to £401.

Children born in Wallingford:

i. ELIZABETH.[5]
ii. MARY.

19. ELIJAH[4] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 9 Sept. 1673; married 25 Jan. 1703, MARY BELLAMY, daughter of Mathew and Bethia (Ford) Bellamy, born in Saybrook, Ct., in 1676. They lived in Wallingford, where he died 1 March or April 1749.

Children born in Wallingford:

i. HANNAH,[5] b. 28 Oct. 1704; she was probably the "Annah How" of Wallingford who m. 12 Nov. 1729, Stephen Perkins.
32. ii. ELIJAH, b. 6 May 1706.
iii. AARON, b. 4 June 1715; d. 18 Dec. 1738.

20. DANIEL[4] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 18 March 1677; married MARGERY ———; he married second, SARAH ———. They lived in Wallingford.

Children born in Wallingford:

i. ELIZABETH,[5] b. 28 Jan. 1700.
ii. WAITSTILL, b. 5 July 1701.
33. iii. DANIEL, b. about 1709; there is said to have been a son named Daniel who afterwards lived in Waterbury, Conn.

21. JEREMIAH[4] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 15 Sept. 1675; married 20 June 1704, JUDITH COOK, daughter of Samuel and Hope (Parker) Cook, born 28 Feb. 1679, died 20 March 1708; he married second, 7 Sept. 1708, MARY COOK, born in Salem, Mass., 15 July 1678; they went to Brookfield, Mass., before 4 March 1722-3. In 1713 he received a grant of eighty acres of land in Brookfield. The only child recorded on the Brookfield records was Bathsheba, born in 1720. His sojourn in Brookfield was only a few years, when he returned to Wallingford, Ct., where he was living in

1745. There were two children recorded in Wallingford; the names of the other children were obtained from other sources.

Children:

34. i. JEREMIAH,[5] b. in Wallingford, 17 Feb. 1705.

By second wife:

ii. JUDITH, b. 22 Oct. 1709; m. 19 Jan. 1732, as his second wife, Elihu Yale, son of Theophilus and Sarah (Street) Yale of Wallingford, b. 25 May 1703; he d. 31 Dec. 1745, and she m. 2nd Daniel Dutton, and moved to Waterbury.

Children:

1. *Stephen*, b. 17 Oct. 1732.
2. *Mary*, b. 24 March 1736.
3. *Sarah*, b. 22 April 1738.
4. *Elisha*, b. 29 Aug. 1742.

iii. DINAH, b. in Wallingford, 28 April 1716.

35. iv. ICHABOD, b. 11 Sept. 1717.

v. BATHSHEBA, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1 April 1720.

22. JOSHUA[4] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 2 Dec. 1702; married 7 July 1730, ELIZABETH JUDD. They lived in Wallingford, Ct.

Children:

36. i. JOSHUA,[5] b. (no date given).

There may have been other children.

23. EPHRAIM[4] HOWE (*John*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Durham, Ct., in April 1730; married 2 Dec. 1756, DAMARIS SEWARD. They moved to Granville, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 24 March 1806. He was prominent in the church, and held the office of deacon, and was a highly respected citizen. His widow died there in 1836, aged 96 years.

Children born in Granville:

i. JOHN,[5] b. 2 April 1759; m. Naomi Porter, and moved to Rutland, Vt. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

ii. ENOS, b. 14 June 1761; d. in the army, 20 Aug. 1779.

iii. ADA, b. 24 June 1763; m. Justus Rose, and had a large family.

37. iv. AMASA, b. 28 July 1765.

v. DAMARIS, b. 24 Aug. 1767; d. 11 Sept. 1777, of camp distemper.

vi. EPHRAIM, b. 23 June 1770; d. 6 Sept. 1777.

38. vii. CURTIS, b. 10 May 1772.

viii. TRYPHENA, b. 12 June 1775; d. 8 Sept. 1777, of camp distemper.

39. ix. EPHRAIM, b. 12 Aug. 1778; m. (int. 23 Jan. 1803) Abigail Gains.

x. TIMOTHY, b. 17 Oct. 1780; d. about 1790.

24. ISAAC HOWE (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), probably born in Lynn or New Haven, Ct., 20 Sept. 1669; married 1 June 1702, ELIZABETH WATERBURY, daughter of David Waterbury of Stamford, Ct., and moved to that place in 1714. At the General Assembly of Connecticut in 1722, he was appointed and

commissioned Ensign of the first company or trainband of Stamford, Ct. He died in New York 7 May 1733.

Children:

40. i. NATHANIEL,[5] b. 12 June 1703.
ii. SARAH, b. 8 Oct. 1704; d. 24 Dec. 1704.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 16 March 1708; m. James Slason, d. 21 Oct. 1758.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 28 Oct. 1731.
2. *Isaac*, b. 17 Oct. 1733.
3. *James*, b. 6 Jan. 1736.
4. *Sarah*, b. 15 May 1738.
5. *Peter*, b. 21 April 1740.
6. *Bowers*, b. 23 June 1742.
41. iv. ISAAC, b. 6 Jan. 1711.
42. v. EPENETUS, b. in Stamford, about 1717.
vi. BOWERS, b. in Stamford, 6 Oct. 1718.
43. vii. DAVID, b. in Stamford, 14 Jan. 1720-1.
44. viii. EBENEZER, b. in Stamford, 4 Aug. 1723.
45. ix. JAMES, b. in Stamford, 18 Dec. 1725.

25. JOHN[4] HOWE (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in New Haven, Ct., between 1675 and 1685; married 27 July 1710, COMFORT FINCH of Stamford, Ct. They settled in Greenwich, Ct.

Children:

46. i. EBENEZER,[5] b. about 1711.
ii. NATHANIEL, b. 27 June 1713; d. 1759.
iii. HANNAH, b. 3 April 1716; m. 4 Feb. 1737, Daniel Briggs of Stamford, Conn.
Children:
1. *Comfort*, b. 14 March 1738.
2. *Hannah*, b. 7 Oct. 1739.
3. *Mary*, b. 12 Aug. 1741.
4. *Esther*, b. 12 May 1743.
5. *Daniel*, b. 16 Oct. 1744.
6. *Elizabeth*, b. 6 Feb. 1746.
47. iv. JOHN, b. 4 June 1719.
48. v. SYLVANUS.

26. SAMUEL[4] HOWE (*Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Concord, Mass., 28 May 1679; married SARAH ———. They lived in Plainfield, Ct., where he died 31 Aug. 1755.

Children born in Plainfield:

49. i. THOMAS,[5] b. probably about 1708.
ii. MARY, b. 1 March 1714-5; m. in Plainfield, Jedediah Spalding, and d. 17 March 1794.
iii. SAMUEL.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. 26 March 1718.
50. v. JOSEPH, b. 18 April 1720.

27. JOHN[4] HOWE (*Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Concord, Mass., about 1687; married 13 April 1709, PHEBE BUTTERFIELD, daughter of Samuel Butterfield of Chelmsford, Mass.

They lived in Plainfield, where he died in 1727; the records of Plainfield show that an inventory was taken in Sept. 1727, and a distribution of the estate was made on 1 March 1732-3, mentioning his widow Phebe, Josiah his eldest son, John second son, Samuel third son, James fourth son, and his daughter Lucy. The widow died in Plainfield, 3 Dec. 1758.

Children born in Plainfield:

51. i. JOSIAH,[5] b. 22 March 1710-11.
52. ii. JOHN, b. 6 Aug. 1712.
53. iii. SAMUEL, b. 24 June 1716.
iv. LOUISE or LUCY, b. 8 May 1714; m. Thomas Wheeler.
v. JAMES, b. 8 Oct. 1718; m. in Plainfield, Conn., 3 Feb. 1742, Joanna Spalding. He was probably the James How that lived in Windham, Conn.; no further record.
vi. JONATHAN, b. 3 April 1724; d. 13 April 1724.
54. vii. JONAS, b. 13 June 1726.

FIFTH GENERATION.

28. JOHN[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 13 Sept. 1700; married ABIGAIL SUTLIFF, daughter of John Sutliff; she died 22 Jan. 1749, and he married second, 17 July 1754, HANNAH ELWELL, widow of Ebenezer Elwell. He lived in Wallingford, Ct., until about 1734, when he moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children:

i. ABIGAIL,[6] b. in Wallingford, Conn., 21 April 1729; m. David Blakeslee.

55. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Wallingford, 24 July 1730.

iii. SARAH, b. in Wallingford, 1 March 1732; m. Cephas Ford; she m. 2nd Abraham Luddington.

iv. MARTHA, b. in Wallingford, 15 Feb. 1734; m. E. Ford.

v. HANNAH, b. in Waterbury, Conn., 6 March 1736! m. O. Scott.

vi. JOHN, b. in Waterbury, 6 April 1738; d. 6 Dec. 1758.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 March 1740.

viii. MARY, b. 1 May 1742; m. (name not given).

Children:

1. *Timothy Humaston*, b. 6 Nov. 1761.
2. *Mary*, b. 8 Nov. 1767.

ix. LYDIA, b. 10 April 1744; m. S. Potter.

56. x. ZACCHEUS, b. 14 Aug. 1746.

xi. EPHRAIM; there is said to have been a son Ephraim, but we find no record of his birth.

29. ISAAC[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Haven, Ct., 18 Feb. 1706; married THANKFUL ROGERS. They lived in East Haven, Ct., where he died in 1759; his will dated 27 March 1759 was presented to the court in Aug. 1759. He mentions wife Thankful, sons John, Isaac and Andrew, Samuel, William and Joshua, daughters Hannah, Elizabeth and Sarah. The inventory rendered in Jan. 1760, shows an estate of 715 pounds, less debts of 51 pounds. The same record shows the appointment of son Andrew as guardian of the minor children, Samuel, William, Joshua and Sarah under date of March 1761. He appointed his sons John, Isaac and Andrew as executors of the will.

Children:

i. THANKFUL,[6] b. 31 Dec. 1731.

ii. JOHN, b. 22 May 1734.

iii. HANNAH, b. (no date); d. 7 Nov. 1775, aged 28.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 22 July 1773, Noah Tucker and lived in New Haven.

v. ISAAC, b. (no date given); was living in 1760.

vi. ANDREW, b. (no date given); was executor of his father's will, and died about 1763; an inventory of his estate was filed in the court in Aug. 1763, and in June 1767, the estate was divided among his brothers and sisters, viz;—Samuel, Joshua, John, Hannah, Thankful, Elizabeth and Sarah.

57. vii. SAMUEL, b. about 1744.

viii. WILLIAM, b. (no date given); not mentioned in his brother's will.
ix. SARAH, b. (no date given); was living in 1767.
x. JOSHUA, b. (no date given); he was killed at Ft. Hale.

30. ZACHARIAH[5] HOWE (*Zachariah,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 22 Feb. 1708; married 25 Nov. 1729, MARY FRISBIE. They lived in Wallingford, Ct., where he died 29 Sept. 1740. His widow married second, Caleb Jones. The New Haven Probate Court Records under date of 16 Nov. 1740, show the will of Zachariah Howe, late of Wallingford, and mentions wife Mary, and children, Mary, Elizabeth, Lucy, Abigail and Mercy. The same records under date of 7 May 1752, show the distribution of the estate of Zachariah, late of Wallingford, between the widow Mary, and the children, Mary, Elizabeth, Lucy, Abigail and Mercy. The same records under date of July 1752, show the appointment of Benjamin Atwater as guardian of Abigail, and under date of Sept. 1753, the court appointed Joseph Wilford of Branford Ct., guardian of Mercy.

Children:

i. EBENEZER,[6] b. 2 Nov. 1730; d. 4 Jan. 1731.
ii. MARY, b. 15 Nov. 1731; m. 8 May 1753, Stephen Royce of Cornwall, Conn.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Feb. 1734.
iv. LUCY, b. (no date given); m. 31 Aug. 1758, John Pierce of Cornwall, Conn.
v. ABIGAIL, b. 27 April 1739; m. 31 Aug. 1758, Thomas Carter or Porter.
vi. MERCY, b. (no date given); m. 31 May 1759, William Johnson.

31. NATHANIEL[5] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 20 Oct. 1714; married MARY SUTLIFF, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Savage) Sutliff, born in Durham, Ct., 16 July 1708. He probably died prior to March 1753, as the Probate Court Records show the appointment of John Sutliff of Durham, Ct., as guardian of the minor children of Nathaniel How.

Children:

i. AARON.[6]
ii. ZACHARIAH.
iii. NOAH, b. about 1746.

32. ELIJAH[5] HOWE (*Elijah,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 6 May 1706; married 9 Oct. 1744, HANNAH SHARP. He died in Wallingford, 10 Nov. 1771.

Children born in Wallingford:

i. ESTHER,[6] b. 25 Dec. 1747; she may be the Esther Howe who m. 10 Aug. 1772, Senance Edeson.
ii. MARTHA, b. 14 May 1749.
iii. MARY, b. 14 May 1749.
iv. JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1750.

v. AARON, b. 24 May 1752; probably m. 27 May 1778, Martha Rogers.
vi. LYDIA, b. 1 April 1754; d. young.
vii. LYDIA, b. 14 Nov. 1757.

33. DANIEL[5] HOWE (*Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), probably born in Wallingford, Ct., about 1709; married SARAH ———, who died in 1733; he married second, 3 July 1734, ANN BRONSON, daughter of Isaac Bronson of Waterbury, Ct. They lived in Waterbury where he died 22 April 1745.

Children born in Waterbury:

i. ELNATHAN,[6] b. in July 1733; he was mentioned in his father's will as not being capable of taking care of himself.

By second wife:

ii. AARON, b. 23 July 1735; d. 2 April 1737.
iii. ANN, b. 2 Sept. 1737; m. Isaac Tuttle of Woodbury, Conn.
iv. HULDAH, b. 24 Aug. 1739.
58. v. DANIEL, b. 4 Oct. 1741.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 Oct. 1743; d. 7 May 1745.

34. JEREMIAH[5] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 17 Feb. 1705; married 11 March 1730, ELIZABETH GAYLORD, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hickox) Gaylord. They lived in Wallingford many years, but in 1747 they moved to Goshen, Ct., where he died 20 Nov. 1783; she died 2 Dec. 1789.

Children born in Wallingford:

i. JUDITH,[6] b. 19 Dec. 1730; m. 8 Aug. 1754, Jonathan Wadhams.
59. ii. JOHN, b. 1 Oct. 1732.
iii. JEREMIAH, b. 24 Dec. 1734; d. in 1736.
60. iv. JEREMIAH, b. 17 Nov. 1736.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Sept. 1738; d. 1 Nov. 1738.
vi. BENJAMIN, b. 26 Oct. 1739; d. 1 Jan. 1741-2.
vii. BENJAMIN, b. 15 Sept. 1741.
viii. ELIZABETH, b. 15 Sept. 1742; m. 27 May 1762, Daniel Norton.
ix. ESTHER, b. 5 March 1744; m. 26 Nov. 1761, David Merrill.
x. JOEL, b. 17 March 1745; d. 28 June 1745.
61. xi. JOSEPH, b. 9 Nov. 1746.
xii. RUTH, b. 4 Oct. 1748; m. 27 Feb. 1766, Roger Orvis.

35. ICHABOD[5] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 11 Sept. 1717; married 27 June 1745, ELIZABETH TUCKER, of Brookfield, Mass; she died in Brookfield, 13 May 1747; he married second, 4 May 1748, PHEBE TENNEY, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Tenney) Tenney of Mendon, Mass., born in Rowley, Mass., 6 Jan. 1716, and died 19 Sept. 1756; he married third, (int. in Dec. 1757) MARGARET LESCHUER. He died in Brookfield, Mass., 31 Jan. 1766 His will dated 15 Jan. 1766, and proved 10 Nov. 1766, mentions wife Margaret, daughter Elizabeth, and sons Ichabod, Amariah and Oliver.

Children born in Brookfield:

i. ICHABOD,[6] b. 5 April 1749.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 23 April 1751.
iii. AMARIAH, b. 31 Oct. 1753.
iv. THOMAS TENNEY, b. 18 Sept. 1756; d. same day.

By third wife:

v. OLIVER, b. 5 Oct. 1759.

36. JOSHUA[5] HOWE (*Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., about 1731; married 19 Oct. 1756, MIRIAM BLACKLEE of Wallingford, Ct. They lived in Meriden Perish, Wallingford, for several years, then moved to Norfolk, Ct., where they lived until about 1783, when they moved to Wells, Vt., where he built the first grist mill in that town. He died there about 1800. His widow married second, MATTHIAS BUTTON.

Children:

62. i. DAVID,[6] b. 11 Aug. 1757.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 April 1759; d. 15 April 1759.
iii. ASA, b. 30 March 1760; he may have been the Asa Howe who m. in Jan. 1787, Eunice Buck of Hebron, Conn.
63. iv. SAMUEL, b. 26 April 1762.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 May 1764; d. 2 June 1764.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. 20 June 1767; d. in May 1768.
vii. EUNICE, bapt. in Norfolk, 25 June 1769; m. Michael Clemons. They lived in Wells, Vt.

Children:

1. *Wesley*, m. Lucretia Smith, and d. 1849, aged 46 years.
2. *David*, b. Lorilla Hill, and lived in Canton, N. Y.
3. *John*, m. Polly Downie, and lived in Illinois.
4. *William A.*, m. Eunice McCreep, and moved to Luzerne, N. Y.
5. *Polly*, m. Hiram Law, and moved to LeRoy, N. Y.
6. *Sarah*, m. Titus Rowe, and d. in 1822, aged 34 years.
7. *Rhoda*, m. Adolphus Paul of Royalton, Vt.
8. *Eunice*, m. Kyles Paul of Royalton, Vt.
9. *Cynthia*, m. Johnson Stevens of Enosburg, Vt.
10. *Cordelia*, m. John Lewis of Poultney, Vt.

viii. JOSHUA, bapt. 20 Oct. 1771; m. Hannah ———.
ix. RUTH, bapt. 10 July 1774; m. Samuel Stevens, who d. in the War of 1812.

Child:

1. *Ada*, b. about 1805; d. in 1823, aged 18 years.

64. x. JOSEPH, bapt. 23 Feb. 1777.

37. AMASA[5] HOWE (*Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Granville, Mass., 28 July 1765; married 20 March 1788, SARAH HARRINGTON, daughter of Daniel Harrington of Lanesborough, Mass., born 18 May 1768. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and served in the army from 1780 to the close of the war. He lived successively in Rutland, Vt., New Haven, Vt., Swanton, Vt., Highgate, Vt. In 1813 he settled in Granville, O., and in 1832 he moved to Gallia Co., O. She died 10 April 1840. He died 16 Jan 1853.

Children:

i. DANIEL,[6] b. in Rutland, Vt., 9 June 1789; m. 6 May 1819,

Adelia Clark, who was b. in Granville, Mass., 18 Jan. 1799. He d. in Granville, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1870.

ii. ORPHA, b. in Rutland, Vt., 30 June 1791; m. in 1811, Stephen White, and d. in Danville, Ill., 16 April 1864.

iii. ADA, b. in New Haven, Vt., 5 April 1793; m. in 1815, Lemuel Rose, b. in Granville, Mass. She d. in Porter, Gallia Co., Ohio., 7 April 1864.

iv. NORVAL DOUGLAS, b. in Swanton, Vt., 4 Jan. 1796; m. in 1828, Susan Stevens, b. in Halifax Co., Va. He was a Presbyterian minister.

65. v. HIRAM ROSE, b. in Swanton, Vt., 25 May 1798.

vi. EPHRAIM, b. in Swanton, Vt., 15 July 1800; m. Mary A. Bright, b. in Green Brier Co., Va. He d. in Jefferson City, Mo., 20 March 1840. She d. 1842.

vii. SAMANTHA, b. in Highgate, Vt., 11 May 1802; m. William Farmer, and d. 1830.

66. viii. TIMOTHY WINTER, b. in Highgate, Vt., 12 May 1804.

ix. AMASA SIMMONS, b. in Highgate, Vt., 9 Aug. 1806; m. 28 Oct. 1828, Melissa Bancroft, daughter of Ethan Bancroft, and lived in Danville, Ill., where she d. 9 Oct. 1862.

x. ANNIS GLEASON, b. 9 Aug. 1806; d. 1807, twin sister of Amasa.

38. CURTIS[5] HOWE (*Ephraim*,[4] *John*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Granville, Mass., 10 May 1772; married 10 May 1798, SYBIL PHELPS of Swanton, Vt. They lived in Swanton until 1818, when they moved to Granville, O., arriving there after a seven weeks journey, on 2 Nov. 1818. In 1863 he went to live in San Francisco, Calif., where three of his children were living, each over 60 years of age. He died there 16 Jan. 1871, in his 99th year.

Children born in Swanton:

i. LUCY DAMARIS,[6] b. 22 Feb. 1799; m. 21 Feb. 1821, Ashley Azariah Bancroft.

Children:

1. *Curtis.*
2. *Celia Marianne.*
3. *Emily*, b. 20 May 1828.
4. *Hubert.*
5. *Albert*, b. in March 1835.
6. *Melissa*, b. 7 March 1838.
7. *Albert Little*, b. in 1841.

ii. BATHSHEBA PHELPS, b. 31 May 1801; m. in Nov. 1825, Justin Hillyer.

Children:

1. *Munson Curtis.*
2. *Curtis Justin.*
3. *Edgar*, b. 3 Dec. 1830.
4. *Marianne*, b. 9 Nov. 1832.
5. *Edwin Dwight*, b. 17 Nov. 1834.
6. *Isabel*, b. 17 July 1837.
7. *Mark* P., b. 28 Aug. 1838.
8. *Marianne Celia*, b. 25 Nov. 1841.
9. *Sybil A.*, b. 30 April 1844.
10. *George Brayton.*

67. iii. JOHN MARK, b. 29 Dec. 1802.

iv. MARIANNE CASSANDRA, b. 16 Aug. 1804 or 5; m. 1 Aug. 1833, Rev. Thomas P. Johnston. He was nearly twenty years a missionary at Smyrna in Asia Minor; afterwards returned and lived in New Haven, Conn., where she d. 24 June 1898.
Children:
1. *Frontis Howe.*
2. *Martha Hall.*
3. *William Curtis.*
4. *Mary Sybil.*
5. *Henry Phelps.*
6. *Virginia Kent.*

68. v. SAMUEL LUKE, b. 5 Aug. 1808.

39. EPHRAIM[5] HOWE (*Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Granville, Mass., 12 Aug. 1778; married (int. 23 Jan. 1803) ABIGAIL GAINS. They lived in Granville, Mass., where he was a farmer, and where he died 28 Jan. 1849, aged 70 years.
Children born in Granville:

i. CURTIS,[6] b. about 1805; d. 12 Dec. 1817, aged 12 years. (He was blind several years.)

69. ii. AMASA PROSPER, b. (no date given); m. 26 May 1829, Juliann Crocker.

iii. JULIA, b. (no date given); m. 23 Jan. 1836, William P. Hills of Oneida Co., N. Y.

iv. NANCY, b. (no date given); m. 2 May 1839, Orvin M. Perkins.

v. AN INFANT, d. 1811.

vi. A CHILD, d. 21 Dec. 1812, of chicken pox.

40. NATHANIEL[5] HOWE (*Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 12 June 1703; married 5 Nov. or Dec. 1729, SARAH BATES of Stamford, Ct. They moved to Canaan, Litchfield Co., Ct., about 1739. He died in 1795.
Children:

70. i. NATHANIEL,[6] b. in Stamford, Conn., 7 March 1729-30.

71. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Stamford, Conn., 20 March 1732.

iii. SARAH, b. in Stamford, Conn., 19 April 1734; m. 26 Dec. 1764, Samuel Turner.
Children:
1. *Daniel,* b. in March 1756.
2. *Elizabeth,* b. 3 Dec. 1757.
3. *Hannah,* b. 23 June 1759.
4. *Bates,* b. 30 Oct. 1760.
5. *Uriah,* b. 4 Dec. 1762.
6. *Samuel,* b. 8 Feb. 1766.
7. *Solomon,* b. 20 Oct. 1767.
8. *Isaac,* b. 16 Oct. 1769.
9. *Nathaniel,* b. 11 March 1772.
10. *Josiah,* b. 18 Oct. 1775.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. 17 June 1736.

v. URIAH, b. 8 Oct. 1738; served in the French and Indian war and d. 1 Sept. 1758, of wounds received at Ticonderoga, 6 July 1758.

vi. HANNAH, b. 23 Feb. 1740-1, in Canaan, Conn.

72. vii. ISAAC, b. 16 Dec. 1743, in Canaan, Conn.

41. ISAAC[5] HOWE (*Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 9 Jan. 1711; married in Feb. 1736, KEZIA MEAD, daughter of Benjamin Mead of Greenwich, Ct. He lived in Stamford several years where he was a well known citizen, and held public office; later he moved to Greenwich, Ct., where he also became a public official. He died in Greenwich, 8 Oct. 1779. (He may have been married twice; there was an Isaac Howe who married 15 Aug. 1734, ABIGAIL WEBB, who died 30 July 1735).

Children:

i. ABIGAIL,[6] b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. 11 Jan. 1759, Deliverance Mead of Greenwich, Conn., d. in May 1807.

Children:

1. *Elizabeth,* b. 19 April 1760.
2. *Sarah,* b. 7 Nov. 1761.
3. *Rachel,* b. 25 Aug. 1763.
4. *Hannah,* b. 10 Aug. 1765.
5. *Jabez,* b. 15 Feb. 1767; d. young.
6. *Robert,* b. 22 Nov. 1768.
7. *Mary,* b. 25 March 1771.
8. *Huldah,* b. 26 Feb. 1773.
9. *Ephraim,* b. 15 March 1775.
10. *Jabez,* b. 22 Aug. 1777.
11. *Zenas,* b. 10 Dec. 1779.

ii. SARAH, b. 16 June 1739; d. 16 Feb. 1740.

iii. SARAH, b. 9 June 1741; m. 8 Dec. 1779, Jonas Mead of Greenwich, Conn. They lived in Greenwich, where he was deacon of the church many years. She d. in 1785.

Children:

1. *Noah.*
2. *Mark.*
3. *Jonas.*

iv. KEZIA, b. 23 Feb. 1743; m. 3 Jan. 1765, Abraham Mead of Greenwich, Conn., where she d. 12 April 1826.

Children:

1. *Deborah,* b. 14 Jan. 1766; d. 22 Sept. 1766.
2. *Deborah,* b. 6 May 1767.
3. *Zophar,* b. 22 Nov. 1768.
4. *Isaac,* b. 8 Dec. 1770.
5. *Esther,* b. 20 Dec. 1773.
6. *Oliver,* b. 13 May 1776; d. 21 Dec. 1777.
7. *Lucy,* b. 14 May 1779; d. 8 Oct. 1780.
8. *Lucy,* b. 12 Sept. 1781; d. 20 Aug. 1783.
9. *Lucy,* b. 19 May 1786.

v. ELIZABETH, b. 22 Jan. 1745; d. 20 Sept. 1810.

vi. RACHEL, b. in 1747; d. young.

73. vii. ISAAC, b. 11 Feb. 1749.

42. EPENETUS[5] HOWE (*Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1717; married 7 Feb. 1739-40, MARY MEAD. They lived for a short time in Stamford, then moved to South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y. They were admitted to the church in South Salem, 12 July 1752. Six of their children were baptized in South Salem, 12 July 1752. He died there 16 Jan. 1772.

Children:

74. i. EPENETUS,[6] b. 7 Jan. 1740-1.
75. ii. ISAAC, b. 17 Oct. 1742.
iii. MARY, b. 8 Dec. 1744.
iv. ESTHER, b. 16 Sept. 1746.
v. EBENEZER, b. about 1748; there is said to have been a son Ebenezer, but we find no record of his birth, and his name does not appear among the children that were baptized 12 July 1752. He probably d. young.
vi. RACHEL, bapt. 12 July 1752.
vii. MARTHA, bapt. 12 July 1752.
viii. GIDEON, bapt. 14 July 1754.
76. ix. JESSE, bapt. in Norfolk, Conn., 6 April 1757.
x. SARAH, bapt. in South Salem, N. Y., 24 June 1759.
77. xi. DAVID, bapt. 15 Nov. 1761.
78. xii. IRENEUS, bapt. 22 July 1764.

43. DAVID[5] HOWE (*Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 14 Jan. 1720-1; married 21 March 1745-6, REBECCA WHITING, daughter of Joseph Whiting of Stamford, Ct. He died in April 1795.

Children:

79. i. JACOB,[6] b. 16 Oct. 1746.
ii. SARAH, b. about 1748; m. 30 June 1784, Jeremiah Andrus.
Children:
1. *Betsey.*
2. *John.*
3. *Dorcas.*
4. *Rebecca.*
5. *Samuel.*
6. *Jeremiah.*
iii. ABIGAIL, b. 3 Sept. 1750; m. William Curry. She d. 16 Jan. 1814.
Children:
1. *William.*
2. *Nathaniel.*
3. *Jared.*
80. iv. BOWERS, b. 8 Aug. 1752.
v. REBECKAH, b. 7 April 1755; m. 10 March 1773, Benjamin Schofield of Stamford.
Children:
1. *Frederick.*
2. *Selleck.*
3. *Benjamin.*
4. *Isaac.*
5. *Rebecca.*
6. *James.*
7. *Worthington.*
vi. ELIZABETH, b. 29 Sept. 1760; m. 4 May 1780, Thaddeus Bell. She d. 31 Dec. 1824.
Children:
1. *Hannah.*
2. *James.*
3. *Sally.*
4. *Charlotte.*
5. *Andrew.*

6. *Holly.*
7. *Betsey.*

44. EBENEZER[5] HOWE (*Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 4 Aug. 1723; married 4 Sept. 1753, MARY BROWN of Stamford, Ct.

Children:

81. i. NATHAN,[6] b. 20 April 1754.
82. ii. EBENEZER, b. 29 Jan. 1757.

There may have been others.

45. JAMES[5] HOWE (*Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 18 Dec. 1725; married 20 Aug. 1752, SARAH WARING of Norwalk, Ct. He died in Nov. 1779. She died 31 Oct. 1807. They probably lived in or near Darien, Ct.

Children:

i. SARAH,[6] b. 26 May 1753; m. 28 April 1773, Nathaniel Clock.
   Children:
   1. *Albert,* b. 20 Dec. 1773.
   2. *Sarah,* b. 17 Oct. 1776.
   3. *Cate,* b. 8 Aug. 1778.
   4. *James,* b. 13 Nov. 1780.
   5. *Elizabeth,* b. 25 May 1783.
   6. *Henry,* b. 13 Sept. 1785; d. 15 Sept. 1787.
   7. *Mary,* b. 8 Aug. 1788.
   8. *Deborah,* b. 30 April 1791.
   9. *Henry,* b. 29 April 1794.

ii. JAMES, b. 29 April 1759; m. Hannah ———; she d. in 1819.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 April 1763; m. 26 Jan. 1786, Jesse Selleck.
   Children:
   1. *James,* b. 22 April 1787.
   2. *Catherine,* b. 11 Dec. 1789.
   3. *Elizabeth,* b. 10 Aug. 1792.
   4. *Sands,* b. 13 Jan. 1796.
   5. *Henry,* b. 21 May 1798.

46. EBENEZER[5] HOWE (*John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford or Greenwich, Ct., about 1711; married MARY BRINSMADE. They lived in Stratford, Ct.

Children:

83. i. ISAAC,[6] b. in March 1733.
ii. SARAH, b. in June 1735; m. Josiah Burton.
iii. MARY, b. 22 Aug. 1737; m. in Stratford, 8 Feb. 1756, George Benjamin.
84. iv. EBENEZER, b. in Oct. 1742.
v. SAMUEL, b. in April 1747.
vi. ZACHARIAH, b. in Sept. 1750.
vii. JOHN, b. in Nov. 1755.

47. JOHN[5] HOWE (*John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Greenwich, Ct., 4 June 1718; married MARTHA ———, (ancestry unknown). They lived in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., where he died 10 March 1778. She died 19 June 1797.

Children:

85. i. RUFUS,[6] b. in Florida, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1741.
ii. COMFORT, b. 1 Oct. 1743; d. 9 Feb. 1746.
iii. MARTHA, b. 3 Nov. 1745; d. 6 July 1750.
iv. SARAH, b. 4 April 1748.
86. v. JOHN, b. 11 March 1750.
87. vi. JONAH, b. 8 Feb. 1752.
87a. vii. JESSE, b. 30 July 1754.
viii. LEBBEUS, b. 2 July 1756.
ix. ZERAH, b. 22 March 1760.
x. PHEBE, b. 21 Feb. 1763.

48. SYLVANUS[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., (date not given); married (name of wife unknown). They lived in Greenwich, Ct., and moved from Greenwich to West Farms, in the town of Westchester, Westchester Co., N. Y., and afterwards moved to Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., and probably settled near Stanfordville, in the same County.

Children:

88. i. SILAS,[6] b. 13 Jan. 1777.
ii. JONATHAN. He was probably the Jonathan Howe who m. Amy ———, and d. in Greenwich, Conn., in Oct. 1799. No children.
89. iii. JOHN.
iv. NATHANIEL.
v. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Hitchcock.
vi. SYLVANUS.
vii. HANNAH, m. ——— Miller.
viii. ALVAH.
ix. AMY or ANN, m. William Adsitt.

49. THOMAS[5] HOWE (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., about 1708; married in Plainfield, 28 May 1729, ABIGAIL WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he was admonished for neglect of Gospel Ordinances, 23 April 1761. He died there 6 April 1780.

Children born in Plainfield:

i. JOHN,[6] b. 17 Dec. 1729; d. 31 Dec. 1729.
ii. MARY, b. 13 Aug. 1732.
iii. SAMSON, b. 28 July 1734; m. in Plainfield, 1 March 1756, Johanna Kee.

50. JOSEPH[5] HOWE (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 18 April 1720; married in Plainfield, 2 April 1740, MIRIBAH KEE. They lived in Plainfield, Ct., where he died about 1751, as the Probate records show the appointment of Miribah How as administratrix of his estate in 1751. And the same records show the appointment of guardian of the children in 1752.

Children born in Plainfield:

i. JOHANNAH,[6] b. 2 April 1741.
ii. MIRIBAH, b. 20 April 1743.

iii. LEMUEL, b. 19 Feb. 1745.
iv. JOSEPH, b. 24 April 1747.
v. SARAH, b. 5 May 1749.

51. JOSIAH[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 22 March 1710-11; married 19 Nov. 1741, PATIENCE DAY of Killingly, Ct. He lived in Plainfield, where his children were born. He was probably the Josiah How who died at Crown Point in Nov. 1759.

Children:

i. NATHAN,[6] b. in Nov. 1742.
90. ii. JONATHAN, b. 20 Oct. 1743.
91. iii. SIMEON, b. 6 March 1744-5.
iv. ROBERT, b. 17 Feb. 1745-6; m. 31 Jan. 1771, Abigail Cushman.
v. DRESSER, b. 21 June 1748; d. 20 Oct. 1754.
vi. A CHILD, b. ———; d. 11 Oct. 1754.

52. JOHN[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 6 Aug. 1712; married 25 Dec. 1755, MARY WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he probably died. She died there 28 July 1807.

Children born in Plainfield:

i. DAMARIS,[6] b. 7 July 1758.
ii. NOAH, b. 30 April 1760.
iii. SALAH, b. 27 April 1762; m. 21 Nov. 1792, Benjamin Griggs, who was born in Pomfret, Conn., 5 April 1767, and d. 5 Oct. 1831. She d. 28 Jan. 1805. They had four children.

53. SAMUEL[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 24 June 1716; married in Plainfield, 30 Oct. 1740, MARTHA SPAULDING, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Warren) Spaulding of Plainfield, Ct. She died about 1757, and he married second, MARY ———. He lived in Plainfield, Ct., until about 1747, when he moved to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

i. PHEBE,[6] b. 12 Aug. 1741; m. 3 Jan. 1759, Capt. John Stephens, son of Andrew and Esther (Safford) Stephens, b. in Plainfield, Conn., 19 Oct. 1737, d. in Washington, Mass., 20 Nov. 1801. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. After the death of her husband, she went to live with her daughter Mary, in Skaneateles, N. Y., and d. in 1811.

Children:

1. *Martha*, b. 12 May 1761.
2. *Esther*, b. 12 March 1763.
3. *Phebe*, b. 21 Feb. 1766.
4. *Dorothy*, b. 19 Oct. 1769.
5. *Mary*, b. about 1771; m. Jared Patchen, and lived in Skaneateles, N. Y.
6. *Lucy*.
7. *John*, b. 10 Sept. 1775.

92. ii. JOHN, b. 27 Oct. 1744.
93. iii. SILAS, b. 15 April 1747.
94. iv. STEPHEN, b. 23 Nov. 1748.

v. JACOB, b. 12 Aug. 1750; he moved to Poultney, Vt.
95. vi. JAMES, b. 2 June 1752.
vii. KEZIAH, b. 18 March 1755; d. 27 April 1779, unm.
viii. MARTHA, b. 17 Aug. 1757.

By second wife:

ix. PHILIP, b. 20 Feb. 1759; known as "Deacon."
x. MARY, b. 6 June 1762.
xi. JOSIAH, b. 7 Aug. 1763.
96. xii. SAMUEL, b. in Nov. 1766.
xiii. BILLA, b. (no date).

54. JONAS[5] HOWE (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 13 June 1726; married in Plainfield, 24 Jan. 1750-1, SARAH WHEELER. They lived in Plainfield, where he died 9 May 1776.

Children born in Plainfield:

97. i. SQUIRE,[6] b. 2 Nov. 1752.
ii. JAMES, b. 18 Oct. 1754.
iii. HANNAH, b. 26 March 1756; m. Josiah Wheeler. He d. 11 April 1827. She d. 6 Sept. 1846.
iv. PHEBE, b. 19 Jan. 1760; m. William Waterman, and settled in Royalton, Vt.

SIXTH GENERATION.

55. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 24 July 1730; married 16 April 1750, MARY COBEN ALLYN, daughter of Gideon Allyn. They moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children born in Waterbury:

98. i. EPHRAIM,[7] b. 19 Dec. 1750.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. 8 Jan. 1753; d. young.
iii. MARY, b. 7 Nov. 1754.
iv. EUNICE, b. 24 Nov. 1756.
v. TWINS, b. and d. soon after birth.
vi. JOHN, b. 22 Oct. 1762.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 13 Sept. 1764.

56. ZACHEUS[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Waterbury, Ct., 14 Aug. 1746; married at East Haven, Ct., 7 Dec. 1772, ESTHER THOMPSON, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Kimberly) Thompson. They lived in Waterbury.

Children:

i. JOHN,[7] b. in Waterbury, 8 Nov. 1773.

57. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in East Haven, Ct., about 1744; married SARAH ROSE, who was born in Branford, Conn., about 1747. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and was in the Albany Co. Militia, Eighth Regt. He was allotted Lot 263, (Augusta), N. Y. He lived a short time in Branford, Conn. He then moved to Hudson, N. Y., and later he moved to Halfmoon, Saratoga Co. In 1795 he appears to have lived in Herkimer, N. Y. In 1796 he appears in Remsen, Oneida Co., N. Y., and it was at his house that the first town meeting was held in Remsen Township, 15 March 1798. He was the first Justice of the Peace, and one of the leading citizens of the town. He died there 24 Jan. 1822. His wife died 18 March 1822.

Children:

i. SARAH,[7] b. in Branford, Conn.; m. Gideon Scott, and lived in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.
98a. ii. SAMUEL, b. in Branford, Conn. (no date given); m. Mehitable Cooley.
iii. ELIZABETH or BETSEY, b. in Hudson, N. Y., in 1772; m. William Marvin; he d. and she m. 2nd in 1797, John Hoyt of Stamford, Conn.; she d. 17 May 1810. He d. 15 Dec. 1812.

Children:

1. *William Henry Marvin*, b. 7 Feb. 1795.
2. *Harvey Hoyt*, b. 21 Feb. 1798; d. 16 Feb. 1799.
3. *Genett Hoyt*, b. 16 Jan. 1800; d. 2 March 1800.
4. *Joseph Warren Hoyt*, b. 7 Feb. 1801; d. 22 March 1846.
5. *Betsey Hoyt*, b. 9 May 1803; d. 30 Sept. 1803.
6. *Polly Hoyt*, b. 5 Sept. 1805; m. and d. 31 Oct. 1864.

iv. HANNAH, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Luther Conkling and lived in Antwerp, Jefferson Co., N. Y.
v. LYDIA, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Simeon Conkling and lived at Stark, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.
vi. TRIPHOSA, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. in Nov. 1796, James J. Bull. He d. in 1810; she m. 2nd James Jackson. They lived in Onondaga. N. Y.
vii. WILLIAM, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Elizabeth Mooney, and lived in Buffalo, N. Y.
viii. A CHILD, d. in infancy.
ix. JOHN, b. in Hudson, N. Y. (no date given); m. Mary Crandle. He served in the War of 1812, and was stationed at Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He was a Major in the State Mililita, and was a member of the State Legislature in 1824. He lived in Antwerp, N. Y.
x. ISAAC, b. in Halfmoon, N. Y. (no date given); m. Elizabeth Henderson.
xi. LUVINA, b. in Halfmoon, N. Y. (no date given).
99. xii. DANIEL ROSE, b. in Herkimer, N. Y., 12 March 1795.

58. DANIEL[6] HOWE (*Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Waterbury, Ct., 4 Oct. 1741; married 23 June 1763, DAMARIS DUTTON, daughter of David Dutton. They lived a few years in Waterbury, Ct., later they moved to Tyringham, Mass. It is said that they moved from Waterbury to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[7] b. in Waterbury, 31 May 1765.
100. ii. AARON, b. in Waterbury, 12 Feb. 1766.
iii. DAVID DUTTON, b. in Tyringham, Mass., bapt. 5 Jan. 1776.
iv. ELIJAH, b. in Tyringham, bapt. in June 1780.
101. v. GEORGE, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1782.

Probably there were other children.

59. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 1 Oct. 1732; married 1 April 1756, MARY WADHAMS; she died 30 Sept. 1765. He married second, 15 April 1766, LYDIA N. NORTON. They moved in 1766 to Canaan, Ct.

Children:

i. MARY,[7] b. 10 Sept. 1757; m. Wait Hinman.
ii. EXPERIENCE, b. 27 Dec. 1759; m. Nathan Norton.
iii. ANNA, b. 10 April 1762; m. 30 March 1783, Israel Everett, and moved to Vermont.

Children:

1. *Abigail.*
2. *Sallie.*
3. *Lydia.*
4. *Hannah.*
5. *Anna.*
6. *Rhoda.*
7. *David.*

iv. DELIVERANCE, b. 25 June 1764; m. Lois Scoval of Cornwall.

By second wife:

102. v. JOHN, b. 22 April 1767.
vi. ICHABOD, b. 5 June 1769; m. Irene Scoval. She d. 2 Feb. 1813. He m. 2nd Lucy ———.
vii. ISAAC, b. in 1771; d. aged 8 years.
viii. LUMAN, b. 6 Aug. 1774; m. Esther Wickwire (or Meacham).
ix. DANIEL, b. ———; d. young.
103. x. SETH, b. 27 Feb. 1777.
xi. LYDIA, b. ———; d. aged about 14 years.

60. JEREMIAH[6] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 17 Nov. 1736; married 6 Aug. 1761, MARTHA NORTH, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Smith) North, born about 1740. They lived in Canaan, Ct. Children:

i. JUDITH,[7] b. (no date given); m. Eli Dean.
Children:
1. *Heman*, b. 4 April 1794; m. 10 Nov. 1811, Mary Ann Phillips. She d. 7 March 1851, and he d. 24 June 1888.
2. *Hiram*, b. 22 Jan. 1798; m. 24 Sept. 1823, Hannah Blakesle. She d. 16 Jan. 1861, and he d. 11 April 1876.
3. *Henry*, b. 10 June 1800; m. 23 March 1834. Almira Munson. She d. 30 Oct. 1888. He d. 2 Nov. 1889.
4. *Chloe Hanchell*, b. 15 April 1802; m. (name not given). and d. 29 May 1873.
5. *Nelson*, b. 2 April 1805; m. 13 Oct. 1836, Mary Ann Andrews. He d. 1 Feb. 1853, and she d. 7 July 1893.
6. *Julia*, b. 18 March 1807; m. (name not given). He d. 23 March 1873, and she d. 16 March 1893.

104. ii. ELISHA, b. 8 Aug. 1762.
105. iii. SOLOMON, b. about 1763.
106. iv. JOEL, b. about 1765.
v. JEREMIAH, b. 18 April 1769.

61. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 9 Nov. 1746; married 24 Oct. 1768, PRUDENCE NORTON, daughter of Joseph Norton formerly of Durham. They lived in Goshen, Ct., where he died 17 April 1807. She died 15 Jan. 1825.
Children:

i. PRUDENCE NORTON,[7] b. 15 Oct. 1769; m. Amasa Robinson of Litchfield, Conn.
107. ii. MELZAR, b. 19 Oct. 1772.
108. iii. PHILO, b. about 1776.
iv. CLARA, b. (no date given); m. Allen Dean.

62. DAVID[6] HOWE (*Joshua*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 11 Aug. 1757; married 8 Oct. 1777, PHEBE COLE in Norfolk, Ct. They moved to Wells, Vt., where she died at the age of 95 years.
Children:

109. i. JESSE,[7] b. (no date given).

ii. OBED, b. (no date given); was living in Jay, N. Y., in 1800, unm.

110. iii. DAVID, b. about 1794; m. Laura Fenton.
And several daughters.

63. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wallingford, Ct., 26 April 1762; married MRS. AVIS HERRICK (a widow). They lived in Wells, Vt. where he settled on a part of the homestead of his father, where she died in 1857, aged 97 years, 3 months, 24 days.
Children born in Wells:

i. SAMUEL,[7] b. (no date given). He served in the army in the War of 1812, and never returned.

111. ii. JOSHUA, b. about 1789.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1792.
112. iv. CHARLES, b. about 1799 (twin).
113. v. CHAUNCEY, b. about 1799 (twin).
vi. AVIS, b. (no date given); m. Orrin Spaulding.

64. JOSEPH[6] HOWE (*Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Norfolk, Ct., and bapt. 23 Feb. 1777; married ANNIS PAUL, daughter of Kyles Paul of Royalton, Vt. He lived in Wells, Vt., on the homestead of his father. He died, and his widow moved to Michigan. She married second, a Mr. Throop of Washtenaw Co., and died in Michigan, about 1865.
Children:

114. i. JOSEPH,[7] b. about 1806; m. Theodocia Stevens.
115. ii. JEREMIAH, b. about 1810; m. in 1830, Alevander Reynolds.
iii. JOHN, b. about 1812; m. Caroline Herrick, b. about 1820, and lived in Salem, N. Y.
116. iv. TOLMAN, b. about 1818.

There were probably other children.

65. HIRAM ROSE[6] HOWE (*Amasa,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Swanton, Vt., 25 May 1798; married 11 Oct. 1832, CATHERINE WHITON. He was a Presbyterian minister, and was living in Pine Grove, Gallia Co., O., in 1871.
Children:

i. HIRAM HARRINGTON,[7] b. (no date given).
ii. AGNES E., b. (no date given); m. David B. Wiles, and lived in Wilkesville, Vinton Co., Ohio.
iii. SARAH ISABELLA, b. (no date given); m. C. F. Howe, and lived in Lafayette, Ind.
iv. CATHERINE F., b. (no date given); m. Andrew J. Summers, and lived in Porter, Gallia Co., Ohio.
v. MARY S., b. (no date given).
vi. EVA E., b. (no date given).
vii. MARGARET AUGUSTA, b. (no date given).

66: REV. TIMOTHY WINTER[6] HOWE (*Amasa,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Highgate, Vt., 12 May 1804; married 5 Nov. 1833, CHLOE LUCRETIA HARRIS, daughter of Rev Timothy and Bethiah (Linnell) Harris, born in Granville, O.,

29 May 1810. They celebrated their golden wedding 5 Nov. 1883.

Children:

117. i. BRAINERD HARRIS,[7] b. in Homer, Ohio, 22 June 1839.
ii. ARCHER PERKINS, b. in Homer, Ohio, 23 July 1842.
iii. SARAH MELISSA, b. in Etna, Ohio, 2 Feb. 1847; m. 5 Nov. 1867, Ralph Burnett Pierson, b. in Licking Co., Ohio, 11 Nov. 1841.
iv. TIMOTHY BUTLER, b. in Pataskala, Ohio, 30 May 1853.

67. JOHN MARK[6] HOWE (*Curtis,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Swanton, Vt., 29 Dec. 1802; married MARY WEST; she died, and he afterwards moved to Sacramento, Calif. He was a graduate of Ohio University.

Children:

i. CONVERSE.[7]
ii. FANNY.
iii. MARY.

68. SAMUEL LUKE[6] HOWE (*Curtis,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Swanton, Vt., 5 Aug. 1808; married at Lowell, Ohio, 2 April 1829, CHARLOTTE PERRIN, daughter of Ezra and Elizabeth (Davis) Perrin, born 1 Sept. 1811. He went to Ohio, and established an academy at Lancaster, over which he presided for many years, and of which Gen. William T. Sherman, and his brother, Senator John Sherman were pupils. In 1841 he moved from Ohio and settled at Mt. Pleasant in Iowa, where he established an academy, which has been in existence ever since. He was one of the early abolitionists. and was once, prior to the Civil war, mobbed on account of his anti-slavery views, and narrowly escaped with his life. Two of his sons fought under John Brown in the Kansas border war, and three of his sons and two of his sons-in-laws, served in the Union army in the Civil war. He died at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 15 Feb. 1877. His widow died there 17 July 1896.

Children:

i. OSCAR POMEROY,[7] b. in Granville, Ohio, 22 Jan. 1830. He served with John Brown in the Kansas border war in 1856. During the Civil war he served in the 7th Regt. N. Y. Infantry, and afterwards as a member of Gen. Fremont's staff, later he commanded a battalion in a Mo. cavalry regiment. He was a teacher in New York City for twenty-five years.
ii. ELIZABETH MALVINA WITHROW, b. 17 June 1832; m. in June 1854, Dr. John H. Panabaker; he served in the Civil war in a Mo. cavalry regiment. He d. in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 2 Dec. 1867. She d. 26 Jan. 1871.
118. iii. PEMBROKE WARRINGTON, b. in Granville, Ohio, 22 May 1835.
iv. EDWARD PAYSON, b. 25 Sept. 1838; m. in 1864 (name not given); m. 2nd in 1870, Ella Sunderland of Burlington, Iowa. He went to Sacremento, Calif., and was Principal of a private school, and was living there in 1896.
v. HAYWARD HOWARD, b. 3 Dec. 1840; m. at Sacremento, Calif., in 1869, Ida Morrill, and was living in Carson City. Nev., in 1896.

vi. MARY FRANCES, b. 16 Feb. 1842; m. 19 Nov. 1863, Aaron Newby. He served in the Civil war, as adjutant of a Mo. cavalry regiment. They lived in Chicago, Ill.. in 1896.
vii. SAMUEL LUKE, b. 2 Nov. 1847; m. in 1870, Louisa Osborne of Des Moines Co., Iowa. He d. in N. Y. City in 1890. His widow was living in Burlington, Iowa, in 1896.
viii. SEWARD CURTIS, b. 27 May 1850; m. 5 Aug. 1874, Mary E. Glenny. He succeeded his father as principal of the seminary at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, and was living in 1896.
ix. CORA BELL, b. 25 July 1855; d. in 1861.

69. AMASA PROSPER[6] HOWE (*Ephraim,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Granville, Mass., about 1808; married 26 May 1829, JULIANN CROCKER. They went to New York and settled in Manlius, Onondaga Co., where he was a farmer.
Children:
i. DOUGLAS,[7] b. in Granville, Mass., about 1831.
ii. JEROME, b. about 1833.
iii. JULIA, b. about 1835.
iv. CHAUNCY, b. about 1837.

70. NATHANIEL[6] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 7 March 1729-30; married 30 Nov. 1768, ELEANOR WARREN of Suffield, Ct.
Children:
i. ELIZABETH,[7] b. (no date given).
Probably there were other children.

71. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 26 March 1732; married 29 Sept. 1763, MARY TURNER.
Children:
119. i. BOWERS,[7] b. 26 March 1769.
ii. LOIS, b. 2 June 1771.
iii. LYDIA, b. 2 June 1771; d. young (twin of Lois).
iv. JAMES, b. 15 Oct. 1776; unm.
v. BATES, b. (no date given); d. unm.

72. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 16 Dec. 1743; married 22 Nov. 1764, in Middletown, Ct., MARY CONDA, born in Canaan, Ct., 10 June 1744. They lived in Canaan several years, then moved to West Haven, Vt. He helped collect military stores at Concord, and was in the fight there. He was a "well-to-do" man in West Haven, but lost his property by becoming surety for another. In 1808 he and his son Uriah left West Haven and settled in the vicinity of Orwell, Bradford Co., Pa. The farm which he then purchased, has always remained in the possession of some of his descendants, and in 1897 it was owned by his great grandson Henry Howe. Isaac's wife died in Orwell 14 Oct. 1812. He died there 21 Aug. 1825. The children were probably born in Canaan, Ct.

Children:

120. i. URIAH.[7] b. 10 Oct. 1766.
121. ii. PHILAR, b. 6 Aug. 1769.
iii. MARY, b. 26 March 1771; she did not remove with her father to Orwell, Pa., but remained in West Haven, Vt.

73. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 11 Feb. 1749; married 28 May 1778, LUCY MEAD, daughter of Nehemiah Mead of Greenwich, Ct. He served in the Revolutionary war as Captain. He was shot, and severely wounded by a Tory neighbor. He served several terms in the Legislature, and died 29 Dec. 1823.

Children:

i. SALLY,[7] b. 18 Aug. 1779; m. 21 Nov. 1807, Gilbert Chase of Greenwich. She d. 17 April 1846.
Children:
1. *Charlotte*, b. (no date given); m. Rev. Daniel Dale.
2. *Sarah E.*
3. *Isaac C.*
4. *Gideon.*
ii. LAURA, b. 10 Oct. 1780; d. 22 July 1789.
iii. BETSEY, b. 24 Sept. 1782; m. 8 June 1817, Rufus Knapp of Stamford, Conn., and d. 9 June 1864.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 30 April 1818.
2. *Cornelia Howe*, b. 1 April 1820.
3. *Samuel*, b. 17 Jan. 1825.
iv. KEZIA, b. 28 March 1784; d. 27 Oct. 1784.
v. RACHEL, b. 28 March 1784; d. 10 Nov. 1865, unm.
vi. ESTHER, b. 3 April 1786; d. 18 Dec. 1849, unm.
122. vii. JONAS, b. 24 April 1787.
viii. LAURA, b. 12 April 1789; d. 7 March 1872, unm.
ix. LUCY, b. 5 March 1791; d. 23 May 1872, unm.
x. ISAAC, b. 29 Jan. 1793; d. 28 Feb. 1823, unm.
123. xi. NEHEMIAH, b. 8 Jan. 1795.
xii. CORNELIA, b. 15 March 1797.
xiii. SAMUEL, b. 20 March 1799; d. 17 Dec. 1801.
124. xiv. SAMUEL, b. 27 March 1803.

74. EPENETUS[6] HOWE (*Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 7 Jan. 1741; married in Stamford, Ct., 27 June 1763, ELIZABETH CREAMER, born 10 June 1739. They lived near Ridgefield, Ct., where she died 3 Sept. 1814. He died 9 Sept. 1815.

Children:

i. MIRIAM,[7] b. 2 Jan. 1764; m. Abijah Olmstead of Ridgefield. They lived in Amsterdam, N. Y.
ii. JOHN, b. 2 March 1765; d. young.
125. iii. JOHN, b. 2 March 1768.
126. iv. WILLIAM, b. 27 Dec. 1769.
v. BETSEY, b. 28 Sept. 1771; m. Clark Gregory of Wilton, Conn., and d. in 1860.
Children:
1. *George.*
2. *Sally.*

127. vi. EPENETUS, b. 26 July 1773.
vii. ISAAC, b. 25 Jan. 1774; d. young.
viii. NANCY, b. 25 July 1776; m. William Sturges of Ridgefield, and lived in North Salem, N. Y. She d. in 1869.
ix. EUNICE, b. 25 July 1776; m. Dr. Hackaliah Burt. They moved to Auburn, N. Y., in 1797.
x. SALLY, b. 25 Nov. 1778; m. Isaac Warren of Ridgefield, and lived in New York City, where she d. in 1847.
xi. ELIZABETH, b. 16 June 1781; d. young.

75. ISAAC HOWE (*Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 17 Oct. 1742; married (name not given) and lived in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.
Children:
i. WILLIAM.[7]
ii. SETH.

76. JESSE[6] HOWE (*Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., bapt. in Norfolk, Ct., 6 April 1757; married 24 Oct. 1782, MARY WOOD of Poundridge, Westchester Co., N. Y. The records in the Pension Bureau at Washington, D. C., show that Jesse Howe being then a resident of Ballston, N. Y., Saratoga Co., served in the Revolutionary Army as a private and Corporal under Captains Stephen White and Drake, Colonels Jacobus Van Schoonhoven and Harper; that he was at Fort Stanwix, Fort Edward, Fort George, and Canada Creek; also that he sereved nine months in 1781 as Corporal under Captain Stephen White, Colonel Willett. He died at Gainesville, N. Y., 30 June 1827. His widow was allowed a pension on an application dated 19 Dec. 1844. At that time she was 84 years old, and was then living in Erie Co., N. Y. In 1848 she was living in Concord, Erie Co., N. Y.
Children:
128. i. HEZEKIAH,[7] b. 16 Jan. 1784.
ii. MARY, b. 6 Aug. 1785; m. 17 March 1812, Robert Wood, d. 1870.
iii. DEBORAH, b. 10 Feb. 1788; m. Thomas Ide.
iv. SARAH, b. 8 June 1790; m. Jason Wait.
129. v. ISAAC, b. 26 Aug. 1793.

77. DAVID[6] HOWE (*Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., bapt. 15 Nov. 1761; married (name not given); settled in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.
Children:
i. EPENETUS.[7]
ii. ISAAC.

78. IRENEUS[6] HOWE (*Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward,*[1]), born in South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., and bapt. 22 July 1764; married 11 Dec. 1788, SARAH SMITH of Stamford or Greenwich, Ct. They moved to Ballston, N. Y.
Children:
130. i. EZRA S.[7]

131. ii. ANDREW.
iii. GEORGE W.
iv. JEMIMA.
v. MARY ANN.

79. JACOB[6] HOWE (*David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 16 Oct. 1746; married SALLY BATES; he married second, in Darien, 24 Oct. 1796, ELIZABETH SLASON, and died 20 March 1804.

Children:

i. SALLY,[7] b. (no date given); m. Simon Seely, and lived in New Canaan, Conn.
132. ii. JACOB, b. 8 May 1773.
133. iii. DAVID, b. in 1777.
134. iv. HENRY, b. (no date given).
135. v. SELLECK, b. (no date given).
vi. CATHERINE, b. (no date given); m. Justus Orderdonk.
vii. MARY, b. (no date given); m. 26 May 1788, David Fansher, and lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.
viii. BETSEY, b. (no date given); m. ——— Sanford of Reading, Conn., and lived in Warwick, N. Y.
ix. RAYMOND, lived in Darien, Conn.
x. SALLY, b. ———; m. Stephen Lockwood, and lived in Stamford.

80. BOWERS[6] HOWE (*David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 8 Aug. 1752; married 15 July 1776, THANKFUL BISHOP. He married second, RUTH WALLACE, and lived in Norwalk, Ct., where he died 19 April 1829. She died 26 Dec. 1836.

Children:

136. i. WILLIAM,[7] b. in Stamford, Conn., about 1785.
137. ii. ISAAC, b. 20 Dec. 1790.
iii. RUHANNAH, b. (no date given); m. 23 June 1795, Sylvanus Weed, and lived in Lenox, N. Y. She d. 25 March 1827.
iv. POLLY, b. (no date given); m. Azariah Waterbury, and lived in Darien, Conn. She d. 3 June 1816.
v. SARAH, b. (no date given); d. 1 Sept. 1815.

81. NATHAN[6] HOWE (*Ebenezer,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 29 April 1754; married 25 Feb. 1787, MILLICENT BELL, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia Bell, born 24 Nov. 1752. They lived in South Salem, Westchester Co., N. Y., where she died 7 Jan. 1818. He served in the army in the Revolutionary war, and died 21 July 1836.

Children:

138. i. EBENEZER,[7] b. 17 March 1788.
139. ii. JEREMIAH, b. 4 Oct. 1790.
iii. HARVEY, b. about 1795; d. 26 Dec. 1815, aged 20 years.
iv. CATHER.NE, bapt. 22 Nov. 1810; d. young.

82. EBENEZER[6] HOWE (*Ebenezer,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., 29 Jan. 1757; married 3 Jan. 1785, SARAH BELL, daughter of James and Sarah Bell. They

lived in Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., where he died in Dec. 1828.

Children:

i. MARY,[7] b. (date not given); m. in 1808, James Eggleston, and d. 17 Jan. 1817.
ii. SARAH, b. (date not given); m. Tibel Canfield, and lived in Dutchess Co., N. Y.; had three children.
iii. HANNAH, b. 13 June 1788; m. 13 Oct. 1813, Harvey Rockwell, and lived in Lewisboro, N. Y. She d. 25 Oct. 1869.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 24 Feb. 1791; m. 25 Dec. 1834, Benjamin Mead, and lived in Bedford, N. Y.
140. v. JAMES, b. 5 Oct. 1793.
vi. LYDIA, b. 26 March 1795; m. 18 Jan. 1816, Stephen Clark of Bedford, N. Y. They had five sons and one daughter.
141. vii. ALVA, b. 25 April 1798.

83. ISAAC[6] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stratford, Ct., in March 1733; married in Stratford, Ct., in April 1755, MARTHA PIERCE or PRICE.

Children:

i. MARTHA,[7] bapt. in Jan. 1756.
ii. BENJAMIN, bapt. in Oct. 1759.
iii. GLORIANA, bapt. in Feb. 1760.
iv. CHARITY, bapt. in July 1764.

84. EBENEZER[6] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stratford, Ct., in Oct. 1742; married MARY WELLS, daughter of Benjamin Wells. He married second, ANNA HUBBELL, daughter of Ebenezer Hubbell, who died about 1803.

Children:

i. MARY,[7] bapt. in May 1771. d. young.

By second wife:

ii. SALLY, b. in 1779; d. in 1861.
iii. MARY, b. in 1783.

85. RUFUS[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 15 Oct. 1741; married 11 March 1762, ELIZABETH REYNOLDS.

Children:

i. TAMAZON,[7] b. 25 May 1763; d. 29 July 1790.
ii. CHLOE, b. 27 Feb. 1765.
iii. JONAH, b. 22 June 1769; d. 30 June 1796.
iv. SARAH, b. 24 April 1771.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 20 March 1773; d. 20 Aug. 1799.
vi. JOHN, b. 10 Oct. 1775; d. 22 July 1797.
142. vii. CHARLES, b. 29 Oct. 1777.
143. viii. LEBBEUS. b. 5 Oct. 1781.
144. ix. REUBEN, b. 30 March 1786.

86. JOHN[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 11 March 1750; married HANNAH HAMMOND, who was born 31 Oct. 1763. He was a soldier in the

Revolutionary war. He probably settled in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y. Peru was formerly a part of Plattsburg, hence his name appears in Plattsburg in the Census of 1790. He was one of the first settlers in that part of Plattsburg ,and his son Ira was the first child born in that town.

Children:

i. IRA,[7] b. 5 June 1789; m. Polly Stedman, and lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.

145. ii. ALMAN, b. 7 Feb. 1792.

iii. HARRY, b. 19 Aug. 1794; d. 2 Dec. 1842.

iv. EDORIA, b. 26 March 1796; d. 22 Jan. 1798.

v. HIRAM, b. 15 July 1798; m. Diana Fields, and moved to Michigan.

146. vi. JOHN, b. 16 May 1801.

vii. HANNAH, b. 23 April 1804; m. Thomas Shirley, and lived in N. Y. State.

viii. EMRA, b. 26 Feb. 1807; m. Fanny Goodenough, and lived in Michigan.

87. JONAH[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 8 Feb. 1752; married (name not given). He is said to have lived in Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y. We have very little concerning this family.

Children:

147. i. WILLIAM,[7] b. in Richford, N. Y., 26 April 1799.

Probably there were other children.

87a. JESSE[6] HOWE (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 30 July 1754; married ELIZABETH SPURBECK, a native of Germany. In 1790 they lived in Frederickstown, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and in Broome Co., N. Y., in the town of Windsor. He was a Revolutionary soldier from Dutchess Co., N. Y.

Children:

147a. i. CYRENIUS,[7] b. in Windsor, N. Y., 17 March 1776.

There were several other children.

88. SILAS[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Greenwich, Ct., 13 Jan. 1777; married in 1779, ABIGAIL FISK, daughter of William Fisk, born 22 March 1771. They moved from Dutchess Co. to Auburn, N. Y., and thence went west, and located first, in 1812, in Cincinnati, O., where he remained several years, then moved to Patriot, Switzrland Co., Ind., where he died 6 Nov. 1859. His wife died in 1836. His children were born before he went to Cincinnati.

Children:

i. MARY,[7] b. 4 Aug. 1797; m. 21 Aug. 1817, Peter I. Vanhouten, and lived in Patriot, Ind. She d. 4 July 1824.

Children:

1. *James*, b. 27 May 1818.
2. *John*, b. 3 Nov. 1820.
3. *Silas*, b. 3 Nov. 1822.

ii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 4 May 1799; m. John Dibble of Stamford. Conn. They moved to Patriot, Ind. They lived near Patriot, where he d. in Aug. 1840. She d. 16 Jan. 1875.
Children:
1. *Silas*, b. 5 May 1816.
2. *Henry*, b. 7 Sept. 1818.
3. *Charles*, b. 16 Aug. 1820.
4. *George*, b. 12 Sept. 1822.
5. *Harvey*, b. 12 Nov. 1824.
6. *Alonzo*, b. 12 Dec. 1826.
7. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 4 Feb. 1829.
8. *John W.*, b. 20 Aug. 1831.
9. *Jonathan*, b. 15 Dec. 1833.
10. *Sylvanus*, b. 26 July 1840.

iii. CYNTHIA, b. 19 Feb. 1801; m. 20 July 1817, Thomas Kinley of Cincinnati, Ohio. They moved to New Richmond, Ohio, where they both died.

iv. AMY, b. 16 Dec. 1802; m. 25 Dec. 1817, Andrew Mitchell Emerson, b. in Barre, Vt.. in April 1794. They lived in Patriot, Ind.
Children born in Patriot:
1. *Samuel*, b. 10 April 1818.
2. *Rhoda*, b. 3 June 1822.
3. *Charlotte*, b. 8 June 1828.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 March 1831.
5. *Cynthia*, b. 15 Aug. 1833.
6. *Mary Emma*, b. 12 May 1839.
7. *Harriet*, b. 27 Jan. 1842.
8. *Rebecca*, b. 29 July 1845.
9. *William*.

148. v. SYLVANUS, b. 10 Oct. 1804.

149. vi. WILLIAM, b. 21 Nov. 1806.

vii. ANNA, b. 5 July 1808; m. Aleck McNutt, and lived in Wirt, Jefferson Co., Ind. He d. 28 July 1875. She was living in 1896.
Children:
1. *Polly*.
2. *George*.
3. *Thomas*.
4. *Orrin*.
5. *Sarah Ann*.
6. *Alonzo*.
7. *Alice*.

150 viii. JONATHAN, b. 28 Dec. 1810.

ix. JULIA, b. 16 Sept. 1812; m. Munson Scranton, and moved to Iowa, where she d. aged about 65.
Children:
1. *Malvina*.
2. *Hiram*.
3. *Munson*.
4. *Levi*.

x. LEMUEL, b. 30 Aug. 1815; d. at New Orleans in 1836.

89. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., (date not given); married MARY HERRICK, who was born in Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y. The different accounts concerning this family are somewhat conflict-

ing, but it seems to be quite probable that he lived several years in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., and later moved to Ohio, and settled in Brooklyn, near Cleveland, where they both died.

Children:

i. ADALINE,[7] b. (no date given); m. Solomon Ferris.
151. ii. WILLIAM, b. in Stanfordville, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1814.
iii. JOSIAH.
iv. ALABAMA, b. in Stanfordville, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1823.
v. SUSAN.
vi. AMY.
vii. STEPHEN (supposed to have lived in Shalersville, Portage Co. or Akron, Summit Co., Ohio).
viii. JANE.
ix. SILAS.
x. JOHN, b. in Brooklyn, Ohio (no date given); supposed to have lived in Akron. Ohio.

90. JONATHAN[6] HOWE (*Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 20 Oct. 1743; married in Killingly, Ct., 4 June 1766, GRACE CAMPBELL. They moved to Vermont, and settled in Sharon.

Children:

152. i. JAMES,[7] b. about 1770.
153. ii. SIMEON, b. (no date given).
154. iii. SAMUEL, b. 8 June 1788.

91. SIMEON[6] HOWE (*Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 6 March 1744-5; married 8 Jan. 1778. HANNAH FOSTER, who was born 28 Jan. 1753, and died 1 Nov. 1826. He went to Vermont, and took up a tract of land 3 Dec. 1764, in the town of Sharon. He died there 28 May 1819.

Children born in Sharon:

i. PATTY,[7] b. 11 May 1779; m. 28 Aug. 1803, Wheeler Freeman, and d. 1837.
ii. REBECCA, b. 13 April 1781; m. 5 Dec. 1799, Daniel Child. They moved to Iowa, where she d. in April 1857.
Children:
1. *Dillana*, b. 5 March 1801.
2. *Avery*, b. 26 June 1803.
3. *Hannah*, b. 25 Feb. 1806.
4. *Lavina*, b. 23 Nov. 1809.
5. *Clarinda*, b. 19 Dec. 1812.
6. *Patty*, b. 5 July 1815.
7. *Simeon*, b. 15 June 1818.
155. iii. ISAAC SHEPHARD, b. 7 July 1783.
iv. PHEBE, b. 5 Sept. 1785; m. 9 Dec. 1803, Ashbel Ladd, and moved to Milton, Vt.
Children:
1. *Serepta*, b. 5 Sept. 1805; d. 15 Aug. 1820.
2. *Lurena*, b. 5 Oct. 1806; d. in Sept. 1820.
3. *Philinda*, b. 31 Oct. 1809.
4. *Lucinda*, b. 3 Nov. 1810.
v. SPENCER, b. 18 Feb. 1788.
vi. SARAH, b. 11 June 1790; m. 25 Feb. 1818, Silas Whitney.

Children:
1. *Paul*, b. 20 Jan. 1819.
2. *Spencer Howe*, b. 8 June 1821; d. in Feb. 1825.
3. *Jerusha*, b. 5 Nov. 1826.

vii. LUCY, b. 9 Dec. 1792; m. 5 Feb. 1811, James Wade.
Children:
1. *Caroline*, b. 20 Nov. 1811.
2. *James A.*, b. 7 Dec. 1813.
3. *Susan Ann*, b. 10 Oct. 1816.
4. *Lucy Maria*, b. 5 Jan. 1819.
5. *Mary Jane*, b. 5 June 1821.
6. *Harry*.

92. SQUIRE[6] HOWE (*Jonas*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 2 Feb. 1752; married 8 April 1779, PHEBE PIERCE, born 13 Jan. 1760. They settled in Sharon, Vt., where his children were born; when his youngest child was four years old, he moved to Barnstown, in the Province of Quebec, where he died in 1834. She died about 1849.
Children born in Sharon:

i. AN INFANT,[7] d. in March 1781.
ii. ANSON, b. 28 March 1782; m. Anna Buckland.
iii. CLARISSA, b. 28 July 1784; m. Beniah Barney.
iv. SARAH, b. 12 July 1787; m. Elias Wheeler (her cousin).
v. MARTHA, b. 15 Nov. 1789; m. ——— Taggard.
vi. EUNICE, b. 1 April 1791; m. Joseph Clifford.
vii. PHEBE, b. 14 April 1794; m. Lewis Smith.
156. viii. JONAS, b. 22 Feb. 1797.
ix. SQUIRE, b. 13 July 1800.

93. JOHN[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 27 Oct. 1744; married CHLOE ———. She was born 10 May 1752, and died 10 Nov. 1808. He moved from Canaan, Ct., to Plattsburg, N. Y., about 1790; he served on the Board of Assessors in 1792, and was deacon in the Presbyterian Church in 1803. He lived and died on Thorpe's Patent in the Peasleville locality.
Children:

156. i. IRA,[7] b. 20 April 1768; m. Betsey ———. He d. 9 May 1852. They lived in Beekmantown, N. Y., in 1850.
ii. CHLOE, b. in Canaan, Conn.; m. 15 July 1776; d. 24 April 1856.
157. iii. JOHN, b. in Canaan, Conn., 27 April 1781.
iv. MARTHA, b. in Canaan, Conn., 27 April 1781; m. in Plattsburg, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1799, Charles Marsh, from Litchfield Co., Conn. He moved from Salisbury, Conn., to Plattsburg in 1791. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church, and he held the commission of Lieut. in the troop of horse, in 1800. He was a Justice of the Peace several years. She d. 4 Jan. 1829. He m. 2nd Hannah Evarts, and d. 5 March 1837.
Children:
1. *Chloe*.
2. *Harry*.
3. *Charles*.

4. *Orson.*
5. *Silas H.*
6. *Martha*, d. young.
7. *Martha.*
8. *Margaret.*
9. *Darius W.* He was quite a prominent man in Plattsburg.
10. *Esther.*

v. SAMUEL, b. (no date given); was in Plattsburg in 1810.

93. SILAS[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., 15 April 1747; married SUSANNAH ———, (perhaps the daughter of John and Keziah (Pierce) Franklin). She was born in Feb. 1751, and died 28 Sept. 1821, aged 70 years. He and his family moved from Canaan, Ct., to Poultney, Vt., in 1771. He kept the village tavern in East Poultney, and was deacon of the Congregational Church. His wife was one of the thirteen women of Poultney, who fled with children from their homes, at the approach of the British troops, after the battle of Hubbardton, Vt. He died 13 Dec. 1810.

Children:

158. i. RICHARD.[7] b. 29 Sept. 1769.

ii. LUCY, b. in Canaan, Conn., 14 Oct. 1771; m. 27 March 1788, Capt. Edmund Lamson, b. in Townsend, Mass., 1765; d. in Poultney, Vt., 27 May 1853. They lived in Poultney.

Children:

1. *Jonas L.*, b. 27 March 1792; no further record.
2. *Silas H.*, b. 24 Feb. 1794.
3. *Jacob*, b. 24 March 1796; d. 22 Nov. 1880.
4. *Susan*, b. 18 July 1798.
5. *Lucy L.*, b. 10 May 1800; m. 1 Feb. 1827, Elias Comstock, and d. in Owosso, Mich., 2 April 1890.
6. *Edmund L.*, b. 18 Nov. 1803; m. 3 June 1827, Amy Hedges; she d. 7 March 1862; he m. 2nd 22 Dec. 1863, Diantha Hubbard.
7. *Jonas L.*, b. 6 June 1806; d. in Mobile, Ala., in 1866.
8. *Henrietta*, b. 5 Sept. 1809; m. 31 Jan. 1833, Gilbert Bradley Prindle, and d. 4 Aug. 1856.
9. *Lura L.*, b. 12 April 1812.
10. *Miriam F.*, b. 29 Dec. 1816; d. 25 Jan. 1838.

iii. SILAS, b. (no date); d. about 1844, left a widow.

iv. MARTHA, b. about 1773; d. 26 Feb. 1778, aged 5.

v. KEZIAH, b. about 1775; d. 11 April 1818, aged 43 years.

vi. SUSAN or POLLY, b. (no date); m. about 1790, William Tallmadge.

94. STEPHEN[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 23 Nov. 1748; married in Norfolk, Ct., 10 Dec. 1774, LOIS BARDEN, born 1756. About 1794, he with his family moved from Canaan, Ct., to Poultney, Vt., where he spent the remainder of his life. He died 9 Feb. 1839, aged 80 years, and was buried in East Poultney. After his death, his widow continued to live in Poultney for a time; but later she

went to live with her son Chester, in Plattsburg, N. Y., where she died 12 May 1842, aged 86 years.

Children:

159. i. JOHN S.,[7] b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1776.
160. ii. ABIRAM, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1778.
161. iii. STEPHEN, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1783.
iv. PHEBE, b. in Canaan, Conn., about 1786; m. Artemas Worthington of Plattsburg, N. Y. He d. 19 Jan. 1808. She m. 2nd 10 Oct. 1820, Ichabod Babcock, a hatter, b. in Stonington, Conn., and came to Poultney, Vt., about 1788. He was a Justice of the Peace for many years, and d. in 1846. She d. 10 July 1883.
Children:
1. *Loisa C. Worthington*, b. in 1808; d. 10 March 1836. By second marriage, there were two sons, and three daughters.
v. CELIA, b. in Canaan, Conn., 7 Jan. 1787; m. Gamaliel McCreedy, b. in Fishkill, N. Y., 28 June 1781. (He probably was the son of Charles McCreedy, one of the early settlers of Plattsburg, N. Y.) He d. in Beekmantown, N. Y., 6 April 1859.
Children:
1. *Lois Elizabeth*, b. in Beekmantown, N. Y., 16 June 1825; m. Chauncy Howe (her cousin).
vi. LOIS, b. about 1796; d. in Poultney, 11 Oct. 1827, aged 31.
162. vii. CHESTER, b. in Poultney, Vt., 2 April 1803.

95. JAMES[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 2 June 1752; married ABIGAIL ———. They lived in Pomfret, Ct.

Children born in Pomfret:

i. MARTHA,[7] b. 2 May 1775.
ii. OLIVE, b. 29 Dec. 1776; m. Zephaniah Williams.
163. iii. ASA, b. 11 Feb. 1780.
164. iv. SILAS, b. 14 Feb. 1782.
165. v. JOHN, b. 30 April 1784.
vi. SAMUEL, b. 16 Feb. 1790.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Aug. 1795.
166. viii. JAMES, b. 16 May 1797.

96. SAMUEL[6] HOWE (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., in Nov. 1766; married 22 Dec. 1792, RUTH CLARK. He married second, 3 April 1800, ABIGAIL HEWETT, daughter of Gershom Hewett. He died 22 Aug. 1826.

Children born in Canaan:

i. SALLY,[7] b. 21 Oct. 1792; m. William Jeffers, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
Children:
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 12 March 1819.
2. *William*, b. 12 June 1821.
3. *Samuel*, b. 10 Feb. 1823.
4. *Horatio*, b. 25 May 1825.
ii. JONAS, b. 19 Sept. 1793; m. Chloe Mowry. No children.
iii. JACOB, b. 31 Aug. 1796; d. young.

iv. FRANCIS. b. 9 Dec. 1801; d. 10 Dec. 1801.
v. FIDELIA, b. 13 May 1803; m. ——— Cobb. They moved to Michigan.
Children:
1. *Delia.*
2. *Alvin.*
3. *Charles.*
4. *Homer.*

167. vi. ALMERON, b. 12 May 1805.
168. vii. SILAS, b. 24 May 1810.
169. viii. JAMES, b. 24 July 1813.
ix. LOVINA, b. 19 Jan. 1816; d. 18 April 1838.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

98. EPHRAIM[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Waterbury, Ct., 19 Dec. 1750; married (name not given). He was living in Waterbury in 1790, and where most of his children were born. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and is said by some of his descendants to have served seven years, and that he kept his musket as long as he lived. He moved to New York State, soon after 1790 and settled in the town of Paris, Oneida Co., where he was living in 1820.

Children:

i. HUBBARD.[8]
ii. HAMLIN.
iii. JOHN.
iv. ADNEY. He was living in Paris, N. Y., in 1820.
v. SAMUEL.
170. vi. ABEL, b. 7 July 1789.
vii. LYDIA.

98a. SAMUEL[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Branford, Conn., about 1769; married MEHITABLE COOLEY; he is said to have been married twice, his second wife being ANN LOUISA HOWARD. They probably lived in or near Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

170a. i. SAMUEL,[8] b. about 1799.
ii. JARED.

There were probably others.

99. DANIEL ROSE[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Herkimer, N. Y., 12 March 1795; married 25 Jan. 1828, EMMA EVERTS, born in Sennett, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1808. They lived a few years in Russia, N. Y., and then moved to Westernville, N. Y., where he engaged in trade, and was postmaster for several years.

Children:

i. SARAH LUVINA,[8] b. in Russia, N. Y., 29 Jan. 1832; m. 25 Dec. 1856, Charles R. Forby, and lived in Indianapolis, Ind.
ii. WILLIAM, b. in Russia, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1833; m. 29 Oct. 1859, Eutemia C. Gee, daughter of John Gee, and lived in Alma, Gratiot Co., Mich.
170b. iii. JOHN S., b. in Russia, N. Y., 11 June 1835.
iv. GEORGE W., b. in Westernville, N. Y., 4 May 1838; d. 12 April 1843.

100. AARON[7] HOWE (*Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Waterbury, Ct., 12 Feb. 1766; married (name not given). He was living in Burlington, Vt., in 1790, but moved to Westford, Vt., prior to 1800, where he

was a farmer, and where he spent the remainder of his days. He probably died previous to 1850.

Children:

171. i. HEZEKIAH,[8] b. about 1792.
172. ii. HARMON, b. about 1798.
Two DAUGHTERS, names not given.

101. Dr. GEORGE[7] HOWE (*Daniel,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1783; married MARY POTTER, (ancestry not known). She was born about 1794, and died in Jericho, Vt., in 1873. He was a well known physician in Jericho, where he died in 1857.

Children born in Jericho:

173. i. GEORGE P.,[8] b. about 1822.
ii. ROSAMOND, b. about 1826; m. Dr. Denison Bliss, who d. in 1888. She d. in 1903.
174. iii. HENRY J., b. about 1828; m. June E. Blodgett. She d. in 1856. He d. in 1860.
iv. ANN, b. (no date given); m. Dr. ——— Kidder.
v. EDWARD P., b. about 1836; m. Libbie Adams. He was a graduate of the Albany Medical School, and d. in 1904; no children.

102. JOHN[7] HOWE (*John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 22 April 1767; married 21 Dec. 1787, ESTHER WALLER of Cornwall, Ct., born 21 March 1768 ;and died 27 Feb. 1822. He married second, 13 Oct. 1822, MARTHA BARR. He died 16 March 1852. According to some of his descendants, he with his brother Seth, and another brother, moved from Connecticut, prior to 1794, to Penn., and acquired a large tract of land on the site of the present city of Scranton, and erected a saw mill, grist mill, etc. In June 1810, John and his family removed from Scranton to the State of New York, traveling by means of two ox teams, his wife riding the entire distance on horseback. The trip occupied thirteen days and ended at Byron, Genesee Co. On July 12 he settled in Batavia (now East Elba) where he built the first log house in that vicinity, and began farming on a farm that cost $3.50 per acre. His first crop of wheat, covering one acre, yielded 30 bushels. Of this he took the first grist on horseback to LeRoy, fifteen mile distant, to have it ground.

John was accompanied, or shortly followed, to East Elba by his brother Seth. They were typical early Methodists. Their homes were the stopping places for the traveling preachers of that faith, and the first quarterly meetings were held there. The first class here was organized under the leadership of Marmaduke Pierce, with Joseph Waller, Seth and John Howe and their families as members.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[8] b. 18 Aug. 1789.
175. ii. IRA, b. 3 April 1793.
176. iii. PHINEAS, b. 28 Oct. 1794.

iv. Lydia, b. 4 March 1798; m. ——— Parish; m. 2nd Melvin ———. She d. in Bennington, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
v. Adeline, b. 20 Sept. 1800.
vi. John W., b. 18 Feb. 1803.
vii. Achsah, b. 15 April 1808.

103. Rev. Seth[7] Howe (*John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 22 Feb. 1777; married Achsa Washburn. She died in East Elba, N. Y., 15 April 1823. He married second, Vestia Mariah Dunning, born 10 Sept. 1789, and died 20 Dec. 1859. He with his brother John, moved from Canaan, Ct., to what is now the city of Scranton, Pa., prior to 1794. About 1810, or soon after, he moved to Genesee Co., N. Y., and settled near his brother John, in East Elba. He became a Methodist preacher, and was very active in the church work, and was one of the organizers of the first class in that vicinity under the leadership of Marmaduke Pierce, and his house was always open to the traveling preachers of that faith. Later he moved to Pembroke, in the same county, where he died 14 June 1852.

Children:

177. i. Isaac N.,[8] b. 2 Oct. 1800.
ii. Roxana, b. 6 Sept. 1802; m. in 1817, Orrin Waller. They lived in East Elba, N. Y., where she d. 24 Dec. 1858. He d. about 1870.
Children born in East Elba:
1. *Eliza Ann*, b. in 1822; m. Fuller Atchison. She d. 1885.
2. *Cyrenus Canfield*, b. (no date); m. Anne ———.
3. *Martha Cordelia*, b. (no date); m. Daniel Taylor.
4. *Genette*, b. (no date).
5. *Mary Frances*, b. (no date); m. Watson Seager.
6. *Helen*, b. (no date); m. George Seager.
7. *Alvan Howe*, b. (no date).
178. iii. Morris, b. 18 Dec. 1804.
179. iv. Luman, b. 3 May 1807.
180. v. Ebenezer Washburn, b. 3 April 1809.
vi. Polly or Mary A., b. 15 April 1811; m. Earl Webster, son of ——— and Abiah (Clark) Webster), b. 29 April 1809.
Children:
1. *Mary*, m. ——— Simpson.
2. *Frances*.
3. *Edward*.
4. *Norman*.
5. *Sylvia*.
vii. Eliza Ann, b. 24 April 1813; no further record.
viii. Loretta, b. 13 Oct. 1815; m. 2 Feb. 1838, William Jones, b. in Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and d. near Leslie, Mich., 14 Feb. 1899. She d. there 20 Dec. 1889.
Children:
1. *Seth Howe*, b. in Genesee Co., N. Y.. 22 Oct. 1838; m. 14 Nov. 1863, Francelia L. Ranney.
2. *Henry*, b. (no date given).
3. *Charles*, b. in Elba, N. Y. He served in the Civil war, in Co. L. 10th Mich. Vols.; m. Lora Ella Bond.

4. *Silas.*
5. *George,* b. (no date given); m. Rosetta Howe.
6. *Albert,* d. young.
7. *John S.,* b. 23 Dec. 1856; m. 10 Feb. 1884, Esther J. Kellogg, b. 29 Oct. 1866, d. 24 June 1919.

181. ix. SEYMOUR ENSIGN, b. 19 Sept. 1817.
182. x. ARA W., b. 4 Nov. 1819.

By second wife:

xi. ACHSA C., b. 14 Dec. 1827; m. 16 Nov. 1859, Simon Dolph. He d. and she m. 2nd in 1866, George Jackson.

Children:

1. *Cyrus J.,* b. 12 Jan. 1861; m. 18 Feb. 1891, Martha *Lewis,* b. 21 June 1874. He was Sergt. Major, U. S. A., retired.
2. *Carrie,* b. 19 March 1863; d. young.

104. ELISHA[7] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 8 Aug. 1762; married OLIVE JOHNSON. They lived in Canaan, Ct. He died 26 Oct. 1849.

Children:

i. LUCINDA,[8] b. in Canaan, Conn., 23 Sept. 1787; m. 14 Oct. 1803, Ruloff Dutcher, son of Capt. Ruloff and Jane (Ashley) Dutcher of Canaan, Conn., b. there 6 July 1780, d. there 23 Aug. 1851. She d. in Amboy, Ill., 27 Aug. 1874.

Children:

1. *William.*
2. *Frederick.*
3. *Willis.*
4. *Edward.*
5. *Samuel.*
6. *Caroline.*
7. *Emeline.*
8. *Catherine.*
9. *Elizabeth Sheldon,* b. in Canaan, Conn., 10 May 1825; m. 7 July 1843, Gen. Francis Bacon; he d. 16 Sept. 1849. She m. 2nd Hon. Lewis Carr of N. Y. City.

ii. MARY, b. (no date given); she lived in Ill.
183. iii. DARIUS, b. 7 May 1792.
184. iv. LYMAN, b. about 1794.
185. v. EBEN, b. about 1796.
186. vi. ELISHA NASH, b. about 1798.
vii. OLIVE, b. 10 July 1800; m. 30 Jan. 1827, Alexander Norton. She d. 31 Aug. 1889.

Children:

1. *George,* lived in California.
2. *Jane.*

105. SOLOMON[7] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1763; married 16 Nov. 1800, MARTHA HACKETT. They lived in Canaan, Ct.

Children:

187. i. HEMAN,[8] b. in Canaan, Conn., 24 Oct. 1801.

ii. LUCIUS, b. (no date given); d. in Ohio.
iii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. ——— Talmage, and d. in Penn Yan, N. Y., 9 March 1884.
188. iv. SOLOMON MINOR, b. about 1818.

106. JOEL[7] HOWE (*Jeremiah*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1765; married EUNICE ———. He married second, KEZIAH SHUMWAY. He died 15 Oct. 1853, aged 91.

Children:

189. i. JABEZ, b. about 1786.
190. ii. CHAUNCEY, b. about 1788.
191. iii. ALMON, b. about 1790.
iv. SALLY.
v. BETSEY.
vi. SYLVIA.
192. vii. JOEL, b. about 1802.

By second wife:

viii. ANGELINE.
ix. CHARLOTTE.
x. LENA ANN.
xi. MARY.
xii. MARTHA.
xiii. FRANCES A., b. about 1829; lived in Worcester, Mass., in 1897.

107. MELZAR[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Goshen, Ct., 19 Oct. 1772; married HULDAH WILLOUGHBY, daughter of John and Olive (Smith) Willoughby, born 20 March 1773. They lived in Goshen, Ct.

Children born in Goshen:

i. HELEN,[8] b. 27 May 1793; m. 23 Sept. 1812, Chauncey Kellogg, b. in Goshen, Conn., 23 April 1790.
ii. ARTEMESIA, b. 22 June 1795; m. 7 Dec. 1817, Austin Kellogg, b. 20 Feb. 1792. She perished with her infant child, in a burning house, 28 Jan. 1820.
Child:
1. *Norman Harvey*, b. 31 Dec. 1819; d. 28 Jan. 1820.
iii. ARMENIA, b. 29 Aug. 1799; m. 29 July 1821, Austin Kellogg. She d. 23 Sept. 1841.
iv. ANGELINE, b. 30 Oct. 1801; m. at New Haven, Conn., 19 Sept. 1824, Leverett Steele Kellogg, son of Helmont and Susannah (Moore) Kellogg (and brother of Chauncey and Austin), b. in Goshen, 27 Oct. 1796. She d. in Milwaukee, Wis., 27 March 1885.
193. v. JOSEPH CALVIN, b. 5 Feb. 1808.

There were probably other children.

108. PHILO[7] HOWE (*Joseph*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Goshen, Ct., about 1776; married ROXA TUTTLE, daughter of Noah and Ruth (Beach) Tuttle of Goshen.

Children born in Goshen:

i. MYRA,[8] b. in 1799; d. 1834.

ii. CLARINDA, b. 29 Aug. 1803; m. in 1826, Elijah T. Commings.
iii. SALOME, b. in Feb. 1806; m. 26 Aug. 1833, Samuel H. Dudley of Litchfield, Conn.
194. iv. PHILO, b. 17 Oct. 1808.
195. v. BIRDSEYE T., b. 2 May 1812.

109. JESSE[7] HOWE (*David*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., (no date given); married POLLY HOLT.

Children:

i. JESSE,[8] b. about 1816; m. Abigail ———, and lived in Poultney, Vt.
ii. ROXANA, b. (no date given); m. James Whedon of Pawlet, Vt.

There may have been other children.

110. DAVID[7] HOWE (*David*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1794; married LAURA FENTON, daughter of Walter Fenton. She died aged 95 years.

Children:

i. THANKFUL,[8] b. (no date given); m. George Hadaway.
ii. PHEBE, b. (no date given); m. Jackson Amidon.
196. iii. THERON, b. about 1840.

111. JOSHUA[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1789; married BETSEY REYNOLDS, daughter of John and Polly Reynolds. They lived in Wells, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

197. i. PHEORORUS,[8] b. about 1840.
198. ii. JOSHUA S., b. about 1848.
iii. A DAUGHTER.
iv. ABIGAIL.
v. AVIS. (?)

112. CHARLES[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1799; married ORPHA GOODSPEED, daughter of Stephen Goodspeed, born about 1807. They lived in Wells several years, then moved to N. Y. State, and settled in Luzerne, Warren Co., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

i. STEPHEN,[8] b. about 1833; m. Mary ———.
199. ii. MELVIN, b. about 1841.
iii. MARY L., b. about 1845.
200. iv. JAMES K., b. about 1847.
v. JOHN J., b. about 1850.

113 CHAUNCEY[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joshua*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1799; married ACHSAH STEVENS, daughter of Samuel Stevens, born about 1807. They lived in Wells, Vt., several years, then moved to

N. Y. State, and settled in Luzerne, Warren Co., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

201. i. NEWTON.[8] b. about 1829.
202. ii. EUGENE L., b. about 1842.

Probably there were other children.

114. JOSEPH[7] HOWE (*Joseph,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1806; married THEODOCIA STEVENS, daughter of Joshua Stevens. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer.

Children:

203. i. SIMEON,[8] b. 25 Feb. 1832.

115. JEREMIAH[7] HOWE (*Joseph,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1810; married in 1830, ALEVANDER REYNOLDS, daughter of John Reynolds, born in Wells, Vt., 5 Feb. 1812, died in London, Mich., 9 June 1888. They lived in London, Mich. He died in 1854.

Children:

i. MALVINA,[8] b. in 1832; d. the same year.
ii. JOHN PAUL, b. in 1833; d. in 1863.
iii. HENRY CLAY, b. in 1837; d. in 1857.
iv. DORNS HOPKINS, b. in 1839.
v. OLIVER PERRY, b. in 1841; d. 1864.
vi. JOHANA, b. in 1843; d. 1860.
vii. DAVID, b. in 1846; m. in 1873, Minnie Everett.
viii. DELIA ANN, b. in 1848; d. 1889.
ix. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in 1851; m. Hiram Castle Blackburn, and is now (1927) living in Banning, Calif.

116. TOLMAN[7] HOWE (*Joseph,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]),born in Wells, Vt., about 1818; married EUNICE CLEMONS, daughter of Wesley and Lucretia (Smith) Clemons, born about 1824. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer and carpenter, and was living there in 1880.

Children born in Wells:

i. EMMA,[8] b. about 1847; m. her cousin, Theron Howe.
ii. EMMET, b. about 1849; m. Almeda ———.
iii. JERRY, b. about 1854.

117. BRAINERD HARRIS[7] HOWE (*Timothy W.,*[6] *Amasa,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward,*[1]), born in Homer, O., 22 June 1865, SARAH AUGHSTA BEECHER, daughter of Lyman Beecher. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.

Children:

i. MARY BEECHER,[8] b. 26 July 1866.
ii. JENNIE AUGUSTA, b. 25 Nov. 1868.

118. PEMBROKE WARRINGTON[7] HOWE (*Samuel L.,*[6] *Curtis,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Granville, Licking Co., O., 22 May 1835; married at Athens, Mo., 26 Aug. 1862,

MARTHA J. MONTAUGA, formerly a resident of Granville, O. He married second, at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 10 Sept. 1868, MARY LANE WALKER, born in Henry Co., Iowa. He served with John Brown in the Kansas border war. He served in the Civil war, as a member of the 1st Regt. Iowa Vols. and later in the 25th Regt. Iowa Vols. He lived at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

Children born in Mt. Pleasant:

204. i. HERBERT CURTIS,[8] b. 27 June 1870.
ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 April 1874; living in Georgetown, Colo., 1896.
iii. RUTH. b. 9 Oct. 1885.

119. BOWERS[7] HOWE (*Samuel,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 26 March 1769; married MARTHA SPAULDING, daughter of Uriah Spaulding, born 26 June 1770. They moved to New Marlborough, Mass., where they lived until after their children were born. Then they moved to Sennett, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where she died 14 June 1846. He died there 9 Jan. 1849.

Children born in New Marlborough:

205. i. CHAUNCEY,[8] b. 10 June 1793.
ii. LAURA, b. 1 July 1797; m. Ezra Leonard, and d. 16 June 1846, leaving two sons and one daughter.
iii. HARRIET, b. 9 Sept. 1799; m. 18 Feb. 1834, John Watson. They lived in Mottville, Onondaga Co., N. Y.
iv. CLARISSA, b. 24 May 1803; m. Jonathan Brown.

120. URIAH[7] HOWE (*Isaac,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward,*[1] born in Canaan, Ct., 10 Oct. 1766; married 6 Dec. 1799, SALLY NASH, born near Plymouth, Luzerne Co., Penn. She died at West Haven, Vt., 14 Oct. 1800. He married second, SALLY BARKER about 1801. He moved from Canaan, with his father to West Haven, Vt., and from there to Orwell, Penn., in Feb. 1808, where his wife died 4 Dec. 1830. He died there 15 July 1844.

Children:

i. SALLY,[8] b. 13 Oct. 1800; m. John S. Beers, who d. 30 July 1863. She d. at Orwell, Pa., 24 July 1895.
Children:
1. *Lucy A.*, b. 25 May 1823; m. C. W. Brown.
2. *John U.*, b. 8 April 1829; m. Marcia Wood.
3. *Sally J.*, b. 14 July 1831; m. J. C. Geye.
4. *Charles*, b. 18 Nov. 1835; m. Elizabeth M. Cowles.
5. *Lyman E.*, b. 2 Oct. 1840.
6. *Emma M.*, b. 27 Nov. 1844; m. Robert Breed.
206. ii. PERLEY, b. in West Haven, Vt., 12 May 1804.
207. iii. EARL, b. in West Haven, Vt., 22 Aug. 1806.
iv. LUCY, b. in Orwell, Pa., 11 July 1808; m. Daniel Robinson; she d. at South Hill, near Orwell, Pa., in 1883.

121. PHILAR[7] HOWE (*Isaac,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward,*[1] born in Canaan, Ct., 6 April 1769; married SALLY

GRANT. He is said to have moved with his father and brother to Orwell, Pa. But left there in 1821, and is supposed to have settled in Ohio or Illinois.

Children:

i. JAMES.[8]
ii. ISAAC.
iii. HANNAH.
iv. HORATIO.
v. JOHN.

122. JONAS[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*,[1] born in Greenwich, Ct., 24 April 1787; married 11 Sept. 1816, ANNA MEAD, daughter of Peter Mead of Greenwich, Ct. She died 23 Feb. 1867.

Children:

i. DEBORAH,[8] b. 5 Sept. 1817; m. 2 Nov. 1845, Mark Mead. They lived in Greenwich, where she d. 23 Nov. 1903.
208. ii. ALLEN, b. 10 June 1819.
iii. ISAAC, b. 27 July 1822.
209. iv. LEWIS, b. 6 Aug. 1827.

123. NEHEMIAH[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 8 Jan. 1795; married 16 May 1832, SAMANTHA R. HOLLY, daughter of Isaac Holly of Greenwich, Ct. He died 1 Sept. 1867.

Children:

210. i. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS,[8] b. 16 Dec. 1833.

124. SAMUEL[7] HOWE (*Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 27 March 1803; married 20 Aug. 1835, ELOUISE L. BUFFET, daughter of Rev. Platt Buffet of Greenwich, Ct. He was a graduate of Yale College in the Class of 1827. He was the pastor of several Congregational and Presbyterian churches in various places in Ct., N. Y., and Mass., and later lived in Bricksburg, now Lakewood, N. Y., where he died 28 Sept. 1874.

Children:

i. CHARLLTTE ELOUISA,[8] b. in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N. Y., 12 Dec. 1836; m. 23 Oct. 1862, Rev. Horace G. Hinsdale, and lived in Bridgeport, Conn., Princeton, N. J., and in 1898 in Lakewood, N. Y. She d. 28 July 1900.
ii. THEODORE LEWIS BUFFETT, b. in Ridgeville, Madison Co., N. Y., 15 June 1839. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1860, and d. 7 Nov. 1863.

125. JOHN[7] HOWE (*Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 2 March 1768; married 15 July 1792, POLLY ROCKWELL. He married second, 18 Oct. 1795, ELSIE ROBINSON of Naragansett, R. I. They lived in Amsterdam, N. Y., and later in Sennett, N. Y. She died 18 Aug. 1820. He died 30 April 1845.

Children:

211. i. ROSWELL,[8] b. in Ridgefield, Conn., 13 Dec. 1792.

By second wife:

ii. Polly R., b. 24 Sept. 1796; m. 24 Sept. 1817, Julius Olds, and lived in East Toledo, Ohio, where she d. 26 Aug. 1881.

212. iii. Epenetus, b. 5 March 1798.

213. iv. Jesse, b. 6 April 1800.

214. v. James Robinson, b. 2 April 1802.

vi. John, b. 15 April 1804; d. 6 March 1806.

vii. Miriam Delia, b. 4 April 1807; m. 18 Dec. 1834, Charles Cable of North Salem, N. Y.

Child:

1. *Charles William*, b. 23 Oct. 1835.

viii. Elsie Mahala, b. 16 March 1808; m. in 1825, Alexander H. Galt of Sennett, N. Y. She m. 2nd in 1832, Peter Laberteaux of Owasco, N. Y., and lived in Cato, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Mary Esther.*

By second marriage:

2. *Alexander.*
3. *Mary Elsie.*
4. *Henrietta.*
5. *David.*

215. ix. John, b. 4 Jan. 1811.

x. Betsey, b. 8 Sept. 1814; d. 8 April 1833.

216. xi. Julius Firman, b. 31 July 1816.

217. xii. David, b. 8 Oct. 1818.

126. William[7] Howe (*Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 27 Dec. 1769; married 25 Jan. 1791, Polly Ireland, daughter of John and Hannah (Norton) Ireland, born 14 Nov. 1772, died 28 Jan. 1857. They lived in Ridgefield, Ct., where he died 4 Nov. 1852.

Children born in Ridgefield:

218. i. John Ireland,[8] b. 20 July 1793.

ii. Epenetus. b. 22 Sept. 1795; d. in infancy.

219. iii. Epenetus, b. 24 Oct. 1797.

iv. Maria, b. 18 Nov. 1799; m. Alfred Quick of North Salem, N. Y. She d. 19 Nov. 1824.

Children:

1. *Cornelia*, d. in infancy.
2. *Ann Eliza*, b. in 1821.
3. *Louisa Maria*, b. 6 Nov. 1823.

v. Eliza, b. 30 Aug. 1802; m. 15 Oct. 1826, Joel K. Baxter of North Salem. N. Y. She d. 26 Dec. 1890.

Children:

1. *Elbert*, b. 9 Oct. 1829.
2. *Jane Eliza*, b. 27 July 1835.

vi. Emeline, b. 27 June 1805; m. Reuben French. She d. 27 Dec. 1860.

220. vii. William, b. 21 Sept. 1807.

viii. George Washington, b. 31 Dec. 1809; d. 12 Feb. 1810.

ix. Nancy, b. 17 Jan. 1811; m. 1 Dec. 1828, William Vail of North Salem, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Edward Brundage*, b. 21 June 1832.
2. *Thomas Clinch*, b. 4 May 1837.

3. *Joseph William*, b. 13 March 1840.

x. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 13 Nov. 1813; d. 28 Nov. 1813.

127. EPENETUS[7] HOWE (*Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac, Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 26 July 1773; married 24 Jan. 1808, SARAH DAUCHY. They lived in Niagara, N. Y., where he died 20 Oct. 1857.

Children:

i. CHARLES,[8] b. 26 Jan. 1810; m. 7 Jan. 1836, Nancy Ford. He lived in Pekin, Niagara Co., N. Y.

ii. HARRIET, b. 19 Oct. 1811; m. 11 Sept. 1831, Joseph Sutherland, and lived in Niagara, N. Y. They had four children.

221. iii. CLARK, b. 20 Sept. 1813.

222. iv. WILLIAM STURGES, b. 17 Sept. 1815.

223. v. SMITH WARD, b. 15 Dec. 1817.

vi. ANN ELIZA, b. 15 June 1820; m. 17 Dec. 1840, Samuel C. Ingalls, and lived at Suspension Bridge, N. Y.

vii. ABIGAIL, b. 4 Jan. 1824; m. 10 Sept. 1852, John T. Goss. They lived in Romeo, McComb Co., Mich. They had four children.

128. HEZEKIAH[7] HOWE (*Jesse*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 16 Jan. 1784; married EUNICE ROOT of Fort Ann, N. Y., born 6 April 1789. He died 30 Sept. 1856. She died in 1873.

Children:

224. i. LEWIS J.,[8] b. 16 April 1813.

ii. LEVI, b. 6 Nov. 1814; he lived in Corinth, N. Y.

225. iii. LYMAN W., b. 1 Feb. 1818.

iv. AMY, b. 14 July 1819; m. Robert Carver, and lived in Corinth.

v. LUCY, b. 5 Feb. 1821; m. Andrew Lord. They lived at Glenns Falls, N. Y.

vi. JOHN, b. 10 May 1824.

vii. LYDIA, b. 13 Feb. 1826; m. Christopher Chambers.

Children:

1. *Christopher G.*
2. *Frederick.*
3. *John P.*
4. *Warren.*
5. *Augusta.*

226. viii. HIRAM, b. 7 Nov. 1827.

ix. HANNAH, b. 30 Jan. 1830; m. Thomas Chambers.

Children:

1. *Laura H.*, b. in Glens Falls, N. Y., in 1859.
2. *Gordon.* b. in Chester, Pa., in 1864; m. in 1898, ———. He was a civil engineer, and lived in Norwood, Pa.

129. ISAAC[7] HOWE (*Jesse*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ballston, N. Y., 26 Aug. 1793; married ELIZABETH TREAT. They lived in Wales, Erie Co., N. Y., where he died 18 July 1868.

Children:

227. i. THOMAS PALMER,[8] b. 11 Aug. 1822.

ii. Mary Jemima, b. 23 Nov. 1827; m. Charles Stancliff, and lived in Collins, Erie Co., N. Y.
iii. Isaac, b. 25 Oct. 18—; d. 1838.

130. Ezra S.[7] Howe (*Ireneus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., (no date given); married (name not given).

Children:

i. William C.,[8] b. in 1816.
ii. Richard M., b. in 1821.
iii. Sarah Ann.
iv. Phebe Jane.

131. Andrew[7] Howe (*Ireneus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y., (no date given); married (no name given). We have the names of his children only.

Children:

i. Andrew.[8]
ii. William.
iii. Charles.
iv. Hiram.
v. Sarah.
vi. Susan.
vii. Mary.

132. Jacob[7] Howe (*Jacob,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Stamford, Ct., 8 May 1773; married 29 Nov. 1798, Elizabeth Seely. He married second, 31 March 1818, Polly Hoyt. They lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., where he died 17 Nov. 1860.

Children:

i. Sally,[8] b. 20 Sept. 1799; m. 9 May 1820, James Stevens. They lived in Darien, Conn.

Children:

1. *Caroline.*
2. *Matilda.*
3. *James Edwin.*
4. *Mary Ellen.*

ii. John, b. 25 July 1801; d. 5 Nov. 1839.
iii. Elizabeth, b. 13 July 1803; m. Joseph Wood, and lived in Keene, Cohocton Co., Ohio.

Children:

1. *Mary.*
2. *Harrison.*
3. *John.*
4. *Sarah.*
5. *Edward.*
6. *Angeline.*
7. *Emma.*

iv. Lydia, b. 3 Oct. 1805; m. Henry Botolph of Florida. Orange Co., N. Y.
228. v. Edward, b. 9 Jan. 1809.
229. vi. Henry, b. 9 Oct. 1811.

vii. HARRIET, b. 9 May 1814; m. John T. Mitchell; m. 2nd ——— Runyon. They lived in Wapokeneta, Auglaize Co., Ohio.
Children:
1. *Sarah.*
2. *John.*
Three other children.

viii. MARY, b. 10 May 1816.

ix. JULIA ANN, b. 18 Jan. 1819; m. 11 Oct. 1838, Smith Bradnor. They lived in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y.
Children:
1. *Jacob.*
2. *James Edward.*

133. DAVID[7] HOWE (*Jacob,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1777; married SALLY WATERBURY. He died 14 Dec. 1824.
Children:

i. SARAH ANN,[8] b. 14 Jan. 1805; m. Austin D. Clark of Stamford, Conn.
Children:
1. *David Howe.*
2. *Frederick.*
3. *Christopher.*
4. *Edwin Allen.*
5. *Mary Elizabeth.*
6. *Emily Roxana.*

ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Nov. 1807; m. Edwin S. Holly of Stamford, Conn.
Children:
1. *Edwin Selleck.*
2. *Henry Hobart.*
3. ***John Isaac.***

134. HENRY[7] HOWE (*Jacob,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., (no date given); married ABIGAIL LEWIS. They lived in New York City.
Children:

i. JAMES,[8] b. (no date given); m. and lived in N. Y. City.

230. ii. JOHN HENRY, b. (no date given).

iii. ELIZABETH.

135. SELLECK[7] HOWE (*Jacob,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., (no date given); married POLLY WEED, daughter of Benjamin Weed. They lived in Southport, Fairfield Co., Ct.
Children:

i. MARY,[8] b. (no date given); m. Henry Foster.

136. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*Bowers,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stamford, Ct., about 1785; married ABIGAIL WEBB. They lived in Darien, Ct., where he died 13 Nov. 1845, aged 60 years.
Children:

231. i. JAMES WALLACE,[8] b. 28 Oct. 1818.

137. ISAAC[7] HOWE (*Bowers,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Norwalk, Ct., 29 Dec. 1790; married SUSAN YOUNG. He married second, 2 July 1820, MARIA WHITE, daughter of Jacob and Esther (Hoyt) White, born 3 Sept. 1793; died in July 1833. He married third, 26 Nov. 1835, EVELINA DRUMMOND.

Children:

i. BETSEY,[8] b. 20 April 1814; m. 28 March 1839, George Richards, son of Ambe and Sally (Dibble) Richards, b. 27 Oct. 1815. They lived in Darien, Conn.

Children:

1. *Sarah Embree,* b. 26 Jan. 1842.
2. *Georgiana,* b. 4 May 1843.
3. *Fanny E.,* b. 2 Feb. 1845.
4. *George A.,* b. 11 July 1849.
5. *Maria Louisa,* b. 8 July 1851.
6. *Isabella.* b. 3 Aug. 1856.

ii. SARAH, b. in Oct. 1815; d. 12 June 1869.

iii. SMITH, b. in July 1817.

232. iv. WILLIAM H., b. 14 May 1821.

233. v. JACOB WHITE, b. 7 Oct. 1823.

vi. CATHERINE E., b. 14 March 1828; m. Moore Scott of Hoboken, N. J.

Children:

1. *Charles.*
2. *Annie.*
3. *Ella,* d. young.
4. *Ella.*
5. *Huldah.*
6. *Augusta.*

vii. MARIA WHITE, b. 26 April 1832; m. William H. June of Stamford, Conn.

Child:

1. *Albert.*

Others.

viii. ISAAC, b. 1 Oct. 1836.

ix. SUSAN, b. 4 March 1838; m. James Palmer of Stamford, Conn.

Child:

1. *James.*

x. CHARLES E., b. 11 Oct. 1839; d. 22 May 1845.

xi. ALONZO BOWERS, b. 13 Jan. 1840.

xii. MARTHA J., b. 16 Oct. 1843; d. young.

xiii. ANN, b. 28 May 1827; m. Charles Hoyt.

138. EBENEZER[7] HOWE (*Nathan,*[6] *Ebenezer,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., 17 March 1788; married 13 Feb. 1817, HANNAH GILBERT, daughter of Stephen Gilbert. They lived in South Salem, N. Y., where he died 29 Dec. 1846.

Children:

234. i. HARVEY,[8] b. 19 Jan. 1818.

ii. SARAH, b. 5 June 1820; m. 15 Oct. 1842, Alfred B. Mead of Lewisboro, N. Y. She d. in June 1865.

Children:

1. *Laura* J., b. 1 Nov. 1843.
2. *George A.*, b. 3 July 1851.

235. iii. STEPHEN GILBERT, b. 31 July 1828.

139. JEREMIAH[7] HOWE (*Nathan*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1790; married 13 Dec. 1820, LUCY MEAD, born 8 Aug. 1794. They lived in South Salem, (now Lewisboro) N. Y., where he was a prominent citizen, and took a leading part in public affairs. He died 16 Feb. 1870.

Children:

236. i. JOHN A.,[8] b. 1 Sept. 1821.

ii. JANE A., b. 12 Dec. 1822; m. 1 Jan. 1850, Daniel Hunt of Lewisboro, N. Y.

Children:

1. *Louisa*, b. 25 Oct. 1851.
2. *Frank*, b. 31 Jan. 1853.
3. *Carrie E.*, b. 3 July 1854.

iii. ELIZABETH M., b. 21 Dec. 1824; m. 3 June 1851, Dr. Joseph C. Howe of Bedford, N. Y. (son of James). They lived in North Stamford, Conn.

iv. GEORGE, b. 27 Oct. 1826; m. 4 Dec. 1861, Hannah Maria Howe, daughter of Epenetus Howe of North Salem, N. Y. He d. 31 Aug. 1868.

v. CHARLES, b. 17 Jan. 1829. d. 24 May 1829.

vi. RALPH, b. 7 Dec. 1830; m. 10 June 1856, Anna M. Baker, daughter of Ephraim Baker, b. 3 Sept. 1830, d. 24 July 1863. He m. 2nd 2 Oct. 1866, Josephine L. Chase, daughter of Luther A. Chase of Albany, N. Y., b. 8 April 1843.

vii. FREDERICK, b. 28 Oct. 1832.

viii. HANNAH M., b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. Seth S. Hoyt. They lived in Bedford, N. Y.

Child:

1. *George*, b. in April 1870.

140. JAMES[7] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y., 5 Oct. 1793; married 1 Sept. 1814, ANNA CLARK. They lived in Bedford, N. Y., where he died 30 Nov. 1834.

Children born in Bedford:

i. JAMES HARVEY,[8] b. 20 Oct. 1815. He graduated from Yale College in the class of 1835, and became a Presbyterian minister. He d. 25 March 1849.

237. ii. JOSEPH CLARK, b. 22 Oct. 1817.

iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Sept. 1819; m. 24 May 1843, ———.

iv. EBENEZER GRANT, b. 20 Sept. 1822; d. 24 July 1827.

v. JOHN CLARK, b. 19 Aug. 1825; d. 26 March 1829.

vi. HANNAH HOBBY, b. 24 Dec. 1827; d. 23 May 1848.

vii. PHEBE ANNA, b. 19 Jan. 1830; d. 28 Dec. 1845.

141. ALVA[7] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Bedford, N. Y., 25 April 1798; married 6 June 1827, SOPHIA FOWLER. He died 3 Oct. 1874.

Children:

i. SARAH E.,[8] b. 13 July 1828; d. 26 April 1851.
ii. WILLIAM F., b. 22 Dec. 1830; d. 9 Jan. 1884.
iii. JULIA A., b. 13 Nov. 1836; d. 13 July 1851.

142. CHARLES[7] HOWE (*Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1777! married in March 1797, SARAH OVERBAUGH. He was a Baptist minister. He died 28 April 1849. She died 27 Jan. 1855.

Children:

i. JOHN.[8] b. 28 Dec. 1797; m. and d. 1852, in Knowlesville, N. Y.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1799; d. 8 July 1800.
iii. BETSEY, b. 11 Dec. 1801.
iv. WEALTHY, b. 18 April 1804; d. 9 Oct. 1848.
238. v. CHARLES, b. 8 March 1806.
vi. SARAH, b. 25 Aug. 1808; m. ——— Ford.
vii. JONAH, b. 25 Feb. 1811; lived in Trumansburg, N. Y.
239. viii. BENJAMIN, b. 2 April 1813.
ix. JANE ANN, b. 14 Aug. 1815.
x. LOUISA, b. 8 Jan. 1818; m. ——— Miller.
xi. CAROLINE, b. 2 July 1820; d. 25 May 1852.

143. LEBBEUS[7] HOWE (*Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1781; married OLIVE ———.

Children:

i. SAMUEL,[8] b. (no date given); d. in 1843.
240. ii. JAMES, b. in Aug. 1819.
iii. DANIEL, b. (no date given).

144. REUBEN[7] HOWE (*Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 30 March 1786; married 13 Dec. 1805, URANA SKEEL, born 14 April 1786. She died 1 Aug. 1858. He represented Montgomery County in the New York Legislature in 1841. He died 21 May 1859.

Children born in Florida:

241. i. GEORGE,[8] b. 26 Feb. 1807.
ii. NATHAN, b. 11 Oct. 1809; d. 27 May 1835, unm.
iii. MARIA, b. 7 April 1811; m. Orren Hatch. She d. 8 April 1840.

Children:

1. *Reuben*, b. in 1830; d. 10 Feb. 1849.

242. iv. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. 19 Nov. 1812.
v. LEWIS, b. 10 July 1815; m. 2 Jan. 1839, Julia Ann Serviss; she d. 22 May 1869. He d. 12 Oct. 1879, no children.
243. vi. ALLEN H., b. 22 Sept. 1822.
vii. NEWTON, b. 10 Dec. 1827; d. 1 July 1835.
viii. REUBEN, b. in 1831; d. 10 Feb. 1849, in his 18th year.

145. ALMAN[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Peru, Clinton Co., N. Y., 7 Feb. 1792; married ELIZABETH REYNOLDS, who was born 27 April 1784.

He died 3 June 1861. They lived in Fort Covington, and Bombay, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Children:

244. i. SILAS,[8] b. in Fort Covington, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1820.
ii. HULDAH, b. in Bombay, N. Y., 12 June 1822; m. Samuel E. Webb, and lived in Bombay.
iii. HENRY, b. in Bombay, 22 May 1824; d. 1 May 1857.
iv. IRA, b. in Bombay, 22 July 1826; m. Mary Hoag, and lived in Santa Cruz, Calif.
v. MELINDA, b. in Bombay, 24 March 1828; d. 4 March 1832.
vi. EMRA, b. in Bombay, 4 March 1830; m. Susan Jackson, and lived in Bombay, N. Y.
vii. SUSANNA ELIZABETH, b. in Bombay, 12 Oct. 1836; d. 3 Jan. 1866.

146. JOHN[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 16 May 1801; married EMELINE FAIRBANKS. He was a carpenter, and was living in Prescott, Mass., in 1850; later he moved to Ware, Mass., where he was living in 1860.

Children:

245. i. ROBERT F.,[8] b. about 1829.
ii. CYNTHIA E., b. about 1830.
iii. WILKINS, b. about 1833.
iv. LORINDA, b. about 1838.

147. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*Jonah*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y., 26 April 1799; married MARY RENIFF. They lived in Ulysses, Potter Co., Pa., where he was a farmer, and where he died in July 1876. He was highly respected by all who knew him.

Children:

246. i. JOSIAH,[8] b. in N. Y. State.
247. ii. EPHRAIM E., b. in N. Y. State, 27 April 1835.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. (no date given).
iv. EUNICE.
v. MARTHA.
vi. ELMIRA.
vii. ASA.
viii. LOUISA.
ix. CARRIE.
x. A SON, b. and d. in infancy.

147a. CYRENIUS HOWE (*Jesse*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Windsor, Broome Co., N. Y., 17 March 1776; married 24 July 1794, SARAH TYRELL, who was born 17 March 1774, and died 8 Feb. 1832. He married second, prior to 1836, LUCINDA (WILMONT?). They probably lived in Windsor, N. Y., where he died 21 Nov. 1857.

Children:

i. MARY,[8] b. 6 Feb. 1795; m. 1 Dec. 1811.
ii. CHARITY, b. 24 Aug. 1796; m. 4 July 1812.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 18 March 1798; m. 31 Oct. 1814, Abijah Hughes; m. 2nd 16 Jan. 1815, David Baldwin.

iv. JESSE, b. 3 Feb. 1800.
v. MINDWELL, b. 27 Jan. 1802; m. 14 Dec. 1817, Stephen Russell.
vi. SARAH, b. 19 Feb. 1804; d. 11 Nov. 1886.
vii. PETER, b. 2 Aug. 1806; m. 1 Jan. 1829, Melissa Mahew.
viii. JULIANNA, b. 11 July 1808; m. 26 Oct. 1827, Cyrenius Mahew.
ix. FANNA, b. 16 April 1810; d. 10 March 1812.
x. CLARISSA, b. 31 Jan. 1812; m. 22 June 1831, Armour M. Brown.
xi. ANNA, b. 30 Oct. 1813; m. Charles Brown.
xii. ABIGAIL, b. 23 Nov. 1814; m. in 1833, Salmon Seymore; d. 21 May 1834.

148. SYLVANUS[7] HOWE (*Silas*,[6] *Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York State, 10 Oct. 1804; married 5 Oct. 1828, SARAH A. SCRANTON, who died 9 Dec. 1832; he married second, in June 1834, LAURA SCRANTON; she died 11 Sept. 1840; he married third, 19 May 1844, MARY D. CLANCY; he married fourth, 22 Feb. 1859, MARY PRESSER. He went west with his father, locating first in Cincinnati, O. About 1833 he moved to Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., where he was for many years a successful business man, and a prominent citizen.

Children:

248. i. SILAS QUINLAN,[8] b. 8 March 1830.
249. ii. GEORGE OSCAR, b. 30 Dec. 1831.

By third wife:

iii. CLARENCE.
iv. ABBIE.
v. FRANK.

By fourth wife:

vi. ABIGAIL, b. 25 April 1860.
vii. HALLECK, b. 24 Aug. 1862.

149. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*Silas*,[6] *Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Auburn, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1806; married 24 April 1826, JANE RUDDEL. They lived in Patriot, Ind., and later in Flora, Carroll Co., Ind. She died 16 Dec. 1863. He married a second time, (name not given) and died in Flora, Ind.

Children:

i. EMILY,[8] b. (no date given; m. William Mead, and lived in Wirt, Ind.
ii. EDWIN, b. 21 Sept. 1828; m. Eliza King of Jacksonville, Ill. They lived in St. Louis, Mo.
iii. MARGARET, b. (no date given); m. Martin Hicks, and lived in Beardstown, Ill.
Children:
1. *Eugene.*
iv. PAULINE, b. 28 Dec. 1831; m. William H. Harrison, and d. in 1867.
v. JANE, b. in Aug. 1833; m. H. E. Hamilton, and d. in Nov. 1860.

vi. SARAH, b. 27 Nov. 1835; m. 26 Oct. 1854, Harvey Condit. They lived in Atchison, Kans.
vii. WILLIAM, b. in April 1837; d. in Palestine, Ill.
viii. CHARLES, b. in Jan. 1839; d. 8 Feb. 1860.
ix. REBECCA, b. (no date given); d. in Flora, Ill., in March 1860.
x. THOMAS, b. 4 April 1844; he served in the Civil war, in the 31st Regt. Ill. Vols. (Gen. Grant's Regiment). He lived in Flora, Ill., several years, then moved to Grand Island, Neb.

150. JONATHAN[7] HOWE (*Silas*,[6] *Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Auburn, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1810; married CLARISSA CRUGER; she died 22 Feb. 1877. He died in Sugar Creek, Ky., 9 Feb. 1885.

Children:

i. HARRIET,[8] b. 25 May 1832; m. Gary Longfellow, and was living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1903.
ii. MARY, b. 2 Jan. 1834; m. J. C. Willey. She survived him, and lived in Florence, Ind., in 1903.
250. iii. SILAS, b. 5 June 1837.
iv. JOHN, b. 6 March 1839; d. 17 June 1848.
v. JOSEPHINE, b. 3 June 1843; d. 11 May 1844.
vi. JASPER, b. 11 March 1848; d. in Oct. 1848.
vii. CHARLES, b. 3 Aug. 1850; d. in Aug. 1852.
251. viii. FRANCIS MARION, b. 14 Dec. 1851.
ix. CLARA, b. 4 Aug. 1855; m. John Langsdale of Florence, Ind. She d. 26 July 1897.

151. WILLIAM[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., 29 Sept. 1814; married 6 Dec. 1827, SARAH M. MCMULLEN of Albany, N. Y., born 27 Aug. 1818. They lived in New York City.

Children born in N. Y. City:

i. WILLIAM JAMES,[8] b. 10 Sept. 1838; d. 1840.
ii. CORNELIA, b. 14 Sept. 1840.
iii. WILLIAM JAMES, b. 24 Aug. 1842.
iv. AMELIA ANTOINETTE, b. 3 Jan. 1845.
v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 9 May 1847.
vi. EMMA LOUISA, b. 16 Aug. 1849.
252. vii. GEORGE CONOVER, b. 2 June 1852.
253. viii. THEODORE LEDYARD CUYLER, b. 7 Feb. 1855.

152. JAMES[7] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., about 1770; married (name not given). She died, and he married second, 6 May 1831, MRS. MARTHA HUNTRESS, probably of Burlington, Vt. He lived in Sharon, Vt. He died prior to 1860.

Children born in Sharon:

i. BETSEY,[8] b. (no date given); m. ——— Petigrew.
Children:
1. *Alzina*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Tilden, and lived in Hanover, N. H.
2. *Emily*.

ii. JOANNA, b. about 1803; d. unm.
iii. JONATHAN, b. about 1805; d. prior to 1880, unm.
iv. RICHARD, b. about 1807; d. prior to 1870, unm.
v. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Charles Pettis.
Children:
1. *J. D.*, b. about 1840.
2. *Phineas.*

153. SIMEON[7] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., (no date given); married EUNICE THOMAS of Royalton, Vt. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he was a farmer.
Children:
i. LEROY,[8] b. (no date given); m. ——— Boyd.

154. SAMUEL[7] HOWE (*Jonathan*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plainfield, Ct., or Sharon Vt., 8 June 1788; married (name not given). Probably went to Wisconsin.
Children:
i. MIRANDA,[8] b. (no date given); m. ——— Doty, and lived in Madison, Wis.
ii. MARIA, b. (no date given).
iii. GRANDISON, b. (no date given); d. in Madison, Wis.

155. ISAAC SHEPHARD[7] HOWE (*Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 7 July 1783; married 20 April 1810, REBECCA BALL, born 13 Feb. 1783; died in Sharon, Vt., 2 Jan. 1858. They lived in Sharon, where he was a farmer. He died there 9 Aug. 1880.
Children born in Sharon:
253a. i. CHAUNCEY,[8] b. 17 Oct. 1811.
254. ii. SPENCER FOSTER, b. 16 Feb. 1815.
255. iii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. 21 Aug. 1817.
256. iv. JOSEPH BALL, b. 15 Aug. 1821.
257. v. AVERY SHEPHARD, b. 28 July 1824.

156. JONAS[7] HOWE (*Squire*,[6] *Jonas*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 22 Feb. 1797; married in April 1829, PRUDENCE HOLLISTER, daughter of Nathaniel and Prudence (Strickland) Hollister, born in Dec. 1807. They settled in Barnstown, P. Q., where he died 4 April 1855.
Children:
i. HIRAM,[8] b. in 1827; m. in 1866, Mary Bacon.
ii. WARREN, b. 25 Dec. 1829; m. Harriet Dresser.
iii. JUSTIS, b. 9 Sept. 1831.
iv. JULIA ANN, b. 7 May 1833; m. in 1859, George C. Hanson.
v. SARAH JENNETTE, b. 22 Feb. 1835; d. 14 May 1856.
vi. CORDELIA JANE, b. 6 May 1837.
vii. LAURA, b. 29 April 1839; d. 31 July 1857.
viii. EDWIN, b. 31 Aug. 1841; m. in 1866, Onise Terry.
ix. LUCY MARIA, b. 28 March 1843; m. Levi Parker.
x. EBEN, b. 31 Jan. 1845.

156. IRA[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 20 April 1768; married ABIGAIL ———. She died, and he married second, LUCY ———. She died 19 April 1826, aged 40 years. He probably married third, BETSEY ———. He lived in Plattsburg, and Beekmantown, N. Y., where he was prominent in local affairs. He served as Supervisor in 1825 ,held the position of Postmaster several years, and was overseer of the highways. He died 9 May 1852, in Beekmantown.

Children:

i. ABIGAIL,[8] b. about 1804; d. 26 June 1829, aged 25 years.

157. JOHN[7] HOWE (*John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 27 April 1781; married at Plattsburg, N. Y., 5 May 1803, RACHEL MERRIMAN. He came from Canaan, Ct., with his father about 1790. He settled in Beekmantown, N. Y. About 1856 he moved from Beekmantown, with his son George, and settled in Lancaster, Wis., where he died 29 Oct. 1859.

Children:

i. LAURA,[8] b. 2 June 1806; d. 11 June 1810.
ii. GEORGE, b. 24 May 1809.
iii. IRA DAVIES, b. 20 Jan. 1812.
iv. JOHN M., b. 19 May 1817.
v. RACHEL A., b. 20 Jan. 1823; m. Edward Phelps. They moved to California, where she d.

Children:

1. *Martha*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Benjamin. She is now living in San Diego, Calif, a widow.

158. RICHARD[7] HOWE (*Silas*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 29 Sept. 1769; married ARATHUSA RUGGLES, daughter of Thomas Ruggles of Oakham, Mass. She died 2 Jan. 1824, aged 36. He married second, HARRIET RUGGLES, (sister of his first wife) born 24 Jan. 1803, died in Florida, in Oct. 1861, aged 58 years. He died 31 Jan. 1837.

Children:

i. SILAS R.,[8] b. 3 Aug. 1827; d. 19 July 1845.
ii. EDWIN P., b. 27 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Feb. 1836.

159. JOHN S.[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1776; married MARY ———. She died in Plattsburg, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1866, aged 88 years. He bought land in Plattsburg, in 1801, where he lived and died 10 Sept. 1864, aged 88.

Children:

i. STEPHEN,[8] b. about 1802.
ii. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1807; d. 6 July 1810.
iii. ZACHARIAH, b. about 1810.

There were probably other children

160. ABIRAM[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1778; married POLLY ———. He lived a few years in Poultney, Vt. Previous to 1810 he moved to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he lived until 1842, when he moved to Dansville, Livingston Co., N. Y. She died in Plattsburg, 10 Sept. 1838, aged 37.

Children:

i. ABIRAM,[8] b. about 1807; d. 21 Aug. 1834, aged 27 yrs. 7 mos.
ii. LESTER B., b. in July 1811; d. 17 Aug. 1836, aged 25 years.

There were probably other children .

161. STEPHEN[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1783; married about 1809, CHLOE NORTON, who came from Ohio to Poultney, Vt., in 1808, making the trip on horse back. She was born in Vermont about 1788, and died 6 Dec. 1851, aged 63 years.

Children born in Poultney:

i. JAMES,[8] b. in Poultney, Vt., 12 Jan. 1810.
ii. JACOB, b. about 1813; d. 21 Sept. 1821.
iii. MARY D., b. about 1819; d. 1 Oct. 1821.
iv. SARAH, b. about 1825; d. 5 March 1828.
v. MARION, b. 4 April 1830; d. 12 Dec. 1847.

162. CHESTER[7] HOWE (*Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Poultney, Vt., 2 April 1803; married LYDIA TEMPLE, daughter of Roswell Temple of Washington and Orleans Counties, N. Y. She was born 10 May 1803. They moved from Poultney, Vt., to Beekmantown, N. Y., where he was a farmer. In 1866 they moved to Charlevoix, Mich.

Children:

261. i. CHAUNCY,[8] b. in Poultney, Vt., about 1822.
ii. MARTHA, b. in Poultney, Vt., about 1829; m. Noah Fenton as his 2nd wife.
    Children:
    1. *Minnie*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Horton.
    2. *Edwin*.
    3. *Walter*.
    4. *Charles*, m. and lived in Poultney.
    5. *George*, m. Emily ———, and lives near Middletown Springs, Vt.
iii. LYDIA MINERVA, b. 9 June 1831; m. in 1852, George Douglas of Beekmantown, N. Y., and moved to Canon City, Minn., where she d. 12 Aug. 1892.
    Children:
    1. *Anna M.*, b. (no date); d. at the age of 14.
    2. *Florence A.*, m. Henry Swartwood, and lives at Faribault, Minn.
    3. *John Ellsworth*, d. aged 7 years.
    4. *Minnie M.*, m. Bretze, and lives at Faribault, Minn.
    5. *Caddie M.*, d. aged 24 years.
iv. SARAH, b. in 1837; m. Henry Hodges of West Chazy, N. Y.
    Children:

1. *Chester*, m. Kate Robinson; he m. 2nd Minnie (Taylor) Hines, and lives in Plattsburg, N. Y.
2. *Willis*, lives at Messina, N. Y.
3. *Myers*.
4. *Roland*.

163. ASA[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pomfret, Ct., 11 Feb. 1780; married 4 Sept. 1804, MERCY BROWN.

Children:

i. ABIGAIL MERCY,[8] b. 15 Sept. 1805.

164. SILAS[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pomfret, Ct., 14 Feb. 1782; married 6 Dec. 1807, ZILPAH BRUCE. He probably married second, MERCY ———. He lived in Canterbury, Ct., in 1850.

Children:

i. CHARITY,[8] b. 19 July 1808.
ii. CLEMENTINE, b. 2 May 1810.

165. JOHN[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ashford, Ct., 30 April 1784; married MALINDA ———. They lived in Canterbury, Ct., where he died previous to 1860.

Children:

262. i. DANIEL,[8] b. about 1819.

166. JAMES[7] HOWE (*James*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pomfret, Ct., 16 May 1797; married 26 Oct. 1817, RUBY M. JOHNSON. They lived in Pomfret, and Killingly, Ct., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. GEORGE,[8] b. in Pomfret, Conn., 3 March 1820.
ii. PHEBE, b. in Plainfield, Conn., about 1831.

167. ALMERON[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 12 May 1805; married 26 Nov. 1854, MARY HAWLEY, daughter of Salmon and Mary (Green) Hawley; died in Sheffield, Mass., in 1880.

Children:

i. ALMERON HAWLEY,[8] b. in June 1855; d. aged seven weeks.

168. SILAS[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, 24 May 1810; married 4 March 1835, SARAH WILCOX, daughter of Oliver and Rachel (Lewis) Wilcox of New Marlborough, Mass. They lived in Norfolk, Ct. He died 9 Oct. 1877.

Children:

i. DELIA MARSH,[8] b. 19 Dec. 1835; m. 4 March 1855, William Norman Granger of New Marlborough, Mass. They lived in New Marlborough until 1896, when they moved to Winsted, Conn.

Children born in New Marlborough:

1. *Roscoe Howe*, b. 31 July 1856.
2. *Homer Clifford*, b. 31 Oct. 1861.
3. *Maud Louise*, b. 9 Feb. 1874.
4. *Lewis*, b. 7 Nov. 1875.
5. *Amber Margaret*, b. 23 Nov. 1877.

ii. HOMER WARREN, b. 13 Aug. 1837; m. 22 May 1872, Carrie Durell of Keene, N. H. He m. 2nd 30 Sept. 1879, Mary C. Rich, daughter of Frederick Rich of Wallingford, Conn. They were living in New Haven, Conn., in 1896; no children.

169. JAMES[7] HOWE (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ctt., 24 July 1813; married 24 Dec. 1833, MARY DOOLITTLE of Norfolk, Ct. He died in Canaan, Ct., 20 March 1844.

Children born in Canaan:

i. A DAUGHTER,[8] b. 30 Nov. 1834; d. in infancy.

ii. MARY ABIGAIL, b. 22 Sept. 1836; m. William Sardane, and lived in Canaan, Conn.

Children:

1. *An infant*, d. young.
2. *James*, b. in Sept. 1875; d. in infancy.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

170. ABEL[8] HOWE (*Ephraim,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Waterbury, Ct., 7 July 1789; married 24 Dec. 1811, BETSEY DAVIS, who was born in Connecticut, 17 Feb. 1797. They lived in Paris, N. Y., several years, but he died in Cayuga Co., N. Y., 30 Sept. 1826. She was living in 1871.

Children:

262. i. ABEL D.,[9] b. 26 Nov. 1812.
ii. EDGAR B., b. 29 March 1814; m. (name not given). They lived in South Jackson, Mich., in 1871. They had two sons and two daughters.
262a. iii. OZIAL ADNEY, b. 17 Oct. 1816.
iv. MARIETTE, b. 31 July 1818; d. 22 Feb. 1831.
v. ANDREW M., b. 22 Oct. 1820; d. in Oct. 1831.
vi. FAYETTE, b. 4 Aug. 1822; d. 7 Dec. 1858.
vii. STEPHEN D., b. in Perryville, N. Y., 12 May 1827. He was living in Jersey City, N. J., in 1871. He had two daughters.

170a. SAMUEL[8] HOWE (*Samuel,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born about 1799; married about 1830, CAROLINE FITCH, who was born about 1811. She died at Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1893. They lived in Syracuse, where he died 2 Dec. 1854.

Children born in Syracuse:

262b. i. JAMES W.,[9] b. 18 July 1831.
262c. ii. JOHN F., b. about 1833.
iii. HENRY, b. about 1839; m. and went west. He is said to have had one son.

170b. JOHN S.[8] HOWE (*Daniel R.,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Russia, N. Y., 11 June 1835; married DESIRE HUSTED. He was a soldier in the Civil war, and served in the 50th Regt. N. Y. Vols. They lived in Westernville, N. Y., where he was engaged in trade, and where he was postmaster, having succeeded his father. He died in 1902.

Children:

i. JULIA A.,[9] b. in 1861; d. 1864.

171. HEZEKIAH[8] HOWE (*Aaron,*[7] *Daniel,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Vermont about 1792; married about 1812, NANCY MARTIN, who was born about 1793. They lived in Westford, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Westford:

i. HARRIET,[9] b. about 1813; m. Eber Hatch, no children.
263. ii. MARTIN, b. about 1815.
iii. ESTHER.
iv. NANCY, b. about 1825; she was living in Westford, in 1850.
v. D. BRAINERD, b. about 1830; was living in Westford in 1850.

172. Dr. Harmon[8] Howe (*Aaron,*[7] *Daniel,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Vermont about 1795; married 9 Nov. 1820, Fanny Bliss, daughter of Timothy and Anne (Campbell) Bliss, born 6 May 1796. He was a well known physician in Jericho, Vt.

Children born in Jericho:

i. Mary,[9] b. 23 Nov. 1823; m. 24 March 1843, Jeremiah H. Woodman.

Children:

1. *George Bliss,* b. 30 Sept. 1845.
2. *Thaddeus Fletcher,* b. 3 Sept. 1847; lived in Youngstown, Ohio.
3. *Charlotte Peasley,* b. in Nov. 1850; lived in Ashtabula.
4. *Charles William,* b. 24 May 1860; lived in Ashtabula, Ohio.

264. ii. Lucien Bliss, b. 29 July 1826.

173. George P.[8] Howe (*George,*[7] *Daniel,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1822; married Ellen M. Galusha, daughter of Hon. Truman and Hannah (Chittenden) Galusha, born in Jericho, in 1824, and died in Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children born in Jericho:

i. Mary,[9] b. about 1844; m. Fred Chase; is the owner of the hotel at Loon Lake, N. Y.
ii. Ellen, b. about 1848; m. George Place.

174. Henry J.[8] Howe (*George,*[7] *Daniel,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1828: married June E. Blodgett, who was born about 1831, and died about 1856. He died in 1860.

Children:

i. Fred W.,[9] b. (no date given); m. in 1877, Clara K. Collins. They are both deceased, leaving a son George.
ii. Frank K., b. (no date given); m. in 1903, Phebe G. Smith, b. in 1871. He is a machinist and a farmer, and lives in Jericho, Vt.

175. Ira[8] Howe (*John,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah.*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Scranton, Pa., 3 April 1793; married Elizabeth Sackett, who was born 25 Nov. 1792; died 9 Nov. 1833. He married second, Rhoda Upham. He died in 1868. She died 3 June 1876.

Children:

i. Rozilla,[9] b. 15 Jan. 1811; m. ——— Barr.
ii. Aurelia, b. 11 Feb. 1813; m. ——— Turner. She d. 21 March 1845.
iii. Cynthia, b. 19 April 1815; m. ——— Dingman.
iv. Caroline, b. 15 April 1818; m. ——— Upham.
v. Asenath, b. 16 Oct. 1819; m. Joel Barber.
vi. Olive, b. 10 April 1821; m. ——— Upham.
vii. Mary A., b. 22 Feb. 1823; d. 18 June 1841.
viii. Solomon, b. 31 Jan. 1825.

265. ix. DAVID, b. 22 Dec. 1827.
266. x. ALFRON W., b. 3 July 1829.
xi. EDWARD, b. 13 July 1831.

By second wife:

xii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 Dec. 1834; m. 27 Nov. 1856, Erastus Taylor.

Children:

1. *Manley H.*, b. 25 Feb. 1859.
2. *Winfield S.*, b. 16 Jan. 1862.
3. *William E.*, b. 18 March 1870.

176. PHINEAS[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Scranton, Pa., 28 Oct. 1794; married in Jan. 1817, MRS. RUTH WHITE, (a widow). She died in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 24 Jan. 1866. He moved with his father in 1810, from Scranton, Pa., to East Elba, N. Y., and participated with his father in all the hardships of early frontier life. He served in the militia in the war of 1812, and was present at the burning of Buffalo by the British. Shortly after the death of his wife, in company with his son Francis A., he settled in Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., but in 1885 he returned to Batavia, where he died 16 April 1891.

Children:

267. i. PHILANDER W.,[9] b. 6 Nov. 1817.
ii. LEANDER C., b. 7 Nov. 1819; m. Rhoanna Needham, 14 Dec. 1852, at Brockport, N. Y. He d. at Sandwich, Ill., 6 Nov. 1877; no children.
268. iii. PHILO I., b. 14 Sept. 1821.
269. iv. MILO M., b. 21 Dec. 1823.
270. v. ROBERT E., b. 25 Aug. 1825.
vi. ESTHER CORNELIA, b. 6 June 1827; m. Dr. Alonzo Edson.
271. vii. GEORGE W., b. 26 April 1829.
viii. ROXY CORNELIA, b. 11 May 1831; m. Henry Snell.

Children:

1. *Ella.*
2. *Eva.*
3. *Nina*, d. young.

There were other children, all of whom d. young.

272. ix. FRANCIS A., b. 27 Aug. 1834.

177. ISAAC N.[8] HOWE (*Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born near Scranton, Pa., 2 Oct. 1800; married 8 Jan. 1826, NANCY GOULD. They lived in East Elba, N. Y., where he died 19 March 1851.

Children born in East Elba:

273. i. ALVA WASHBURN,[9] b. 16 May 1827.
ii. HARRIET M., b. 4 May 1834.
iii. ORRIN W., b. 16 March 1842.

178. MORRIS[8] HOWE (*Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Scranton, Pa., 18 Dec. 1804; married SUSAN C. ———. She died in Coldwater, Mich.,

12 Oct. 1868, aged 55 years. He probably lived in Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., where he died 31 Aug. 1886.
Children:

i. JULIETTE ELIZABETH,[9] b. 24 Oct. 1830; m. 20 March 1851, R. E. Luce. She d. in Coldwater, Mich., 26 Feb. 1896.
Children:
1. *Florence A.*, b. 24 Feb. 1852; m. ——— Dickinson.
2. *Robert Morris*, b. 9 April 1857.
3. *Harry E.*, b. 12 May 1859; d. 29 Aug. 1859.
4. *Hattie E.*, b. 12 May 1859; d. 1 Sept. 1859.
5. *William Walter*, b. 12 July 1861; m. 13 Jan. 1886, Mary Lineban.

ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1838; m. and had one daughter.
iii. HOLBROOK, b. about 1840.

179. LUMAN[8] HOWE (*Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Scranton, Pa., 3 May 1807; married ANN E. ———. He went to Michigan, and settled in Coldwater, Branch Co., where he was a blacksmith.
Children:

i. GEORGE S.,[9] b. about 1837.
ii. HENRY L., b. about 1842.
iii. EMMA L., b. about 1845.
iv. FLORA, b. about 1849.

180. EBENEZER WASHBURN[8] HOWE (*Seth*,[7] *John*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pennsylvania, 3 April 1809; married 4 April 1840, ABIGAIL ELMINA SLATE, daughter of Jesse and Grace (Rogers) Slate, born in Mass., 25 Nov. 1822, and died in Lansing, Mich., 19 March 1890. He with his brother Seymour, built and operated a saw mill in Genesee Co., N. Y., and also run a grocery store. He went to Waterloo, N. Y., in 1840, and to Michigan in 1844. He was in Elba, N. Y., between 1850 and 1855. Then he went to Coldwater, Mich. In 1860 he was living in Bronson, Mich., where he was a farmer. Later he lived in Gilead, Stockbridge, Lansing and Potoskey, Mich. He died in Potoskey, 15 Sept. 1898.
Children:

i. GRACE HENRIETTE,[9] b. in Waterloo, Ill., 31 July 1842; d. young.
ii. MARIETTE, b. 20 Aug. 1843; d. young.
iii. JOHN EDWIN, b. 11 April 1845; d. young.
iv. DELIA, b. in Waterloo, Ill., 23 March 1848; m. 22 March 1868, William S. Holmes, b. 22 Feb. 1840; d. at Daytona Beach, Fla., 20 Dec. 1924. They lived in Lansing, Mich., and Daytona Beach, Fla., where she d. 26 March 1927.
Children:
1. *Robert Shaylor*, b. 8 Feb. 1870; m. 4 Oct. 1893, Katherine Ayers, b. 5 Dec. 1869.
2. *Jennie*, b. 29 May 1877; m. 16 Nov. 1898, George Towne, b. 18 Sept. 1869.

v. VESTA MARIAH, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 11 April 1850; m. 25 Dec. 1870, Byro Eron Thompson, son of Asa and Emily (Newkirk) Thompson, b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 3 May

1848, and d. in Stockbridge, 21 March 1900. They lived in Stockbridge, where he was a farmer, and where she is now (1928) living.

Children:

1. *Herbert Asa*, b. 26 July 1872; m. 29 Aug. 1895, Jessie Andrews, b. 19 Sept. 1875. They now live in Detroit, Mich. They have two children.
2. *Wirt Sylvester*, b. 22 Sept. 1874; m. 30 Jan. 1907, Iva Haviland, b. 21 Jan. 1884. They have two children.
3. *Walter Eddy*, b. 4 March 1881; d. 21 March 1885.

vi. EMERY DRYDEN, b. 3 Aug. 1852; m. 19 Jan. 1881, Clara Fairchild; no children.

vii. JENNIE LIND, b. 2 March 1855; d. in Coldwater, Mich., in 1877, unm.

275. viii. EDDY JESSE, b. in Gilead, Mich., 20 Nov. 1856.

ix. MARY, b. in 1858; d. aged 3 months.

276. x. CHARLES HOLBROOK, b. 29 July 1860.

181. SEYMOUR ENSIGN[8] HOWE (*Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Genesee Co., N. Y., 19 Sept. 1817; married 26 March 1846, PHEBE ANN BOUTELL, who was born 21 Aug. 1822, and died 12 Sept. 1901. He died in Howell, Mich., 8 Feb. 1905.

Children:

i. ALICE CORNELIA,[9] b. 25 Dec. 1846, in Pembroke, N. Y.

277. ii. EUGENE ENSIGN, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 26 Sept. 1848.

iii. MARTHA ANN, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 20 April 1851; m. 8 April 1875, Ozro Stafford Person, b. in Livingston Co., Mich., 16 Aug. 1853; d. 6 Sept. 1907.

Children:

1. *Myrta May*, b. 23 Jan. 1876, in Howell, Mich.
2. *Seymour Howe*, b. 2 Feb. 1879; m. 26 Sept. 1909, Mabel Pierson, b. 21 July 1885.
3. *Cornelius Gray*, b. 21 Feb. 1881; d. 11 Aug. 1899.
4. *Annabel*, b. 8 Aug. 1888; m. 28 Aug. 1917, Wiley Rutledge Jr., b. 14 July 1892.

iv. MARY JANE, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 20 April 1851; d. 4 Oct. 1863.

v. ELLEN FRANCES, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 27 Sept. 1853; d. 3 Jan. 1854.

278. vi. WILLIAM CORNELIUS, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1854.

279. vii. GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. in Pembroke, N. Y., 3 May 1857.

viii. IDA LILLIAN, b. in Howell, Mich., 11 June 1860; m. 28 Jan. 1890, Dr. Edward Thomas Abrams, b. 20 Nov. 1860.

ix. ADA ELEANOR, b. 19 March 1863; d. 22 Sept. 1863.

182. ARA W.[8] HOWE (*Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4], *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Elba, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1819; married 28 Oct. 1850, MARTHA E. JOHNSON, who was born in Genesee Co., N. Y., 29 Feb. 1832. She died in Waterloo, Mich., 20 Nov. 1892. They lived in Stockbridge and Waterloo, where he was a farmer. He died in Williamstown, Mich., 14 March 1897.

Children:

i. ODELL NORTON,[9] b. in Stockbridge, 4 March 1855; d. in Standish, Mich., 7 Oct. 1900.

ii. EDWARD EVERETT, b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 28 Feb. 1862. He was an author, lawyer, lecturer and miner, and lived in Casnovia, Shelby and Trent, Mich., and in Los Angeles, Calif., where he d. 3 Feb. 1913.

iii. CARRIE E., b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 24 April 1864; m. 25 Dec. 1885, John R. Fulcher, who was b. at Allan, Hillsdale Co., Mich. They lived in Deerfield, Mich., where he was a miller.

Children:

1. *Roy*, b. 25 Feb. 1887; m. 29 Aug. 1909, Clay Boyd, and now (1928) live in Indianapolis, Ind.
2. *Bessie*, b. 19 Dec. 1895; m. 7 Aug. 1919, Arnold Forbear, and now lives in Deerfield, Mich.
3. *Anna E.*, b. 6 June 1899; m. 24 June 1922, Orrin Lathrop, and now lives in Bellaire, Mich.

iv. ANNIE E., b. in Stockbridge, Mich., 30 Jan. 1872; m. 12 March 1898, John Kleinsmith. They live in Dansville, Mich., where he is a farmer.

Children:

1. *Lloyd*, b. 7 Jan. 1900.
2. *Ruth*, b. 14 May 1908.

280. v. ARA W., b. 21 Jan. 1874.

183. DARIUS[8] HOWE (*Elisha*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 7 May 1792; married 2 Feb. 1820, HANNAH DEMING, daughter of Lemuel and Rebecca (Harris) Deming, born in Canaan, Ct., 3 May 1793. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he died 12 Feb. 1868. She died 4 Feb. 1883.

Children born in Canaan:

i. CAROLINE M.,[9] b. 7 Jan. 1822; m. 22 Jan. 1846, Harlow Root, and lived in North Canaan, Conn. They had four daughters.

ii. ELIZABETH M., b. 30 July 1835; lived in Canaan, Conn.

iii. JULIA, b. 11 Aug. 1828; m. 25 Dec. 1850, Lyman Munson, and lived in Falls Village, Canaan, Conn.

iv. MARIA, b. 16 Dec. 1834; m. 16 Feb. 1857, Albert E. Yale. She d. 30 Sept. 1880; they had seven children.

184. LYMAN[8] HOWE (*Elisha*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1794; married (name not given). She died prior to 1850. He lived in Canaan, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Canaan:

i. ERASTUS L.,[9] b. about 1824; d. in Norwalk, Conn., 23 Jan. 1851, aged 27 years.

ii. OLIVE, b. (no date given); m. Wallace Millard, and lived in Canaan, Conn.

281. iii. HENRY L., b. about 1830.

iv. SARAH, b. about 1831.

v. JERUSHA, b. about 1838.

vi. ELISHA, b. in May 1842; d. 26 April 1859.

185. EBEN[8] HOWE (*Elisha*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1796;

married (no name given). We have but little concerning this family.

Children:

i. JANE,[9] m. Frank Russell.
ii. EMMA, b. (no date); m. Dr. J. A. Freeman, and lived in Millington, Ill.
iii. WILLIAM, lived in Illinois.

186. ELISHA NASH[8] HOWE (*Elisha,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1798; married (no name given). Like his brother Eben we have but little information concerning this family.

Children:

i. SILAS,[9] was killed by the Indians in Calif.
ii. WASHINGTON, was killed by the Indians in Calif.
iii. CLIFTON. He lived in Watertown, Iowa.
iv. JOHN, lived in California.
v. MARY JANE, m. Ira Mabee, and lived in Waterloo, Iowa.
vi. EMERY, lived in Garden Prairie, Ill., and d. 18 May 1895.

187. HEMAN[8] HOWE (*Solomon,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., 24 Oct. 1801; married 28 March 1835, LORINDA HOLCOMB, who was born 12 Dec. 1812. They lived in Canaan in 1840, but later they moved to Waterbury, Ct.

Children:

i. CAROLINE,[9] b. in Canaan, 15 Feb. 1836.
ii. HEMAN, b. in Canaan, 2 May 1838.
iii. JANE, b. in Canaan, 29 May 1839.
iv. JOHN, b. in Canaan, 16 May 1840.
v. CHARLES, b. 23 Aug. 1846; probably in Waterbury, Conn.

188. SOLOMON MINOR[8] HOWE (*Solomon,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1818; married JANE E. ———. They were living in Canaan, Ct., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. HENRY E.,[9] b. about 1842. He was living in Farmington, Conn., in 1897.

189. JABEZ[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1786; married 1 Dec. 1814, RHODA DEMING, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Harris) Deming of Canaan, Ct., born 28 April 1795. They lived in Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. ALBERT,[9] b. about 1827.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1831.
iii. CELIA, b. about 1835.

There is said to have been two other sons, and one daughter, of whom we have no names.

190. CHAUNCEY[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1788; married 27 March 1808, PAMELIA ROOT, daughter of William and Elizabeth Root of Canaan. They lived in Canaan in 1860, with their son Nelson. He died there 16 March 1863, aged 75 years. She died 9 Nov. 1872, aged 85 years.

Children born in Canaan:

i. ELIZA,[9] b. (no date given); m. Silaa Crossman, and lived in Hudson, N. Y.
ii. SAMANTHA, b. (no date given); m. Edwin Judd, and lived in Canaan, Conn.
iii. HARRIET, b. (no date given); m. John Hillyer, and lived in Winsted, Conn.
282. iv. NELSON M., b. about 1826.

191. ALMON[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1790; married BELINDA LOUISA BRADLEY, who was born about 1794. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he was a farmer. He died previous to 1880. She was living a widow in Canaan, in 1880.

Children:

i. JOHN B.,[9] b. in Canaan, about 1822; m. Catherine ———. He d. 28 Feb. 1850, aged 28 years, 6 mos. They lived in Canaan, Conn.

192. JOEL[8] HOWE (*Joel,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1802; married ANN WOOLEY. He may have been twice married, for we find in 1850 that he had a wife Polly, who was born about 1817. They lived in Fabius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., in 1850, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. HARRIET,[9] b. about 1838.
ii. WILSON, b. about 1839.
iii. KNEELAND, b. about 1842.
iv. AURELIA, b. about 1846.
v. JOHN, b. about 1848.

Children:

193. JOSEPH CALVIN[8] HOWE (*Melzar,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Goshen, Ct., 5 Feb. 1808; married 29 Sept. 1829, MELISSA COGSWELL, daughter of Solomn and Rhoda (Wilcox) Cogswell, born in Lanesboro, Mass., 16 March 1803. They lived in Cortland, N. Y., until 1837, when they moved to Geneva, Wis. She died there 11 July 1881.

Children:

i. MARY JOANNA,[9] b. 7 Sept. 1830; m. 25 Aug. 1850, Henry W. Phelps, and d. 3 Sept. 1855.
ii. WILLIAM NIND, b. 23 Nov. 1831; m. 31 March 1859, Sarah Paver.

iii. SARAH ANN JANE, b. 18 March 1838; m. 5 Dec. 1865, H. T. Whinfield. She d. 23 Nov. 1874.

194. PHILO[8] HOWE (*Philo,[7] Joseph,[6] Jeremiah,[5] Jeremiah,[4] Jeremiah,[3] Jeremiah,[2] Edward[1]*), born in Goshen, Ct., 17 Oct. 1808; married 24 May 1835, LUCY C. WOOSTER, who was born about 1807. They lived in Goshen, where he died 15 Sept. 1865. She was living in Goshen in 1870.

Children born in Goshen:

i. LOUISE LUCY,[9] b. 30 May 1837; m. in 1863, Henry G. Wright, son of Edward and Phebe (Way) Wright, b. 28 Sept. 1831.
   Children:
   1. *Edward H.*, b. 22 Feb. 1864; d. 4 Oct. 1865.
   2. *Mary L.*, b. 18 Feb. 1865; d. 17 Oct. 1865.
   3. *Edwin O.*, b. 21 Oct. 1866; m. 25 Dec. 1889, Jennie L. Thompson.
   4. *Flora E.*, b. 8 Aug. 1868.
   5. *Alfred H.*, b. 10 April 1875.
   6. *Harry L.*, b. 28 Feb. 1878; d. 29 May 1891.

ii. DAVID WOOSTER, b. 22 Jan. 1840; m. 31 Jan. 1878, Juliette Clement, and lived in Rochester, N. Y.

iii. MARY ELIZA, b. 7 April 1847; m. 2 May 1877, Rufus T. Rockwell. They lived in Bridgeport, Conn.
   Children:
   1. *Cortez Coleman*, b. 7 Dec. 1878.
   2. *Howard Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1881.
   3. *Carrie Arthur*, b. 5 Sept. 1884.
   4. *Sidney D.*, b. 2 Aug. 1886.

195. BIRDSEYE T.[8] HOWE (*Philo,[7] Joseph,[6] Jeremiah,[5] Jeremiah,[4] Jeremiah,[3] Jeremiah,[2] Edward[1]*), born in Goshen, Ct., 2 May 1812; married 7 Sept. 1835, PARTHENIA ALLYN. They lived in Goshen, where he was a farmer. He was an active member of the church, of which he became a member when he was but ten years old. He was very prominent in local affairs, and a highly respected citizen.

Children born in Goshen:

i. DELPHINE PARTHENIA,[9] b. 30 Nov. 1837; m. 5 Feb. 1856, Elbert S. Richards, son of Lyman and Ruth (Garner) Richards, b. 26 July 1836. They lived in Goshen.
   Children:
   1. *Elbert H.*, b. 27 Dec. 1864.
   2. *Mary E.*, b. 15 Aug. 1874.
   3. *Eugene L.*, b. 30 March 1879.

ii. IMOGENE MARIA, b. 14 Nov. 1841; m. 5 Sept. 1866, Lafayette B. Weeks. She d. 23 May 1867.

iii. BIRDSEYE ALLYN, b. 2 Dec. 1845; d. 21 July 1847.

iv. BIRDSEYE DENNISON, b. 11 June 1848.

v. JOSEPHINE MILLER, b. 15 Dec. 1851; m. 2 Oct. 1868, Lafayette B. Weeks.

196. THERON[8] HOWE (*David,[7] David,[6] Joshua,[5] Joshua,[4] Jeremiah,[3] Jeremiah,[2] Edward[1]*), born in Wells, Vt., about 1840; married EMMA HOWE, daughter of Tolman and Eunice (Clemons)

Howe born in Wells, Vt., about 1847. They lived in Wells a few years, then moved to Poultney, Vt., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. CLARA,[9] b. about 1867.
ii. FAYETTE, b. about 1869.
iii. CORA, b. about 1871.
iv. EMMA, b. about 1875.
v. LIZZIE, b. about 1877.

197. PHEORORUS[8] HOWE (*Joshua,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1839; married LUCETTE REYNOLDS, daughter of John Reynolds. She was born in Wells, about 1839. They lived in Wells, where he was a farmer.

Children born in Wells:

i. BETSEY,[9] b. about 1866.
ii. RELIEF, b. about 1868.
iii. BERTIE, b. about 1871.
iv. REBECCA, b. about 1876.

198. JOSHUA S.[8] HOWE (*Joshua,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1848; married LIBBIE KILBORN, who was born about 1853. They were living in Wells, Vt., in 1880.

Children:

i. AN INFANT,[9] b. in Wells, Vt., in May 1880.

199. MELVIN[8] HOWE (*Charles,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1841; married HELEN ———, who was born about 1844. They lived in Luzerne, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. FREDERICK,[9] b. about 1869.

200. JAMES K.[8] HOWE (*Charles,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1847; married SARAH J. ———, who was born about 1852. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., in 1880, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. LAURA B.,[9] b. about 1872.
ii. GUY, b. about 1874.

201. NEWTON[8] HOWE (*Chauncey,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1828; married SARAH M. ———, who was born about 1837. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. WILLIAM C.,[9] b. about 1862.
ii. CHAUNCEY S., b. about 1865.
iii. MARTHA N., b. about 1869.

202. EUGENE L.[8] HOWE (*Chauncey,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., about 1842; married RELIEF ———. She was born about 1850. They lived in Luzerne, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. ELMER VERNON,[9] b. about 1869.
ii. CHARLES, b. about 1872.
iii. IDA M., b. about 1875.
iv. LEWIS, b. about 1877.

203. SIMEON[8] HOWE (*Joseph,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wells, Vt., 25 Feb. 1832; married in Ypsilanti, Mich., 5 July 1858, CAROLINE GRAVES. Soon after they were married, they went to Fillmore Co., Minn. In 1863 they went back to London, Monroe Co., where he was a farmer, and where he died 18 Nov. 1888. She died there 3 Aug. 1876.

Children:

i. GEORGE THEODORE,[9] b. (no date given); m. Isola V. Fuller, and lives in Spring Valley, Minn.
283. ii. LORENZO SIMEON, b. 24 Dec. 1869.
iii. HERMAN ALONZO, b. (no date given); m. 22 May 1901, Jessie McGee. They now (1928) live at Spring Valley, Minn.
iv. A DAUGHTER, d. two weeks old.

204. HERBERT CURTIS[8] HOWE (*Pembroke W.,*[7] *Samuel L.,*[6] *Curtis,*[5] *Ephraim,*[4] *John,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 27 June 1870; married MABEL MOWER, and lived in Fairfield, Ohio.

Children:

i. MABEL.[9]

205. CHAUNCEY[8] HOWE (*Bowers,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New Marlborough, Mass., 10 June 1793; married 4 Jan. 1818, POLLY SANFORD. They lived in Sennett and Auburn, N. Y., where he died 25 June 1870. She was living in Auburn, in 1880.

Children born in Auburn:

i. ANN,[9] b. 22 Oct. 1818; m. 6 Feb. 1851, Sanford Hoyt, and lived in Sennett, N. Y.
ii. MATILDA, b. 11 Aug. 1823; m. 20 Oct. 1841, Henry B. Hoyt. They lived in Sennett, N. Y.
iii. SARAH, b. 19 Jan. 1825; m. 11 March 1847, George Warn, and lived in Sennett, N. Y.

206. PERLEY[8] HOWE (*Uriah,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in West Haven, Vt., 12 May 1804; married 25 Aug. 1828, at Orwell, Pa., MYRA S. BROWN. As a boy he went with his father from West Haven, Vt., to Orwell, Pa., where he was a farmer, and where he died 27 Sept. 1893.

Cildren born in Orwell:

i. LEONARD O.,[9] b. 1 July 1830; m. Ellen M. Chubbuck.
ii. AUGUSTUS M., b. 29 April 1832; d. 24 April 1854.
iii. JAMES H., b. 20 Oct. 1833; m. Sarah E. Hill.
iv. SALLY S., b. 20 April 1835.
v. ALMIRA H., b. 11 Feb. 1837; d. 21 April 1854.
vi. MARY E., b. 13 Oct. 1838.
vii. MARTHA A., b. 4 Sept. 1840; d. 14 Aug. 1841.
viii. HENRY H., b. 16 Sept. 1842; served in the army in the Civil war, and was killed at the battle of Bull Run, 30 Aug. 1862.
ix. LUCY A., b. 20 March 1845; m. John Eastman.

207. EARL[8] HOWE (*Uriah,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in West Haven, Vt., 22 Aug. 1806; married 27 Jan. 1829, JULIA ANN DENISON, daughter of George and Hannah (Latham) Denison, born in Noank, Ct., 15 Aug. 1812. It is related of her father, that he used to walk from Noank, Ct., to Orwell, Pa., to visit his daughter, and then walk back to Noank.) They lived in Orwell, where he died 22 Feb. 1849. She married second ——— Hoyt.

Children born in Orwell:

i. CHARLOTTE E.,[9] b. 5 Dec. 1829; m. 4 Oct. 1870, Eliab M. Farrer of Orwell.
Children:
1. *William H.*, b. 4 July 1871.
2. *Earl H.*, b. 12 Aug. 1875.
ii. PHEBE, b. 2 Dec. 1831; d. 16 Dec. 1842.
284. iii. HENRY, b. 11 Aug. 1834.
285. iv. WILLIAM DENISON, b. 2 Sept. 1836.
v. PHILANDER, b. 26 Feb. 1838; d. 16 Dec. 1842.
vi. HELEN M., b. 23 Dec. 1840; d. 15 Dec. 1842.
vii. HELEN MARY, b. 3 Oct. 1843.
viii. GEORGE, b. in Oct. 1846; d. 31 Jan. 1850.
ix. JOSEPH EARL, b. in Aug. 1848; d. 5 Feb. 1850.

208. ALLEN[8] HOWE (*Jonas,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 10 June 1819; married 9 Dec. 1856, ELIZA A. LYON, daughter of Daniel Lyon. They lived in Greenwich, Ct., where he died 20 June 1892.

Children:

286. i. LEWIS LYON,[9] b. 26 Nov. 1858.

208a. ISAAC[8] HOWE (*Jonas,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 27 July 1822; married 27 Oct. 1847, HANNAH R. FINCH, daughter of Gilbert P. Finch. moved to Greenwich, O., and later moved to Ruggles, O., where he died 27 Dec. 1860.

Children:

i. GEORGE WASHINGTON,[9] b. 12 Nov. 1850; he was living in Savannah, Ohio, in 1896.
ii. ANNA CELIA, b. 28 March 1853; d. 2 Feb. 1863.
287. iii. GILBERT JONAS, b. 24 Nov. 1856.
iv. MARY DEBORAH, b. 10 Feb. 1859; d. 10 Feb. 1863.

209. LEWIS[8] HOWE (*Jonas,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 6 Aug. 1827; married 3 Nov. 1852, MARY L. BRUSH, daughter of Joseph Brush. They probably lived in Greenwich, Ct. He graduated from Yale College in the Class of 1852. He died 3 July 1857.

Children:

i. ANNIE MEAD,[9] b. 15 Sept. 1853; m. 10 Aug. 1885, Rinaldo Jones and d. 15 Aug. 1888.

Children:

1. *Louise E.*, b. 13 Feb. 1887.

ii. JOSEPH BRUSH, b. 7 Feb. 1855; d. 5 Sept. 1863.

iii. MARY LOUISA, b. 25 Jan. 1857; m. 10 June 1903, Henry Geiser of Greenwich, Conn.

210. WILLIAM A.[8] HOWE (*Nehemiah,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 16 Dec. 1833; married 1 Oct. 1868, JENNIE E. KELLOGG, daughter of William S. Kellogg of South Windsor, Ct. They lived in South Windsor and Wapping Ct., but later he moved to Rockville, Ct. It is to him that we are indebted for the data concerning the Edward Howe Family. He commenced his genealogical work in 1871 and continued the same until his death.

Children:

i. ROBERT KELLOGG,[9] b. 19 June 1871; he was a member of the class of 1893 in Yale University, and was drowned 15 Aug. 1892, while bathing at Block Island.

288. ii. CHARLES THEODORE, b. 15 Aug. 1874.

289. iii. PHILIP MEAD, b. 12 Dec. 1880.

211. ROSWELL[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 13 Dec. 1792; married in 1814, REBECCA HENDRICKSON, who was born in Lawrenceville, N. J., 8 Feb. 1792. They lived in Trenton, N. J., where he died 5 April 1871. She died in 1873.

Children born in Trenton:

i. MARY,[9] b. 15 June 1816; m. 15 April 1846, John Muirhead. She d. in Easton, Pa., 19 April 1893.

Children born in Pennington:

1. *Ella M.*, b. 11 June 1847; m. 2 Jan. 1868, Aaron Van Cleve; she m. 2nd 18 Nov. 1885, William G. Stewart.
2. *Charles Howell*, b. 12 Oct. 1849.

ii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 17 Oct. 1817; m. 26 Dec. 1839, Augustin M. Van Kirk.

Children:

1. *George*, b. in Pennington, N. J., 18 Dec. 1840.
2. *Emma H.*, b. in Trenton, N. J., 7 Oct. 1842.
3. *Mary H.*, b. in Pennington, N. J., 24 March 1845.
4. *Marcia B.*, b. in Pennington, N. J., 8 Aug. 1847.
5. *Eliza*, b. in Trenton, N. J., 27 March 1851.
6. *Frances*, b. in Salem, N. J., 27 March 1855.
7. *William K.*, b. in Salem, N. J., 9 March 1858.
8. *Roswell H.*, b. in Salem, N. J., 9 March 1861.

iii. WILLIAM KEITH, b. 4 June 1822; d. 7 Sept. 1823.
iv. WILLIAM, b. 27 Feb. 1828; d. unm. at Trenton, N. J., 31 Oct. 1870.
v. HARRIET LOUISA, b. 25 Feb. 1831.

212. EPENETUS[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 5 March 1798; married EMELINE S. COOPER. He died 25 Nov. 1864.

Children:

i. EUPHEMIA COOPER,[9] m. John J. Reford.
ii. NANCY EMELINE, m. Thomas Dennett, and lived in N. Y. City.
iii. EPENETUS, b. 26 Dec. 1837; m. 14 Feb. 1859, Sarah Amanda Legge, and lived in Candor, N. Y. He was a member of the New York Legislature in 1895.
iv. CHARLES BURT.
v. ELIZA ANN.

There were three other children who died young.

213. JESSE[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 6 April 1800; married 20 May 1828, ESTHER HANDFORD. They lived in Albany, N. Y., where he died 13 June 1837.

Children:

i. ANN LUCINDA,[9] b. 16 May 1830; d. 3 Jan. 1844, at Alford, Mass.
ii. MAHALA BURR, b. 21 Aug. 1832; m. Edmund B. Holmes of Alford, Mass., and lived in South Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y.

Children:

1. *Alfred Kendall,* b. 20 June 1860.
2. *Minnie Eudora,* b. 13 Oct. 1861.
3. *Willard Jesse,* b. 20 Feb. 1863.
4. *Albert Ticknor,* b. 11 Oct. 1865.
5. *Arthur N.,* b. 12 Jan. 1868.
6. *Clayton Floyd,* b. 5 Sept. 1870.

iii. DELIA ESTER, b. 17 Sept. 1834; d. 21 Nov. 1835.
290. iv. JESSE KEELER, b. 12 Aug. 1836.

214. JAMES ROBINSON[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 2 April 1802; married 15 Jan. 1832, HENRIETTA HUNT. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children:

i. HENRIETTA ADALINE,[9] b. 13 Aug. 1836; m. 30 Oct. 1865, William J. Vail.
291. ii. DANIEL HUNT, b. 11 July 1839.
iii. MARY E., b. 15 Oct. 1842; m. 30 Oct. 1866, Emory Rundle.

215. JOHN[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Amsterdam, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1811; married 11 Sept. 1833, ANN E. WOODRUFF, daughter of Caleb

Woodruff. They lived in New York City, where he died 1 Sept. 1852.

Children:

i. JOHN WILLIAM,[9] b. 4 June 1834; d. 24 March 1840.
ii. CALEB WOODRUFF, b. 15 July 1836; d. 27 Jan. 1840.
iii. JAMES ROBINSON, b. 27 Jan. 1839; m. 27 Jan. 1863, Eveline Burr, daughter of John Burr of Greenfield Hill, Fairfield Co., Conn. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he became one of the most prominent citizens of that city. He served two terms in Congress, in the lower house. In 1899 the Republican party leaders, anxious to secure an upright man to run against the Democratic candidate for the position of Register, selected Hon. James R. Howe, a man of sterling reputation for his honesty. He was elected by an overwhelming majority. In 1906 he presented the city with an Equestrian statue of Washington at Valley Forge. He died in Brooklyn, N. Y.
iv. HENRY WOODRUFF, b. 16 March 1841; m. 25 Aug. 1868, Anna Ward, daughter of Richard Ward of N. Y. City. They lived in New York City.
v. DELIA ELIZABETH, b. 29 Jan. 1844; m. 16 Sept. 1868, John Wood of New York City.
vi. AMELIA ANN, b. 26 April 1847.

216. JULIUS FIRMAN[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Brutus, N. Y., 31 July 1816; married (no name given). They lived in Sylvania, Lucas Co., O.

Children born in Sylvania:

i. ELLA,[9] b. (no date given); m. ——— Bumkratz, and lived in Sylvania, Ohio.
ii. ABRAHAM LINCOLN, b. (no date given).

217. DAVID[8] HOWE (*John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Brutus, N. Y., 8 Oct. 1818; married 11 March 1847, HANNAH M. THORP, born 10 Oct. 1825. They lived in Savannah, Wayne Co., N. Y., until about 1852, when they moved to Toledo, O., where he died 27 Dec. 1888. She died 6 Dec. 1890.

Children:

292. i. SAMUEL THEODORE,[9] b. 23 July 1848.
ii. JULIUS OLDS, b. 14 Oct. 1849.
iii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 26 Oct. 1851; m. 25 June 1874, Harriet Johnson, and lived in Toledo in 1896.
iv. HIRAM WARNER, b. 8 June 1853; d. 9 May 1854.
v. GEORGE ALBERT, b. 12 June 1856; m. 30 Dec. 1885, Carrie Sibley, and lived in Topeka, Kans., in 1896.
294. vi. JAMES EPENETUS, b. 17 Dec. 1857.
vii. CLARK D., b. 14 Aug. 1864; m. Alice Ryan, and lived in East Toledo, Ohio. He d. and his widow was living in Toledo in 1924.
viii. ASHTON B., b. 12 June 1866; d. 31 May 1870.

218. JOHN IRELAND[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 20 July 1793; married 20 May 1820, (his Cousin) CORNELIA IRELAND, daughter of George and Catherine (Innes) Ireland, born 1 Aug. 1800. He lived in Derby, Ct., where he became a large manufacturer of solid-headed pins, and was the inventor of the first successful pin machine in this country. She died 9 Nov. 1874. He died in Birmingham, Ct., 10 Sept. 1876.

Children born in Derby:

i. JULIA MARIA,[9] b. 6 Oct. 1825; m. 24 June 1851, William E. Downes.

Children:

1. *Helen Guion,* b. 29 March 1852.
2. *William Howe,* b. 1 March 1854.
3. *Catherine Jane,* b. 29 Aug. 1857.
4. *John Ireland Howe,* b. 22 June 1859; d. 13 May 1860.
5. *John Ireland Howe,* b. 18 Sept. 1861.

219. EPENETUS[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 24 Oct. 1797; married ANN E. HUNT, daughter of Samuel Hunt. They lived in North Salem, N. Y., where he died 25 Dec. 1864.

Children:

i. HANNAH MARIA,[9] b. 11 Aug. 1831; m. 4 Dec. 1861, George Howe, son of Jeremiah Howe of Lewisboro, N. Y., and d. 17 Jan. 1873.

295. ii. WILLIAM HELMER IRELAND, b. 26 May 1836.

iii. ANN ELIZA, b. 3 March 1840; m. 24 Oct. 1872, John Titus Hunt, and d. 16 June 1887.

Children born in North Salem:

1. *John Townsend,* b. 26 March 1874.
2. *Daniel,* b. in 1876, twin.
3. *William Howe,* b. in 1876, twin.

iv. CORNELIA A., b. 1 Aug. 1846; d. 4 Dec. 1865.

220. WILLIAM[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *Epenetus,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ridgefield, Ct., 21 Sept. 1807; married 18 Feb. 1835, LYDIA PURDY of North Salem, N. Y. The lived a short time in Ridgefield, then moved to New York City, where all their children, except the first, were born. She died in March 1873.

Children:

i. MARY IRELAND,[9] b. in Ridgefield, Conn., 2 Dec. 1835; m. 4 March 1858, George Henry Hess. He lived in Grand Rapids, Mich., until about 1840, then moved to Newago, Mich. About 1842 he moved to Chicago, Ill.

Children:

1. *William Howe,* b. 28 Jan. 1859.
2. *Louisa Tolman,* b. 21 Aug. 1860.
3. *George Henry,* b. 19 Oct. 1863.
4. *Lydia Purdy,* b. 8 April 1866.
5. *Bessie Cramer,* b. 2 Feb. 1869.

6. *Mary Guion*, b. 24 Oct. 1871.
7. *Margaret Hunt*, b. 15 Jan. 1875.
8. *Emma Kipling*, b. 18 Jan. 1878.

ii. ISAAC PURDY, b. 29 Oct. 1837; d. 15 Jan. 1842.

iii. LYDIA PURDY, b. 27 Aug. 1839; m. 30 May 1861, Elbert Field, son of Oliver and Lydia (Crane) Field, b. 4 Nov. 1833. They lived in Ridgefield, Conn., a short time, then moved to Golden's Bridge, N. Y. He d. 11 Dec. 1889. She was living in Roselle, N. Y., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Oliver*, b. 23 July 1862; d. 16 Oct. 1876.
2. *William Howe*, b. 17 July 1864; d. 5 Feb. 1867.
3. *Mary Howe*, b. 3 Dec. 1866.
4. *John Ireland Howe*, b. 22 Nov. 1868.
5. *Ethel Guion*, b. 10 Jan. 1874.
6. *Helen Atwater*, b. 29 April 1883.

iv. ELIZABETH CRAMER, b. 24 Sept. 1841.

296. v. ISAAC PURDY, b. 12 Sept. 1843.

297. vi. JOHN IRELAND, b. 9 Aug. 1845.

vii. EMMA FRENCH, b. 23 Oct. 1847; m. 7 May 1873, Richard A. Kipling. They lived in Roselle, N. J. In 1897 they were living in Paris, France.

Children born in Roselle, N. J.

1. *Lydia Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1876.
2. *Harriet Delarne*, b. 22 Feb. 1879.

221. CLARK[8] HOWE (*Epenetus*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Niagara, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1813; married 4 July 1843, MARY A. COX, and lived in Wabash, Ind.

Children:

i. EPENETUS,[9] b. 4 June 1845; he lived at Niagara, N. Y., in 1872.

ii. ABIGAIL EURETTA, b. 26 Feb. 1847; she was living in 1872, in Burnside, Mich.

222. WILLIAM STURGES[8] HOWE (*Epenetus*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Niagara, N. Y., 17 Sept. 1815; married 13 Jan. 1841, LUCRETIA FORD. They were living in Cambria, Niagara Co., N. Y., in 1872.

Children:

i. HENRY WILLIAM,[9] b. 7 Dec. 1845.

ii. ROWLAND CHARLES, b. 24 Sept. 1850.

223. SMITH WARD HOWE (*Epenetus*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Niagara, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1817; married 4 July 1855, ORPHA KELSEY, and lived in Burnside, Mich., in 1872.

Children:

i. JOHN EPENETUS,[9] b. 17 July 1856.

224. LEWIS J.[8] HOWE (*Hezekiah*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., 16 April 1813; married in 1841, SARAH YOUNG; she died, and he

married second, in 1851, MARY STREET. He lived in Glenns Falls, N. Y., a few years, then moved to Queensbury, Warren Co., N. Y., where he was a carpenter. He was living in Queensbury, in 1880.

Children:

i. LAURA,[9] b. about 1843.
ii. JESSE, b. about 1852; m. Jane ———, and was living in Queensbury in 1880.
iii. BERRY, b. about 1854.
iv. GORDON, b. about 1859.

225. LYMAN W.[8] HOWE (*Hezekiah,*[7] *Jesse,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born probably in Ballston, N. Y., 1 Feb. 1818; married (no name given). They were living in Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., in 1872.

Children:

i. JAMES.[9]
ii. GEORGE.
iii. WILLIAM.
iv. JANE.
v. LAURA T.
vi. ALZORA.

226. HIRAM[8] HOWE (*Hezekiah,*[7] *Jesse,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Corinth, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 7 Nov. 1827; married 25 May 1857, FANNY MAGEE, daughter of John and Sarah (Hanna) Magee, born 18 Jan. 1831. They lived in Brooklin, Ont., Canada, until about 1866, when they moved to Shelbina, Mo., where he died 18 July 1871.

Children:

298. i. FRANKLIN PIERCE,[9] b. in Brooklin, Can., 28 Sept. 1858.
ii. CAROLINE ELIZA, b. in Brooklin, 7 Feb. 1860; m. 28 Sept. 1876, Joseph D. Swift; he d. 6 July 1880. She m. 2nd 3 Feb. 1885, Samuel O. Sparks; he d. 28 July 1910. She m. 3d 28 Feb. 1912, Marvin Whitby.

Children by second marriage:

1. *Ernest Lewis*, b. 6 Aug. 1888; m. 18 Oct. 1911, Harriet Williams.

iii. RACHEL THERESA, b. in Brooklin, 23 March 1862; m. 19 Oct. 1882, Dr. William Webb Jamison, b. near Wither's Mill, Mo., 10 Aug. 1855.

Children:

1. *Myrtle*, b. in Novelty, Mo., 19 July 1883; m. 10 Oct. 1906, Albert Gallatin Rogers.
2. *Earle*, b. 2 Feb. 1886.
3. *Maurice Edmund*, b. 18 July 1913; d. 21 Aug. 1913.

iv. WILLIAM WESLEY, b. in Brooklin, 8 Feb. 1864.
v. CHARLES STANLEY, b. in Shelbina, Mo., 12 Dec. 1867.

227. THOMAS PALMER[8] HOWE (*Isaac,*[7] *Jesse,*[6] *Epenetus,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wales, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1822; married 5 Feb. 1846, SUSAN THOMPSON. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he was a lawyer.

Children:

i. ISAAC HARTLEY,[9] b. 24 Dec. 1846; m. 19 March 1867, Jane E. Carman. They were living in Richmond Hill, L. I., in 1901.
ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 8 May 1849; d. young.
299. iii. LUCIUS WALLACE, b. 16 June 1850.
iv. CHARLES PALMER, b. 3 Jan. 1857; d. 13 Feb. 1857.
v. MARY JANE, b. 9 May 1859; d. 4 Jan. 1860.
vi. HENRIETTA CHARLOTTE, b. 19 Nov. 1860.

228. EDWARD[8] HOWE (*Jacob*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y., 9 Jan. 1809; married 23 Nov. 1831, ELLA VANDERVOORT. They were living in Warwick, N. Y., in 1872.

Children:

i. JOHN HENRY,[9] b. 5 Feb. 1834; d. 7 Aug. 1862.
ii. MARY E., b. 29 March 1840.
iii. THOMAS E., b. 1 July 1851.

229. HENRY[8] HOWE (*Jacob*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Warwick, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1811; married MARGARET ———. They were living in Keene, Coshocton Co., O., in 1872.

Children:

i. HATTIE EUGENIA,[9] b. (no date given); she was living in Knoxville, Marion Co., Iowa, in 1872.

230. JOHN HENRY[8] HOWE (*Henry*,[7] *Jacob*,[6] *David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York City, (no date given); married (no name given). He lived in N. Y. City in 1872.

Children:

i. LOUISE,[9] b. (no date given); m .J. T. Buckingham, and was living in N. Y. City in 1872.
ii. ISABELLA.
iii. ELLEN B., b. (no date given); m. W. R. Van Duesen, and was living in Rio Janerio, S. A., in 1872.
iv. MARY A.
v. HENRY S.

231. JAMES WALLACE[8] HOWE (*William*,[7] *Bowers*,[6] *David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Darien, Ct., 28 Oct. 1818; married HARRIET COE of Rockland Co., N. Y. They lived in Charleston, S. C., where he died 18 Sept. 1854.

Children:

i. ESTHER ANN,[9] b. 16 June 1842; m. in 1865, John Haydock, and lived in N. Y. City.
ii. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. 1 April 1845; he lived in New York City.

232. WILLIAM H.[8] HOWE (*Isaac*,[7] *Bowers*,[6] *David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 14 May 1821; married SARAH

STEVENS, daughter of William Stevens. He was in the army in the Civil war, and died in 1862. He lived in Darien, Ct.

Children born in Darien:

i. EDWARD,[9] b. (no date given); d. young.
ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in 1853.
iii. JAMES W., b. in 1855.
iv. ADELAIDE, b. in 1857.
v. CHARLES EDWARD, b. in 1859.
vi. WILLIAM ISAAC, b. in 1859.

233. JACOB WHITE[8] HOWE (*Isaac,*[7] *Bowers,*[6] *David,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 7 Oct. 1823; married 17 Sept. 1854, JULIA A. HANAFORD, born 8 May 1827. They lived at Noroton Heights, Ct. He died 26 Sept. 1894.

Children:

i. MARIA W.,[9] b. 3 July 1855; m. 7 Jan. 1896, George H. Stark, and lived at Noroton Heights, Conn.
ii. JAMES W., b. 15 March 1857; d. 21 Sept. 1864.
300. iii. JACOB E., b. 31 July 1861.
iv. SARAH, b. 8 May 1864.
v. JULIA ANN, b. 7 Oct. 1870.

234. HARVEY[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer,*[7] *Nathan,*[6] *Ebenezer,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born at Cross River, Westchester Co., N. Y., 19 Jan. 1818; married 25 Sept. 1839, JANE ELIZABETH HOYT, daughter of Anson and Thirza (Weed) Hoyt, born in South Salem, N. Y., 4 May 1819, and died there 14 May 1893. They lived in South Salem, where he was a farmer, and where he died 30 June 1879.

Children born in South Salem:

i. JANE ELIZABETH,[9] b. 10 Sept. 1840; d. 11 Feb. 1843.
ii. LUCY GILBERT, b. 21 July 1842; d. 22 Sept. 1921, unm.
301. iii. EBENEZER WEED, b. 28 Aug. 1846.

235. STEPHEN GILBERT[8] HOWE (*Ebenezer,*[7] *Nathan,*[6] *Ebenezer,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., 31 July 1828; married in May 1850, EVELINA MEAD, daughter of Amos Mead, of Greenwich, Ct. He married second, ELLEN PHRANER of Jamaica, N. Y. He lived in Lewisboro, N. Y., several years; later he moved to Sing Sing, N. Y., and in 1898 he was living in Oswego, N. Y.

Children:

i. MARY PURDY,[9] b. 27 July 1851; m. 14 Oct. 1873, Fred M. Johnson, who was b. 1 April 1849.
1. *Frederic M.*, b. 8 Aug. 1875.
302. ii. STEPHEN M., b. 31 Aug. 1852.
303. iii. JOHN CLARK, b. 9 Aug. 1854; d. 16 June 1927.
304. iv. WILLIAM P., b. 10 June 1861.
v. EVELINA, b. 29 May 1864; d. 5 May 1871.

236. JOHN A.[8] HOWE (*Jeremiah,*[7] *Nathan,*[6] *Ebenezer,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 1 Sept. 1821; married in 1847, SELINA HALL. They lived in Lewisboro, N. Y.

Children born in Lewisboro:

i. JULIA E.,[9] b. 2 May 1850.
ii. GEORGE, b. 8 Feb. 1855; d. 30 Sept. 1856.
iii. MARY E., b. 1 Sept. 1859.
iv. ALFRED M., b. 31 Dec. 1865.

237. JOSEPH CLARK[8] HOWE (*James*,[7] *Ebenezer*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Bedford, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1817; married 3 June 1851, ELIZABETH HOWE, daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Mead) Howe of Lewisboro, N. Y., born 21 Dec. 1824. They lived in North Stamford, Ct., where he died in Jan. 1860.

Children born in Stamford:

i. EDWARD,[9] b. 7 May 1853.
ii. ANNA, b. in May ———.

238. CHARLES[8] HOWE (*Charles*,[7] *Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 8 March 1806; married 4 Jan. 1829, JANE ANN PETTINGILL, born in Florida, N. Y., 12 July 1809; she died 12 April 1834. He married second, 25 March 1835, AILSE SLOCUM, daughter of Amasa and Anna Slocum, born 25 Aug. 1813; she died 9 July 1853. He married third, MRS. LUCY A. BUTTS, daughter of John and Sally (Rice) Wickham. He lived the most of his life in the town of Perinton, near Fairport, Monroe Co., N. Y., where he died 8 Oct. 1879. She died 11 Jan. 1887.

Children:

i. HELEN MARIA,[9] b. in Florida, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1829; m. 31 March 1850, Seymour Goodale Wilcox, son of William and Sarah (Mason) Wilcox, b. in Clarence, Erie Co., N. Y., 20 May 1827. They lived in Rochester, N. Y. She d. in Fairport, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1902.

   Children b. in Rochester:

   1. *Mary*, b. 26 July 1855; d. 5 Aug. 1855.
   2. *William Mason*, b. 28 Jan. 1858; d. 11 June 1861.
   3. *Charles Seymour*, b. 23 April 1870; d. in Omaha, Neb., 14 June 1887.

305. ii. ALONZO J., b. in Florida, N. Y., 19 June 1831.
iii. BURTON, b. in Perinton, Monroe Co., N. Y., 3 Aug. 1833; m. 6 April 1864, Elizabeth J. Norman, daughter of Henry H. and Cassandana (Ladd) Norman, b. in Pennfield, Monroe Co., N. Y., 29 July 1843. He lived in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902; no children.
iv. JANE ANN, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 19 June 1837; she was living in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902.
v. AMY AMELIA, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1839; m. 8 Nov. 1866, Jared Newman, son of Nathaniel and Hannah A. (Davenport) Newman, b. 8 April 1833, in Enfield Centre, N. Y. They lived in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902; no children.
vi. GEORGE A., b. in Perinton, N. Y., 15 March 1843; m. 13 March 1867, Medora Powell, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Gardner) Powell, b. in Meridon, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1849. They were living in York, Neb., in 1902; no children.

306. vii. CHARLES HENRY, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1846.
viii. SARAH, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 12 Nov. 1849; d. young.

By second wife:

307. ix. LEWIS BUTTS, b. in Perinton, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1855.
308. x. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD, b. in Fairport, N. Y., 22 April 1857.

239. BENJAMIN[8] HOWE (*Charles,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Schoharie, N. Y., 2 April 1813; married MARIE PATERSON; she died, and he married second, ELIZ A. LEWIS of Penfield, N. Y. He died 8 Oct. 1879.

Children:

i. CHARLES,[9] b. (no date given); d. aged about twenty years old.

By second wife:

ii. GURDON L., b. (no date given); d. in infancy.
iii. GURDON L., b. in April 1837; m. Frances C. Gilbert, and d. in Tekonsha, Mich., 11 Dec. 1892.
iv. GEORGE, b. in April 1839.
v. ANNE E., b. 12 July 1843.
vi. J. BYRON, b. 9 Dec. 1845.
vii. LAURA, b. 8 July 1851; m. W. K. Willis of Charlotte, Mich.
viii. ERMINE, b. 13 Aug. 1858; m. ——— Armstrong.

240. JAMES[8] HOWE (*Lebbeus,*[7] *Rufus, John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Aug. 1819; married (no name given). He lived in Florida, N. Y.

Children:

309. i. JOHN MILTON,[9] b. 30 Aug. 1829.

241. GEORGE[8] HOWE (*Reuben,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N Y., 26 Feb. 1807; married CATY MARIA SERVISS. She died 2 Dec. 1878. He died 1 May 1885.

Children:

i. GEORGIANNA,[9] b. in 1849; d. 4 Nov. 1869.

242. WILLIAM HARRISON[8] HOWE (*Reuben,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1812; married 1 Jan. 1833, MARTHA WADE HILLIS, daughter of John Cobb and Jerusha (Alger) Hillis. She died 3 May 1878. He died 29 Jan. 1881.

Children:

i. JERUSHA LANE,[9] b. 9 Sept. 1836; d. 16 April 1837.
310. ii. NEWTON, b. 4 May 1838.
iii. MARIA HATCH, b. 20 March 1842; m. 10 Jan. 1865, George Hall. She d. in 1899, no children.
iv. MARTHA LOUISE, b. 9 March 1847; m. 3 July 1865, John Devenburgh, b. 27 June 1845, d. 22 June 1886. She d. 7 Jan. 1895.

Children:

1. *Etta Louise*, b. 20 May 1867; m. 17 March 1886, Lewis E. Hansett.
2. *Anna M.*, b. 5 Nov. 1872; d. 25 Dec. 1892.

3. *William H.*, b. 25 March 1875; m. 30 May 1901, Emily Maxwell.
4. *Harrison P.*, b. 31 May 1877; d. 26 Aug. 1877.
5. *Sarah M.*, b. 15 Sept. 1878; m. 28 Nov. 1895, Herbert Dixon.

311. v. WILLIAM, b. 22 Jan. 1848.

243. ALLEN M.[8] HOWE (*Reuben,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 24 Sept. 1822; married 28 Oct. 1845, HARRIET BRADT. She died 11 Jan. 1878. He died 1 June 1893.

Children:

312. i. LEWIS A.,[9] b. 30 Sept. 1846.
ii. MARY, b. 31 Dec. 1848; d. 26 Jan. 1849.
iii. EMMA A., b. 14 July 1852; m. 19 Feb. 1873, Avery Howard.
iv. URANA M., b. 18 Feb. 1857; m. 16 May 1881, George W. Foster.
v. CHARLES M., b. 14 Dec. 1859.
vi. JULIA O., b. 16 Oct. 1865; d. 18 Aug. 1866.

244. SILAS[8] HOWE (*Alman,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Covington, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1820; married MARIA OSBORN, born 18 Dec. 1820. They lived in Brush's Mills, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. MARIA ELIZABETH,[9] b. 28 Sept. 1848.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 16 July 1850.
iii. LUCY AMANDA, b. 8 June 1852.
iv. CLARA CELESTIA, b. 12 May 1856.
v. IRA ADELL, b. 8 June 1859.
vi. JOHN ALMAN, b. 16 Aug. 1861.

245. ROBERT F.[8] HOWE (*John,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Mass., about 1828; married URILLA J. ———. He was a carpenter, and lived in Greenwich, Mass., in 1850, and in 1860, he was in Spencer, Mass.

Children:

i. JOHN R.,[9] b. in Prescott, Mass., about 1851. In 1880 he was living in Spencer, Mass., where he was a hotelkeeper.

246. JOSIAH[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *Jonah,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York State, (date not given); married BETSEY CARPENTER.

Children:

313. i. THEODORE.[9]
ii. WILLIAM.

247. EPHRAIM E.[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *Jonah,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York State, 27 April 1835; married 21 Nov. 1857, BETSEY A. WASHBURN, daughter of Orison and Hannah Washburn, born in Johnsbury, N. Y., 16 Dec. 1833, died in Ulysses, Pa., 22 April 1904. They lived in Ulysses, Pa., where he was a farmer. He served in

the army during the Civil war, and was severely wounded, and died from the effects of the wound. He died 4 Oct. 1866.

Children:

i. ORISON W.,[9] b. 5 Aug. 1858; m. at Coudersport, Pa., 15 Sept. 1884, Cora F. Bryant. They lived in Ulysses, Pa., until 1906, when they moved to Niagara Falls, N. Y., where he is a carpenter; no children.
ii. LOWA, d. young.
iii. CHLOE, d. young.

247a. JESSE[8] HOWE (*Cyrenius,*[7] *Jesse,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 3 Feb. 1800; married 7 July 1818, SARAH JACKSON, who was born 2 July 1802, and died at Conklin, Broome Co., N. Y., 25 Jan. 1837. He married a second time, (name not given).

Children:

312a. i. CYRENIUS,[9] b. 28 March 1819, in Schoharie Co., N. Y.
ii. JOHN, b. 20 Nov. 1821.
iii. ROBERT, b. 11 Jan. 1823.
iv. MARY, b. 13 Feb. 1825; m. ——— McClellan. Mrs. McClellan is still living (1928).
v. CHARLES, b. 12 March 1827.
vi. JANE, b. 23 April 1829.
vii. CLARISSA, b. 11 May 1831.
viii. SARAH, b. 10 Nov. 1832.
ix. ELIZABETH, b. 23 Jan. 1835.

248. SILAS QUINLAN[8] HOWE (*Sylvanus,*[7] *Silas,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Ohio Co., Ind., 8 March 1830; married in 1860, SUSAN E. FRY, daughter of William H. Fry of Madison, Ind. He located in Patriot, Switzerland Co., Ind., about 1862, where he was extensively engaged in business of various kinds, being part owner and captain of a steamboat on the Ohio River. In 1871 he moved to Madison, Ind., where he lived for several years. He died in Patriot, Ind.

Children:

i. WILLIAM FRY,[9] b. in Madison, Ind., 22 Sept. 1861; d. 20 Aug. 1862.
ii. FRANK FRY, b. in Patriot, Ind., 3 June 1863. He was living in Pittsburg, Pa., in 1897.
iii. CARRIE VICTORIA, b. in Patriot, Ind., 7 Oct. 1864; she lived in Madison, Ind., in 1897.
iv. HENRY J. Q., b. in Patriot, Ind., 21 Sept. 1866; he was living in Patriot, in 1897.
v. MARTHA G., b. in Patriot, Ind., 17 July 1868; m. John McCormick, and was living in Gallipolis, Ohio, in 1897.
vi. LYDIA SARAH, b. in Madison, Ind., 24 Dec. 1873; she was living in Patriot in 1897.
vii. SILAS ELY, b. in Madison, Ind., 4 Dec. 1880; he was living in Patriot in 1897.

249. GEORGE OSCAR[8] HOWE (*Sylvanus,*[7] *Silas,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Indiana, 30 Dec. 1831;

married AMERICA BUTLER of Patriot, Ind. Later they lived near Palestine, Ill.

Children:

i. SYLVANUS.[9]
ii. ABIGAIL.
iii. ELIZA.

250. SILAS[8] HOWE (*Jonathan,*[7] *Silas,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 5 June 1837; married SARAH W. CONNLEY, who died 17 Sept. 1859; he married second, GRACE F. HOYT; she died 22 May 1887; he married third, a widow, MRS. IDA M. (FOSTER) HEMPHILL, a granddaughter of Andrew Emerson of Patriot, Ind. He served in the army during the Civil war, in the 18th Regt. and the 55th Regt. Ky. Vols. as private, Lieut. Captain and Major at the close of the war. He was wounded at the battle of Chickamauga. After the war he lived in Patriot, Ind., and later he moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was living in 1903, and was actively engaged in business as president of the Manufacturing Co. of Wm. D. Gibson Co.

Children born in Patriot:

314. i. WARREN DIBBLE,[9] b. 24 Nov. 1867.
315. ii. WILLIAM GIBSON, b. 21 Feb. 1869.
iii. BERTHA MARIAN, b. 20 Sept. 1875.
iv. ROBERT INGERSOL, b. 28 Dec. 1880; living in Chicago, in 1924.

By third wife:

v. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA, b. 12 March 1898, in Chicago.

251. FRANCIS MARION[8] HOWE (*Jonathan,*[7] *Silas,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Patriot, Ind., 14 Dec. 1851; married 20 May 1880, SARAH E. BUTLER. They were living in Kingsville, Ky., in 1903.

Children:

i. JONATHAN,[9] b. 31 March 1881.

252. GEORGE CONOVER[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *John,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York City, 2 June 1852; married MARGARET S. ROSS. They were living in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1897. He was Vice-president of the Niagara Fire Insurance Co. of New York City.

Children:

i. GEORGE CONOVER.[9]

253. THEODORE LEDYARD CUYLER[8] HOWE (*William,*[7] *John,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York City, 7 Feb. 1855; married IDA WATERBURY. They lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1924. He was engaged in banking, as manager of the Corn Exchange Bank in New York City.

Children born in Brooklyn:

i. WILLIAM WATERBURY,[9] b. 26 Aug. 1876; lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.
ii. WALTER CLARK, b. 8 July 1878.
iii. HENRY CLAYTON, b. 30 Jan. 1886.

253a. CHAUNCY[8] HOWE (*Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 17 Oct. 1811; married THEDE ———. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth, Mass.:

i. HARRIET PORTER,[9] b. 21 July 1838.
ii. MARY EMILY, b. 11 Sept. 1841.
iii. CHARLES APPLETON, b. 7 April 1845.
iv. MARIA JANE, b. 22 May 1847.

254. SPENCER FOSTER[8] HOWE (*Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 16 Feb. 1815; married 22 Jan. 1840, MARCIA STOUGHTON, daughter of Richard M. and Mary G. Stoughton, born in Weathersfield, Vt., 19 Aug. 1820. They lived in Sharon, where he was a farmer. He died there 15 Jan. 1893.

Children born in Sharon:

i. MELISSA MARCIA,[9] b. 29 Dec. 1840; d. 18 Sept. 1863.
ii. MARTHA MARCIA, b. 10 Nov. 1842; m. 10 Oct. 1867, Joel Frederick Lyman, b. in Royalton, Vt., 19 Oct. 1839.
Children:
1. *Daniel Woodbury*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 24 July 1863.
2. *Frederick Spencer*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 26 Feb. 1870.
3. *Bayard Howe*, b. in Royalton, Vt., 10 Oct. 1871; d. 9 Dec. 1896.
4. *Pearl Watkins*, b. in Shoreham, Vt., 28 Aug. 1875.
5. *Joseph Bliss*, b. in Hartland, Vt., 14 June 1882.
iii. ALONZO JOSEPH, b. 22 Dec. 1844; d. in Weymouth, Mass., 22 May 1860.
316. iv. WILBUR WILLIS, b. 18 Sept. 1846.
317. v. WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 18 Sept. 1846.
vi. ELLEN REBECCA, b. 24 April 1850; m. 10 Oct. 1868, Hiram J. Snow, b. in Sharon, Vt. She d. 7 April 1888.
Children:
1. *Albert Hiram*, b. 25 April 1871.

255. WILLIAM ALLEN[8] HOWE (*Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 21 Aug. 1817; married 24 May 1849, MATILDA MORROW. They lived in Newton, Ohio, where he died 9 June 1858.

Children:

i. MARCELLA REBECCA,[9] b. in Newton, Ohio, 22 June 1851; d. in April 1857, in Weymouth, Mass.
ii. AUGUSTA MARTHA, b. in Newton, Ohio, 29 May 1853.
iii. ADA EMILY, b. in Sharon, Vt., 29 Oct. 1856.

256. JOSEPH BALL[8] HOWE (*Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 15 Aug. 1821; married in 1847, MARY PRATT BLANCHARD, born 24 Feb.

1823. They lived in South Weymouth, Mass. She died there 14 Dec. 1867. He died there 4 June 1896.

Children born in Weymouth:

i. EDNA MINERVA,[9] b. 2 April 1848; m. 10 May 1871, Charles Francis Whiton, b. in Hingham, Mass., 8 March 1850; he d. in Albany, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1882.

Children:

1. *Mary Frances*, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Sept. 1872.

ii. JOSEPH CLARENCE, b. 28 Oct. 1849; m. 12 Nov. 1873, Marianna Blanchard, b. in Abington, Mass., 27 May 1854.

318. iii. FRANK ELLIOTT, b. 17 Aug. 1851.

iv. MINERVA BLANCHARD, b. 10 Feb. 1854; m. 6 July 1876, Samuel W. Kendall, b. 25 Oct. 1842. He d. in Newton, Mass., 7 Dec. 1898.

Children:

1. *Clifford Henry*, b. 31 March 1877.
2. *Kenneth Howe*, b. 28 June 1882.
3. *Leslie Brigham*, b. 26 Dec. 1884.

319. v. SETH WILBUR, b. 8 Aug. 1856.

320. vi. EVERETT BALL, b. 27 Sept. 1858.

321. vii. FLETCHER WEBSTER, b. 7 Dec. 1860.

viii. CLIFFORD ANDREW, b. 22 Jan. 1862.

ix. ANNE MARY, b. 24 Feb. 1864.

257. AVERY SHEPHARD[8] HOWE (*Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 28 July 1824; married 24 Nov. 1850, CLARISSA TOTMAN, born in Hingham, Mass., 27 April 1832. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

i. CLARA AUGUSTA,[9] b. 20 Nov. 1853; m. 23 Dec. 1873, Wallace Hunt, b. in Abington, Mass., 12 March 1850. They were living in Weymouth, Mass., in 1897.

ii. ALICE REBECCA, b. 23 Sept. 1855; m. 19 June 1878, Almon Raymond, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Jan. 1856.

322. iii. WILLIAM ABBOTT, b. 11 April 1857.

258. IRA D.[8] HOWE (*John S.*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1812; married FRANCES ———, who was born in Vermont, 1816. They lived in Beekmantown, where he was a miller.

Children:

328. i. MERRITT,[9] b. about 1838.

ii. MARY E., b. about 1841.

iii. LUTHER J., b. about 1845.

iv. WILLIAM S., b. about 1847.

v. SARAH FRANCES, b. about 1849.

vi. JOHN H., b. about 1851.

vii. CYNTHIA J., b. about 1853.

viii. MARTHA R., b. about 1855.

ix. IDA S., b. about 1857.

x. GEORGE, b. about 1858.

xi. CHARLES E., b. about 1860.

259. STEPHEN[8] HOWE (*John S.*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1802; married MARY ———; she died, and he married second, AMELIA ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. FANNY,[9] b. about 1833.
ii. JAMES, b. about 1841.

260. ZACHARIAH[8] HOWE (*John S.*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1810; married JULIA ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. CHARLES E. W.,[9] b. about 1840.
ii. LYMAN N., b. about 1851.
iii. JOHN P., b. about 1854.
iv. HARLOW W., b. about 1856.

261. CHAUNCEY[8] HOWE (*Chester*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., about 1822; married in 1848, ELIZABETH MCCREEDY. They lived in Plattsburg where he was a farmer, until about 1866, when they moved to Charlevoix, Charlevoix Co., Mich.

Children born in Plattsburg:

i. JAMES GAMALIEL,[9] b. in 1849.
ii. ALBERT, b. about 1852.
iii. CHAUNCY, b. about 1856.
iv. CHARLES, b. about 1857.
v. GEORGE, b. about 1859.

NINTH GENERATION.

262. ABEL D.[9] HOWE (*Abel,*[8] *Ephraim,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 26 Nov. 1812; married HARRIET ———, who was born in New York State, about 1814. They lived in Lexington, Jackson Co., Mich., where he was a butcher, and where he was living in 1860.

Children:

i. ANNA L.,[10] b. in Ohio, about 1841.
ii. CHARLES N., b. in Ohio, about 1848.
iii. FRANK, b. in N. Y. State, about 1852.
iv. ALFRED B., b. in N. Y. State, about 1854.

262a. OZIAL ADNEY[9] HOWE (*Abel,*[8] *Ephraim,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 17 Oct. 1817; married HULDA PORTER, who was born 11 Oct. 1820, and died 8 July 1877. They lived in Jersey City, N. J. He died in 1893.

Children:

i. JULIA,[10] b. 7 Oct. 1839.
323a. ii. ANDREW MURRAY, b. 12 Feb. 1841.
iii. JAMES PORTER, b. 29 March 1843; d. in 1925.
iv. GERTRUDE B., b. 9 Dec. 1844; d. 18 July 1894.
v. FAYETTE A., b. 6 Sept. 1848; d. in 1918.
vi. OZIAL A., b. 30 Sept. 1858; d. in 1924.
vii. ABIGAIL Q., b. 18 Sept. 1862; living Chicago, Ill.

262b. JAMES W.[9] HOWE (*Samuel,*[8] *Samuel,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Mexico, N. Y., 18 July 1831; married 10 Oct. 1855, EMMA DAVIS, daughter of Robert and Ann or Nancy) (Williams) Davis. She was born in Syracuse, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1836, and died 16 June 1909. He died in Cairo, Ill., 12 Feb. 1897.

Children:

i. JESSIE ESTELLA,[10] b. 16 April 1856; m. 25 Dec. 1876, Robert Henry Julia, son of Robert H. and Celia O. (Harned) Julia, b. in Skaneatles, N. Y., 1 March 1857, d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1878. She m. 2nd 10 Aug. 1885, Arthur Deal Embrey. He d. in Syracuse, 5 Aug. 1918. She was living in Washington, D. C., in 1928.

Children:

1. *Ethel Estella,* b. 20 Nov. 1877; m. N. Irving Hyatt, and is now (1928) living in Spartanburg, S. C.

262c. JOHN F.[9] HOWE (*Samuel,*[8] *Samuel,*[7] *Samuel,*[6] *Isaac,*[5] *John,*[4] *Zachariah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in 1833; married SARAH CLARK. They lived in Syracuse, N. Y., where he died in 1900.

Children:

i. CHARLES G.,[10] b. (no date given); m. and had two daughters, Etta May and Lillian. He moved to N. Y. City.
ii. ETTA, b. (no date given); m. a Mr. Russ, and lived in Syracuse, N. Y.
323a. iii. JOHN W., b. about 1873.

263. MARTIN[9] HOWE (*Hezekiah*,[8] *Aaron*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Westford, Vt., about 1815; married MARY A. OSGOOD, who was born in Vermont about 1815. They lived in Jericho, Vt., where he was a farmer, and where he was living in 1880.

Children born in Jericho:

324. i. MARTIN LUTHER,[10] b. about 1841.
ii. NANCY A., b. about 1843.
iii. FANNY M., b. about 1845.
iv. HARRIET N., b. about 1849.
v. IMOGENE, b. about 1852.
vi. REUBEN, b. about 1854.
vii. CAROLINE, b. about 1857.

164. LUCIEN BLISS[9] HOWE (*Harmon*,[8] *Aaron*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Jericho, Vt., 29 July 1826; married CLARISSA J. BLISS, daughter of Truman and Hannah (Chittenden) Bliss, born in 1827, died in 1890. They lived in Jericho, where he was a miller and a merchant.

Children born in Jericho:

325. i. HARMON G.,[10] b. in 1850.
ii. FRANK B., b. in 1852; m. in 1875, M. Ella Melendy, who d. in 1900; he m. 2nd Rogenie Choate. He was engaged in business, with his father for several years, and was prominent in local affairs; he served as representative to the Legislature 1896-7. Later he moved to Montana.
iii. LUCIEN G., b. in 1855.

265. DAVID[9] HOWE (*Ira*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Elba, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1827; married ELIZA ———. They lived in Elba, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Elba:

i. DAVID FRANK,[10] b. about 1853.
ii. IRA J., b. about 1857.

266. ALFRON W.[9] HOWE (*Ira*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Elba, N. Y., 3 July 1829; married 29 Jan. 1851, SARAH E. NEWKIRK, born about 1830. They lived in Elba, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Elba:

i. J. LEWIS,[10] b. 8 May 1855.
ii. NETTIE, b. 31 Oct. 1856; m. George Dorman.
iii. ELLA MAY, b. 2 May 1859; m. C. J. Mills.
iv. EDWARD N., b. Dec. 1866.

267. PHILANDER W.[9] HOWE (*Phineas,*[8] *John,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 6 Nov. 1817; married 8 Nov. 1839, MARY ANN KNEELAND, daughter of James and Hannah C. (Austin) Kneeland; she died 1 May 1845, and he married second, 23 May 1847, EMILY MCCAIN; she died 14 Nov. 1864. He married third, 13 July 1871, MELISSA L. PARKE. He was a minister, and lived in Genesee County until 1865, when he moved to New York City, where he remained until 1875. He then moved to Leech Lake, in Northern Minnesota, where he took charge of the Government school for Indians. He was engaged in ministerial work as a Methodist preacher at Minneapolis, and various other places in Minn., and at Friend, Nebr. In 1886 he was appointed chaplain of the Nebraska State Prison at Lincoln, Nebr., which position he held in 1900.

Children:

i. MAY H.,[10] b. 15 Nov. 1841; d. 2 March 1847.
ii. HENRY W., b. 20 April 1845, at Oakfield or Caryville, N. Y.

By second wife:

iii. EMMA ELEPHA, b. 25 Feb. 1852, at LeRoy, N. Y.
iv. LEONARD C., b. 15 Nov. 1855, at LeRoy, N. Y.

By third wife:

v. CARLOS O., b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1873.

268. PHILO I.[9] HOWE (*Phineas,*[8] *John,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in East Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y., 14 Sept. 1821; married MARIA LORD.

Children:

i. FRANK ADALBERT.[10]
ii. ELLA, d. young.

269. MILO M.[9] HOWE (*Phineas,*[8] *John,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in East Elba, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1823; married 22 Feb. 1852, MARY ELIZA HUXFORD, born about 1835. They moved to Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., in 1853, where he lived until 1880, when he removed to Kansas. In 1881 they moved to Albuquerque, N. M., where he died 25 Nov. 1892.

Children born in Coldwater:

326. i. PHINEAS EUGENE,[10] b. 27 April 1854.
ii. MARIETTA RUTH, b. 22 June 1856; m. 22 Feb. 1885, W. Cal Brown, at Albuquerque, N. M.
327. iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. 1 May 1859.
iv. EMMA ELLA, b. in Greenfield, Ind., 3 Jan. 1866; m. at Albuquerque, N. M., 22 Oct. 1883, John E. Fish. She d. in Ashland, Mo., 2 Aug. 1894.

Children:

1. *Ethel Mary*, b. in Watrous, N. M., 2 May 1884.
2. *Emma Grace*, b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 12 July 1886.
3. *Charles Dickinson*, b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 28 April 1889; d. 19 Dec. 1891.

4. *John William*, b. in Ashland, Mo., 26 April 1894; d. 31 Aug. 1894.

270. ROBERT E.[9] HOWE (*Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Elba, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1825; married 22 Sept. 1850, MARY C. LENT. He lived a short time in LeRoy, N. Y., then moved to Warsaw, Wyoming Co., N. Y.; about 1857 he moved to Newark, Ill.; later he moved to Sandwich, Ill., and finally settled in Sycamore, Ill., where he died 21 May 1879.

Children:

i. ELLA C.,[10] b. in Newark, Ill., 25 Feb. 1858.
328. ii. WILLIS R., b. 3 Nov. 1859.
329. iii. EDWARD L., b. 30 June 1868.

271. GEORGE W.[9] HOWE (*Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*[4] *Jeremiah*,,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Elba, N. Y., 26 April 1829; married 28 Oct. 1856, LUCY OSBORN of Livonia, N. Y. He entered the Methodist ministry in 1869, joining the North Indiana Conference; he was transferred to the Michigan Conference in 1882. He withdrew from the ministry in 1899, and was living in Albion, Mich., in 1900.

Children:

i. CHARLES,[10] b. about 1859; d. young.
ii. GILBERT D., b. in Vanburen, Ind., 27 June 1871.
iii. HARRY L., b. in Wawaka, Ind., 8 Oct. 1874; he graduated Albion College, Mich., in 1898.

272. FRANCIS A.[9] HOWE (*Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in East Elba, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1834; married 20 Oct. 1858, ALMEDA B. TAYLOR, daughter of John and Phebe (Dunning) Dunning, born in East Elba, N. Y. He was a farmer and a miller. In 1868 they moved to Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., where he remained until 1885, when they returned to Genesee Co., N. Y., and settled in or near Batavia, where he died 20 June 1890.

Children:

330. i. FRANK E.,[10] b. in Elba, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1867.
ii. EMMA A., b. in Sandwich, Ill., 18 Feb. 1872; m. 11 Feb. 1891, Fred A. Lewis, at Batavia, N. Y.

273. ALVA W.[9] HOWE (*Isaac N.*,[8] *Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born (probably) in Batavia, N. Y., 16 May 1827; married 13 Oct. 1858, NANCY JANE ROGERS of Green Spring, Ohio. He served in the army during the Civil war, as 1st Lt. in Co. A, 67th Regt. Ohio Vols. He lived in Ohio a few years, then moved to Cambridgeboro, Pa. He was a druggist and publisher.

Children:

i. CORA,[10] b. at Green Springs, Ohio, 12 July 1859.
331. ii. EDGAR FOLLETT, b. at Aid, Ohio, 18 Sept. 1860.
iii. ALVA WASHBURN, b. 7 Feb. 1862; d. young.
iv. MINERVA LOUELLA, b. in Cambridge, Pa., 4 Sept. 1867.

274. HOLBROOK[9] HOWE (*Morris,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Genesee Co., N. Y., about 1840; married MARCIA ———, who was born in N. Y. State about 1842. They lived in Bronson, Branch Co., Mich., in 1870, where he was a painter.

Children:

i. EDWIN F.,[10] b. about 1864.
ii. GEORGE W., b. about 1867.

There may have been other children.

275. EDDY JESSE[9] HOWE (*Ebenezer W.,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Gilead, Branch Co., Mich., 20 Nov. 1856; married 17 May 1882, LINA WILLIAMS, daughter of William and Sarah (Newkirk) Wiliams. They lived in Petoskey, Lansing and Holt, Mich. He was a carpenter, and a grocer.

Children:

i. CHARLES WILLIAM,[10] b. in Petoskey, Mich., 21 Oct. 1884; d. in Williamsville, 18 July 1898.
ii. LIZZIE GRACE, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 9 June 1888; d. at Petoskey, 27 July 1901.
iii. HERBERT EDDY, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 29 April 1906.

276. CHARLES HOLBROOK[9] HOWE (*Ebenezer,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born near Bronson, Mich., 29 July 1860; married 20 Sept. 1884, KATE DANIELS, born in Lyndon Township, Washtenaw Co., Mich., 12 Feb. 1865. He is a minister, and has lived in Benton Harbor, Grand Rapids, Lansing and Scottville, Mich.

Children:

i. MABEL ELIDA,[10] b. in Ingham Co.. Mich., 25 Jan. 1888; m. at Benton Harbor, 4 July 1912, Louis G. Webert, b. at Elk Mound, Wis., 3 Nov. 1886. They live in East Lansing, Mich.

Children:

1. *Donald,* b. 10 Feb. 1913, at Benton Harbor.
2. *Dean,* b. 11 Jan. 1815, at Benton Harbor.

ii. GLADYS L., b. in Lansing, Mich., 7 July 1890; d. in 1905.
332. iii. CHARLES ROBERT, b. in Petoskey, Mich., 19 June 1900.

277. EUGENE ENSIGN[9] HOWE (*Seymour E.,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pembroke, Genesee Co., N. Y., 26 Sept. 1848; married 1 March 1877, ADELPHIA HILL, who was born 29 July 1853, died 28 Feb. 1907.

Children:

i. MARY LOUISA,[10] b. 14 Feb. 1878; m. 27 June 1917, Charles White, who was b. 4 March 1864.
ii. ADA E., b. 29 March 1881; m. 27 Feb. 1907, Tracy F. Crandall, who was b. 16 Jan. 1884.

Children:

1. *Helen Elizabeth,* b. 1 Dec. 1907.
2. *Rhodora Adelphia,* b. 26 July 1910.

3. *Tracy Ralph*, b. 19 Dec. 1912.
4. *Eugene Merle*, b. 26 Dec. 1916.
5. *Alice Louise*, b. 8 Jan. 1820.

iii. ALICE ANN, b. 20 May 1885.

278. WILLIAIM CORNELIUS[9] HOWE (*Seymour E.*,[8] *Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pembroke, Mich., 21 Dec. 1854; married 6 April 1882, RUBY HILLBORN, born 16 Jan. 1857, died 5 Feb. 1926. He died 9 Jan. 1918.

Children:

i. ELNORA BELLE,[10] b. 25 Feb. 1883.
ii. BERTHA MAE, b. 22 Dec. 1888.

279. GEORGE FRANKLIN[9] HOWE (*Seymour E.*,[8] *Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pembroke, N. H., 3 May 1857; married 22 June 1887, NORA HART, born 15 Nov. 1863.

Children:

333. i. STANLEY HART,[10] b. 30 May 1890; m. 31 Jan. 1914, H. Gregg.
ii. VIOLA LILLIAN, b. 11 June 1893; m. 1 Jan. 1819, Dr. Herbert Bailey, b. 4 Nov. 1885.

Children:

1. *Herbert Smith*, b. 12 July 1921.
2. *George Howe*, b. 20 May 1925.

iii. HARRY EUGENE, b. 31 July 1895.
iv. GEORGE LAWRENCE, b. 22 May 1903.

280. ARA WASHBURN[9] HOWE (*Ara W.*,[8] *Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Waterloo, Mich., 21 Jan. 1874; married 3 April 1897, MARY A. GRIGGS, born in Argentine, Mich., died in Hartland, Mich. He lived in Dansville and Hartland, Mich., where he was a farmer. He married second, 6 Dec. 1923, MAE YOUNGS, born at English, Ind., 4 March 1884.

Children:

334. i. EARL A.,[10] b. in Williamstown, Mich., 6 May 1899; m. 5 June 1922, Bertha M. Wemple.
335. ii. CLARE W., b. in Meadsville, Mich., 9 Sept. 1904; m. 16 June 1924, Rose R. Flint.
iii. BERNICE, b. in Dansville, Mich., 16 Oct. 1907; d. 24 July 1908.
iv. CLIFFORD, b. 6 June 1909; m. 21 March 1828, Lucile Hedglen, b. 7 Sept. 1910. They live in Pontiac, Mich.
v. FERNE A., b. in Dansville, Mich., 27 May 1912.
vi. FLOYD E., b. in Dansville, Mich., 28 Feb. 1916.
vii. FRANCIS D., b. in Dansville, Mich., 25 Dec. 1918.

By second wife:

viii. JEAN A., b. in Hartland, Mich., 23 Dec. 1924.

281. HENRY L.[9] HOWE (*Lyman*,[8] *Elisha*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1830; married MARY A. ———, born about 1831.

They lived in Cornwall, Ct., where he was a carpenter. He was living in Canaan, Ct., in 1880.

Children:

i. MARY E.,[10] b. about 1853.
ii. LYMAN E., b. about 1856.
iii. SARAH M., b. about 1858.
iv. JULIA, b. about 1865.
v. EDWIN, b. about 1867.
vi. EMMA, b. about 1876.

282. NELSON M.[9] HOWE (*Chauncy,*[8] *Joel,*[7] *Jeremiah,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Canaan, Ct., about 1826; married IRENE DEAN, who was born about 1826. They lived in Canaan, Ct., where he was a farmer.

Children born in Canaan:

i. EMMA,[10] b. about 1852.
ii. FRANK, b. about 1857.

283. LORENZO SIMEON[9] HOWE (*Simeon,*[8] *Joseph,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in London, Monroe Co., Mich., 24 Dec. 1869; married 30 Nov. 1892, CARRIE JANE HENRY. They live in Edgeley, N. D.

Children:

336. i. WILLIAM E.,[10] b. in Racine, Minn., 17 March 1897.

284. HENRY[9] HOWE (*Earl,*[8] *Uriah,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Orwell, Bradford Co., Pa., 11 Aug. 1834; married 13 Oct. 1856, JANE RUSSELL, daughter of Nathaniel and Julia Ann (Morey) Russell, born in Orwell, Pa., 1 Jan. 1838; she died 27 Feb. 1894. He was living in 1897, on the old homestead that was purchased by his great grandfather Iisaac Howe, when he came from Vermont to Orwell, Pa.

Children born in Orwell:

337. i. GEORGE HENRY,[10] b. 3 Feb. 1859.
338. ii. EUGENE ANDERSON, b. 23 Aug. 1860.
iii. LEILA JANE, b. 5 Nov. 1870; m. 2 Sept. 1896, Rev. Ira L. Bronson, b. in Orwell, Pa., 20 May 1865, son of Samuel Newton and Caroline (Champlin) Bronson. After graduating from the Susquehanna Collegiate Institute at Towanda, Pa., and Moody's Bible Institute, Chicago, Ill. He entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church (South), and was stationed at Winnsboro, La.
iv. IRVIN LINCOLN, b. 6 July 1872; m. 28 Aug. 1896, Lois Dell Coburn, daughter of James Parley and Harriet Gertrude (Barnes) Coburn, b. 21 Feb. 1874.

285. WILLIAM DENIISON[9] HOWE (*Earl,*[8] *Uriah,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Isaac,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Orwell, Pa., 2 Sept. 1836; married 20 June 1866, CYNTHIA CORA CONGDON, born in Towanda, Pa., 21 March 1847. He served three years in the army, during the Civil war, in the 141st Pa. Regt. He died 28 Sept. 1876.

Children:

339. i. BIRNEY GRAHAM,[10] b. 25 Jan. 1868.
ii. LIZZIE JULIA, b. 20 July 1869; m. 1 Oct. 1891, Edward Percy Owen, b. 11 March 1871.
Children:
1. *Wenona*, b. 12 Dec. 1892.
2. *Harold Reginald*, b. 20 Sept. 1896.
340. iii. WELLINGTON EARL, b. 2 July 1871.
iv. ARTHUR BOYD, b. 21 April 1875.
v. WINNIFRED DENNISON, b. 22 Jan. 1877.

286. LEWIS LYON[9] HOWE (*Allen*,[8] *Jonas*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 26 Nov. 1858; married 7 Jan. 1891, ELOUISE C. MEAD, daughter of Herman H. Mead. They lived in Greenwich, Ct.
Children:
i. ALICE LOUISE,[10] b. 16 Dec. 1891.

287. GILBERT JONAS[9] HOWE (*Isaac*,[8] *Jonas*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ohio, 24 Nov. 1856; married 15 Jan. 1879, ELLA A. HENDRIE.
Children:
i. JOHN GILBERT,[10] b. 15 Dec. 1879.
ii. MARY E., b. 23 Oct. 1881.
iii. CLARENCE HENDRYX, b. 24 March 1887.
iv. EUNICE ELIZABETH, b. 10 May 1899.

288. CHARLES THEODORE[9] HOWE (*William A.*,[8] *Nehemiah*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 15 Aug. 1874; married 29 June 1899, BESSIE EUNICE BROWN, daughter of John B. Brown of South Windsor, Ct. They lived in 1902 in Wapping, Ct.
Children:
i. ROBERT KELLOGG,[10] b. 22 Dec. 1901.
ii. MARGARET ISABELLA, b. 19 Dec. 1906.
iii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. 5 Sept. 1909.
iv. GERTRUDE LOIS, b. 24 March 1911.

289. PHILIP MEAD[9] HOWE (*William A.*,[8] *Nehemiah*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Wapping, Ct., 12 Dec. 1880; married 16 June 1903, ALICE B. TAYLOR, daughter of Robert Taylor of Frankfort, Ky.
Children:
i. WILLIAM TAYLOR,[10] b. 19 March 1907.

290. JESSE KEELER[9] HOWE (*Jesse*,[8] *John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Albany, N. Y. 12 Aug. 1836; married 30 Jan. 1867, LYDIA BEEBE of Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y., born 17 April 1847. They lived a short time in Lock Township, Ingham Co., then they moved to Golden Township, Oceana Co., Mich.

Children:

i. GEORGE G.,[10] b. 2 March 1868.
ii. ELLA F., b. 4 June 1874.
iii. MINNIE E., b. 26 Aug. 1875; m. 27 April 1893, William B. Norton.
iv. FREDERICK S., b. 19 Sept. 1876; d. 17 Aug. 1877.

291. DANIEL HUNT[9] HOWE (*James R.*,[8] *John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in North Salem, N. Y., 11 July 1839; married 13 Feb. 1867, OPHELIA FROST. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children born in North Salem:

i. ROSWELL F.,[10] b. 19 May 1868.
ii. WALTER H., b. 18 Aug. 1871.

292. SAMUEL THEODORE[9] HOWE (*David*,[8] *John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Savannah, N. Y., 23 July 1848; married 24 Dec. 1876, CLARA BELLE FRAZER of Portsmouth, O., born 12 Feb. 1861. They went to Marion, Kans., where they lived until about 1887, when they moved to Topeka, Kans., where he was a member of the Board of Railroad Commissioners.

Children:

i. CLARA ALICE,[10] b. in Marion, Kans., 12 Feb. 1879; d. 4 Oct. 1879.
ii. BEATRICE A., b. in Marion, 28 Aug. 1880.
iii. FREDERICK L., b. in Marion, 5 March 1883.
iv. SAMUEL T., b. in Marion, 4 June 1885.
v. WALTER D., b. 11 May 1888, in Topeka, Kans.
vi. WILLIAM EPENETUS, b. in Topeka, 1 Jan. 1890.

293. JULIUS OLDS[9] HOWE (*David*,[8] *John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Savannah, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1849; married 24 Dec. 1873, ALICE A. DILGERT. He married second, 25 Dec. 1889, RHODA JANE GERSEMAN. They were living in Toledo, O., in 1896.

Children:

i. DENLA ALICE,[10] b. 11 June 1877.

294. JAMES EPENETUS[9] HOWE (*David*,[8] *John*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Toledo, O., 17 Dec. 1857; married 19 Dec. 1878, ELIZABETH J. MCCLURE of Massillon, O.

Children:

i. CHARLES.[10] b. 28 Sept. 1879.
ii. GARNETT, b. 27 Aug. 1881.
iii. ALICE B., b. 2 Sept. 1884; d. 16 June 1885.

295. WILLIAM HELMER IRELAND[9] HOWE *Epenetus*,[8] *William*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in North Salem, N. Y., 26 May 1836; married 17 Sept.

1862, LAURA J. MEAD, daughter of Alfred B. Mead of Lewisboro, N. Y. They lived in North Salem, N. Y.

Children born in North Salem:

i. EPENETUS,[10] b. 7 Feb. 1866.
ii. ALFRED M., b. 24 Nov. 1868.
iii. GEORGE, b. 6 Aug. 1872.
iv. THOMAS, b. 18 Aug. 1875.
v. LAURA, b. 30 Oct. 1879.

296. ISAAC PURDY[9] HOWE (*William*,[8] *William*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York City, 12 Sept. 1843; married 21 Nov. 1865, EMMA FRAZER, daughter of Alfred Frazer of New York City. They lived in Derby, Ct.

Children:

i. ADALENA ROSSI,[10] b. 31 Aug. 1866.
ii. WILLIAM, b. 6 Nov. 1869.
iii. ALFRED FRAZER, b. 25 April 1872.
iv. LYDIA PURDY, b. 2 June 1873; d. 21 July 1880.

297. JOHN IRELAND[9] HOWE (*William*,[8] *William*,[7] *Epenetus*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in New York City, 9 Aug. 1845; married 11 Feb. 1870, DELARNE M. KIPLING, daughter of Richard Kipling of Roselle, N. J. He married second, MARY SHELTON. They lived in Roselle, N. J.

Children born in Roselle:

i. JOHN IRELAND,[10] b. 3 Dec. 1870.
ii. DELARNE KIPLING, b. 27 Feb. 1872; m. 14 June 1905, Wellesly Patterson.

By second wife:

iii. WILLIAM P., b. 29 May 1882.
iv. ELOISE SHELTON, b. 17 May 1886.
v. MARJORIE GUION, b. 26 Sept. 1892.

298. FRANKLIN PIERCE[9] HOWE (*Hiram*,[8] *Hezekiah*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Brooklin, Ont., 28 Sept. 1858; married 20 Jan. 1889, LUELLA L. LYON. They lived in Shelbina, Mo.

Children:

i. INEZ BLANCHE,[10] b. in Shelbina, Mo., 7 June 1890; m. 16 Nov. 1910, C. Grady Weaver.

299. LUCIUS WALLACE[9] HOWE (*Thomas P.*,[8] *Isaac*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Epenetus*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 16 June 1850; married 10 Sept. 1879, ELIZABETH P. WYMAN. They lived in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., where he was a physician, in 1901.

Children:

i. HARRY WALLACE,[10] b. 29 March 1881.

300. JACOB E.[9] HOWE (*Jacob W.*,[8] *Isaac*,[7] *Bowers*,[6] *David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born at Noroton Heights, Ct. 31 July 1861; married 3 Nov. 1886, SARAH C. MEAD. They lived in Stamford, Ct.

Children:

i. HERBERT,[10] b. 12 Sept. 1887.
ii. ELSWORTH, b. 23 June 1889; d. 11 July 1889.
iii. MARION, b. 21 Nov. 1890.
iv. GERTRUDE, b. 8 July 1894.

301. EBENEZER WEED[9] HOWE (*Harvey*,[8] *Ebenezer*,[7] *Nathan*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1846; married 20 Oct. 1884, EMILY JANE WILSON, daughter of James and Jane (Little) Wilson, born in Euphrasia, Ontario, Canada; she moved with her parents to Bradford, N. Y., in 1870, and in 1878 they moved to South Salem, N. Y. He lived in South Salem, until 1906, when he moved to Cornwall on the Hudson. In 1919 he moved to Lansdowne, Pa., and in 1922 he moved to Shreveport, La. He died there 26 Nov. 1924. She is now (1928) living with her son in Dallas, Texas.

Children:

341. i. RALPH WILSON,[10] b. in South Salem, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1885.

302. STEPHEN MEAD[9] HOWE (*Stephen G.*,[8] *Ebenezer*,[7] *Nathan*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1852; married 5 Dec. 1877, MARY E. MILLER. They lived in Yonkers, N. Y., but later they moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

i. HENRY CLARK,[10] b. 11 Dec. 1880; d. in South Salem, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1905.
ii. STEPHEN GILBERT, b. 8 Nov. 1882.

303. JOHN CLARK[9] HOWE (*Stephen G.*,[8] *Ebenezer*,[7] *Nathan*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1854; married 13 Dec. 1882, IRENE VIRGINIA HALL. They lived in St. Louis, Mo., until 1908 when they were living in Old Mission, Mich. He died in Syracuse, N. Y., 16 June 1927.

Children:

i. GUY LIVINGSTON,[10] b. 19 Nov. 1885; m. 4 Oct. 1913, Margaret Woodcock, and was living in Rochester, N. Y.

304. WILLIAM P.[9] HOWE (*Stephen G.*,[8] *Ebenezer*,[7] *Nathan*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Lewisboro, N. Y., 10 June 1861; married 11 March 1895, SUSY THAYER HUNTOON. He was for more than thirty years in the employ of the Standard Oil Company, and at the time of his death, he was assistant Treasurer of the Company. He was also President and Director of the General Gas and Ap-

pliance Company of New York, and Secretary of the Opthalmic & Aural Institute of that City. They lived in New York City, where he died 14 March 1911.

Children:

i. SUSANNE,[10] b. 8 Feb. 1896.

305. ALONZO J.[9] HOWE (*Charles*,[8] *Charles*,[7] *Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, N. Y., 19 June 1831; married 11 Nov. 1856, JULIA M. OSGOOD, daughter of Sewall M. and Elhira (Brown) Osgood, born 11 May 1835; she died 7 Feb. 1867. He died 7 Feb. 1890.

Children:

i. HERBERT. ALONZO,[10] b. in Brockport, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1858; married 23 Dec. 1884, Fannie McClurg Shattuck. He graduated from the University of Chicago, in the class of 1875; A. M. Univ. Cincinnati; S. D. Boston University. Since 1880 he has held the position of professor of astronomy in Denver University and director of Chamberlain Observatory of the Denver University, University Park, Col. He is the author of "A Study of the Sky" (1896), "Elements of Descriptive Astronomy" (1897).

ii. CARRIE ELHIRA, b. 9 Dec. 1859; m. 1 July 1879, Cyrus B. Allen Jr. She d. in Indianapolis, Ind., 17 Oct. 1879.

iii. SARAH FRANCES, b. in Penfield, N. Y., 30 May 1862.

306. CHARLES HENRY[9] HOWE (*Charles*,[8] *Charles*,[7] *Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Perinton, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1846; married 11 Feb. 1870, MARY ELLA DENNIS, daughter of Elihu and Mary (Newman) Dennis, born in Enfield, Tompkins Co., N. Y., 7 March 1852. They were living in Fairport, N. Y., in 1902.

Children:

i. MAYBELLE ELLA,[10] b. 11 Feb. 1881.

ii. BURTON ALONZO, b. 16 Jan. 1886.

307. LEWIS BUTTS[9] HOWE (*Charles*,[8] *Charles*,[7] *Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Perinton, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1855; married 4 April 1877, MARTHA ELIZA BUSHNELL, daughter of Solon Harley and Emma Elizabeth (Spaulding) Bushnell, born in Holley, Orleans Co., N. Y., 13 March 1857. They lived in Perinton, N. Y., then moved to Rochester, N. Y. In 1902 they were living in New York City.

Children:

341a. i. PORTER LEWIS,[10] b. in Perinton, N. Y., 7 March 1878.

ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Rochester, N. Y., 8 June 1887.

308. WILLIAM LOCKWOOD[9] HOWE (*Charles*,[8] *Charles*,[7] *Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Fairport, N. Y., 22 April 1857; married 18 Dec. 1878, HATTIE EUNICE LUSK, daughter of A. D. and Melissa M. Lusk, born in Newark, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1859. They were living in 1902 in Almena, Kans.

Children:

i. CHARLES LOUIS,[10] b. in Fairfield, N. Y., 15 Nov. 1883.
ii. LEON E., b. in Almena, Kans., 19 Dec. 1889.

309. JOHN MILTON[9] HOWE (*James,*[8] *Lebbeus,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Florida, Orange Co., N. Y., 30 Aug. 1829; married (no name given). He lived in Portland, Ore., a few years, then he moved to Rochester, N. Y.

Children:

i. MILTON ADRIAN,[10] b. in Portland, Ore., 15 March 1856.

210. NEWTON[9] HOWE (*William H.,*[8] *Reuben,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Glen, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 4 May 1838; married 1 June 1858, ADELAIDE VAUGHN QUICK, daughter of Robert and Mary (Vaughn) Quick) born 27 April 1839. He died 2 March 1900.

Children:

i. ANNIE,[10] b. in Amsterdam, N. Y., 4 June 1859; m. 24 Dec. 1879, William Barlow Dunlap, son of William H. and Elizabeth (Barlow) Dunlap. He was a member of the N. Y. Legislature in 1888-1890, and in 1905 was Surrogate of Montgomery Co., having held that office for eleven years.

Children:

1. *Clarence Howe,* b. 8 March 1882; m. 7 March 1905, Mary Lucretia Schuyler, b. 1 July 1881.

311. WILLIAM[9] HOWE (*William H.,*[8] *Reuben,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 22 Jan. 1848; married 26 Sept. 1877, ANNA MARIA WALLIN, daughter of John and Sarah (Howgate) Wallin, born 28 April 1855. He died 27 Oct. 1904.

Children:

i. WILLIAM H.,[10] b. in Amsterdam, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1882.

312. LEWIS A.[9] HOWE (*Allen M.,*[8] *Reuben,*[7] *Rufus,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]) born in Florida, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1846; married 14 Sept. 1870, LORENA A. PARKS.

Children:

i. LEWIS E.,[10] b. in Sept. 1873; d. in Sept. 1873.
ii. EDNA, b. 22 July 1875.
iii. JULIA, b. 19 Jan. 1877; m. 14 Sept. 1899, Robert Hart.
iv. HARRIET, b. 1 Nov. 1880; m. in Aug. 1904, Walter Gersback.
v. ELMER, b. 25 April 1882.

312a. CYRENIUS[9] HOWE (*Jesse,*[8] *Cyrenius,*[7] *Jesse,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 28 March 1819; married in 1846, HANNAH HUDSON. They lived in Clearfield, Pa.

Children:

i. CHARLES ROBERT,[10] b. 12 March 1847; d. ——— 1849.

ii. JOHN WORTH, b. 14 Jan. 1849.
iii. SARAH ANN, b. ———.
iv. BERTHA JANE, b. 1 Jan. 1855.
v. CLARA MAY, b. 26 Feb. 1862; m. 12 Sept. 1893, Adolph E. Leitzinger, who was b. 26 July 1857. They live in Clearfield, Pa.
Children:
1. *Alexander Howe*, b. 5 Aug. 1894; d. in Jan. 1920.
2. *William A. E.*, b. 7 Aug. 1898; m. 30 April 1925, Margaret Wilson, b. 26 Jan. 1902.

313. THEODORE[9] HOWE (*Josiah,*[8] *William,*[7] *Jonah,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nahaniel,*[3] *Isaac, Edward*[1]), born (no date given); married (no name given).
Children:
i. LAWRENCE E.,[10] b. (no date); a physician, in Galeton, Pa.

314. WARREN DIBBLE[9] HOWE (*Silas,*[8] *Jonathan,*[7] *Silas,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Patriot, Ind., 24 Nov. 1867; married 3 June 1897, OLIVE G. EMMERT of Mt. Vernon, Iowa. They lived for several years in Canon City, Colo., and was the proprietor of the Howe Hospital at that place. Afterwards they moved to Chicago, Ill., where he was cashier of the Wm. D. Gibson Co. in 1903.
Children:
i. CARLTON GIBSON,[10] b. 4 March 1898.
ii. KATHERINE, b. 18 Nov. 1899.

315. WILLIAM GIBSON[9] HOWE (*Silas,*[8] *Jonathan,*[7] *Silas,*[6] *Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Patriot, Ind., 21 Feb. 1869; married 12 Sept. 1894, BESSIE LOUISE HALSTEAD of Chicago, Ill. He was living there in 1903, and was book-keeper for the Wm. D. Gibson Co. of that city.
Children:
i. HALSTEAD HOMER,[10] b. in Chicago, 21 Aug. 1895.

316. WILBUR WILLIS[9] HOWE (*Spencer F.,*[8] *Isaac S.,*[7] *Simeon,*[6] *Josiah,*[5] *John,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *William,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 18 Sept. 1846; married 7 Jan. 1867, LIZZIE S. BARNARD. He married second, CLARA L. DAY. They lived in Sharon, Vt., where he died, 22 Aug. 1892.
Children born in Sharon:
i. GEORGE WILBUR,[10] b. 12 Oct. 1867; m. in 1888, Clara Van Gordon.
342. ii. ALONZO BLISS, b. 27 Feb. 1871.
iii. MYRTLE MAY, b. 11 June 1874; m. 4 July 1893, Charles Barrett. She d. 23 July 1894.
Children:
1. *Leslie Howe*, b. 8 July 1894.
By second wife:
iv. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 22 Feb. 1884.
v. HOMER STOUGHTON, b. 18 Aug. 1886.
vi. LUCY EMMA, b. in April 1894.

317. WILLIAM WALLACE[9] HOWE (*Spencer F.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 18 Sept. 1846; married 29 Jan. 1866, NELLIE SNOW ALLEN of Pomfret, Vt. She died 25 March 1872; he married second, 1 Aug. 1875, ABBIE MARIA VINAL, daughter of Abel A. Vinal, born in Scituate, Mass., 25 April 1849. They lived in Sharon, and Pomfret, Vt. After the death of his first wife he moved to South Weymouth, Mass. He died in Sharon, Vt., 22 Aug. 1892.

Children:

343. i. SEYMOUR BYRON SNOW,[10] b. in Pomfret, Vt., 4 June 1867.
ii. FLORA MELISSA, b. in Sharon, Vt., 22 Nov. 1869.
iii. HERBERT WILLIAM, b. in Pomfret, Vt., 13 March 1871; d. 3 April 1872.

By second wife:

iv. FRANK MERRILL, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 2 April 1877.
v. ALBERT WALLACE, b. in Weymouth, 21 March 1879.
vi. WILBUR WILLIS, b. in Weymouth, 16 Oct. 1881.
vii. MARCIA LILLIAN, b. in Weymouth, 14 April 1883.
viii. BLANCHE CHRISTABEL, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 11 July 1885.
ix. LUCY ELLEN, b. in Weymouth, 25 Aug. 1887; d. 2 Aug. 1888.

318. FRANK ELLIOTT[9] HOWE (*Joseph B.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John, Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Weymouth, Mass., 17 Aug. 1851; married in April 1880, PATIENCE CELIA JENKINS, born in Urbana, Ohio. They lived in Moline, Ill., where she died 4 April 1891.

Children:

i. WILLIAM JENKINS.[10]

319. SETH WILBUR[9] HOWE (*Joseph B.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Weymouth, Mass., 8 Aug. 1856; married HELEN M. ABBOTT, 20 Aug. 1896, born in North Reading, Mass., 13 April 1868.

Children:

i. SAMUEL E.[10]

320. EVERETT BALL[9] HOWE (*Joseph B.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Weymouth, Mass., 27 Sept. 1858; married 11 Nov. 1883, MARY ELLEN DOBLE, born in Weymouth, Mass., 21 July 1862. They moved to California where they were living in 1897.

Children:

i. MARJORIE,[10] b. in Weymouth, Mass., 18 Feb. 1885.

321. FLETCHER WEBSTER[9] HOWE (*Joseph B.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Weymouth, Mass., 7 Dec. 1860; married 14 Sept. 1891, SARAH STETSON, daughter of Charles Loring Stetson, born in Weymouth, Mass., 14 Aug. 1866. They lived in South Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

i. DORIS STETSON,[10] b. 18 Aug. 1892.
ii. MILDRED SOUTHWORTH, b. 13 Sept. 1893.

322. WILLIAM ABBOTT[9] HOWE (*Avery S.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Weymouth, Mass., 11 April 1857; married 30 April 1879, CARRIE WHITON, daughter of Charles Whiton, born in Hingham, Mass., 26 Sept. 1858. They lived in Weymouth, Mass.

Children born in Weymouth:

i. RICHARD TOTMAN,[10] b. 24 Nov. 1880.
ii. FLORENCE, b. 28 Feb. 1882.
iii. MARGARET, b. 11 July 1887.

323. MERRITT[9] HOWE (*Ira D.*,[8] *John S.*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., about 1838; married JENNIE ———. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children:

i. KATE,[10] b. about 1864.
ii. GRACE, b. about 1874.

TENTH GENERATION.

323a. ANDREW MURRAY[10] HOWE (*Ozial A.*,[9] *Abel*,[8] *Ephraim*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 12 Feb. 1841! married HARRIET PATRIE. He died 18 March 1910.

Children:

i. ANDREW MURRAY,[11] b. in Jersey City, 18 July 1869.
ii. FRANK HOLDEN, b. 18 Feb. 1870; d. 20 Dec. 1905.
iii. ELIZABETH PATRIE, b. 14 May 1875.
iv. ADA GERTRUDE, b. 3 July 1877; m. 21 July 1904, Benj. H. Berry, who was b. 28 March 1878.

Children:

1. *Robert E.*, b. in Memphis, Tenn., 10 Oct. 1905.
2. *Harriet E.*, d. young.
3. *Ada Gene*, b. 28 Oct. 1912.
4. *Benj. H.*, d. young.

v. HARRIET W., b. in Iowa, 8 July 1886.

323b. JOHN W.[10] HOWE (*John F.*,[9] *Samuel*,[8] *Samuel*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Zachariah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Syracuse, N. Y., in 1873; married (name not given). They are now (1928) living in Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

i. JOHN W.,[11] b. (no date given); is now living in Syracuse, N. Y.
ii. ROLAND, b. (no date given); is now living in Syracuse,

324. LUTHER MARTIN[10] HOWE (*Martin*,[9] *Hezekiah*,[8] *Aaron*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Jericho, Vt., about 1841; married CLARA ———. They lived in Jericho, where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. CARRIE,[11] b. about 1865.
ii. ELMER F., b. about 1867.
iii. OLE, b. about 1875.
iv. ARLEE, b. about 1878.

325. DR. HARMON G.[10] HOWE (*Lucien B.*,[9] *Harmon*,[8] *Aaron*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]) born in Jericho, Vt., in 1850; married in April 1876, HARRIET STEVENS, daughter of Dea. Luther M. Stevens of Jericho. He was a physician, and commenced practice of medicine in Hartford, Conn. He was killed in an accident on the N. Y., N. H. & R. R. in 1913.

Children:

i. FANNY B.,[11] b. in 1877; d. 1912.
ii. HORACE STEVENS, b. 12 Sept. 1878. He lives in Hartford, Conn.
iii. LUCIEN L., b. (no date given); d. young.

326. PHINEAS EUGENE[10] HOWE (*Milo M.*,[9] *Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Burr Oak, St. Joseph Co., Mich., 27 April 1854; married 16 Nov. 1881, MARTHA A. BAUM of Fremont, Ind. They were living in Ligonier, Ind., in 1900.

Children:

i. LEE J.,[11] b. in Fremont, Ind., 12 July 1883.
ii. LELA M., b. in Albuquerque, N. M., 24 Aug. 1887.

327. CHARLES HENRY[10] HOWE (*Milo M.*,[9] *Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Gilead, Branch Co., Mich., 1 May 1859; married MAMIE V. BLATEN at Farmville, Va. She died in Albuquerque, N. M., 28 July 1892. He was living there in 1900.

Children:

i. MAMIE,[11] b. 28 July 1892.

328. WILLIS R.[10] HOWE (*Robert E.*,[9] *Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in St. Charles, Ill., 3 Nov. 1859; married ELLA M. SIMMONS. They were living in Chicago, in 1924.

Children:

i. EDWARD C.,[11] b. 5 Feb. 1885.

329. EDWARD L.[10] HOWE (*Robert E.*,[9] *Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Peremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born at Sandwich, Ill., 3 June 1868; married DELIA BUDREAU. They were living in Aurora, Ill., in 1900.

Children:

i. ROBERT H.,[11] b. 6 March 1898.

330. FRANK E.[10] HOWE (*Francis A.*,[9] *Phineas*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in East Elba, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1867; married 19 Oct. 1892, CORA B. RADLEY at Batavia, N. Y. They were living in Batavia, N. Y., in 1900.

Children:

i. LUCILE MAUDE,[11] b. in Rochester, N. Y., 25 July 1893.

331. EDGAR FOLLETT[10] HOWE (*Alva W.*,[9] *Isaac N.*,[8] *Seth*,[7] *John*,[6] *Jeremiah*,[5] *Jeremiah*,[4] *Jeremiah*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Aid, Ohio, 18 Sept. 1860; married 9 Dec. 1885, MINNIE ARMIGER, at Auburn, Calif. They were living in Petaluma, Calif., in 1928, where he is a publisher. He was the founder and publisher of the "Redland Facts" and the "Imperial Valley News."

Children:

i. ARMIGER WASHBURN,[11] b. 12 Feb. 1887; d. 15 Oct. 1921, the result of the World war.
ii. CLINTON FISK, b. in San Francisco, Calif., 23 Nov. 1888.
iii. MURIEL, b. in Redlands, Calif., 20 July 1892.

iv. FOLLETT EDGAR, b. in Pomona, Calif., 14 March 1898; d. 12 March 1912.

332. CHARLES ROBERT[10] HOWE (*Charles H.,*[9] *Ebenezer,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Petoskey, Mich., 19 June 1900; married 18 Dec. 1918, ELSIE SCHLINTZ, who was born 12 Sept. 1890. He married second, 25 July 1926, ETHEL ZOLLIER, born at Franklin Grove, Ill. They were living in Lansing, Mich., in 1928.

Children:

i. MABLE ELSIE,[11] b. in Grand Rapids, Mich., 9 Aug. 1919.

By second wife:

ii. CHARLES ROBERT, b. in Lansing, Mich., 6 Oct. 1927.

333. STANLEY HART[10] HOWE (*George F.,*[9] *Seymour E.,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 30 May 1890; married 31 Jan. 1914, H——— GREGG.

Children:

i. THEODORE EUGENE,[11] b. 1 Jan. 1915.

334. EARL A.[10] HOWE (*Ara W.,*[9] *Ara W.,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jermiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Williamstown, Mich., 6 May 1899; married 5 June 1922, BERTHA M. WEMPLE, who was born in Dansville, Mich., 20 Jan. 1903. They live in Perry, Mich., where he is a farmer.

Children:

i. EARLENE L.,[11] b. 4 Sept. 1925.

335. CLARE W.[10] HOWE (*Ara W.,*[9] *Ara W.,*[8] *Seth,*[7] *John,*[6] *Jeremiah,*[5] *Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Meadsville, Mich., 9 Sept. 1904; married at Howell, Mich., 16 June 1924, ROSE R. FLINTOFT, born in Pinckney, Mich., 21 Oct. 1901. They lived in Pontiac, Mich., in 1928, where he is a merchant.

Children:

i. MARY MARGARET,[11] b. 21 April 1925.

336. WILLIAM E.[10] HOWE (*Lorenzo S.,*[9] *Simeon,*[8] *Joseph,*[7] *Joseph,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joshua,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *Jeremiah,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Racine, Minn., 17 March 1897; married in Edgerly, N. D., 9 Dec. 1923, EDNER PHOEBE LONGINAKER, daughter of William H. and Elizabeth E. (Marshall) Longinaker, born in Hudson, S. D., 5 Jan. 1894. They lived in Racine, Minn., until about 1920, when they moved to Dickey, N. D. He served in the World war from 1 Sept. 1918 till 13 June 1919, but did not go over seas; was promoted to sergeant.

Children:

i. ROBERT WILLIAM,[11] b. in Edgerly, 5 Nov. 1924.
ii. FLORENCE, b. in Edgerly, 17 June 1927.

337. George Henry[10] Howe (*Henry*,[9] *Earl*,[8] *Uriah*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Orwell, Pa., 3 Feb. 1859; married 2 Aug. 1882, Alvida W. Champlin, born in Orwell, 4 May 1860, daughter of Hampton and Harriet (Stevens) Champlin. She died in Orwell 11 May 1891. . He married second, 14 June 1893, Lillian M. Stearns, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Stears formerly of Lowell, Mass. She was born in Warrensburg, Mo. He was a graduate of the State Normal and Training School at Oswego, N. Y., in 1882, and also of the Illinois Wesleyan University at Bloomington, Ill., (Ph. B.) in 1897. He was also a student at Cornell and Oswego Universities. He was Principal of Talladega College in Alabama, from 1882 to 1887. For ten years he has been Professor of Mathematics in the State Normal School at Warrensburg, Mo.

Children:

i. Ethan Henry,[11] b. 6 March 1894.

338. Eugene Anderson[10] Howe (*Henry*,[9] *Earl*,[8] *Uriah*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]'. born in Orwell, Pa., 23 Aug. 1860; married at Herrick, Bradford Co., Pa., Dec. 1886, Adelia F. Atwood, born 26 Nov. 1859. They lived successively in Kansas City, Mo., St. Louis, Mo., and Rome, Bradford Co., Pa., where they were living in 1897.

Children:

i. Earl George,[11] b. 10 March 1890; d. 13 March 1890.
ii. Rollin Eugene, b. 16 Jan. 1891.
iii. Gladys, b. 26 April 1893.
iv. A son, b. 20 Jan. 1897.

339. Birney Graham[10] Howe (*William D.*,[9] *Earl*,[8] *Uriah*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Orwell, Pa., 25 Jan. 1868; married 4 May 1893, Myrtie Evelena Crittenden, born 4 July 1869.

Children:

i. Bernice Emeline,[11] b. 20 April 1895.

340. Wellington Earl[10] Howe (*William D.*,[9] *Earl*,[8] *Uriah*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born (probably) in Orwell, Pa., 2 July 1871; married 6 Nov. 1897, Mabel Emeline Burt, born 18 Jan. 1879. They were living in Hartford, Ct., in 1897.

Children:

i. Lena Winifred,[11] b. 13 Feb. 1897.

341. Ralph Wilson[10] Howe (*Ebenezer W.*,[9] *Harvey*,[8] *Ebenezer*,[7] *Nathan*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in South Salem, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1885; married 8 Feb. 1912, Isabella Davidson Betzner, daughter of David and Elsie (Davidson) Betzner, born in Salem, Ontario, Canada, 26 June 1885. She moved with her parents to Andover, N.

Y., in 1891, and later they moved to Hornell, Steuben Co., N. Y. He attended the Blair Academy, in New Jersey, two years ,and graduated from Cornell University, in the Class of 1908, and was employed by the Atlantic Refinery Co., at Philadelphia, Pa. ,and later he was transferred to Shreveport, La., and in 1927, he was transferred to Dallas Texas.

Children:

i. JEAN MARIA,[11] b. in Philadelphia, Pa., 31 July 1817.
ii. RALPH WILSON, b. in Lansdowne, Pa., 5 Feb. 1921.

341a. PORTER LEWIS[10] HOWE (*Lewis B.*,[9] *Charles*,[8] *Charles*,[7] *Rufus*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Perinton, N. Y., 7 March 1878; married 9 March 1904, GRACE ELIZA SLAUSON; she was born in Durhamville, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1878.

Children:

i. JANE ELIZABETH,[11] b. 13 May 1905.
ii. GRACE MARION, b. 23 Jan. 1907.
iii. MARTHA EVELYN, b. 13 Feb. 1913.

342. ALONZO BLISS[10] HOWE (*Wilbur W.*,[9] *Spencer F.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sharon, Vt., 27 Feb. 1871; married in July 1893, LAURA STICKNEY, daughter of C. A. and A. E. Stickney of Plainfield, N. H.

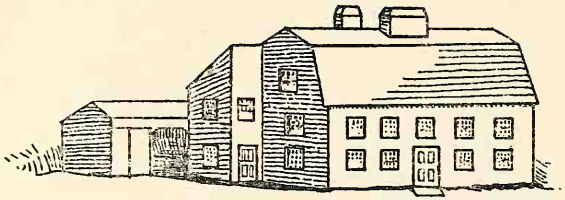
Children:

i. RAYMOND STICKNEY,[11] b. in Hartland, Vt., 26 Feb. 1896.

343. SEYMOUR BYRON SNOW[10] HOWE (*William W.*,[9] *Spencer F.*,[8] *Isaac S.*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Pomfret, Vt., 4 June 1867; married 1 Sept. 1889, ROSE ELIZABETH DOHERTY, born 20 Sept. 1869. They were living in South Weymouth, Mass., in 1897.

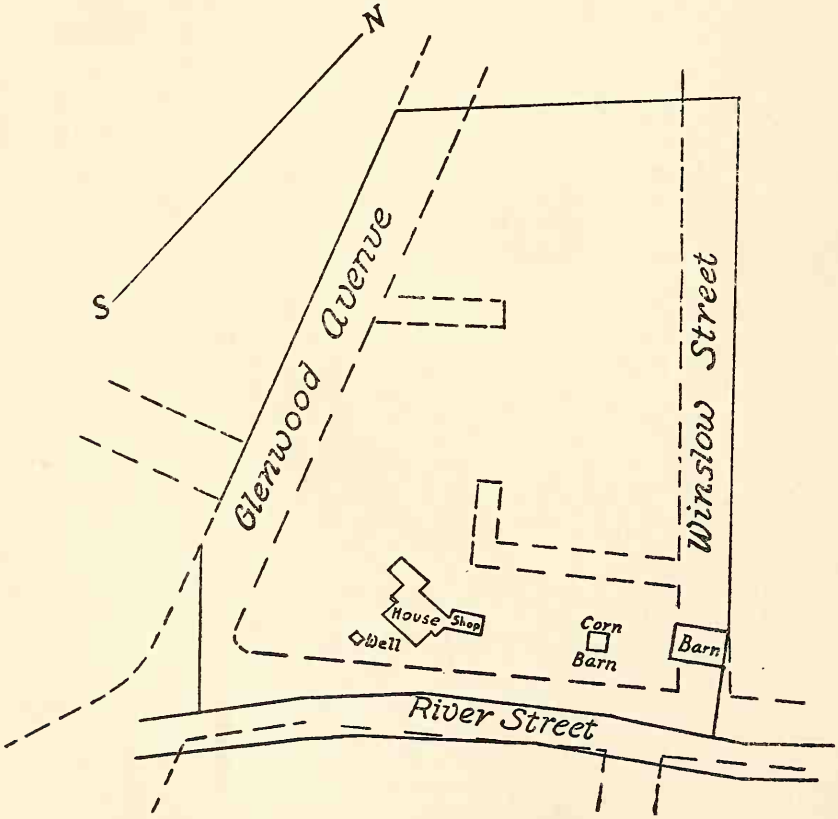
Children:

i. WILLIAM HAROLD,[11] b. in Abington, Mass., 3 Feb. 1890; d. 25 May 1893.
ii. FLORA MAY, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 6 May 1891; d. 21 Dec. 1893.
iii. NELLIE SNOW, b. in Weymouth, Mass., 3 Sept. 1893; d. 18 April 1896.
iv. HARRY EDWARD, b. 8 April 1896.



The Dorchester home of Abraham Howe the pioneer. It was occupied by five generations of his descendants until 1822. The house existed until about 1870

The full lines on plan are from a survey made in 1850.
Dotted lines show present street lines
Scale 1 inch=150 feet.



APPENDIX

THE DORCHESTER HOME OF ABRAHAM HOWE

Abraham Howe removed from his Roxbury home about 1650 to Dorchester and settled in that part of the town later known as Hyde Park. By his will in 1676 he gave his farm in Roxbury to his eldest son Abraham and the farm in Dorchester to his sons Isaac and Israel. He gave to Isaac the westerly half of his house and to Israel the easterly half of the house and the shop adjoining. The outbuildings he gave to Isaac and Israel jointly. There is no probate record of the settlement of the estates of either Isaac[2] or Israel[2] nor is there any record of the transfer of the property by either of them. When Isaac[2]'s son Isaac[3] died in 1760 the inventory of his estate mentions three "mansions," one his home in Dorchester, one in Boston and the other in Dedham, the part of Dorchester where the family of Abraham lived having been annexed in 1738 to Dedham. The first was the "Mansion house at home." The second was "a part of the Mansion house, Ware house and land in Boston" which he had inherited from his sister Hannah. The third was the "Mansion house and barn at Dedham" which were appraised exclusive of Thomas Howe's labor on them.

In 1761 the heirs of Isaac[3] joined in separate deeds by which the homestead of their father was given to their brother Samuel, the house in Boston was given to their brother-in-law, Thomas Foster, the husband of their sister Hannah Howe, while the Dedham estate was given to their brother Thomas, he being at the time in possession of it.

The writer has been unable to find any record of the transfer of Israel Howe's interest in the old homestead but from the language of the inventory of Isaac[3]'s estate in 1761 and from the deed to his son Thomas by his brothers and sisters, and subsequent transfers, it would seem that Isaac had in some way acquired sole ownership.

Isaac[3] acquired another home and left his eldest son Thomas in possession of the old homestead.

The last Howe owner of the farm was Calvin Howe, (Calvin,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Isaac,[3] Isaac,[2] Abraham[1]). Calvin purchased of the administrator of his father's estate and sold to Samuel Paul April 24, 1822, thus terminating the Howe ownership.

The sketch of the house was made from a description by Ebenezer Paul, son of Samuel, who was born and lived in the house for over 20 years and the plan of location was made from a survey made in 1850.

MONTGOMERY HOWE

MONTGOMERY[8] HOWE (*James*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Peterboro, N. H., 28 Sept. 1823; married ELIZABETH A. SCHENCK, said to be a native of Maine, and who died in Auburn, Calif., in 1875. He went to California about 1852, and engaged in mining near North San Juan, until about 1860, when he moved to Oakland, where he built a street car line, and which he operated until 1890, when he retired from active business life. He died in San Francisco, about 1903 or 1904.

Children:

i. MONTGOMERY,[9] b. about 186-; d. young.
ii. SAMUEL, b. about 186-; d. young.
iii. MINNIE, b. in Oakland, Calif., 21 June 1865; d. in 1888, aged 23 yrs.
iv. ELIZABETH A., b. 3 June 1867; m. in Nov. 1892, Frank Teichman, and live at Hollywood, Calif.

Child:

1. *Helen*, b. 25 Sept. 1896; m. and is now living in Hollywood, Calif.

v. JOSEPHINE B., b. 2 Feb. 1870; d. 10 May 1884.
vi. SAMUEL M., b. 9 July 1872.

SAMUEL M.[9] HOWE (*Montgomery*,[8] *James*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *John*,[4] *Isaac*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Oakland, Calif., 9 July 1872; married 11 Sept. 1906, BERTHA R. KOERNER. He spent several years in Alaska, returning from there in 1898, and settled in Seattle, Wash. He was appointed as a letter carrier in 1901, which position he is now (1928) holding.

Children:

i. HELEN AUGUSTA,[10] b. 2 Feb. 1911.
ii. SAMUEL M., b. 18 Feb. 1917.

The above was received too late to be inserted in its proper place in the family record of Abraham How of Roxbury. (Editor)

ABRAHAM HOW OF MARLBOROUGH.

SAMUEL LEMON[7] HOWE (*John H.*,[6] *John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 18 April 1852; married 5 Sept. 1893, BERTHA MELORA SPOONER. They are now (1928) living in Enfield, where he is a farmer.

Children:

i. HOLMES SPOONER,[8] b. 15 Feb. 1902.

WILLIAM FREMONT[7] HOWE (*Henry C. M.*,[6] *John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 17 Nov. 1855; married HATTIE E. HUBBARD of Brooklyn, N. Y. They live in Enfield, Mass.

Children born in Enfield:

i. GRACE LILLIAN,[8] b. 26 Oct. 1881; m. 18 April 1906, Ralph Edson Osborne of Holyoke, Mass. They were divorced, and she m. 2nd 10 April 1918, Carl Edward Sharp, in Vineland, N. J.
ii. ELSIE MINERVA, b. 22 Dec. 1882; d. 1 Dec. 1889.
iii. HENRY MILTON, b. in 1885; d. young.
iv. THEODORE LAFAYETTE, b. 20 June 1891.
v. WARREN FREMONT, b. 23 Aug. 1895.

EDWIN HENRY HOWE (*Henry C. M.*,[6] *John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), (see page 357) was born in Enfield, Mass., 9 March 1859; married 14 April 1891, ANNIE A. WILLIAMS of Franklin, Mass. She was born in Hyde Park, Mass., 1 Feb. 1869. They lived in Enfield.

Children born in Enfield:

i. DONALD WILLIAM,[8] b. 18 March 1892.
ii. MILTON FREEMAN, b. 13 June 1896.
iii. EDWIN CHANDLER, b. 6 Aug. 1898.

DONALD WILLIAM[8] HOWE (*Edwin H.*,[7] *Henry C. M.*,[6] *John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., 18 March 1892; married 25 Aug. 1914, JOSEPHINE R. BRADFORD. They are now (1928) living in Ware, Mass., where he is engaged in manufacturing, and is the Treasurer of the Ware Coupling & Nipple Co.

Children:

i. DONALD WILLIAM,[9] b. 8 July 1915.
ii. ELIZABETH BRADFORD, b. 10 Jan. 1917.
iii. MALCOLM HENRY, b. 10 Oct. 1919.
iv. NANCY, b. 5 March 1925.

MILTON FREEMAN[8] HOWE (*Edwin H.*,[7] *Henry C. M.*,[6] *John*,[5] *Solomon*,[4] *Jedediah*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Enfield, Mass., 13 June 1896; married 24 July 1922, EDNA LOUISE WHITNEY of Blandford, Mass.

Children:

i. EDWIN ERVIN,[9] b. in East Longmeadow, Mass., 30 April 1924.
ii. MILTON FREEMAN, b. in West Springfield, Mass., 20 Feb. 1927.

The above was received too late to be inserted in its proper place in the Abraham Howe Family of Marlborough, Mass. (Editor)

EDWARD HOWE FAMILY OF LYNN, MASS.

GEORGE[8] HOWE (See page 463, No. 157,) (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 24 May 1809; married MARY FARNSWORTH; she died, and he married second, MARTHA J. COLE, of Cornish, N. H. He was Town Clerk in 1838, and Supervisor in 1847 and 1851. In 1856 he moved to Lancaster, Wis., where he died 14 Feb. 1890.

Children born in Plattsburg, N. Y.:

i. GEORGE,[9] d. young.

ii. LAURA, d. young.
iii. ANN MARIA, b. in 1841; m. C. H. Baxter, and is now (1928) living in Lancaster, Wis.

IRA DAVIES[8] HOWE (See page 463, No. 157,) (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1812; married 25 Jan. 1837, MARY FARNSWORTH. They lived in Plattsburg, N. Y. She died 27 July 1840. He married second, 20 Jan. 1847, FRANCES M. WILLIAMS.

Children:

i. SON,[9] d. in infancy.
ii. SON, d. in infancy.
iii. MERRITT HALVEY.
iv. ELIZABETH.
v. LUTHER.

By second wife:

vi. WILLIAM SOLOMON, b. 13 Nov. 1847.
vii. SARAH FRANCES, b. 3 July 1849; m. A. A. Rea, and is living in Plattsburg.
viii. JOHN HENRY, b. 20 Sept. 1851.
ix. CYNTHIIA JULIET, b. 6 May 1853, is now living in Troy, Mo.
x. MARTHA RACHEL, b. 13 June 1854; d. in 1926.
xi. IDA SABRINA, b. 5 Sept. 1856; d. some years ago.
xii. GEORGE, b. 11 Aug. 1858; d. some years ago.
xiii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 22 May 1860.

WILLIAM SOLOMON[9] HOWE (*Ira D.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 13 Nov. 1847; married MARY PIKE

Children:

i. HERBERT I.,[10] b. (no date).

JOHN HENRY[9] HOWE (*Ira D.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1851; married THENETA A. JONES. They live in Lancaster, Wis.

Children:

i. PAUL CULVER,[10] b. 19 Aug. 1878.
ii. CLARENCE WILLIAMS, b. 30 Sept. 1886.
iii. THEDA FRANCES, b. 27 July 1889.

HERBERT I.[10] HOWE (*William S.*,[9] *Ira D.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born (no date given); married *Adalaide* ———.

Children:

i. ROBERT,[11] b. 1905.
ii. FRANCES P., living in Minneapolis, Minn.

PAUL CULVER[10] HOWE (*John H.*,[9] *Ira D.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Lancaster, Wis., 19 Aug. 1878; married MARY MASON. Lives in Sioux City.

Children:

i. PAUL RICH,[11] b. 1908.
ii. ROBERT, b. 1920.

CLARENCE WILLLAMS[10] HOWE (*John H.*,[9] *Ira D.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 30 Sept. 1886; married EDITH HEBERT, and lives in Evanston, Ill.

Children:

i. JOHN HENRY,[11] b. 17 May 1913.
ii. JAMES OLIVER, b. 12 March 1915.
iii. CLARENCE WILLIAMS, b. 10 July 1916.
iv. EDITH HEBERT, b. 28 Sept. 1917.
v. ELIZABETH ANTOINETTE, b. 10 March 1925.

JAMES[8] HOWE (See page 464, No. 161,) (*Stephen*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Poultney, Vt., 12 Jan. 1810; married about 1836, HARRIET ANGEVINE, born 25 May 1810, daughter of Oliver L., and Sally (Whitney) Angevine of Poultney. They lived in Poultney, until 1868, when they moved to Audrain County, Mo., where they purchased 700 acres of land near Martinsburg, and engaged in stock raising; about 1893 they moved to Mexico, in the same county, where she died in 1899. He died in 1900.

Children born in Poultny:

i. JAMES HENRY,[10] b. 16 Jan. 1838; he was engaged in stock raising with his brother George, as Howe Brothers, being among the best known cattle dealers in the county. He was never married, and made his home with his parents as long as they lived; after their deaths he made his home with his neice, Frances, and died in San Francisco, Calif., 20 Dec. 1910.
ii. GEORGE JACOB, b. 15 Jan. 1844; married 9 Dec. 1874, Charlotte Ralph, daughter of Matthias and Comfort (Townsend) Ralph, b. 18 Dec. 1843. He was educated at the Troy Conference Academy, Poultney, Vt., and was a member of Capt. Rann's company of Poultney, in 1865. She was educated at the Knox Seminary at Calesburg, Ill., and the Quincy (Ill.) Seminary. He died in Rush Hill, Mo., 24 Oct. 1890. She died in Mexico, Mo., 30 June 1899.

Children:

1. *Frances*,[11] b. 26 Nov. 1877; m. 6 Feb. 1899, Lt. Jacob Calvin Johnson. He graduated from West Point Military Academy, April 1898. He served in the Spanish American war. In the World war he was 18 months overseas, as Col. and Inspector of the First Army Corps, and later on the staff of Gen. Pershing as Col. and Inspector, First Army, A. E. F., and was awarded the Dis. Ser. Med. They are now living at Chevy Chase, Md.

Children:

1. *Marion Rolfe*, b. 27 Aprill 1903; m. 21 June 1922, Lt. Carroll Deitrick, Ord. Dept. U. S. A. She was a graduate of Devon Manor, Devon, Pa., and is an author of some note.

JAMES GAMALIEL[9] HOWE (See page 494, No. 261,) (*Chauncey,*[8] *Chester,*[7] *Stephen,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *John,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *William,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Plattsburg, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1849; married 16 Feb. 1871, BRIDGET O'GRADY, who was born 25 Nov. 1852. They lived in Plattsburg, where he is a farmer.

Children born in Plattsburg:

i. ETTA ELIZABETH,[10] b. 16 Jan. 1874; m. Nathaniel Helcombe of Granby, Conn.
   Children:
   1. *Howell.*
   2. *James.*
   3. *Luzerne.*
   4. *Millard.*
ii. EMILY F., b. 12 July 1876; m. 17 June 1903, Grant Clark.
iii. JULIA G., b. 4 April 1878; m. Herbert O. Dodge, 25 Nov. 1903.
   Children:
   1. *Dorothy Howe,* b. 20 Jan. 1905.
iv. CHARLES M., b. 8 July 1880; m. Nellie Culver, d. 22 July 1906.
v. WILLIAM H., b. 11 Oct. 1884; m. Edith Mayo, and has a daughter Harriet.
vi. SARAH A., b. 23 Dec. 1887; m. in Sept. 1909, James Banker.
vii. RUTH E., b. 7 Feb. 1897.

ABEL HOWE OF HOLDEN, MASS.

ABEL HOWE of Holden, was born about 1790. We have not been able to ascertain his parentage, but think that he may be an unrecorded son of Abel Howe of Worcester and Holden, Mass. He married 22 Aug. 1815, LYDIA WALKER of Holden. They lived in Holden where he was a farmer.

Children born in Holden:

i. ADELINE ELIZABETH, b. 4 Nov. 1816.
2. ii. JONES, b. 6 April 1819.
iii. HEZEKIAH WALKER, b. 20 May 1821; m. Martha ———.
iv. EUNICE METCALF, b. 3 Aug. 1825; m. 19 Nov. 1846, Augustus Johnson, son of William and Esther Johnson. They lived in Northborough; had one daughter who d. unm.
v. LYDIA ANN, b. 7 March 1828; m. in Grafton 30 Nov. 1848, Truman W. Rice, son of Ephraim and Betsey Rice.
vi. ELIZA, b. 7 March 1828.
vii. LUCY RAYMOND, b. 30 May 1830.
viii. MARIETT, b. 6 Feb. 1832.
ix. HARRIET JANE, b. 8 Feb. 1837.

2. JONES[2] HOWE (*Abel*[1]), born in Holden, Mass., 6 April 1819; married 12 May 1844, CATHERINE DAVENPORT, daughter of Capt. and Catherine Davenport. They lived in Roxbury and Boston; about 1872 they moved to Wollaston, in Quincy, Mass., where they spent the remainder of their days. He was a contractor and stone mason. He died in Wollaston, 29 Jan. 1899. She died there 31 Jan. 1899.

Children:

i. ALFRED,[3] b. in Roxbury, Mass., 13 March 1845; d. in infancy.
3. ii. FRANKLIN, b. about 1853.

iii. Lucy R., b. in Boston, in 1857; m. George Tracy Elliott. They lived in Quincy, Boston and Norwood, Mass. She d. in Norwood, 22 Aug. 1927. He d. there 16 Oct. 1927.
Children:
1. *Ruth Tracy*, b. 13 Oct. 1883; m. 19 Sept. 1907, Sidney V. Jordan, and had three children.
2. *Olive Howe*, b. in Boston, 10 July 1890, and lives in Norwood, Mass.

3. Franklin[3] Howe (*Jones*,[2] *Abel*[1]), born about 1853; married Hattie Thomas.
Children:
i. Charles Frederick,[4] m. Jessie Arnold, and had Arnold, Frederick and Helen.
ii. Edith.
iii. Marion, m. George Kellogg Newbury. They live in Sewickley, Pa. They have Olive, b. 1913; Allan, b. 1914; Russell, b. 1915; Gilbert, b. 1917; Kenneth, b. 1918.
iv. Katherine, m. John Randolph Brownell of Quincy, Mass. They have Randolph, Donald, Marion and Virginia.

AZOR HOWE OF BRIDGEWATER, MASS.

Azor Howe was born 12 Feb. 1763, but we have no record of where he was born, or anything concerning his parentage. He may have been a descendant of Abraham Howe of Roxbury. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and was credited to Bridgewater. He married 15 Feb. 1787, Lydia Pratt (ancestry not given), born about 1768, and died in Bridgewater, 22 July 1790, in her 23d year. He married second, 1 Dec. 1791, Ruth Chesman (ancestry not given); she was born 10 Jan. 1772. They lived in Bridgewater, Mass., where he died 6 Nov. 1841. She died in Abington, Mass., 26 March 1848, aged 76 years, 2 months, 16 days.

Children born in Bridgewater:

i. Marcus,[2] b. 4 Dec. 1787; m. (int. — Aug. 1813) Deborah Hatch Joslin, daughter of Joseph Joslin. They lived in Halifax, Mass. He d. in Boston, 8 April 1859.
ii. Olive, b. 17 April 1790; m. 12 Oct. 1829, Joseph Shaw.

By second wife:

iii. Belinda, b. 26 May 1792; m. 6 Sept. 1812, Abner Shelly of Bridgewater. They lived in Bridgewater.
Children:
1. *Mary Hartwell*, b. 16 July 1813.
2. *Ruth Chesman*, b. 28 Feb. 1815.
3. *Daniel Hartwell*, b. 26 April 1817.
iv. A child, b. ———; d. 10 Dec. 1793.
v. Lydia Pratt, b. 9 May 1796; m. 22 March 1812, Abraham or Absalom Osbourn.
vi. Nabby, b. 2 Oct. 1797; m. 22 Feb. 1818, Melzar Holmes.
2. vii. Ophir, b. 2 Jan. 1800.
viii. Martin, b. 25 Aug. 1801; m. 7 July 1820, Lurana Linsey; she d. and he m. 2nd (int. 19 March 1842) Mary Lyon.
ix. Serena, b. 19 Nov. 1802.
3. x. Gardner, b. 19 July 1804.

xi. Edward C., b. 25 Aug. 1906; m. 18 Sept. 1827, Elizabeth Barker of Abington, Mass.
xii. A child, b. in 1808; d. 30 Nov. 1818.
xiii. A child, b. ———; d. 20 Jan. 1812.
xiv. Julian, b. 18 Nov. 1813.
xv. Harriet N., b. 30 Jan. 1815; m. 2 Oct. 1837, Alfred Griffin of East Bridgewater.

2. Ophir[2] Howe (*Azor*[1]), born in Bridgewater, Mass., 2 Jan. 1800; married 16 June 1816, Mary T. Reed of Abington, Mass. They lived in Abington.

Children:

i. Charles,[3] b. 21 Jan. 1819; m. 31 Oct. 1839, Lydia J. Joslin of Boston. They went to California.
ii. Isaac Taylor, b. 7 July 1820; m. 7 July 1841, Hannah W. Osburn, b. in 1824.
iii. David Brigham, b. 20 Jan. 1823; m. Harriet Nash of East Bridgewater.
iv. Mary Ewell, b. 26 Aug. 1825; m. 7 Sept. 1841, James W. Osburn.

3. Gardner[2] Howe (*Azor*[1]), born in Bridgewater, Mass., 19 July 1804; married 3 July 1823, Jane Reed, daughter of Philip Reed, of Abington. They lived in Abington.

Children born in Abington:

i. Franklin.[3]
4. ii. Alfred G., b. 20 Feb. 1826; m. 19 July 1846, Sophia D. K. Bearse.
iii. Eliza Jane, b. ——— 1828; d. 19 Nov. 1835.
iv. Augustus Otis, b. in March 1833; d. 11 April 1833.
5. v. Augustus M., b. ———; m. Julia Osborn.
vi. Emily Jane, b. 1 Dec. 1836; m. Ichabod Reed.
vii. Philip Henry, b. ———; m. 28 Aug. 1845, Abbie S. Richmond.
viii. Mary Eliza.

4. Alfred G.[3] Howe (*Gardner*,[2] *Azor*[1]), born in Abington, Mass., 20 Feb. 1826; married 19 July 1846, Sophia D. K. Bearse, daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Bearse, born about 1828. They lived in Abington and Hanson, Mass.

Children:

i. Harriet Maria,[4] b. in Abington, 1 May 1847.
ii. Albion H., b. 7 Sept. 1848, in Hanson, Mass.

5. Augustus M.[3] Howe (*Gardner*,[2] *Azor*[1]), born in Abington, Mass., ———, ——; married Julia Osborn.

Children:

i. Jane Reed,[4] b. 6 Dec. 1858; m. William L. Warren, and lived in East Bridgewater and Bridgewater, Mass.
Children:
1. *Edith Agnes*. b. 29 Jan. 1886; m. Harry Brush.
ii. Lucy Joanna, b. 7 June 1860; m. Edward Shute; she d. 24 April 1920.
iii. Augustus Everett, b. 6 Feb. 1863; m. Dora Voorhees. He d. 5 June 1923.

iv. MARCUS MELVILLE, b. 30 Aug. 1865; d. 4 Aug. 1889.
v. HARRY ATWOOD, b. 29 Nov. 1866; d. 22 Dec. 1923.
vi. JOSEPHINE A., b. 23 April 1873; m. William F. Benson.
Children:
1. *Earl Russell*, b. 26 June 1894.
2. *Julia Alice*, b. 18 May 1896.
3. *Florilla*, b. in Aug. 1897; d. in Sept. 1897.
4. *Anna Osborn*, b. 31 Oct. 1898.
3. *Richard Melville*, b. 22 March 1900.

ABRAHAM HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

ABRAHAM[1] HOWE is supposed to have been born in England, about 1743. He married in 1767, AMANDA JACKSON, who was born in 1749. They settled in or near Fredericksburg, Va. She died in 1815. He died in 1812.
Children:

2. i. ABRAHAM,[2] b. 14 Aug. 1768.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 20 June 1770; he settled in Mason Co., Ky., in 1790.
iii. JOHN, b. 12 Aug. 1772.
iv. MARY, b. 21 Jan. 1774; was living in Adams Co., Pa., in 1861.
v. JOSEPH, b. 23 May 1776.
vi. JACOB, b. 18 Dec. 1778.
3. vii. ISAAC, b. 12 Nov. 1780.
viii. MARGARET, b. 20 Dec. 1782.
ix. WILLIAM, b. 20 Sept. 1784.
x. KATY, b. 16 Feb. 1787.

2. ABRAHAM[2] HOWE (*Abraham*[1]), born in Fredericksburg, Va., 14 Aug. 1768; married 1794, ANNE SMITH, born 1776; she died 10 Jan. 1846. He died 20 May 1858.
Children:

4. i. SAMUEL,[3] b. 23 Dec. 1796.
ii. MARGARET, b. 1 Aug. 1798; d. 30 Sept. 1824.
iii. MARY, b. 11 July 1800; d. 24 Sept. 1803.
iv. JOHN, b. 4 Jan. 1802; d. 26 March 1845.
v. JOSEPH, b. 26 Nov. 1803; was living in Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1871.
vi. WILLIAM SMITH, b. 25 Oct. 1805; d. 12 Jan. 1870.
vii. NANCY, b. 15 Feb. 1808; d. 1863.
viii. ERITTYAN, b. 15 Jan. 1810; m. ——— Henderson; d. 17 July 1884.
ix. ABRAHAM WASHINGTON, b. 24 July 1812; d. 15 March 1884.
x. ISAAC SCOTT.
xi. SUSAN, b. 10 Sept. 1815; d. 22 Sept. 1816.
5. xii. JAMES JACKSON, b. 9 Sept. 1818.

3. ISAAC[2] HOWE (*Abraham*[1]), born in Fredericksburg, Va., 12 Nov. 1780; married MARY ———. They lived in York, Pa. He died in Chicago, 5 April 1860.
Children:

6. i. ROBERT,[3] b. in York, Pa., 1 Feb. 1811.
ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1813; m. Sarah ———.
iii. GEORGE, b. about 1823.

4. SAMUEL[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 23 Dec. 1796; married ELIZA ROSS, 1819; born 1801, died in 1868.
   Children:
   7. i. JOHN ROSS,[4] b. in 1822.
      ii. JOSEPH.
      iii. MANDY.

5. JAMES JACKSON[3] HOWE (*Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born 9 Sept. 1818; married (no name given). He was living in Kansas City, Mo., in 1912. They had four children.

6. ROBERT[3] HOWE (*Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in York, Pa., 1 Feb. 1811; married (no name given); died in Natchez, Miss., 24 Aug. 1870.
   Children:
   8. i. CHARLES M.,[4] b. in Natchez, Miss., 30 Oct. 1846.

7. JOHN ROSS[4] HOWE (*Samuel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in 1822; married 1855, NANCY JANE MITCHELL of Lexington, Mo. They lived in Lexington, Mo.
   Children:
   i. ROBERT.[5]
   ii. FRANK RUSSELL.
   iii. MARY S., b. ———; m. ——— Callanay.
   iv. KATHERINE, b. ———; m. ——— Kinkhead.
   v. WILLIAM J.
   vi. LEE F.
   vii. JOSEPH.
   viii. BERNE.
   ix. SAMUEL F.

8. CHARLLES M.[4] HOWE (*Robert*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*[1]), born in Natchez, Miss., 30 Oct. 1846; married (no name given). He lived in Cairo, Ill. He died in New Orleans, La., 6 May 1891.
   Children:
   i. CHARLES M.,[5] b. in Cairo, Ill., 14 Sept. 1895. He lives in Evanston, Ill.

DANIEL HOW OF LYNN, MASS.

DANIEL How was of Lynn, Mass., as early as 1630, and was admitted freeman there 14 May 1634. He was representative to the General Court for five terms. At a town meeting held in Lynn in 1637, he was one of a committee appointed to divide the lands. In the list of land owners there in 1638, he is credited with "Upland and Meadow 60 acres." That celebrated Military Company, afterwards known as the "Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company," was organized 1 June 1638, with Robert Keayne of Boston, as Captain, and Daniel How as Lieutenant. Lewis and Newhall (History of Lynn, pp. 124-5,) and Howell (History of Southampton, p. 429) suppose him to have been a brother of Edward How of Lynn. In the year 1640, he and others from Lynn, sought to effect the settlement of a colony on Long Island, (an account of which is given in the History

of Lynn.) Capt. Daniel How was one of the Magistrates of Southampton, between the years 1640 and 1646.

It appears that about the year 1648 or 1649, he left Southampton, and became one of the first settlers of East Hampton, L. I. There is no reliable information as to how long he remained in East Hampton. Of his descendants little is known, he is supposed to have had a son Ephraim and a son Edward, and probably other children. It has been said that there was a Daniel How in New Haven in 1646, of which we have no proof.

Savage (Gen. Dictionary Vol. 2, p. 474,) states that a Daniel How came to Boston from London, Eng., in 1651, in the "John and Sarah."

DAVID HOWE.

DAVID[1] HOWE, the son of Abigail Howe, was born in Roxbury, Mass., 20 Aug. 1750; married 16 May 1780, ELIZABETH CHAMBERLAIN, daughter of Stephen Chamberlain. She died 30 Nov. 1803. They lived in Roxbury, where he died 16 Dec. 1825.

Children born in Roxbury:

i. CALEB, b. 9 May 1781; d. 1 Sept. 1807.
ii. JOHN, b. 2 June 1783; d. 29 March 1822.
2. iii. ISAAC, b. 27 Aug. 1786.
iv. JOSEPH, b. 1 March 1789; d. 1856.
v. DAVID, b. 20 July 1791; d. in July 1830.
3. vi. THOMAS, b. 14 March 1793.
vii. JOSHUA, b. 26 Jan. 1796; d. 1868.
viii. STEPHEN CHILDS, b. 8 Dec. 1798; perhaps the Stephen Howe who d. in West Roxbury, Mass., 23 Sept. 1851, aged 53 years.
ix. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 21 Oct. 1802; m. 2 March 1818, Asa Fuller; d. 30 Dec. 1845.

Children:

1. *Albert*, b. 25 Feb. 1820; d. 24 Oct. 1877.
2. *Edwin*, b. 12 Nov. 1821.
3. *William*, b. 8 July 1826.
4. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 17 Sept. 1828.
5. *Susan Clarke*, b. 9 Feb. 1831.
6. *Mary Jane*, b. 15 June 1836.
7. *Caroline*, b. 28 Dec. 1838.
8. *Emily*, b. 16 April 1845.

2. ISAAC[2] HOWE (*David*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 27 Aug. 1786; married 9 Dec. 1810, ABIGAIL KELTON, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Bird) Kelton, born 25 Aug. 1793; she died 28 July 1868; he was known as "Isaac Howe 3rd" and lived in Dorchester, Mass., where he died 13 Feb. 1873.

Children:

i. SARAH ANN,[3] b. 27 Dec. 1811; d. 30 Jan. 1814.
ii. ABIGAIL BIRD, b. 14 Nov. 1813; m. 27 Nov. 1834, George Fowler, son of Samuel and Mary Fowler, b. 3 March 1812; she d. 22 April 1860. He m. 2nd, 9 Dec. 1861, Laura Elizabeth Howe (sister of his first wife); d. 16 Nov. 1896.

Children:

1. *Ann Clapp*, b. 31 Aug. 1835; d. 29 Oct. 1836.
2. *George Henry*, b. 18 March 1837; d. 17 July 1850.

3. *Abigail Kelton*, b. 5 Aug. 1838; d. 20 Dec. 1856.
4. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 22 June 1840; d. 25 Nov. 1843.
5. *Martha Ann*, b. 15 Aug. 1842; m. 24 Dec. 1868, Samuel Clapp, son of James and Sarah Clapp.
6. *Mary Augusta*, b. 24 April 1845; d. 24 July 1867.
7. *Robert Thaxter*, b. 29 March 1847; d. 31 July 1848.
8. *Laura Elizabeth*, b. 21 Feb. 1849, m. Alden B. Sampson.
9. *Ella Frances*, b. 7 Feb. 1851; m. 4 Oct. 1886, Samuel Clapp, son of James and Sarah Clapp.
10. *Georgianna*, b. 5 July 1853; m. 24 Dec. 1874, James Thompson, son of David and Eliza Thompson.

4. iii. CHARLES, b. 8 Nov. 1815.

iv. SARAH ANN, b. 8 Oct. 1817; m. 28 Sept. 1836, Isaac Collins. She d. 9 May 1860.

Children:

1. *Solomon Wilcox*, b. in June 1837.
2. *Melissa Wilcox*, b. 28 May 1839.
3. *Lydia*, b. 12 Feb. 1842.
4. *Oliver*, b. 12 May 1844; d. young.
5. *Sarah Ann*, b. 29 June 1846; d. 1 Jan. 1858.
6. *Oliver*, b. 7 Sept. 1848.
7. *Alice*, b. 12 May 1856.

v. MARY BIRD, b. 20 Feb. 1822; m. 6 Nov. 1845, Henry Augustus Howe, son of Thomas and Esther Howe of Princeton, Mass.

vi. LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 9 Oct. 1829; m. 9 Dec. 1861, George Fowler (as his second wife), son of Samuel and Mary (King) Fowler. She d. 18 Sept. 1877.

Children:

1. *Frank Elmer*, b. 21 Sept. 1863.
2. *Josephine*, b. 22 July 1866.

3. THOMAS[2] HOWE (*David*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 14 March 1793; married 7 March 1819, ESTHER CARTER; she died 19 Aug. 1873. He died 30 Sept. 1876.

Children:

i. SARAH E.,[3] b. 7 Dec. 1819.

5. ii. HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. 21 Jan. 1823.

6. iii. GEORGE F., b. 28 April 1825.

iv. FREDERICK F., b. 17 July 1829; d. 16 Feb. 1830.

v. HARRIET ADELINE, b. 6 Sept. 1830; m. 14 Dec. 1848, Horace Brown of Sterling, Mass.

Children:

1. *Henry W.*, b. 21 June 1849; d. 17 July 1851.
2. *Francis F.*, b. 14 Aug. 1851; m. 27 June 1875, Fannie Mina Connell.
3. *Herbert A.*, b. 2 Oct. 1853.
4. *Joseph P.*, b. 19 Nov. 1855 .
5. *Edward H.*, b. 8 Sept. 1857.
6. *Melville H.*, b. 29 Oct. 1860.
7. *Nellie A.*, b. 1 March 1863.
8. *Walter G.*, b. 12 Feb. 1865.
9. *Lizzie E.*, b. 30 Jan. 1869.
10. *Albert W.*, b. 20 June 1871.

vi. JULIA M., b. 23 Aug. 1836; m. 13 Sept. 1859, Albert Philip Sampson, b. 20 Aug. 1837.

Children:

1. *Albert H.*, b. 23 April 1863.

4. CHARLES[3] HOWE (*Isaac*,[2] *David*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 8 Nov. 1815; married 22 June 1845, ELIZA ANN SPURR, who died 20 Feb. 1846. He married second, 1 June 1851, MRS. MARTHA ANN DERRICK. She died 10 May 1865.
   Children:
   i. JAMES.[4]

5. HENRY AUGUSTUS[3] HOWE (*Thomas*,[2] *David*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 21 Jan. 1823; married 6 Nov. 1845, MARY BIRD HOWE, daughter of Isaac and Abigail (Kelton) Howe, born 20 Feb. 1822; she died 8 June 1870. He died in Princeton, Mass., 12 July 1881.
   Children:
   i. GEORGE HENRY,[4] b. 2 Jan. 1847.
   ii. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 7 May 1851; d. 5 May 1879.
   iii. CLARENCE THEODORE, b. 19 May 1852.
   iv. ISAAC THOMAS, b. 26 Oct. 1854.
   v. CHARLES AMOS, b. 30 June 1856; d. 21 Jan. 1891.
   vi. HORACE ALBERT, b. 30 May 1858.
   vii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 16 Nov. 1860; d. 19 Nov. 1860.

6. GEORGE F.[3] HOWE (*Thomas*,[2] *David*[1]), born in Dorchester, Mass., 22 April 1825; married in Holden, Mass., 24 March 1846, LOUISA RICE, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Fay) Rice, born 7 March 1827; died 7 June 1851. He married second, 13 Oct. 1853, JULIA A. P. CHILDS.
   Children:
   i. ELLEN LOUISA,[4] b. 7 April 1846; m. 9 Dec. 1869, F. J. Ackley.
      Children:
      1. *George Lorenzo*, b. 7 March 1871.
   ii. CLARA E., b. 28 Aug. 1850; d. 16 March 1852.

EBENEZER HOWE AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

EBENEZER HOWE would seem to be a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass. He is supposed to have been born in Stamford, Ct. He married 6 Jan. 1774, SARAH BELDING, daughter of Benjamin Belding of Stamford. They lived in Greenwich, Ct., where he died 23 Aug. 1827, and where his children were born.
   Children:
2. i. EBENEZER,[2] b. 17 Aug. 1775.
   ii. SARAH, b. 4 Nov. 1777; d. 8 Dec. 1842.
   iii. ELIZABETH, b. in March 1780.
   iv. BARTHENA, b. 15 April 1783.
   v. BENJAMIN, b. 11 June 1787.
3. vi. WILLIAM, b. 19 May 1790.
   vii. CHARLOTTE, b. 11 June 1799.

2. EBENEZER[2] HOWE (*Ebenezer*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 17 Aug. 1775; married SARAH JOHNSON, who was born 18 Dec. 1776. He probably moved to Genoa, Cayuga Co., N. Y., soon after 1800, where he was a farmer. She died 8 Dec. 1842. He died 20 Dec. 1854.

Children:

i. DARIUS,[3] b. 16 April 1797; d. 5 April 1827.
4. ii. ISAAC, b. 15 Dec. 1799.
5. iii. SQUIRE, b. in Genoa, N. Y., 19 April 1803.
iv. WILLIAM, b. in Genoa, N. Y., 27 July 1809.

3. WILLIAM[2] HOWE (*Ebenezer*[1]), born in Greenwich, Ct., 19 May 1790; married ELIZABETH MILLS.

Children:

i. EDWIN,[3] b. (no date given).
ii. OLIVER, lived in Flushing, N. Y.
iii. JAMES K., lived in Springfield, Mass.
iv. EMELINE.
v. AMANDA.
vi. SARAH.

4. ISAAC[3] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Ebenezer*[1]), born 15 Dec. 1799; married MARY A. ———, who was born in New York State, about 1803. They lived in Genoa, and Locke, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died 5 Nov. 1875.

Children:

i. LETITIA,[4] b. about 1830.
ii. JANE, b. about 1833; m. Franklin J. Dennis. They lived in Locke, N. Y., where he was a farmer.

Children:

1. *Perry H.*, b. about 1847.

5. SQUIRE[3] HOWE (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Ebenezer*[1]), born in Genoa, Cayuga Co,. N. Y., 19 April 1803; married 4 July 1827, SARAH GILKY, who was born 2 May 1810. They lived in Pine Hollow, N. Y., until 19 April 1831, when they moved to Newstead, Erie Co., N. Y., where he died 26 Feb. 1872. She died there 27 April 1890.

Children:

i. HARRIET,[4] b. in Pine Hollow, 20 July 1828; m. Dennis Ames. She d. 20 Dec. 1851.
ii. SYLVIA, b. in Pine Hollow, 13 June 1830; m. 26 July 1854, Peleg Cole. She d. 11 April 1891.

Children:

1. *Frank M.*, b. 27 July 1855.
2. *Ella*, b. in Dec. ——; d. in March 1864.

6. iii. DARIUS BURTON, b. in Newstead, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1832.
iv. SARAH, b. 9 Sept. 1835; m. 8 July 1866, Moses Crothers. She d. in Atlas, Mich., 24 Aug. 1874.

Children:

1. *May B.*, b. 26 Sept. 1867.
2. *Ira A.*, b. 14 Jan. 1869; d. 19 Feb. 1869.
3. *Jennie E.*, b. 21 May 1871; d. 8 Dec. 1896.

v. CAREY W., b. 12 Dec. 1837.
vi. AMANDA, b. 10 April 1840; d. 29 April 1868.
vii. CORDELIA, b. 15 Nov. 1843; d. 23 April 1852.
viii. ANN ELIZA, b. 6 Feb. 1848; d. 1 May 1850.

6. DARIUS BURTON[4] HOWE (*Squire*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *Ebenezer*[1]), born in Newstead (now Akron), N. Y., 19 Nov. 1832; married 6 April 1858, MARY ANN LIVERMORE, daughter of Jesse and Mary

Brown (Rawson) Livermore, born in Jamaica, N. Y., 20 July 1831. They lived in Newstead, N. Y.

Children born in Newstead:

i. ANNA SOPHIA,[5] b. 30 Dec. 1861; m. 12 Oct. 1882, Clarence E. Parker.

Children:

1. *Alma E.*, b. 19 Oct. 1883.
2. *Blanche M.*, b. 25 April 1886.
3. *Clarence E.*, b. 16 Feb. 1889.
4. *Harold H.*, b. 16 Oct. 1894.

7. ii. EDWIN JUDSON, b. 19 July 1864.
8. iii. CHARLES BURTON, b. 6 Oct. 1870.

7. EDWIN JUDSON[5] HOWE (*Darius B.*,[4] *Squire*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *Ebenezer*[1]), born in Newstead, N. Y., 19 July 1864; married 28 June 1894, JESSIE BUDROW, daughter of Albert and Jennie (Deforest) Budrow of Moscow, N. Y.

Children:

i. ALBERT BUDROW,[6] b. 11 March 1900.
ii. MARY EDWINA, b. 10 Jan. 1907.

8. CHARLES BURTON[5] HOWE (*Darius B.*,[4] *Squire*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *Ebenezer*[1]), born in Newstead (now Akron), N. Y., 6 Oct. 1870; married 23 July 1896, ELIZABETH HOLBROOK KELLOGG, daughter of Joseph and Cornelia (Prindle) Kellogg, born 29 Sept. 1868. They lived in Hartford, Ct.

Children:

i. RAYMOND KELLOGG,[6] b. 6 June 1897.
ii. DONALD ATKINS, b. 23 May 1900.
iii. MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 18 Jan. 1907.

EDWARD HOWE OF MARYLAND.

EDWARD[1] HOWE is said to have come from England, where he was born about 1723. It is fair to presume that he settled in Maryland prior to 1750. He is said to have been the proprietor of Ellicotts Mills, nine miles west of Baltimore. He died about 1780.

Children:

i. JOHN.[2]
2. ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1750.
iii. WILLIAM.

And several daughters.

2. SAMUEL[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]) was born about 1750; married in 1785, MRS. ELIZABETH CALDWELL or SHOWELL, a widow. In 1795 they moved to Bourbon Co., Ky.

Children:

3. i. JOSHUA OWEN,[3] b. 25 March 1784.
4. ii. EZRA, b. 7 Oct. 1785.
5. iii. AMON PRICE, b. 10 April 1790.
iv. MARY, b. (no date given); m. John Smith of Nicholas Co., Ky. of Nicholas Co., Ky. In 1840 they settled in Boone Co., Ind.

v. Sarah B., b. (no date given); m. about 1820, John Saunders She d. in 1883.
Children:
1. *Edward H.*, b. 21 Feb. 1822.
2. *James H.*, b. 7 Aug. 1823.
3. *Caroline T.*, b. 2 Feb. 1825.
4. *Mary S.*, b. 13 Nov. 1827.
5. *Cynthia L.*, b. 8 May 1830.
6. *Joshua H.*, b. 27 March 1832.
7. *Joseph M.*, b. 25 April 1835.
8. *Samuel T.*, b. in 1838.
9. *Harriet C.*, b. 27 Aug. 1840.
10. *John R.*, b. 13 Dec. 1842.

6. vi. Edward, b. 8 July 1796.
7. vii. Thomas R. S., b. 10 April 1803.
8. viii. Joseph McDonald, b. 20 June 1805.
ix. Sophia, b. (no date given); d. in Ky., unm.
9. x. Samuel, b. 21 Oct. 1816.

3. Joshua Owen[3] Howe (*Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Maryland 25 March 1784; married Lucinda Higgins Allison. He moved from Ky. to Bloomington, Monroe Co., Ind. He was a member of the first Board of Trustees of the Indiana University. Among his associate trustees, were Gov. David Wallace, William Hendricks, John Law, Rev. Allen Wiley, Robert Dale Owen, Richard W. Thompson and Samuel K. Hashour, all eminent in the early history of the state. He died in Bloomington, 9 May 1870.
Children:

i. Elizabeth Anne,[4] b. 11 May 1817; m. 2 June 1837, John B. Watts.
Children:
1. *Howe.*
2. *John.*
3. *Frances.*
4. *Mary.*
5. *Louise.*

ii. Louisa Jane, b. 23 May 1819; m. 6 July 1843, Dr. James Darwin Maxwell.
Children:
1. *Emma Turpin*, b. 22 April 1844.
2. *Mary Effie*, b. 25 Dec. 1845.
3. *Howard*, b. 26 Aug. 1847.
4. *Allison*, b. 24 Sept. 1848.
5. *James Darwin*, b. 14 July 1850.
6. *David Howe*, b. 20 Oct. 1853.
7. *Anna Elizabeth*, b. 20 Nov. 1854.
8. *Louise Allen*, b. 9 May 1857.
9. *Fanny Belle*, b. 24 July 1859.
10. *Martha Juliette*, b. 27 Sept. 1861.

10. iii. James Montgomery Higgins Allison, b. 9 Nov. 1824.
11. iv. Joshua Owen, b. 1 Sept. 1826.

4. Ezra[3] Howe (*Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 7 Oct. 1785; married 25 Dec. 1813, Annie Del Zelle.

Children:

i. THOMAS.[4]
ii. SAMUEL.
iii. WILLIAM.
iv. EZRA.

5, AMON PRICE[3] HOWE (*Samuel,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 10 April 1790; married MARY CALDWELL of Nicholas Co., Ky.; he married second, HARRIET THATCHER of Shelby Co., Ky., died in Bloomington, Ind., 18 Dec. 1871.

Children:

12. i. ROBERT C.,[4] b. in 1818.
ii. MATILDA S.
iii. JULIA A.

By second wife:

13. iv. CHRISTOPHER C., b. 2 Oct. 1833.
v. SAMUEL T., b. 19 May 1835; m. 22 Oct. 1857, Sophronia Coffey of Monroe Co., Ind. They were living in Myrtle Springs, Texas, in 1896, and had three children.
vi. SUSAN I., b. 27 Feb. 1838; d. 14 Sept. 1846.
vii. ANNIE E., b. 29 March 1840; m. 23 Nov. 1869, M. T. Lemon, and lived in Springfield, Ind.
Children:
1. *Maude.*
viii. AN INFANT, b. and d. 4 June 1842.
ix. LAURA J., b. 24 July 1843; m. in April 1865, Wesley Coffey of Owen Co., Ind. They lived in Spencer, Owen Co., Ind.
Children:
1. *Byron.*
2. *Hallie.*
3. *Albert.*
14. x. EDWARD B., b. 11 Dec. 1845.
xi. MARY V., b. 22 May 1848; m. 26 May 1875, Allen D. Norman of Ill. They lived in San Diego, Calif., in 1896. They had one child.
xii. CARRIE E., b. 23 Dec. 1850; m. 26 May 1876, Samuel E. Harwood of Ill., d. 2 April 1881; they had two children, both died.

6. EDWARD[3] HOWE (*Samuel,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 8 July 1796; married MARY HALL. They moved from Nicholas Co., Ky., and settled in Owen Co., Ind., where he died 29 Oct. 1838.

Children:

i. AMON T.[4] He lived near Spencer, Ind., in 1896.
ii. JOHN.
iii. JOSEPH.
iv. ALMIRA.
v. MARY.

7. THOMAS R. S.[3] HOWE (*Samuel,*[2] *Edward*[1]), born 10 April 1803; married 21 Oct. 1830, CATHERINE CHAMPER. He married second, 15 Sept. 1846, JULIA REEVES; died 17 April 1866.

Children:

i. EZRA,[4] b. 11 May 1833; d. 6 Jan. 1861, unm.

ii. ALEXANDER C., b. 30 April 1835; m. in 1863, Anna Sanders, d. 9 March 1865.
iii. MARY E., b. 18 Oct. 1837; m. in 1860, James M. Hiatt, and lived in Haughville, Ind., in 1896.
iv. THOMAS R. S., b. 17 Nov. 1830.
v. BASIL C., b. 24 Jan. 1845; he served in the army during the Civil war, and d. near Vicksburg, Miss., in 1863.
vi. SARAH R., b. 4 Jan. 1848; m. 17 Aug. 1865, Charles S. Nelson. They lived in Lebanon, Ind.
vii. JOSEPH S., b. 8 July 1849; m. 13 Aug. 1868, Rhoda Johnson, d. 22 Aug. 1871.
viii. WILLIAM A., b. 4 May 1851; m. 7 Nov. 1875, Lizzie Smedley, and lived in Greencastle and Indianapolis, Ind.
ix. LOUISA I., b. 30 July 1855; m. 1 Sept. 1880, Millard Jones. They lived in Clayton, Ind.

8. JOSEPH MCDONALD[3] HOWE (*Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Nicholas Co., Ky., 20 June 1805; married in 1845, SOPHIA W. WALKER, daughter of Judge George Walker of Athens Co., Ohio. About 1824 they settled in Bloomington, Ind., where he was for many years a successful merchant and a prominent citizen. He served for forty five years as treasurer of the Board of Trustees of the State University. He died 12 July 1887.

Children:

i. ALFRED RYORS,[4] b. (no date given); m. 10 April 1878, Mary Frazee, daughter of Dr. L. J. Frazee of Louisville, Ky. There were two other children, who died young.

9. SAMUEL[3] HOWE (*Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 21 Oct. 1816; married ELIZABETH ALLISON. They moved from Nicholas Co. to Indiana.

Children:

i. SUSAN.[4]
ii. LUCINDA.
iii. STRANGE.
iv. THOMAS.
v. LOURNIE.
vi. LOUISA.
vii. MAHALA.
viii. EMMA.
ix. AMANDA.
x. BENJAMIN.
xi. JOHN.

10. JAMES MONTGOMERY HIGGINS ALLISON[4] HOWE (*Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 9 Nov. 1824; married 12 Feb. 1846, MARY FRANCES GRAHAM, daughter of John and Isabella P. (Erwin) Graham.

Children:

15. i. WALTER,[5] b. 31 Dec. 1846.
ii. ALICE, b. 8 June 1849; m. 12 Feb. 1867, William Lancaster Polk, b. 8 May 1844.

Children:

1. *Walter Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1867.

2. *Willie Maxwell*, b. 21 Aug. 1869.
3. *Susie Bell*, b. 16 Nov. 1871.
4. *Paul Montgomery*, b. 12 Nov. 1878.
5. *Clara Graham*, b. 11 March 1882.
6. *Lancaster*, b. 14 Sept. 1884.

16. iii. JOSHUA OWEN, b. 14 June 1851.
17. iv. ALFRED GRAHAM, b. 4 April 1853.
v. JAMES, b. 27 April 1855; d. 8 May 1868.
vi. LUCY BELLE, b. 13 March 1857; m. 20 Sept. 1882, Edwin H. Frazer.
vii. MARY EDITH, b. 20 Feb. 1860; m. 16 Nov. 1886, Frank Eckley Hunter.
viii. LILLIE SALLY, b. 28 May 1862.
18. ix. JOHN MAXWELL, b. 5 Feb. 1865.

11. JOSHUA OWEN[4] HOWE (*Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 1 Sept. 1826; married MARGARET ELIZABETH ABEL, born 20 Oct. 1836.

Children:

i. IRENE,[5] b. 18 Sept. 1856.
ii. JOSEPH BENJAMIN, b. 6 Feb. 1858; d. 16 July 1863.
iii. JOSHUA ABEL, b. 11 March 1869.

12. ROBERT C.[4] HOWE (*Amon P.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in 1818; married LUCINDA A. HOWE, died in Aug. 1852; he married second, JANE BURNAM.

Children:

i. VICTORIA,[5] b. 28 March 1844; d. 3 Nov. 1863.

13. CHRISTOPHER C.[4] HOWE (*Amon P.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Owen Co., Ind., 2 Oct. 1833; married 1 Sept. 1859, MAGGIE JONES of Worthington, Ind., died 16 Oct. 1872. His widow lived in Worthington in 1896.

Children:

i. KATE,[5] was living in Worthington in 1896.
ii. MAGGIE, b. (no date); m. ——— Bradley, and lived in 1896, in Worthington.

14. EDWARD B.[4] HOWE (*Amon P.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Spencer, Ind., 11 Dec. 1845; married 12 June 1878, ELLA F. LYTTON of Spencer. He served in the Civil war, in 109th Ill. Vols. He lived in Spencer and Worthington, Ind., for many years, but in 1896 they were living in Louisville, Ky.

Children:

i. KENNETH,[5] b. 21 March 1882.

15. WALTER[5] HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,[4] *Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Bloomington, Ind., 31 Dec. 1846; married 21 Sept. 1869, ELIZABETH DUNN, daughter of Samuel F. Dunn, born 12 March 1849, died in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1927. He was appointed from Indiana, to the West Point Military Academy in 1863, after having been refused admission in the army on account of his youth. After the close of the war he served with Gen. Sheridan, Crook and Custer in the Indian

wars. He also served in the Philippines, and was engaged there in many skirmishes. He was promoted to Captain in 1891, Major of Artillery Corps in 1901; Lieutenant-colonel in in 1902, Colonel in 1904, and Brigadier-General in 1910. For a short time after his promotion to Brig. Gen. he commanded the Department of the East, and later, the Department of Dakota. He was retired 24 Dec. 1910. He was presented a medal for meritorious services in the Indian and Philippine wars in 1912. He died in Washington, D. C.

Children:

19. i. WALTER DUNN,[6] b. 16 June 1870.
ii. GEORGE MAXWELL, b. 4 Oct. 1873; m. 18 June 1908, Frances Chamberlain, b. 25 Nov. 1881. He is a physician, and lives in Cambridge, Mass.
20. iii. ALFRED GRAHAM, b. 27 May 1878.
iv. ETHEL, b. 27 Aug. 1879; d. same day.

16. JOSHUA OWEN[5] HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,[4] *Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 14 June 1851; married 8 Sept. 1875, LUELLA WEATHERBY.

Children:

i. ROSS MAXWELL,[6] b. 8 July 1876.
ii. OWEN CHALMERS, b. 23 Dec. 1877.
iii. LOUIS POLK, b. 17 April 1881.

17. ALFRED GRAHAM[5] HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,[4] *Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 4 April 1853; married 1 Oct. 1879, MARY BELLE JENNINGS.

Children:

i. ALICE,[6] b. 11 Oct. 1880.
ii. HAZEL, b. 10 Nov. 1882.
iii. LUCILE, b. 24 March 1885.
iv. MARY BELLE, b. in 1886.
v. IRENE, b. 8 Aug. 1888.
vi. WILLIFRED, b. 6 Dec. 1890.

18. JOHN MAXWELL[5] HOWE (*James M. H. A.*,[4] *Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 5 Feb. 1865; married 6 Nov. 1888, LULA M. SEARS.

Children:

i. CECILE,[6] b. 28 Dec. 1893.
ii. JAMES MAXWELL.

19. WALTER DUNN[6] HOWE (*Walter*,[5] *James M. H. A.*,[4] *Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 16 June 1870; married 1 June 1898, MARIE HOBSON SHELTON.

Children:

i. HARRIET ELIZABETH,[7] b. 10 July 1899; d. 19 Aug. 1905.
ii. MARION SHELTON, b. 22 Sept. 1901.
iii. WALTER SHELTON, b. 7 Aug. 1906.
iv. ETHEL IRENE, b. 11 June 1908.

20. ALFRED GRAHAM[6] HOWE (*Walter*,[5] *James M. H. A.*,[4] *Joshua O.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born 27 May 1878; married 25 May 1909,

HILDA FLORIDA GREGORY. He was a Lieutenant in the regular army in 1911.

Children:

i. HILDA HAYWOOD,[7] b. 6 June 1910.

EDWARD HOW OF WATERTOWN, MASS.

Elder Edward How was one of the early settlers of Watertown. We find that he was made freeman May 14, 1634. He was one of 11 Freemen to dispose of all Civic Affaires of the Town, for one whole yeare, 1636, Oct. 10. (See Watertown Records).

On Dec. 10, 1638. He was again chosen one of the 11 Freemen "to order the Civil Affaires of ye Towne for this yeare following." (Selectmen).

On the same date. "Ordered yt the Highway to ye little Plaine be yond the Mill shalbe laid out as Edward How & others have appointed it."

In 1640 and 1641, he was chosen one of the 12 Freemen to order the Town Affaires &c.

In 1642 he was chosen one of the 9 Freemen (Selectmen).

He had 14 parcels of land grantd to him, 223 acres in all.

In the third Inventory of land, he had 7 parcels of land, 68 acres.

He and Matthew Craddock were owners of the first mill in Watertown. Later he had a law suit with Dudley concerning the mill. He married in England, MARGARET ———. He died 24 June 1644. His will mentions no children. His widow Margaret married second, George Bunker of Charlestown, the owner of Bunker Hill, as his second wife. She died in 1660; her will dated 8 (2) 1647, probated 18 Dec. 1660; in it she bequeaths to her sister, Mary Nogood, in Boxford, Essex County, in old England, and her children, John Nogood and Elizabeth Nogood. She also bequeaths to John Stone of Sudbury ,and to Nathaniel Treadway, but mentions no children.

EDWARD HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

EDWARD HOWE, according to family tradition, came from England, with an older brother, who settled in Vermont, and a younger brother, who went west. And according to the same traditions, Edward left home on a business trip, and never returned. He settled near Winchester, Va., but later he appears to have lived in Martinsburg, W. Va. He married MARGARET PENNYBAKER, whose mother's maiden name was Royer.

Children born in Virginia:

2. i. JOHN C.,[2] b. in Winchester, Va., in 1794.
   ii. ARCHIBALD; went to New Orleans, La.
   iii. ELIZABETH.
   iv. MARY.
   v. CHRISTINI.
   vi. NANCY.
3. vii. WILLIAM P., b. in Martinsburg, W. Va., 20 Jan. 1809.

2. JOHN C.[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]), born in Winchester, Va., in 1794; married about 1817, HANNAH MINCER, who was born in 1790.

They settled in Highland Co., Ohio, where he died in 1859. She died in 1873.

Children born in Highland Co.:

i. MARGARET,[3] b. in 1818; m. William Griffith; they both d. in Marshall, Highland Co., Ohio.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. in 1820; m. Abner Miller.
4. iii. THOMAS DORSEY, b. in 1822.
iv. JOHN PUGH, b. in 1824.
v. ROBERT, b. in 1826; d. 1847.
vi. WILLIAM, b. in 1828; d. in infancy.
5. vii. EDWARD WESLEY, b. 9 Dec. 1830.
viii. JAMES WILLIAM, b. in Sept. 1834; m. Cynthia Goodnight, and was living in Kempton, Ind., in 1898.

3. WILLIAM P.[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]), born in Martinsburg, W.V., 20 Jan. 1809; married in Piqua, Ohio, 30 June 1830, LAVINA LANDON. They moved from there to Johnson Co., Iowa, from there they moved to Moline, Ill., and from there, moved to Chillicothe, Ill., where he died.

Children born in Johnson Co., Iowa:

6. i. THADDEUS S.,[3] b. 9 Nov. 1838.
ii. THEODORE L., b. (no date); d. in Feb. 1908, unm. He served as a private in Co. I. 7th Regt. Mo. Vols. in the Civil war.
iii. MARGARET E., b. in Columbus City, Iowa, 26 May 184-; m. 3 Feb. 1886, James Davidson, and lived in Sparland, Ill., in 1908, no children.

4. THOMAS DORSEY[3] HOWE (*John C.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Highland Co. Ohio, in 1822; married MARY A. SPRY, died in Uniapolis, Ohio, in June 1897.

Children:

i. JOHN WILLIAM,[4] b. Ohio in 1850; d. in 1922.
ii. EDWARD NEWTON, b. in 1852; was living in Moulton, Ohio, 1897.
7. iii. ELBERT THOMAS, b. 1 June 1861.
iv. HARRY FRANCIS, b. in 1864; was living in Troy, Ohio, in 1897.
v. LOUISE, b. in 1868; m. Dr. John E. Bayliff, and lived in Uniapolis, Ohio, in 1897.

5. EDWARD WESLEY[3] HOWE (*John C.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Highland Co., Ohio, 9 Dec. 1830; married REBECCA MADDOX. He married second, ELIZA MCKEE. He married third, 16 Aug. 1869, EMILY WARNER. They were living in Coalton, Ohio, in 1898.

Children:

i. THOMAS DORSEY,[4] b. in Highland Co., Ohio; d. in infancy.
ii. ARABELLA, b. in Highland Co., Ohio, 11 Nov. 1856; m. 19 Aug. 1879, Moses E. Cooley, and lived in Coalville, Ohio, in 1898.

Children:

1. *Stella May*, b. 31 Aug. 1880.
2. *Bessie Howe*, b. 4 April 1885.
3. *Edward Henley*, b. 1 Feb. 1888.

iii. ELLA DORA, b. 10 Jan. 1859; m. 14 Sept. 1884, Frank C. Pake, b. in Zanesville, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1863.

Children:

1. *Edward Howe*, b. 12 Feb. 1888.

iv. ALONZO, b. and d. in infancy (twin).
v. ELLSWORTH, b. and d. in infancy (twin).

By second wife:

vi. JOSEPHINE.
vii. IDA MAY, b. 14 March 1865; m. 20 Sept. 1884, J. O. Harhover.

Children:

1. *Ida Muriel*, b. 13 June 1886.

viii. CURTIS MCKEE, b. 6 July 1868.
ix. MAUDE L., b. in Mowrystown, Ohio, 20 May 1870.
x. MARY BLANCHE, b. in New Plymouth, Ohio, 25 Aug. 1871.

6. THADDEUS S.[3] HOWE (*William P.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Johnson Co,. Iowa, 9 Nov. 1838; married 22 Oct. 1865, in Chillicothe, Ill., EMMA A. BOOTH, daughter of Levi and Mary (Pratt) Booth. In 1870 they moved to Tiskilwa, Bureau Co., Ill. In 1877 they moved to Chillicothe, Ill., and in 1879 they moved to Trego Co., Kans., where he served two years as Probate Judge. He served in the Civil war as private in Co. I, 7th Mo. Vols.

Children:

8. i. CHARLES L.,[4] b. in Chillicothe, Ill., 23 Aug. 1866.
ii. LOUIE, b. in Chillicothe, Ill., 11 Oct. 1868; was living in Trego Co., Kans., in 1908.
iii. KATE E., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 9 Feb. 1871; m. 31 July 1895, Richard R. Davidson of Marshall Co., Ill. They moved to Clarion, Iowa, and in 1903 they moved to Ellis, Kans.

Children:

1. *Jesse H.*, b. in Wright Co., Iowa, 8 May 1896.
2. *Lois*, b. in Wright Co., Iowa, 10 Oct. 1897.
3. *Ada Glydes*, b. in Ellis, Kans., 12 Oct. 1905.

9. iv. WILLIAM J., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 11 July 1874.
10. v. FRANK A., b. in Tiskilwa, Ill., 6 June 1876.
vi. BURT M., b. in Trego Co., Kans., 21 Oct. 1884; was living in Manhatten, Kans., in 1908.

7. REV. ELBERT THOMAS[4] HOWE (*Thomas D.*,[3] *John C.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Sabina, Clinton Co., Ohio, 1 June 1861; married 11 Nov. 1886, DAISY F. TILSON, daughter of John and Melissa (Dungan) Tilson, of Franklin, Ind., born 14 Dec. 1866. He was living in Indianapolis, Ind., in 1928.

Children:

i. RUTH,[5] b. 16 Nov. 1888; m. ——— Tedford.

Child:

1. *James E.*

8. CHARLES L.[4] HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,[3] *William P.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Chillicothe, Ill., 23 Aug. 1866; married 24 Dec. 1904, in Lyndon, Kans., ADA R. EISSENHAUER of Ottawa, Kans. He lived in Woodbine, Kans., from 1899 to 1901, and from 1901 to 1906 in White City, Kans., and was living in Wakeeney, Kans., in 1908.

Children:

i. JEAN PAULINE,[5] b. in Woodbine, Kans., 23 Jan. 1906.

9. WILLIAM J.[4] HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,[3] *William P.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Tiskilwa, Ill., 11 July 1874; married in Trego Co., Kans., 18 Dec. 1901, RUTH L. HIXON. They were living in Trego Co. in 1908.

Children:

i. HAROLD M.,[5] b. 14 Sept. 1902.
ii. EVERETT LEE, b. 4 March 1908.

10. FRANK A.[4] HOWE (*Thaddeus S.*,[3] *William P.*,[2] *Edward*[1]), born in Tiskilwa, Ill., 6 June 1876; married in Trego Co., Kans., 26 Nov. 1902, MYRA T. Q. HIXON, and was living there in 1908.

Children:

i. LESTER S.,[5] b. 4 May 1904.
ii. MARGARET ELLEN, b. 5 Dec. 1906.

EDWARD HOWE.

EDWARD[1] HOWE was born in York Co., Pa., 10 Oct. 1764; married BARBARA SPRINKLE, who was born in the same county, 11 Feb. 1761. His father came from England, and settled in Penn. His name and other details are not given. Edward Howe lived a short time in Baltimore, after his marriage, and then moved to Kentucky, about 1789.

Children:

i. CATHERINE,[2] b. in Baltimore, Md., 22 Feb. 1788; d. young.
ii. JACOB, b. 24 Aug. 1790; m. and had a large family.
iii. ABRAHAM, b. 6 Sept. 1792.
iv. WILLIAM, b. 26 Oct. 1794.
2. v. EDWARD, b. 9 Sept. 1797.
vi. JOHN, b. 3 Dec. 1800.
vii. GEORGE, b. 1 Jan. 1803; m. and lived near Frankfort in 1871, where he had a large family.
viii. MARGARET, b. 20 Sept. 1805; m. John Gordon. They moved from Ky. to Mo., and from there to Adams Co., Ill., where she was living in 1871. They had a large family.
ix. ELIZABETH, b. 18 Dec. 1808; m. John Kiser of Lexington, Ky. They settled near Palmyra, Mo. They had a large family.
x. JULIA, b. 9 Nov. 1811.

2. EDWARD[2] HOWE (*Edward*[1]), born 9 Sept. 1797; married SOPHIA BEALERT of Lexington, Ky.; she was born in Philadelphia, Pa., in 1801; he died 20 May 1840.

Children born in Lexington:

i. CAROLINE ELIZABETH,[3] b. 2 April 1820; m. Edward R. Wooters of Louisville, Ky., and had 14 children.
ii. CHARLTON HUNT, b. 5 Jan. 1830; m. 10 April 1860, Fannie E. Slaughter, and settled in LaGrange, Mo., where he was an editor. He served in the army during the Civil war. They had two children, a daughter b. in Jan. 1861, and a son b. 14 Feb. 1870.
iii. DAVID E., b. 5 Jan. 1830; m. Mary Gordon, and lived in Quincy, Ill., in 1871.
iv. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 22 Dec. 1832; m. Alice Emerson of Quincy, Ill. They lived in St. Louis, Mo., in 1871.

JEREMIAH HOWE OF MONTPELIER, VT.

JEREMIAH[1] HOWE was born in Montpelier, Vt., in 1786. He moved to Milford, N. H., about 1808, where he married 3 Jan. 1809, OLIVE BLANCHARD, daughter of Isaac and Olive (Hopkins) Blanchard, born in Milford, 5 Aug. 1789. They lived in Milford, where he was a farmer, and where he died 3 Sept. 1854. She died 11 Dec. 1864.

Children born in Milford:

i. GEORGE,[2] b. 12 March 1809; m. 20 March 1833, Judith Sawyer, dau. of George P. and Judith R. (Hubbard) Sawyer of Boston, Mass. They lived in Boston, where he was a piano manufacturer; they were both killed in a railroad accident at Charlestown, N. H., 1 Aug. 1871.
ii. ELIZA, b. 3 May 1811; d. 9 Dec. 1814.
iii. SOPHIA B,. b. in 1814; d. in Nashua, N. H., 20 Aug. 1873.
iv. OLIVER S., b. 29 June 1816.
v. ELIZA, b. in 1818; m. 29 May 1855, Samuel Scripture. They lived in Milford, where she d. 10 July 1860.
vi. HARRIET, b. in 1822; m. James Wilkins. They lived in Brookline (N. H. ?), where she d. 1 Nov. 1898.
vii. WILLIAM RAMSDELL, b. 17 April 1825.
viii. MARY JANE, b. 3 Jan. 1828; m. 20 July 1847, Nathan G. Foster, son of Gardner Foster. They lived in Townsend, Mass., where she d. 8 Sept. 1865. He d. in May 1862.

OLIVER S.[2] HOWE (*Jeremiah*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 29 June 1816; married in April 1841, MARTHA ADAMS, daughter of Stephen and Abi (Alexander) Adams, born 2 Jan. 1819. He was a carpenter, and lived in Franklin, Mass.

Children born in Milford:

i. WILLIAM H.,[3] b. 9 March 1842; m. 25 Dec. 1867, Ella F. Fisher, dau. of L. L. and Sarah H. (Forristall) Fisher of Franklin, Mass. He m. 2nd 10 Dec. 1881, Alice R. Barrett, dau. of J. A. and Zoa S. (Sherwin) Barrett of Franklin, Mass.
ii. FRANK O., b. 1 Jan. 1844; he served in the army in the Civil war and was killed at Spottsylvania, Va., 12 May 1864.
iii. MARIA M., b. 12 Jan. 1846; d. in Milford, N. H., in Aug. 1868.
iv. STEPHEN A., b. 2 July 1848; d. in Somerville, Mass., 1 Dec. 1890.
v. MARY A., b. 2 Oct. 1850.
vi. SARAH A., b. 24 Sept. 1852; d. in Franklin, Mass., 14 July 1872.
vii. GEORGE, b. 7 Aug. 1855; d. 12 April 1862.
viii. CHARLES, b. 23 Aug 1859; d. 12 May 1862.

WILLIAM RAMSDELL[2] HOWE (*Jeremiah*[1]), born in Milford, N. H., 17 April 1825; married 29 April 1857, SUSAN D. WOODS, daughter of Eber and Dorcas V. (Brown) Woods of Groton, Mass. They lived in Worcester, Mass.

Children:

i. CHARLES SUMNER,[3] b. in Nashua, N. H., 29 Sept. 1856. He graduated Mass. Aggri'l College, Boston University, 1878; post graduate course in Johns Hopkins Univ.; Ph. D. Wor-

cester Univ.; since 1889 Prof. Mathematics in Case School of Applied Science; Fellow A. A. A. S. Royal Astro. Soc. etc.; author of various contributions on Astronomy; m. 22 May 1882, Abbie Amelia Waite of North Amherst, Mass., dau. of George A. and Mary S. (Batchelder) Waite, b. 15 Oct. 1860. They were living in Cleveland, Ohio, in 1903.

ii. GEORGE H., b. 11 Feb. 1861.
iii. WILLIAM W., b. 19 Sept. 1869.
iv. FRANK M., b. 30 Nov. 1873; d. 27 Feb. 1893.
v. JENNIE B., b. 1 July 1876.

JOHN HOWE OF VIRGINIA.

In Hotten's List of Emigrants to America, is a list of the names of those living at the "Eastern Shore," 16 Feb. 1623, in which we find the name of "John How." The "Eastern Shore" included what was then known as "Accawmacke," afterwards called Northampton. We also hear of "John Howe gent." appointed by the Gen. Assembly of Virginia, 5 March 1623, as one of the Commissioners to hold the "mounthlie corts" for Accawmacke. (Hennings. Virg. Statutes, Vol. 1, p. 170). His name also appears as one of the Burgesses for Accawmacke in 1631, 1632, and 1633, and again as one of the commissioners for holding the monthly court there in 1632. (Henning's Statutes, Vol. 1, pp. 170, 187, 203).

In Vol. 3, (2nd Ser.) Mass. Hist. Soc. Pros. pp. 4, 5, is a communication containing various extracts taken by Dr. Neill from the records of Northampton Co., Va., in which it is said "occur the names of a number of persons from New England." The records begin with Sept. 1632, and show that "The Monthly Court of Accawmacke, as Northampton, was then first called, met on the 16th of Sept. and composed of Captain William Clairborne" and others named, including "John How, gent." This Capt. Clairborne is the same mentioned in a letter of John Winthrop Jr., dated 30 April 1631, (Mass. Hist. Coll. 5th Ser., Vol. 8, p. 31) as bringing corn to Boston from Virginia in exchange for fish.

The same records also show that in September 1635, the minister asked for a parsonage, and that a vestry was thereupon organized, including "John How." The parsonage built is said to have been "the first of which we have any account in Virginia."

If it is intended by the author of the communication above mentioned, that it shall be inferred that the John Howe named therein was from New England, the inference is probably erroneous. We have found no record of any of his descendants.

Note. Is it not possible that he may be the John How who settled at Sudbury and Marlborough? There seems to be a matter of only three or four years elapse between the time that the name last appears on the Virginia records (1635), and the time when the name first appears on the Sudbury records 1639. (Editor.)

JOHN HOWE.

JOHN[1] HOWE was supposed to have been born in Conn., about 1784; he married PHEBE DEXTER, daughter of Samuel Dexter. She was born in New Hampshire, and her father was a Revolu-

tionary soldier, and also a soldier in the War of 1812. The above John Howe probably lived in Vermont at some period of his life.

Children:

i. Edson,[3] b. (no date); served in the navy in the Seminole war. He d. in California in 1849.
ii. Almira, b. (no date); m. George Boyce of Northfield, Vt., and had six children. She d. in 1888.
iii. William, b. (no date); he was a sailor; afterwards engaged in mining in New Zealand. He m. in Sidney, Australia.
iv. George, b. (no date); m. Martha Benson of Vermont, and had three children. He was a soldier in the Civil war and lived in De Soto, Kans., where he and his wife d. prior to 1900.
v. Lucia, b. (no date); m. Benjamin Tilton of Danville, Vt. They had three children, one of whom, William Henry, lived at one time in McHenry, Ill.
vi. John, b. (no date given).
vii. Henry M., b. in Vt., 24 May 1820.
viii. Warren D., b. (no date); m. Amanda Brooks of Danville, Vt. They settled in Woodstock, Ill., where he d. in April 1899. They had several children.

John[2] Howe (*John*[1]), probably born in Vermont. He settled in Rock Co., Wis., where he married Caroline B. Rees, a native of Penn. He died about 1870, and she died in Dec. 1892.

Children:

i. Emily,[3] b. (no date); d. 8 Feb. 1876.
ii. Henry, b. (no date); was living in Footville, Wis., in 1900.
iii. Carrie L.
iv. Hale J., b. ———; was living in Rough and Ready, Calif., in 1900.
v. Fannie.

Henry M.[2] Howe (*John*[1]), born in Vermont, 24 May 1820; married 22 May 1856, Margaret B. Laird. In 1840 he went to Wisconsin where he remained about a year, when he returned to Vermont. In 1851 he went to California, where he stayed five years. After his marriage, he settled in Wisconsin. His wife died 30 June 1867. In 1891 he and his son Edson went to California; in the same year, they moved to Missouri, and settled in Macon, Macon Co., where he was living in 1900.

Children:

i. Edson,[3] b. 26 Feb. 1858.

Edson[3] Howe (*Henry*,[2] *John*[1]), born in Wisconsin (probably near Janesville), 26 Feb. 1858; married 21 Aug. 1881, Lydia E. Noble of Delaware Co., Iowa, and settled near Janesville, Wis. In 1891 they settled in Macon, Mo., where he was living in 1900.

Children:

i. Elmer,[4] b. 11 Aug. 1883.
ii. Flora, b. 1 Oct. 1885.
iii. Warren, b. 24 Aug. 1890.

JOHN HOWE OF SOUTH CAROLINA.

1. JOHN[1] HOWE was born 26 Aug. 1740; (place of birth not given); married JANE DUNLAP, who was born 16 March 1743. They lived in South Carolina, later in Kentucky. It has been supposed by some of his descendants, that he was son of Thomas, son of David, son of William, but thus far, we have no proof of this supposition. She died in Kentucky 19 July 1804. He died 17 Dec. 1817.

   Children:

   i. JOSEPH,[2] b. 16 Feb. 1766; was a Presbyterian minister, and for many years lived near Mt. Sterling, Ky.; d. 11 July 1827.
   ii. SAMUEL, b. 12 Dec. 1767.
   iii. JOHN, b. 12 Dec. 1769; was a Presbyterian minister, and lived in Owensboro, Ky.
   iv. WILLIAM, b. 11 Jan. 1772.
   v. ROBERT, b. 15 Feb. 1774.
   vi. DAVID, b. 30 March 1777; m. his cousin Sarah Howe.
   vii. MARY, b. 30 March 1777, twin of David.
   viii. JAMES, b. 15 June 1779.
   ix. JANE, b. 8 Oct. 1781; m. David Howe, brother of Sarah who m. David above; d. in Feb. 1863.
   x. THOMAS, b. 24 March 1784 (twin).
   xi. ISABEL, b. 24 March 1784 (twin).
   xii. JONATHAN WASHINGTON, b. 21 Aug. 1786; d. 20 March 1821.

2. SAMUEL[2] HOWE (*John*[1]), born in Lexington, Ky., 12 Dec. 1767; married 1793 or 1797, MARGARET LOWERY, born in 1773. She died in 1821, he died 21 May 1848.

   Children:

   i. JOHN M.,[3] b. in Fleming Co., Ky., 31 Jan. 1798.
   ii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. Robert McCart; d. 1833.

3. JOHN M.[3] HOWE (*Samuel*,[2] *John*[1]), born in Fleming Co., Ky., 31 Jan. 1798; married 18 March 1823, SALLY ROBERTSON, born 1805. He died 13 Aug. 1855. She died 21 June 1871.

   Children:

   i. MINERVA R.,[4] b. 19 June 1824; m. in 1845, Rev. Charles Lee. He d. in 1864, and she d. 23 April 1871.

      Children:

      1. *Henry.*
      2. *Martha.*
      3. *William.*
      4. *Emma.*
      5. *John.*

   ii. MARSHALL L., b. 3 Sept. 1826.
   iii. MARTHA J., b. 8 Feb. 1829; m. 6 March 1852, Rev. S. J. Bovell.

      Children:

      1. *John.*
      2. *Henry.*

   iv. MARY A., b. 21 June 1831; d. 26 Jan. 1834.
   v. ELIZABETH N., b. 2 Dec. 1832; m. in Nov. 1852, James Cassidy.

      Children:

      1. *Charles.*

2. *John.*
3. *Laura.*

vi. MARGARET, b. 27 May 1834; m. in 1857, John E. McCorkle; d. 24 Aug. 1864.
vii. SAMUEL H., b. 18 Dec. 1837.
viii. WILLIAM T., b. 20 May 1840.
ix. CAROLINE A., b. 20 Nov. 1843; d. 10 May 1860.
x. LOUISA E., b. 31 Jan. 1846; m. 2 June 1864, Dr. B. W. Tucker.
Children:
1. *Martha.*
2. *Elizabeth.*
3. *James.*
4. *Louisa.*
xi. EMMA V., b. 2 Sept. 1848; d. 11 June 1853.

4. MARSHALL L.[4] HOWE (*John M.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *John*[1]), born 3 Sept. 1826; married 10 May 1852, MARY MCGUIRE.
Children:
i. JOHN E.[5]
ii. WARREN.

5. SAMUEL H.[4] HOWE (*John M.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *John*[1]), born 18 Dec. 1837; married 14 May 1873, KATHERINE B. BUSS, born 1 Aug. 1842. He was a Presbyterian minister, located in Cortland, N. Y., in 1871, and in 1897 was pastor of the Congregational Church in Norwich, Conn.
i. LOUISE CARMICHAEL,[5] b. 9 May 1874.
ii. HELEN ROBERTSON, b. 12 Sept. 1876.
iii. SAMUEL HENRY, b. 24 Sept. 1880.
iv. JOHN RALPH, b. 17 Aug. 1882.

WILLIAM T.[4] HOWE (*John M.*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *John*[1]), born 20 May 1840; married 19 Sept. 1861, ROSE SPENCER.
Children:
i. MARSHALL L.[5]
ii. LOLA.

JOHN HOWE.

A letter from Charles A. Howe of Grandville, Mich., says, "John Howe, my father,——married NANCY HACKETT. My uncles, Robert, William, Daniel, Henry, and Riley." John and his wife died Marion, Ind.; Charles A. was born at Danville, Ind., Feb. 15, 1858. He lost his father when but 6 years old, and his mother when he was 10 years old. His father died about 1864, and his mother died about 1868. He married 21 July 1897, Margaret Alice Hanlon, daughter of Nancy Hanlon, born 6 Jan. 1866, died at Arvilla, Ind., 9 Feb. 1915. He was living in Grandville, Mich., in 1928.
Children:
i. DEWEY KENNETH, b. in Cherubusco, Ind., 13 June 1898.
ii. JAMES WESLEY, b. 24 Feb. 1901; d. 26 March 1901.
iii. RALPH MARTIN, b. in Arvilla, Ind., 16 March 1902.
iv. NANCY MAY, b. Huntertown, Ind., 5 Nov. 1904; d. 15 Dec. 1904.

DEWEY KENNETH HOWE (*Charles A.*), born in Churubusco, Ind., 13 June 1898; married 14 July 1917, GLADYS IRENE OLINGER. They lived in Toledo, O., in 1927.

Children born in Toledo:

i. IRENE MAY, b. 6 Aug. 1918.
ii. NAOMI JUANITA, b. 26 Aug. 1920.
iii. WAYNE HENRY, b. 2 May 1922.
iv. EARLE FRANK, b. 30 June 1923.

RALPH MARTIN HOWE (*Charles A., John*), born in Arvilla, Ind., 16 March 1902; married MARY ELIZABETH FOLK; she died 3 March 1926. He married second, 17 May 1926, LORETTA MILLER. They live in Toledo, O.

Children:

i. MARGARET ALICE, b. 30 Dec. 1922; d. same day.
ii. FAITH, b. 5 Jan. 1926; d. 6 Jan. 1926.

By second wife:

iii. MAXINE, b. 19 July 1927.

JOHN HOWE.

A letter from Hon. Charles R. Howe, Chairman of the State Tax Commission of Arizona, dated Dec. 14, 1927, says: "John Howe, farmer, my grandfather, was born in New England about 1810. He married POLLY JOHNSON about 1833, and died in Darlington, Wis. Children from this marriage were:"

i. JOHNSON,[2] b. (no date given); last heard of in Newago Co., Mich., farmer.
ii. EMILY.
iii. ELLEN.
iv. ELIZABETH.
v. PARTHENIA.
vi. HARVEY, b. in Morrow Co., Ohio, 4 March 1845.

HARVEY[2] HOWE (*John*[1]), born in Morrow Co., O., 4 March 1845; married 7 Aug. 1870, HELEN L. FELT of Darlington, Wis..

Children:

i. CHARLES RAYMOND,[3] b. in Darlington, Wis., 8 May 1871.
ii. ALICE, m. and lives in Oakland, Calif.
iii. HORACE, now deceased.
iv. PEARL, now deceased.
v. EDNA, m. and lives in Oakland, Calif.

CHARLES RAYMOND[3] HOWE (*Harvey,*[2] *John*[1]), born in Darlington, Wis., 8 May 1871; married at Los Angeles, Calif., 11 Oct. 1899, MAUDE L. HENDERSON. He is Chairman of the State Tax Commission, having been a member of this Commission since 1912.

Children:

i. WILLIAM HARVEY,[4] b. 11 Nov. 1901; a graduate of Stanford University, and is a Civil Engineer; is living in Phoenix, Ariz.
ii. LAWRENCE LESLIE, b. 21 Feb. 1903; a graduate of University of Arizona, and is practicing law in Phoenix.

JOHN HOW OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

1. JOHN[1] How of Portsmouth, N. H., was born prior to 1730. Who his parents were, we have no knowledge, nor can we find any record concerning him previous to that date. It would seem quite probable that he might be a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, through his son Isaac, but we have no records to prove the possibility. From the Church Records at Portsmouth, we find that he had several children, but we do not find the name of his wife.

Children baptized in Portsmouth:

i. ELIZABETH,[2] bapt. 27 Aug. 1749.
ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 16 June 1751; m. 20 Nov. 1778, John Woods.
3. iii. JOHN, bapt. 14 Oct. 1753.
iv. SARAH, bapt. 23 Oct. 1757.
4. v. THOMAS, bapt. 23 March 1760.

THOMAS HOW OF BARRINGTON, N. H.

2. THOMAS[1] How of Barrington, N. H., was born about 1733; we have not any record of his place or date of birth, but we feel it is quite probable that he was a brother of John How of Portsmouth, above mentioned. We do not learn the name of his wife from any record that we have seen thus far. He was a signer of the N. H. Assn. Test in 1776. He was a member of Capt. John Drew's Co., having joined 12 May 1777, age given as 44. The following are probably the names of some of his children, gathered from different sources.

Children:

5. i. JOHN,[2] b. 28 Jan. 1766.
ii. THOMAS, b. ———; m. 28 Aug. 1791, Hannah Paige of Pittsfield.
iii. CHARITY, b. ———; m. 5 June 1791, William Young.
iv. SAMUEL, b. ———; m. 18 Nov. 1790, Hannah Clarkk.

There were probably other children.

3. JOHN[2] HOWE (*John*[1]), was baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Oct. 1753; married 30 Jan. 1777, MARGARET ———. They lived in Portsmouth, where he died of consumption, in Sept. 1796.

Children:

i. KATHERINE,[3] bapt. 14 Dec. 1777.
ii. SARAH, bapt. 10 Jan. 1780.
iii. JOHN, bapt. 13 Jan. 1782.
iv. AN INFANT CHILD, d. in Aug. 1785.

4. THOMAS[2] HOWE (*John*[1]), baptized in Portsmouth, N. H., 23 March 1760; married ABBIE GARLAND; she died, and he married second, 21 Jan. 1788, PATIENCE GARLAND of Rochester, N. H. He moved from Portsmouth, to Barrington, N. H., where he was known as Thomas Howe Jr. ,and he was a blacksmith by trade. About 1796 they moved to Rochester, N. H.

Children:

i. THOMAS,[3] b. 16 Oct. 1787.

6. ii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1791.
7. iii. ISAAC, b. (no date given).
iv. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Nehemiah Kimball. They lived Farmington, N. H.
Children:
1. *Isaac H.*, d. unm.
2. *Ephraim*, lived in Farmington, N. H.

5. JOHN[2] HOWE (*Thomas*[1]), born in Barrington, N. H., 28 Jan. 1766; married 20 Oct. 1791, LYDIA SWAIN, daughter of Abraham Swain of Meredith, N. H., born 14 July 1773; she died 10 Sept. 1830. They lived in Barrington, where he died 13 Dec. 1848.
Children:
i. LYDIA,[3] b. 5 Feb. 1793; m. ——— Lucas. She d. 8 Jan. 1870.
ii. HANNAH, b. 7 March 1794; m. ——— Pearl; d. 23 March 1825.
iii. REUBEN, b. 4 Nov. 1796; d. 2 Jan. 1854.
iv. POLLY, b. 11 Aug. 1799; d. 10 May 1843.
8. v. JOHN S., b. 7 March 1802.
vi. BETSEY, b. 13 March 1805; d. 16 July 1806.
vii. G. W. B., b. 10 June 1807; d. 24 Aug. 1844.
9. viii. BENJAMIN BALCH, b. 29 Jan. 1810.
ix. DAVID DREW, b. 23 April 1812; d. 4 July 1894.
x. ABIGAIL, b. 15 Oct. 1814; d. 15 Oct. 1815.

6. NATHANIEL[3] HOWE (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), born in Barrington, N. H., about 1791; married REBECCA WENTWORTH, daughter of Isaac Wentworth, born 12 Nov. 1794.
Children:
i. MARY,[4] b. about 1822.
ii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1824.
10. iii. THOMAS WENTWORTH, b. 2 Dec. 1830.

7. ISAAC[3] HOWE (*Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), born (no date given) married ———.
Children:
i. JOHN,[4] m. Harriet Kimball (?); was mentioned in grandfather's will.
ii. JONAS.
iii. HANNAH.
iv. SARAH, m. 4 Nov. 1847, William W. Hall.
v. MARGARET.
vi. LUCY, m. 16 Sept. 1830, Daniel Kenniston of Barrington, N. H.
vii. FREEMAN, m. Adeline A. Roberts, dau. of Hanson and Eleanor C. (Kimball) Roberts of Farmington, N. H.
viii. GEORGE, mentioned in grandfather's will.

8. JOHN S.[3] HOWE (*John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born in Barrington, N. H., 7 March 1802; married MARY CHADWICK, born 27 Feb. 1804; she died in 1856. He died 1 Aug. 1879.
Children:
11. i. HENRY CHADWICK,[4] b. about 1822.
ii. CHARLES E.

9. Benjamin Balch[3] Howe (*John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born in Barrington, N. H., 29 Jan. 1810; married in Charlestown, Mass., 29 April 1838, Nancy T. Warner, daughter of Aaron and Lucinda (Turner) Warner, born in Harvard, Mass., 13 Aug. 1811. They lived in Charlestown and Roxbury, Mass. He died in Roxbury, 13 Oct. 1862, aged 52 years. She died 7 Nov. 1895.
Children:
i. Harriet A.,[4] b. in Charlestown, 10 Feb. 1840; d. 30 Oct. 1865.
ii. Benjamin S., b. 21 Oct. 1841; lived in Boise City, Idaho.
iii. Rebecca T., b. in Roxbury, 9 July 1847; m. William H. Stoddard, Brookline, Mass.
12. iv. Alfred H., b. in Roxbury, 8 Feb. 1850.
v. Georgiana, b. ———; m. Elbridge Morton; she d. 2 Nov. 1865, at New Bedford, Mass.

10. Thomas Wentworth[4] Howe (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), born in Barrington, 2 Dec. 1830; married (no name given).
Children:
i. Oscar Eugene,[5] b. 25 Jan. 1853; d. in infancy.
13. ii. Leonard Nutter, b. 24 May 1855.
iii. Lucy Ella, b. 11 Feb. 1857; d. in infancy.
iv. Emma Susan, b. 5 Nov. 1860.

11. Henry Chadwick[4] Howe (*John S.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born about 1822; married (no name given).
Children:
i. Walter H.,[5] he was living in Lowell, Mass., 1922.

12. Alfred H.[4] Howe (*Benjamin B.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 8 Feb. 1850; married 17 April 1872, Ella A. Bigelow, daughter of David and Mary (Smith) Bigelow, born 31 Dec. 1851. They lived in Roxbury and Concord, Mass. He was engaged in the shoe trade in Boston, for half a century. He died at his home in Concord, Mass., 24 Aug. 1921.
Children:
i. Irving Bigelow,[5] b. in Roxbury, 14 May 1873; m. 25 Aug. 1913, Edna H. Hosmer; res. in Concord, Mass.; no children.
14. ii. Ernest Warner, b. in Roxbury, 2 Dec. 1874.
iii. Florence H., b. in Roxbury, 27 Sept. 1879; d. 20 Sept. 1928.

13. Leonard Nutter[5] Howe (*Thomas W.*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), born 24 May 1855; married (no name given). He graduated from Harvard College, in the Class of 1886. He was living in Boston in 1897.
Children:
i. Leonard Vernon,[6] b. 4 April 1889; was living in Melrose, Mass., in 1928.
ii. Eugene Stevens, b. 28 Nov. 1894; was living in Melrose, Mass., in 1928.

14. Ernest Warner[5] Howe (*Alfred H.*,[4] *Benjamin B.*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born in Roxbury, Mass., 2 Dec. 1874; married 27 May 1918, Alice M. Pyke.
Children:
i. Elizabeth Warner,[6] b. 3 March 1923.

MOSES HOW.

Moses[1] Howe of Dover, N. H., was probably born about 1728; married 17 Sept. 1776, Mrs. Mary Dix of Waltham, Mass., (probably a second wife). He died 2 Nov. 1776. His widow married 7 Jan. 1778, Jonas Smith of Waltham. His estate was settled in Middlesex Co., Mass. A Dr. Moses Howe (probably the same), settled in Dover, N. H., where he had several children baptized. He was probably a relative of John How of Portsmouth, N. H., and Thomas How of Barrington, and probably a descendant of Edward How of Lynn, Mass., through his son Isaac.

Children:

i. Josiah Farwell,[2] bapt. 28 Oct. 1759.
ii. Sarah, bapt. 13 Dec. 1761.
iii. Relief, bapt. 23 Oct. 1763.
iv. Elijah, bapt. 18 Aug. 1765.
v. Molly, bapt. 29 May 1768.

The U. S. Census of 1790 shows that there were five Howe Families in Portsmouth, N. H., viz.: John How, 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, and 2 females; George How, 3 males over 16, no males under 16, and 2 females; George How Jr., 2 males over 16, no males under 16, and 3 females; Richard How, 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, and 1 female; Richard How Jr., 1 male over 16, no males under 16, and 1 female.

Richard How Jr. married Aug. 20, 1788, Elizabeth Jackson of Portsmouth.

The above George How was probably a relative of Moses How of Dover, and Richard How may have been a brother of George. We find no further record of Richard Jr. in Portsmouth. It is probable that they moved from town.

2. George[2] Howe Jr., we suppose to be the son of George[1] How of Portsmouth, N. H. He married 23 April 1786, Betsey Brotton of Portsmouth. They probably moved to some town in Maine.

Children:

i. Betsey,[3] bapt. in Portsmouth, 23 March 1789.
ii. Peggy, bapt. in Portsmouth, 28 Sept. 1791.
3. iii. George, bapt. in 1794.
4. iv. Benjamin (probably a son), b. about 1803.

3. George[3] Howe (*George*,[2] *George*[1]), was born about 1793, baptized in Portsmouth, in 1794; married Mary ———. He settled in Belfast Academy Plantation prior to 1840, where they lived for several years, but later they moved to Monticello, Aroostook Co., Me., where they were living in 1870.

Children:

5. i. Charles,[4] b. about 1830.
ii. Mary Ann, b. about 1832.
iii. Sarah, b. about 1834.
iv. Louisa, b. about 1836.
6. v. George H., b. about 1838.

vi. HARRISON, b. about 1841.
vii. NANCY JANE, b. about 1843.
viii. LEVI T., b. about 1846.
7. ix. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. about 1848.

4. BENJAMIN[3] HOWE we suppose to be a son of George[2] How Jr. of Portsmouth, N. H. He was born in Maine about 1803; married MARY WELLS, who was born in Maine about 1806. He settled in Plantation No. 12, R. 5. In 1860 he was living in Ashland, Aroostook Co., where he was a farmer.

Children:

8. i. HIRAM,[8] b. about 1827; m. Caroline Holden.
9. ii. BENJAMIN A., b. about 1831; m. Emma Holden.
iii. HENRY, b. about 1840; d. unm.
10. iv. FRANKLIN, b. about 1833; m. Effie Rafford.
v. SERENA, b. about 1835; m. Worden Rafford.
vi. LUCRETIA, b. about 1838; m. William Keegan.
vii. MARY, b. about 1843; m. Ezekiel Rafford.
11. viii. IRA F., b. about 1846; m. Sophia S. Coffin.
ix. CLARISSA, b. about 1848; m. Edwin Fox.
x. LAURA, b. about 1851; m. Wesley Martin.

5. CHARLES[4] HOWE (*George*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Maine about 1830; married CATHERINE ———. They lived in Monticello, Aroostook Co., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. EVANGELINE,[5] b. about 1854.
ii. ADELAIDE, b. about 1855.
iii. ALICE C., b. about 1859.
iv. IRA C., b. about 1862.
v. GEORGE, b. about 1864.
vi. LILIAS E., b. about 1867.
vii. EDITH, b. about 1870.
viii. JOHN, b. about 1876.

6. GEORGE H.[4] HOWE (*George*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Maine about 1838; married MARTHA B. ———, born about 1844. They lived in Monticello, Me., a few years, then moved to Littleton, Aroostook Co., Me., where he was living in 1880, a farmer.

Children:

i. LEROY A.,[5] b. about 1865.
ii. HENRY H., b. about 1866.
iii. RALPH E., b. about 1868.
iv. BRUCE S., b. about 1875.
v. LOLA M., b. about 1878.

7. WINFIELD SCOTT[4] HOWE (*George*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Maine about 1848; married ADDIE L. ———. They lived in Littleton, Me., where he was a farmer.

Children:

i. ESTELLE P.,[5] b. about 1875.

8. HIRAM D.[4] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Maine about 1827; married CAROLINE L. HOLDEN, who was born

about 1840. He was a farmer, and lived in Ashland, Aroostook Co., Me. He died in Boston, Mass., about 1883.

Children:

i. ISADORE,[6] b. about 1858.
ii. EVELYN, b. about 1860; m. ——— Blanchard, and was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1925.
iii. HUDSON M., b. about 1862; was living in Somerville, Mass., in 1925.
iv. FRANK L., b. about 1866.
v. GEORGE C., b. about 1871.

9. BENJAMIN A.[4] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Maine about 1831; married EMMA HOLDEN, who was born in Maine about 1844. They lived in Ashland, Me., where he was a farmer. He died in Ashland, Me., in 1880.

Children:

i. JULIA F.,[5] b. about 1862; d. unm.
ii. EMMA G., b. about 1864; m. W. A. Elmes, and was living in Arlington, Mass., in 1926.
iii. BURTON W.

10. FRANKLIN[4] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Aroostook Co., Me., about 1833; married EFFIE RAFFORD. They lived in Ashland, Me., in 1860, where he was a farmer. They probably moved from town prior to 1870.

Children:

i. ANSEL,[5] b. about 1859.

11. IRA F.[4] HOWE (*Benjamin*,[3] *George*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Aroostook Co., Me., about 1846; married SOPHIA S. COFFIN, who was born in Me., about 1842. They lived in Ashland, Me., where he was engaged in farming. He died in Ashland, in 1918.

Children:

12. i. ARTEMAS W.,[5] b. about 1871.
ii. MARY ELLEN, b. about 1873; m. Warren H. Peterson of Lewiston, Me.;. was living in Allentown, Pa., in 1926.
Children:
1. *Ira L.*, lived in Allentown, Pa.
2. *Warren H.*
iii. ANNIE M., b. about 1875; m. Maurice B. White of Ashland, Me., where they were living in 1926.
Children:
1. *Maurice B.*
iv. DAVID R., b. about 1876; m. Nellie ———, and they live in Ashland, Me.; no children.
v. NATHANIEL C., b. about 1879.

12. ARTEMAS W.[5] HOWE (*Ira F.*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *George*[2] *George*[1]), born in Ashland, Me., about 1871; married LILLA L. STOVER of Brookville, Me. They now (1926) live in Ashland, Me.

Children:

i. OLGA L.,[6] b. (no date given); m. T. R. Bartlett, and live in Kent, Ohio.
ii. CLIFTON J.

NATHANIEL C.[5] HOWE (*Ira F.*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *George*[2] *George*[1]), born in Ashland, Me., about 1879; married, and lives on the old homestead in Ashland.

Children:

i. THELMA N.,[6] m. Ralph Kelley.
ii. HOUGHTON.
iii. FRANK S.
iv. BENJAMIN W.
v. NATALIE M.

JOSEPH HOW OF BOSTON, MASS.

Joseph How was in Boston as early as 1652, where he married on 16 July 1652, MRS. FRANCES WILLEY, a widow, and daughter of Thomas Marshall, from whose estate he received a legacy. She died previous to Oct. 2, 1673, as on that date, there was a contract of marriage between Joseph How of Boston, cooper, and Mrs. Elizabeth Binney or Bunn, widow of Edward Bunn of Hull; her maiden name was Mason (perhaps a daughter of Ralph Mason). He was admitted a freeman May 6, 1657. His name appears as one of the signers to a petition presented to the General Court 1675-6 in relation to the conduct of war with the Indians. He seems to have had the confidence of his neighbors, for he was frequently called on to act as an appraiser or overseer of wills. His wife died in Boston 9 Sept. 1693; he died there 6 June 1698. His will dated 1 March 1693-4 and proved 14 July 1698. In his will he is mentioned as Joseph How Senr. of Boston, cooper. The will mentions "his late deceased wife" and only the three following children, Joseph, Sarah and Elizabeth. In a codicil to the will, dated 5 May 1698, Sarah is called "Sarah Dewer" and Elizabeth is called "Elizabeth Wilkins." His son Joseph is censured for his bad conduct, and the property is mainly divided between the two daughters.

Children probably born in Boston:

i. JOSEPH, b. 23 June 1653; no further record.
ii. SARAH, b. 28 Feb. 1655-6; m. Sampson Dewer, Cooper of Boston. He was son of Thomas Drewer, and was baptized in the first Church, 6 day 3 mo. 1655.

Children:

1. *David*, b. 5 Dec. 1674.
2. *Sarah*, b. 27 Oct. 1676.
3. *Ann*, b. 25 Sept. 1678.
4. *Anna*, b. 7 Nov. 1679.
5. *Thomas*, b. 23 Nov. 1681; d. young.
6. *Thomas*, b. 13 April 1684; d. young.
7. *Sampson*, b. 13 March 1685.
8. *Mary*, b. 1 Feb. 1687.
9. *Joseph*, b. 3 April 1695.
10. *Hannah*, b. 21 April 1697.
11. *Thomas*, b. 2 June 1699.

iii. THOMAS, b. 7 Feb. 1658-9.
iii. MARY, b. 17 March 1661-2.
iv. HANNAH, b. 15 April 1665.
v. LYDIA, b. 16 March 1667.
vi. RUTH, b. 4 March 1669-70.

By second wife:

vii. SAMUEL, b. 28 Dec. 1674.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. (no date given); m. 27 April 1697, John Wilkins, a mariner. She was appointed administratrix of his estate, 22 May 1711.

Children:

1. *Susannah*, b. 26 Feb. 1698.
2. *John*, b. 20 Oct. 1699.
3. *Joseph*, b. 11 Oct. 1701.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. 16 Jan. 1703.

JOSEPH HOW OF VIRGINIA.

JOSEPH[1] HOW, who settled in what is now Pulaski Co., Va., was of English birth and parentage. He is said to have made two trips to this country before settling, first coming about the year 1737, returning soon after. His second visit, made shortly after his return to England, resulted in his settlement in this country. Tradition has it that he ran away from home to join his brother who was an officer in the British Army, but finding that his brother was dead, he drifted southward and finally settled in Virginia. On his second trip over, he met with his future wife, Ellen Dunbar, a Scotch lady, whom he married shortly after his arrival in Boston, near which place he resided for a while. During the French and Indian war, or near its termination, he moved into Virginia, and was engaged for awhile in the construction of a line of forts then being built from Fort Du Quesne southward for the protection of the Virginia frontier.

There was preserved for a long time in the family a curious metal tag or ornament taken from the nose of a hostile Indian killed by him, from one of these forts. These ornaments were furnished by the French to the Indians, and worn by them to distinguish them as friendly to the French cause.

Mr. How finally settled on Back Creek, in what was then Augusta, afterwards Montgomery, and is now Pulaski County, Virginia; as nearly as can be ascertained in 1758 or 1760. He first purchased a place owned by John Daye, who afterwards became his son-in-law, but soon moved to land adjoining and built his residence "Sunnyside" where he spent the remainder of his days. At the time of his settlement at "Sunnyside" there were but few white people living in that part of the country, and as late as 1755 only three or four families are reported as living south of New River, until the settlements on the Holstien were reached.

The old homestead is now in the possession of Mrs. Agnes Howe De Jarnette, great granddaughter of its first owner, and wife of Captain Eugene De Jarnette. The old house still retains its main features of construction, but some additions have been made by its present occupants. The door and window sills are of poplar, and so carefully joined together and fastened with wooden pins, and so well preserved, that great difficulty was experienced in making recent alterations for the purpose of putting in windows of modern construction. The woodwork is held together by wooden pins and wrought iron nails in use at the time the house was built, and then sold in that part of the country by number. The place which Joseph How first pur-

chased of John Daye, is now in possession of, and owned by J. Hoge Tyler, a great grandson, late Lieut. Governor of the State.

Nothing is now known of the general appearance of Joseph How, save that he was a man of robust physique, and well suited for a pioneer life on the frontiers. The family traditions are sufficiently definite to warrant the statement that his English home was one of wealth and refinement, after the type of that of the English gentlemen of that priod, and that he left home at an early period, and under circumstances which would be apt to prevent frequent communication with his relatives at home, while the prominence of his relatives on the British side in the Revolution would tend still further to this result. He lived to be quite and old man, and was buried with his wife, in the cemetery on the old homestead.

Nothing is known of the parentage of his wife, Ellen Dunbar, except that she was of Scotch descent. She is said to have been slightly below medium size, with light hair and blue eyes, and to have walked with a limp, which necessitated the use of a cane. Curious traditions linger about the old homestead in connection with its first lady, and it is said that at times in the upper rooms of the old house may still be heard the hum of her spinning wheel, and the strokes of her cane upon the floor as if to admonish her future generations to do nothing to bring discredit upon the name.

Children:

i. ELLEN,[2] b. (no date given); m. Col. George Pearis, and d. about one year afterward, leaving no children. He m. 2nd Rebecca Clay, and his son by this marriage, George N. Pearis, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Howe.

ii. A DAUGHTER, b. (no date given); m. Robert Pearis, and moved to Kentucky about 1800, and is said to have had children.

iii. REBECCA, b. (no date given); m. John Daye of Back Creek, in what is now Pulaski Co., Va. He lived near his father-in-law, but moved West about 1800. She was a widow in 1846, living in Morgan Co., Ky.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. in May 1751; m. James Hoge, son of James and Agnes Hoge of Frederick Co., Va., b. 12 Jan. 1742. They lived on the old Hoge homestead, adjoining that of his father-in-law, where he d. 5 April 1812; she d. 11 July 1835.

Children:

1. *John*, b. 24 June 1772; m. Rachel Montgomery; he m. 2nd a Miss Rutledge and m. 3d a Miss Rippy.
2. *Joseph*, b. (no date given); m. a Miss Foster, and moved to Sequatachee Valley, Tenn.
3. *Agnes*, m. David Semones.
4. *James (Gen.)*, b. 23 July 1783; m. in 1809, his cousin, Eleanor Howe; d. 29 July 1861.
5. *Sarah*, b. (no date given); m. James Stafford.
6. *Elizabeth*, b. (no date given); m. William Foster.
7. *Mary*, b. (no date given); m. Douglas Baker.
8. *Daniel*, b. 21 March 1785; m. Ann Stafford; m. 2nd Delila Hyatt; d. 28 March 1857.
9. *William*, b. (no date given); m. Margaret Anderson.
10. *Martha*, b. (no date given); m. John Brawley.
11. *Ellen*, b. (no date given); m. John Alford.

v. JOHN WILLIAM, b. (no date given); m. and moved West and settled on the Big Sandy River, in what is now Kentucky,

about 1800 or soon after. He is said to have had a son Joseph and perhaps a son James; there are several families by the name of Howe living in Greenup Co., Ky., who may be some of his descendants.

2. vi. DANIEL, b. 20 Sept. 1758.

There may have been other children.

2. DANIEL[2] HOWE (*Joseph*[1]), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 20 Sept. 1758; married 31 Aug. 1790, NANCY HAVEN, who was born 9 July 1771, and died 4 March 1830. At the age of seventeen, he enlisted in the army against the Indians, and was probably with Col. Christian on his expedition to join Gen. Andrew Lewis in his campaign in 1774, and arriving upon the battlefield of Point Pleasant, the day after the battle, of which he gave a description. He afterwards enlisted as a Revolutionary soldier, and served at intervals throughout the war, attaining to the rank of captain. He belonged to Capt. Henry Patton's Company of Col. William Preston's Regiment, but served under various other commanders, and was engaged principally on the frontier of Virginia and North Carolina. After the Revolution he became a Major in the militia. He succeeded to the "Sunnyside" homestead of his father, where he died 2 Jan. 1838. His tombstone in cemetery on the old homestead, bears this inscription, "In youth a soldier of the Revolution, in old age a soldier of the cross." There are not many descendants of Daniel Howe, who bear the family name, but all who do, live in Southwest Virginia. There are, however, a large number of them who bear other names than Howe, who live in Virginia, Kentucky, Missouri and on the Pacific Coast.

In religion the Howes of Virginia, and their descendants, with few exceptions, were Presbyterians, and in politics were Democrats. The greater number of those of military age, saw active service on the Confederate side, during the Civil war. Several of Daniel Howe's descendants were killed at the battle of Cloyd's Farm, fought in the neighborhood of the old homestead; a grandson died a prisoner of war, another was wounded and taken prisoner at Gettysburg, and another remained in the service until Lee's surrender.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[3] b. 15 July 1791; m. 28 Nov. 1807, George W. Pearis; he d. 28 March 1835. She d. 23 April 1862.

Children:

1. *George Wayne*, b. 29 Dec. 1808.
2. *Nancy H.*, b. 13 Jan. 1813.
3. *Rebecca Clay*, b. 25 Jan. 1815.
4. *Daniel H.*, b. 17 Sept. 1816; m. Louisa A. Johnston, and was living in Princeton, Mercer Co., Va., in 1897.
5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. in Dec. 1823.
6. *Ardelia Eleanor*, b. 3 Nov. 1825.
7. *Virginia Lucretia*, b. 20 April 1832.

ii. ELEANOR, b. 1 Dec. 1792; m. in 1809, Gen. James Hoge, son of James and Elizabeth (Howe) Hoge, b. 23 July 1783. He was a distinguished officer in the war of 1812, and was

five times a presidential elector on the Democratic ticket. They lived on the Hoge homestead on Back Creek, Va., where she died 13 June 1856. He died 29 July 1861.

Children:

1. *Daniel Howe*, b. in 1810; m. Ann Hawes De Jarnette; d. in Sept. 1867.
2. *Eliza*, b. 16 Dec. 1815; m. Hon. George Tyler; d. 11 Aug. 1846.

   Child:

   1. James Hoge, b. 11 Aug. 1846; m. Sue M. Mammet, b. 16 July 1845. He was Governor of Virginia, inaugurated Governor 1 Jan. 1898. They lived in East Radford, Va.
3. *James Fulton*, b. 10 April 1818; m. Eliza J. Johnson.
4. *Joseph Haven*, b. 21 Jan. 1820; m. Susan Sayres; m. 2nd Lizzie Hoge.
5. *William Edward*, b. 26 May 1822; m. Jane Meek, d. 5 Feb. 1885.

iii. JULIA, b. 3 June 1795; m. Zachariah W. Cecil of Pulaski Co., Va., b. 1 Aug. 1798, d. 1 June 1870, son of Samuel and Mary (Ingram) Cecil. She d. 6 May 1865.

Children:

1. *Russell* H., b. 27 Oct. 1815; m. Lucy Phillips, d. 27 April 1890.
2. *Zachariah W.*, b. 9 Feb. 1818; m. Mary Ann Henderson, d. 5 June 1878.
3. *Nancy H.*, b. 7 April 1820; m. William Tinkle; d. 14 May 1894.
4. *Giles S.*, b. 27 Aug. 1822; m. Blanche Aiken; he m. 2nd Eliza Brabson; d. 22 Jan. 1883.
5. *Daniel Rufus*, b. 12 Dec. 1824; m. Ardelia Eleanor Pearis (his cousin); m. 2nd S. M. Anderson.

iv. RUTH, b. 27 Jan. 1797; m. Thomas Kirk, son of John and Elizabeth (O'Briant) Kirk of Giles Co., Va., b. 18 March 1791. They lived in Giles Co. until 1844, when they moved to Livingston Co., Mo. In 1849 he, with two of his sons, went to California, where he died 27 April 1875. She d. in Mo., 16 July 1875.

Children born in Giles Co., Va.:

1. *Joseph Augustus*, b. 28 Jan. 1817; m. 22 June 1851, Symantha J. Frost; d. in Shasta Co., Calif., 26 Dec. 1894.
2. *John Hoge*, b. 26 Feb. 1819; d. 27 Dec. 1897, in Oregon.
3. *Daniel Howe*. b. 11 Feb. 1821; m. R. Eleanor Miller; d. of cholera in Neb., on the way to Calif., 16 June 1850.
4. *Thomas Downard*, b. 27 Feb. 1823; m. 29 Aug. 1853, Mary J. Kirk (his cousin); lived in 1899 near Yuba City, Calif.
5. *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 31 July 1826; m. 18 Sept. 1851, Archibald Peery, and lived near Edinberg, Mo.; she d. 7 Oct. 1896.
6. *James Harvey*, b. 21 May 1829; m. 29 May 1856, Margarette Wood; lived in 1897 near Lock Springs, Mo.
7. *Nancy Haven*, b. 7 July 1832; m. 3 Nov. 1850, Edwin Rucker; she m. 2nd Charles Cooper; she m. 3d 21 April 1868, Leroy T. Ewen; living in 1897 near Lock Springs, Mo.

8. *Ruth Jane*, b. 10 Oct. 1834; m. 26 Sept. 1855. George Catlett Peery, son of Archibald and Nancy (Peery) Peery, b. in Tazewell Co., Va., 27 May 1828.

3. v. JOSEPH HOWARD, b. 28 Sept. 1798.
4. vi. JOHN DUNBAR, b. 4 Jan. 1801.
vii. LUCRETIA H., b. 26 Aug. 1803; m. William H. Thomas; d. 1889.
Children:
1. *Giles D.*, m. ——— Meek.
2. *William H.*, m. Elizabeth White.
3. *Mary*, m. A. W. Luster.
4. *Ann.*
5. *Julia*, m. ——— Conway.
viii. DANIEL N., b. 29 Oct. 1805; d. in infancy.
ix. NANCY PEARIS, b. 28 Aug. 1807; m. Harvey Deskins, and lived in South West Virginia; no children.
5. x. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 15 March 1810.
xi. LUEMMA P., *b.* 18 Aug. 1813; m. Dr. Thomas Taylor Jackson, and lived in Blacksburg, Montgomery Co., Va.
Children:
1. *Mollie.*
2. *Sue*, b. (no date given); m. ——— Leftwich.
3. *Luemma.*

3. JOSEPH HOWARD[3] HOWE (*Daniel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 28 Sept. 1798; married 11 March 1824, MARGARET ELEANOR HUGHES FEELY, born 22 July 1804, died 15 April 1869. He died 7 Dec. 1884.
Children:

i. ELEANOR ANN,[4] b. 28 Dec. 1824; m. 6 Oct. 1840, Reuben Sayres, son of James and Polly Sayres. They lived in Pocahontas, Tazewell Co., Va., where she d. 29 June 1864. He d. in 1896.
Children:
1. *Mary Margaret*, b. (no date given); m. James M. Comer.
2. *Angeletta France*, b. (no date given); m. A. C. Dunn.
3. *Joseph Howe*, b. 8 Aug. 1845; m. Sally Dunlap; d. 16 Dec. 1895.
4. *Eliza Jane*, b. (no date given); m. James G. Dedrick.
ii. JAMES RUSSELL, b. 10 Jan. 1826; d. 26 Feb. 1827.
iii. LUCRETIA JANE, b. 3 Nov. 1827; m. 2 Feb. 1848, William J. Jordan, son of Michael and Elizabeth Jordan, b. 22 Jan. 1825. They lived in Newburn, Pulaski Co., Va.; she d. 25 Sept. 1869.
Children:
1. *Thomas Walden*, b. 2 Dec. 1848; m. Kate H. Longley.
2. *Joe Mike*, b. 14 Dec. 1850; m. Sue C. Allison; d. 7 June 1893.
3. *Leona Howe*, b. 9 Nov. 1852; m. Shelden Longley.
4. *Nannie Deskins*, b. 2 Feb. 1855; m. George W. Morehead; d. 21 Dec. 1875.
5. *John Willie*, b. 28 July 1857; m. Carrie G. Sharpe; d. 30 June 1885.
6. *James Russell*, b. 28 Jan 1860; m. Maggie Walker.
7. *Robert Lee*, b. 12 Aug. 1862.
8. *Frank Masten*, b. 9 April 1865.

9. *Ollie Erskine*, b. 7 April 1867; m. Janie A. Alexander.

iv. ELIZA LUEMMA. b. 8 June 1830; m. 27 March 1860, Joseph H. Wassum. They lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
Children:
1. *Joseph Shipley*, b. 24 Dec. 1860; m. 30 April 1896, Daisy May Jeffries, and lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
2. *Maggie Houston*, b. 1 Feb. 1862; m. E. S. Philhower. They lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
3. *William Henry*, b. 16 April 1865; m. Mary E. Winslow, and lived in Norfolk, Va., in 1897.
4. *Lillie Howe*, b. 24 March 1869.
5. *James Walker*, b. 1 July 1871.

v. MARGARET BROWN, b. 3 April 1833; m. 28 Sept. 1854, William G. Ferris. They lived in Baltimore and other places, but later they moved to Newbern, Pulaski Co., Va.; no children.

vi. ANGELETTA CLOTILDA FRANCE, b. 17 Feb. 1836; d. 5 April 1839.

vii. MARY MARANDA, b. 3 June 1838; d. 13 Jan. 1839.

viii. SUSAN CATHERINE ERSKINE, b. 22 Feb. 1841.

ix. OLIVIA RUSSELL, b. 21 Nov. 1844; m. 7 June 1868, Joseph H. Scales, son of Absalom Scales of North Carolina; he d. and she m. 2nd 1 Jan. 1879, David Pierce Watson, son of Dr. Edwin and Malinda (Pierce) Watson, b. 25 May 1850. They lived in Newbern, Va.
Children:
1. *Joseph Hughes*, b. 11 July 1870.
2. *Alva*, b. 10 Jan. 1880.
3. *David*, b. 12 March 1882; d. 26 June 1882.
4. *Margaret*, b. 3 Oct. 1883.

4. JOHN DUNBAR[3] *HOWE* (*Daniel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 4 Jan. 1801; married 17 Aug. 1830, SARAH BOYD LOGAN SHEPHERD, daughter of Samuel and Ann Margaret (Boyd) Shepherd, born 20 Aug. 1815. They lived at the "Sunnyside" homestead, where she died 22 March 1859. He died 9 Jan. 1885.
Children:

i. DANIEL W.,[4] b. 21 June 1831; d. 6 Jan. 1833.

ii. MARGARET ANN, b. 6 May 1833; m. 17 Sept. 1850, George H. S. Shannon, son of John and Jane (Hudson) Shannon, b. 13 Feb. 1825. They lived at Sharon Springs, Bland Co., Va. She d. 25 June 1855, near Decorah, Iowa.
Children born in Newbern, Va.:
1. *Agnes*, b. 15 June 1851; d. 14 July 1852.
2. *John Howe*, b. 6 Dec. 1853; d. in Texas.

iii. SUSAN BOYD, b. 20 Aug. 1835; m. 6 April 1854, John Montgomery Thomas, son of Col. William and Rachel (Hoge) Thomas, b. 4 July 1824. They were living in Blacksburg, Va., in 1897.
Children:
1. *William Shepherd*, b. 18 Oct. 1867; m. Lilly Ball, and lived in Texas.
2. *Ellen May*, b. 7 April 1869; m. Joseph K. Robinson, and was living in Pilot, Montgomery Co., Va., in 1897.
3. *Minnie Montgomery*, b. 10 Feb. 1871.
4. *John Dunbar*, b. 20 Feb. 1873.

iv. ELIZA JANE, b. 13 Oct. 1837; m. 3 June 1857, Charles J. Matthews, son of Andrew Gatewood and Mary Jane (Lee) Matthews, b. 18 Jan. 1835. They were living at Bain, Giles Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Sarah Gatewood*, b. 15 May 1858; d. 20 Aug. 1878.
2. *William Lee*, b. 24 March 1860; m. 12 July 1893, Lilly B. Goodloe.
3. *Mary Susan*, b. 28 March 1863.
4. *Margaret Ellen*, b. 24 Feb. 1867; m. 10 April 1890, William Gibboney Jr.
5. *Eliza Dunbar*, b. 14 March 1869.
6. *Charles Howe*, b. 9 Aug. 1872; d. 15 Aug. 1874.
7. *Andrew Gatewood*, b. 30 June 1876; d. 18 May 1895.

v. ELLEN MARY, b. 16 March 1840; m. 29 Oct. 1862, Joseph Gordon Kent, son of David Fenton and Elizabeth (Cloyd) Kent of Pulaski Co., Va., b. 22 March 1841. They lived at "Oakshade" near Dublin, Pulaski Co., Va., where he d. 15 July 1886.

Children:

1. *Ellen Gordon*, b. 26 Aug. 1867; m. Frank Bell. They lived at "Rockwood" near Dublin, Va.
2. *John Howe*, b. 2 Dec. 1869.
3. *Elizabeth Cloyd*, b. 13 Nov. 1873.

6. vi. JOHN THOMAS, b. 21 April 1842.

vii. SAMUEL SHEPHERD, b. 16 Aug. 1844; d. 14 Aug. 1864.

7. viii. HAVEN BOYD, b. 2 June 1847.

ix. WILLIAM HARVEY, b. 10 Aug. 1849; d. 10 Nov. 1867.

x. MINNESOTA, b. 23 May 1852; m. 28 May 1873, Dr. Henry S. Crockett, son of John Stuart and Margaret B. (Taylor) Crockett. They lived in Wythe Co., Va., several years, but later moved to Wilmore, Jessamine Co., Ky.

Children born in Wythe Co.:

1. *Howe Taylor*, b. 6 March 1874.
2. *Henry Lewis*, b. 17 March 1876; d. 19 Dec. 1887.
3. *Elden Kent*, b. 10 Oct. 1877.
4. *Stuart Roper*, b. 2 Sept. 1879.
5. *Argyle Campbell*, b. 16 Nov. 1881.
6. *Carl Converse*, b. 7 Oct. 1885.
7. *Minnie Louise*, b. 27 May 1889.

xi. AGNES SHANNON, b. 5 Jan. 1859; m. 19 Jan. 1880, Capt. Eugene De Jarnette, son of John Hampton and Caroline R. (De Jarnette) De Jarnette of Caroline Co., Va. They lived at "Sunnyside," the old Howe homestead, near Belle Hampton, Va.

Children born at the old homestead:

1. *John H.*, b. 23 Jan. 1881.
2. *Agnes S.*, b. 22 Dec. 1882; d. 15 Jan. 1885.
3. *Sarah S.*, b. 25 Sept. 1884.
4. *Caroline R.*, b. 9 Oct. 1886.
5. *Margaret H.*, b. 25 Sept. 1892.

5. WILLIAM HENRY[3] HOWE (*Daniel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 15 March 1810; married 14 June 1836, MARY MARGARET FISHER, daughter of John and Mary (McMullen) Fisher of Maryland. They lived near Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va. She died 17 July 1883, and he married second, 31 Dec. 1891,

Mrs. Virginia A. Heff, widow of Martin Heff. He died 24 June 1896.

Children:

i. Nancy Deskins,[4] b. 9 May 1837; d. 16 May 1837.

ii. Isabella McDowell, b. 10 Oct. 1838; m. 18 May 1858, Dr. Charles Taylor Pepper, son of John and Mary (Robertson) Pepper, b. 2 Dec. 1830. They lived in Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe*, b. 11 April 1859.
2. *Charles Robertson*, b. 14 Nov. 1862; m. Lena Matthes.
3. *Mary Margaret*, b. 10 Dec. 1865; d. 30 Oct. 1868.
4. *Lewis Ervin*, b. 14 Feb. 1872.
5. *Ruth McDowell*, b. 20 Aug. 1874.

iii. Mary Elizabeth, b. 21 June 1840; m. 5 April 1864, William Wardlow Minor, son of William Wardlow and Mary Waters (Terrell) Minor, b. 2 Feb. 1840, in Albemarle Co., Va. He was living near Charlottesville, Va., at "Windie Knowe."

Children:

1. *Mary Waters*, b. 23 June 1865; d. in Aug. 1866.
2. *William Howe*, b. 23 Feb. 1867; m. Maude Pollard, and lived at "Windie Knowe" in 1897.
3. *Elizabeth Isabelle*, b. 29 Nov. 1869; m. Warren S. Lee, and lived at "Windie Knowe" in 1897.
4. *Richmond Terrell*, b. 18 May 1870; lived in Richmond, Va.
5. *Malvina Terrell*, b. 20 April 1874; m. ——— Cheape, and was living in Pendleton, Oregon, in 1897.
6. *Margaret Bryan*, b. 4 March 1876; d. in Aug. 1881.
7. *Mary Fisher*, b. 14 Dec. 1879.

iv. Daniel Kirk, b. 25 June 1845; d. 28 June 1845.

8. v. William Grayson, b. 21 July 1847.

vi. Augusta Virginia, b. 27 June 1850; m. 3 May 1876, Dr. Robert D. Hufferd, son of William and Jane (Davidson) Hufferd. They were living in Tazewell, Tazewell Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Rush Howe*, b. 6 July 1877; d. in Aug. 1878.
2. *Nettie Davidson*, b. 2 March 1879.
3. *William Wallace*, b. 11 Nov. 1881.
4. *Montrose Patton*, b. in Jan. 1883; d. in Sept. 1883.
5. *Robert Patton*, b. 15 May 1886.
6. *Janie Belle*, b. 10 Oct. 1887.
7. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 14 Nov. 1889.

vii. Eleanor Hoge, b. 27 Sept. 1853.

viii. Sarah Margaret, b. 20 April 1858; m. George T. Hammer, son of John T. Hammer. They lived near Bristol, Tenn., in 1897.

Children:

1. *William Howe.*
2. *Charles Taylor.*
3. *William Thomas.*
4. *Mary Margaret.*
5. *Alice Shepherd*, d. 28 July 1888.
6. *Florence Temple.*
7. *Samuel Haven.*

8. *Preston Avery.*
9. *George Wilbur.*

ix. ALICE SHEPHERD, b. 21 Feb. 1864; m. 6 Aug. 1884, James A. Baumgardner, son of Lawrence Crone and Mary Jane (Buchanan) Baumgardner, b. 19 Feb. 1863. They were living at Salem, Roanoke Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

1. *Isabella James*, b. 23 Dec. 1890.
2. *Nellie Katrina*, b. 9 June 1893.

6. JOHN THOMAS[6] HOWE (*John D.*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 21 April 1842; married 13 June 1866, SALLIE DE JARNETTE, daughter of R. E. and Cordelia (Burke) De Jarnette, born 10 Feb. 1848. They were living in Montgomery Co., Kans., in 1897.

Children:

i. ROBERT DE JARNETTE,[5] b. in Carroll Co., Va., 18 March 1867.
ii. SHEPHERD SAMUEL, b. in Pulaski Co., Va., 26 June 1868.
iii. ELLIE DUNBAR, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 6 May 1870; d. 8 Dec. 1870.
iv. BESSIE, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 16 Dec. 1871; d. 17 Nov. 1874.
v. JOHN THOMAS, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 26 Feb. 1874.
vi. GEORGE SHANNON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 8 May 1876.
vii. VIRGINIA PRESTON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 29 March 1878.
viii. ELLIOTT HAMPTON, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 21 May 1880.
ix. MINNIE STEWART, b. in Montgomery Co., Va., 22 June 1883.
x. DANIEL KENT, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 4 June 1885.
xi. DANIEL FAUNTLEROY, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 7 Feb. 1888.
xii. SALLY CORDELIA, b. in Montgomery Co., Kans., 27 March 1890.

7. HAVEN BOYD[4] HOWE (*John D.*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]), born in Pulaski Co., Va., 2 June 1847; married 16 April 1873, KATIE M. CLOYD, daughter of David M. and E. M. (McSavock) Cloyd of Pulaski Co., born 7 July 1852. They were living near Newbern, Va., in 1897.

Children:

i. EMMA,[5] b. 19 Jan. 1874.
ii. DAVID CLOYD, b. 27 Jan. 1876.
iii. LUCY GORDON, b. 24 Feb. 1879.
iv. THOMAS MCSAVOCK, b. 16 Feb. 1884.
v. DANIEL SHEPHERD, b. 16 Feb. 1884.
vi. MARY CLOYD, b. 31 Oct. 1890.

8. WILLIAM GRAYSON[4] HOWE (*William H.*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Joseph*[1]); married ALICE VIRGINIA BROWN, daughter of Granville H. and Jane E. (Snavely) Brown, born 3 Feb. 1851. They lived near Rural Retreat, Wythe Co., Va., in 1897.

Children:

i. DAISY MARIAN,[5] b. 12 Feb. 1876.
ii. WILLIE ALICE, b. 3 March 1879.

From a letter written by Mr. John W. Howe of Provo City, Utah, we have the following family record, as given by him. From the data as given we think that it would be quite reasonable to say that he was probably a descendant of Joseph Howe of Pulaski County, Va., whose family appears in the Appendix. Mr. Howe gives the name of his grandfather as being John Howe, who was born in U. S., no date of birth being given. He married NANCY WILLIS, who was born in Rappahannock Co., Va., no date given. He was married in Virginia, where they lived, and where they both died. Their children were born in Virginia:

i. JOHN W., b. in Hancock Co., 4 Dec. 1829; m. Julia Strickley, and d. 17 June 1903.
ii. MARY MILLIE, b. (no date given).
iii. JAMES JACKSON, b. 11 March 1834.
iv. GEORGE W., b. (no date given).
v. MARGARETTE, b. (no date given).
vi. NANCY, b. (no date given).
vii. THOMAS, b. (no date given).
viii. OBED M., b. (no date given).
ix. HULDA, b. (no date given).

JAMES JACKSON HOWE (John) born in Virginia, 11 March 1834; married in Virginia, MARTHA PRICE HILL, daughter of William and Mary Hill, born in Wythe Co., Va., 20 July 1829. died in Surry Co., N. C., 15 July 1867. They lived in Franklin Co., Va., and Surry Co., N. C. He died in Heber City, Utah, 10 Dec. 1910.

Children:

i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. in Franklin Co., Va., 27 Oct. 1860.
ii. MARY, b. in Surry Co., N. C., 30 May 1863; d. in Surry Co., 10 Aug. 1863.
iii. SUSAN ADA, b. in Surry Co., N. C., 7 Sept. 1866; d. in Surry Co., 27 Jan. 1882.

JOHN WILLIAM HOWE (*James J., John*), born in Franklin Co., Va., 27 Oct. 1860; married in Logan, Utah, 8 Jan. 1884, MARTHA L. SPERRY, daughter of William O. and Eliza (Cloward) Sperry, born in Provo City, Utah, 9 Jan. 1863. They now (1928) live in Provo City, Utah.

Children born in Provo City:

i. JOHN WILLIAM, b. 28 Sept. 1885; m. 22 Jan. 1910, Myrtle Stewart.
ii. ORVILLE HILL, b. 7 Nov. 1887; d. 5 Jan. 1891.
iii. LEONARD JACKSON, b. 30 May 1892; m. 10 March 1914, Theodora Taylor.
iv. ADAH MELISSA, b. 7 Feb. 1896; m. 6 June 1917, Danworth Walker.
v. VELMA, b. 22 Jan. 1898.
vi. FORDIS S., b. 28 May 1901; d. 30 May 1901.

GEN. ROBERT HOWE.

MAJ. GEN. ROBERT HOWE was born in Brunswick Co., N. C., in 1732; he spent the greater portion of his life in North Carolina. He was commissioned a captain by Gov. Tryon in 1766 at Fort Johnson,

and a member of the Colonial Assembly in 1772-3. He was a delegate to the Colonial Congress at Newbern in 1774. He was dismissed from the royal service, by the royal Governor, 8 Aug. 1775. On the 21st of August he was appointed Colonel of the 2nd Regiment, North Carolina, and later he assisted in driving out Gov. Dunmore of Virginia for which he was given a vote of thanks by the Virginia Convention, and was appointed Brig. Gen. by Congress, 1 March 1776. He was made a Maj. General in Oct. 1777. He was superseded by Gen. Benjamin Lincoln, and he then joined Gen. Washington, and was in command at West Point in 1780, where he quelled a mutiny in 1781, and received the thanks of Gen. Washington. In 1783 he quelled another mutiny in Philadelphia. In 1785 he was appointed Indian Commissioner, but died Nov. 12, 1785, in Brunswick Co., N. C.

WILLIAM HOWE.

William[1] Howe was born in Mass., 24 Dec. 1773; married ANNA LITTLE, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Cole) Little, born in Killingly, Ct., 16 Dec. 1774. He lived in Scipio and Gorham, N. Y., and in Benton, Ill. He was for many years a deacon of the Baptist Church. He died 12 April 1854.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[2] b. 29 April 1799; m. Isaac Harris of Leicester, N. Y., who d. 14 May 1859. She d. 4 Jan. 1852.
ii. ISRAEL, b. 24 Jan. 1801.
iii. MINERVA, b. 17 Jan. 1803; d. 6 May 1843, unm.
iv. WILLIAM, b. 2 Feb. 1805.
v. ROCHSA, b. 4 April 1807; m. 10 April 1828, John V. Sanders.
vi. ALLEN, b. 11 Nov. 1808.
vii. ALMOND B., b. 1 Feb. 1811.
viii. ALVIN, b. 27 March 1813; d. 10 July 1816.
ix. EMELINE, b. 5 July 1816; m. 10 May 1837, Daniel Wykoff of Canandaigua, N. Y.

ISRAEL[2] HOWE (*William*[1]), born in Scipio or Gorham, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1801; married NANCY PICKETT, who died in Dec. 1839; he married second, HANNAH FRINK CHILD, daughter of Dr. Increase W. and Desire (Frink) Child, born in Milton, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1816. They moved to Sanford, N. Y.

Children born in Gorham:

i. MARY A.,[3] b. in 1831; m. F. L. Reed.

By second wife:

ii. PHILO P., b. 13 Feb. 1843; m. 25 Dec. 1872, Della E. Baker.
iii. EMMA P., b. 21 Oct. 1844; m. in Aug. 1862, John E. Freleigh, and lived in Floyd Co., Iowa.
iv. ALVIN RUSH, b. 30 April 1847; m. 11 May 1870, Patience A. Seward.
v. ANNE D., b. 7 Aug. 1851; a teacher in ladies school at Dobbs Ferry, N. Y.

WILLIAM[2] ROWE (*William*[1]), born in Scipio or Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 2 Feb. 1805; married 11 Feb. 1829, POLLY STANDISH

(a descendant of Myles Standish), born 22 Jan. 1805. They lived in Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

i. SARAH ANN,[3] b. 5 March 1830; m. 12 Dec. 1849, George DeGroff.
ii. OSCAR, b. 27 Oct. 1831.
iii. ORRIN, b. 26 Jan. 1833.
iv. BLISS S., b. 6 Sept. 1834.
v. LUCY, b. 16 March 1840.
vi. VINAL B., b. 13 Dec. 1844.

ALLEN[2] HOWE (*William*[1]), born in Scipio or Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y., 11 Nov. 1808; married 8 Sept. 1837, THANKFUL S. WHEELER, born 31 Dec. 1813, died 15 April 1877. He married second, 20 March 1878, HARRIET BELL. In 1850 he was living in Almond, Alleghany Co., N. Y. Later they lived in Lawrence, Lawrence Co., Ill.

Children:

i. BYRON A.,[3] b. 21 June 1840; m. Elizabeth Burton; d. 20 July 1874. They had one child.
ii. SYLVESTER W., b. 3 July 1842; m. Louisa Stafford. They lived at Lesterville, Yankton Co., S. D. They had six children.
iii. MYRON, b. 15 May 1844; d. 28 Oct. 1865.
iv. ADELPHIA D., b. 26 June 1845; m. W. R. Bell; d. 15 June 1881. They had three children.
v. CELESTIA E., b. 28 April 1848; d. 26 March 1873.
vi. AURELIA V., b. 13 Nov. 1850; m. 22 Sept. 1880, George Bently.
vii. CAROLINE S., b. 25 Nov. 1853; m. 16 Oct. 1879, Heman Blodgett.

ALMOND B.[2] HOWE (*William*[1]), born 1 Feb. 1811; married 22 Dec. 1836, RACHEL STODDARD, daughter of Joseph Stoddard; she died 15 Aug. 1843. He married 26 Jan. 1845, MRS. SARAH K. MILLER, widow of John D. Miller. They lived in Waukegan, Ill.

Children:

i. CHARLES E.,[3] b. 22 Dec. 1838.
ii. JANE M., b. 10 Nov. 1840; m. 26 May 1861, Henry Bartlett, who d. in Nov. 1876. She m. 2nd 10 Oct. 1880, Henry Briggs.

CHARLES E.[3] HOWE (*Almond B.*,[2] *William*[1]), born 22 Dec. 1838; married 3 Sept. 1859, CORNELIA HART, who died 19 March 1877. He married second, 14 March 1878, SARAH L. WILLIS.

Children:

i. CLARA B.,[4] b. 28 Nov. 1860.
ii. ETTA M., b. 11 Feb. 1867.
iii. EMMA L., b. 14 Sept. 1870.
iv. ELMER A., b. 11 Oct. 1873.
v. SPENCER B., b. 28 Sept. 1875.

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 23 Nov. 1848, aged 67 yrs.

WILLIAM HOWE is supposed to have come from the North of Ireland, about the time of the Revolution, and to have settled in

Cithaca Valley, (?) near Philadelphia, Pa. Later they seem to have lived in Oil Creek, Venango Co., Pa.

Children:

i. WILLIAM.
2. ii. ANDREW, b. in Oil Creek, Pa.
iii. JAMES.
iv. JOHN.
v. SAMUEL.

2. ANDREW HOWE (*William*), born in Venango Co., Pa., married and had:

Children:

3. i. ANDREW J., b. in 1834, in Mercer Co., Pa.
ii. ROBERT.
iii. JAMES.
iv. WILLIAM HENRY.

3. ANDREW J. HOWE (*Andrew, William*), born in Mercer Co., Pa., about 1834; married ———, and lived in Meadville, Pa.

Children:

i. FREDERICK CLEMSON, b. in Meadville, Pa., 21 Nov. 1867; Graduate of Alleghany College, 1889; Ph. D. Johns Hopkins, 1892; studied law and admitted to the Bar; res. in Cleveland, Ohio.; a lawyer and author.

AARON HOWE (probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass.), married 27 May 1778, MARTHA ROGERS. They probably lived in Waterbury, Conn.

Children:

i. MARY, b. 16 April 1774.
ii. CALVIN, b. 20 Feb. 1776.

AARON HOWE of New Boston, N. H., married MARY KNIGHT. He may have been the Aaron Howe that served in the Revolutionary war, from Conway, N. H. In 1790 he was living in New Boston, apparently living alone.

Children:

2. i. DAVID HALE,[2] b. in New Boston, N. H., 8 Dec. 1787.

DAVID HALE[2] HOWE (*Aaron*[1]), born in New Boston, 8 Dec. 1787; married 17 Feb. 1822, MARY KNIGHT, who was born 23 Jan. 1802. About 1845 they moved to Manchester, N. H., where he died 11 Jan. 1855, aged 67 years. She married second, William Twombly of Dover, N. H.

Children:

i. CLARISSA,[3] b. 3 Nov. 1822; m. Joseph Chase of Earlville, N. Y.
ii. HARRIET, b. 31 July 1824; m. Jonathan Sleeper of Gilmanton. She d. 16 April 1877, aged 53 years.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 28 March 1827; m. 13 Aug. 1848, Alfred Vickery Perry, b. 2 Sept. 1826, d. from the effects of army service, 19 April 1868. She m. 2nd Daniel Jacobs.
iv. MARIA, b. 16 July 1830; m. Smith Veazie of Gilford, N. H. She m. 2nd Chase P. Goss of Gilford.

v. Rosina, b. 9 Oct. 1832; m. Henry Knights of East Pittston, Me.
vi. Mary, b. 13 Oct. 1834; m. John Campbell of Manchester, N. H.
vii. Hannah, b. 7 Jan. 1838; d. 9 April 1842.
3. viii. Horace Philbrick, b. 3 June 1840.
ix. David, b. 12 Sept. 1842; d. 11 Sept. 1861.
x. John, b. 17 Dec. 1844; killed at battle of Fair Oaks, Va., 1 June 1862 (his first engagement).

3. Horace Philbrick[3] Howe (*David H.*,[2] *Aaron*[1]), born in New Boston, N. H., 3 June 1840; married 2 Jan. 1864, Ellen P. Roberts, daughter of George W. Roberts of Franklin, N. H. He served in the army during the Civil war, enlisting from Worcester, Mass.

Children:

i. Laura Ester,[4] b. 31 Oct. 1864.
ii. Ida May, b. 29 Sept. 1866.
iii. George Lewis, b. 30 Aug. 1868.
iv. Edward Morris, b. 10 March 1871.

Abigail Howe (ancestry unknown), married 5 June 1757, Seth Burgess, son of Benjamin and Mercy Burgess of Dartmouth, Mass., who was born 22 May 1736. They moved to Cornwallis, N. S., where he died 18 —— 1795. She died in 1801.

Children:

i. Mary.
ii. Thankful, b. ———; m. 17 July 1780, John Newcomb, b. Lebanon, Conn., 16 Feb. 1756.
iii. Benjamin, b. 19 Jan. 1762.
iv. Earl, b. 1764; d. aged 4 yrs.

Abigail Howe, born about 1763; married Simeon Bassett.

Child:

i. Harriet, b. (no date); m. 13 Oct. 1818, Aaron Morse, b. 19 Nov. 1793.

Abigail Howe, born about 1767; married Simeon Dodge, born in Sutton, Mass., 1 April 1772. They lived in Brookfield, N. Y. She died in Lairdsville, N. Y., 12 April 1859.

Child:

i. Simeon, m. ——— Howe, and lived in Fredonia, N. Y.

Abigail Howe, married in Boston, 24 Aug. 1797, David Watkins of Marlborough, Mass.

Abigail Howe, married 20 Dec. 1798, Jonas Bateman of Harvard, Mass.

Abbie Howe, married Samuel Clark, son of Samuel and Ruth (Hazelton) Clark, born in Windham, N. H., 10 Dec. 1833.

Abigail Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 Oct. 1836.

Abbie L. Howe, died in Holden Mass., 8 Oct. 1894, aged 40.

Abner Howe, married in Boston, Mass., 8 Oct. 1819, Mary Farmer.

ABNER HOWE, had a daughter Betsey, who married in Virginia in 1827, Darius Delano.

ADAM HOWE, married MADELINE ———. Lived in Boston.

ADDIE HOWE, married Albert E. Slack. (Spofford Gen. p. 111.)
Child:

i. NICHOLAS, d. in Boston, Mass., 9 May 1860, aged 3 yrs.

ADDIE HOWE, married Leander Locke, son of Joseph and Nancy (Kent) Locke of Boston. (Kent Gen. p. 84.)

ADELINE HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 4 Oct. 1847, aged 34 yrs.

ADELINE HOWE, married 6 June 1863, John Wesley Granger. They lived in Lansing, Mich. They had three children.

ADELINE E. HOWE, born at Truxton, N. Y., 18 March 1825; married in Bertrand, Mich., 26 Aug. 1843, Horatio Gates Samson. (Giles Gen. p. 463.)

ALBERT GALLATIN HOWE, of N. Y., born 2 Oct. 1815; married 7 Sept. 1839, ELIZABETH CRANE, born 9 April 1819, who died 8 May 1840. He married second, MRS. ANN ELIZABETH (LITTELL) ARCHER. He died 1 Sept. 1876.

ALBERT BURTON HOWE, son of Chauncy and Lucy (Meekham) Howe, born in Lawrence, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1863; married 5 April 1885, SARAH ELIZABETH HOLMES, born in Cambridge, Mass., 26 Jan. 1865.
Children:

i. REGINALD BURTON, b. 25 Oct. 1888.
ii. RALPH GEORGE, b. 31 Dec. 1894.
iii. JESSIE LOUISE, b. 5 Oct. 1897.

ALICE HOWE, married Willet Snyder.

ALVIN HOWE, married in Dorchester, Mass., 7 April 1822, ELIZABETH GOODNOUGH. She died 11 April 1826, aged 26. (He may have been son of Fortunatus Howe of Marlborough, Mass.) See John How Family of Marlborough).
Children:

i. ELIZABETH, b. (no date); m. 10 Dec. 1840, Lemuel Richards, son of Lemuel and Mary (Osgood) Richards, b. 5 Nov. 1821.
ii. GEORGE L., b. about 1824; m. 6 Jan. 1850, Elvira M. Eldredge, son of Cyrus and Mary Ann Eldredge, b. about 1831.

ANN HOWE, married 30 July 1767, Benjamin Clark. (See Boston Records.)

ANN HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 24 March 1857, aged 78. (See Boston Records.)

ANNA HOWE, married 13 March 1777, Levi Leland, both of Grafton, Mass.

ANNA HOWE, married 29 March 1807, Simeon Duncan Jr., in Worcester, Mass.

ANTHONY HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married MARGARET ———.
Children:

i. OTTA, d. in Roxbury, Mass., 20 Oct. 1859, aged 2 yrs. 3 mos.

CALEB HOWE of Dorchester, Mass., a worsted comber, married (int. 8 March 1745) ABIGAIL STONE, daughter of John Stone, and granddaughter of Daniel Stone. He and wife Abigail, acknowledged at Dorchester, 20 Oct. 1752, a deed of land in Lexington, inherited from her father and grandfather. He died in Dorchester, 5 Oct. 1777.
Children:

i. HANNAH, b. 22 July 1746; supposed to have m. Joshua Severs.
ii. JAMES, d. 6 July 1758.
iii. PATIENCE, b. 31 March 1762.

CAROLINE HOWE, married 2 Jan. 1814, Dr. Benjamin James. (Records of Christ Church, Boston).

CAROLINE HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 10 Aug. 1844, age 11 mos.

CATY HOWE, married at Batavia, N. Y., in 1799, George Jones; she died in Batavia, in 1810.
Children:

i. BENJAMIN F. HOWE, b. 25 July 1800; d. young.
ii. BENJAMIN F. HOWE, b. 15 July 1802.
iii. ANNA, b. 21 May 1804.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec. 1805.
v. ZADA, b. 9 June 1808.
vi. CATHERINE, b. 12 June 1810.

CHARLES HOWE, of Windsor, Vt., married in Boston, Mass., 14 Dec. 1847, ELIZABETH C. EWERS.

CHARLES HOWE, married in Boston, 26 Nov. 1848, MARY M. FISH.

CHARLES W. HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 12 Feb. 1856, aged 4.

CHARLES W. HOWE, born in Andover, Mass., married ADALAIDE M. ———, born in Boston.
Children:

i. JENNIE M., b. 3 April 1866; d. 25 Jan. 1867, aged 9 m. 22 d.

CLARA A. HOWE, born 17 Dec. 1853; died in Brookline, Mass., 2 May 1889.

CLARK T. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 14 Oct. 1820.

COMFORT HOWE, married ——— Miller. (Mrs. Sarah White Lee, Boston).
Child:

i. ABRAHAM.

DANIEL HOWE, married ROXY SMITH.
Child:

i. ABIGAIL C., b. in Hartland, N. Y., 1844; m. 7 March 1875, Joel Lavella, b. in Holland Landing, Ont., 22 May 1835. He d. in Big Rapids, Mich., 24 May 1883.

DANIEL BOONE HOWE, born in Ky., 19 April 1811; married and moved from Ky., in 1850, to Texas. Several of his brothers went to Indiana, and settled on the Wabash. (C.J. Howe, Mountain Springs, Texas.) 1897.

Child:

i. C. J., b. in Greenup Co., Texas, 30 Nov. 1839.

DAVID HOWE, of Boston, had a child, Nancy W., born about 1809, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Sept. 1820, aged 11.

DAVID HOWE, married in Roxbury, Mass., 10 Jan. 1819, ELIZABETH TUCKER; probably the same who had a daughter, born 2 Feb. 1830; died 27 Feb. 1830.

DAVID HOWE, of Roxbury, married SARAH J. ———.

Child:

i. LUCY H., b. in Roxbury, Mass., 6 July 1867; d. 13 July 1867.

DIANA HOWE, married Calvin King, son of John King. They lived on Long Island, N. Y.

Children:

i. NANCY, b. 3 Nov. 1802; m. at Islip, L. I., 26 Nov. 1820, Matthew Betts, b. in England, 10 July 1796, and was lost at sea, in Jan. 1853. She d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 June 1869.

DAVID HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married 26 May 1839, CATHERINE HOLLINGER, a native of Germany.

Children born in Roxbury:

i. GEORGE W., b. 3 Sept. 1845.
ii. LYDIA C., b. 14 Oct. 1850; d. 6 Feb. 1851.
iii. ELIZA A., b. 26 June 1853.
iv. CAROLINE E., b. 1 Sept. 1856; d. 30 March 1860.
v. CHARLES, b. 14 Sept. 1860.
vi. WILLIAM H., b. 12 Oct. 1862.

DREW HOWE, married HANNAH T. ———.

Child:

i. FRANKLIN B., b. in 1837, in Barrington, N. H.; m. Annie M. Poland (he aged 26 and she aged 19). She was b. in Boston, daughter of Zebulon and Mary E. Poland. He m. 2nd Caroline E. ———.

Children:

1. *Ada S.*, b. in Roxbury, 13 Aug. 1865.
2. *Jennie L.*, b. in Boston, in 1870; d. 26 July 1870, aged 5 mos. 2 d.

EBENEZER HOWE, born near Boston, Mass., 13 July 1765; served in the Revolutionary war. He married 9 Nov. 1793, SARAH SEARS in Ulster Co., N. Y. In 1801 they moved to Ohio. He died in Oxford, Butler Co., 10 July 1830. His widow died 25 Oct. 1865.

Children:

i. CALVIN BANNISTER.
ii. CHARLOTTE FAY.
iii. GIDEON SEARS.
iv. ALETHIA SEARS.

v. Lydia Ross.
vi. Sarah Malette.
vii. Samuel Davies.
viii. Martha Bannister.
ix. Marianne Bannister.
x. James Harvey.
xi. J. M. C.

Edward Howe, and wife Hannah, had a son William H., who died in Boston, 8 Sept. 1865, aged 10 mos., 17 days. (Boston Records).

Eleanor Howe, a widow, died in Union, Conn., 6 Nov. 1806. (Town records.)

Elias Howe, married in Boston, Mass., 10 June 1827, Mercy W. Sias.

Elijah Howe, married 9 July 1849, Sarah Amee Rogers. (Woodstock, Ct., records.)

Elizabeth K. Howe, of Cambridge, Mass., died in Boston, 4 Sept. 1829, aged 27. (Boston Records.)

Ellen Howe, married in Rutland, Mass., 14 Sept. 1864, Edwin C. Forbush.

Elmira Howe, married Ebenezer Gray, son of William and Mary (Thompson) Gray. She died in 1895 in Dover, N. H.

Emeline L. Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 6 May 1830. (Boston Records.)

Edward Howe, of Windsor, Conn. The Hartford, Conn., Records show that on 2 Oct. 1809, Edward Howe petitioned the Court for leave to sell lands of the following named minor children. Children:

i. Cyrus.
ii. Charles.
iii. Naomi.
vi. Edward.

Elizabeth Howe and Silas Winas were married 3 July 1784. (Church Records, Bangall, Dutchess Co., N. Y.)

Elizabeth Howe, married 31 Jan. 1781, Wyman Ainsworth, who was born in Woodstock, Conn. They lived in Dudley, Mass., and Bethel, Vt., where she died 24 April 1832, aged 71 yrs. Children:

i. Artemas, b. 2 Aug. 1782.
ii. Wyman, b. ———; d. 31 Oct. 1785, aged 2 yrs.
iii. Laban, b. 20 Sept. 1786.
iv. Betsey, b. 26 Aug. 1789.
v. Eulalia, b. 9 Feb. 1794.
vi. Sarah, b. 16 April 1800.

Elizabeth Howe, married Manville Orville Butler, who was born 19 July 1812. He was a descendant of Dea. John Butler of Pelham, N. H.

Children:

i. Orville W.
ii. George H.
iii. Arthur C.
iv. Charles H.

Elizabeth B. Howe, of Dover, N. H., born probably about 1790; married as his first wife, John Peabody, born in Bradford, Mass., 24 May 1795.

Ezekiel Howe, married in Boston, Mass., 10 April 1803, Louisa Bellows.

Francis E. Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1837, aged 18 yrs.

Francis M. Howe, married in Roxbury, Mass., 14 Dec. 1857, Mary A. Clark.

Freeman R. Howe, of Roxbury, Mass., married in Brookline, Mass., 3 June 1842, Caroline Stafford of Plymouth, N. H., daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Ward) Stafford.

Children born in Roxbury:

i. Fremaetta, b. in 1848; d. in Roxbury, 6 Sept. 1849, aged 16 mos. (A Freeman F. Howe d. in Brookline, 28 Aug. 1847, aged 29.)

George Howe, born in Boston, Mass., married Judith ———, born in Gloucester.

Children born in Roxbury, Mass.

i. Florence E., b. 5 April 1850.

George Howe, born in N. H., married Caroline Clapp of Roxbury, Mass.

Children born in Roxbury:

i. George, b. 8 July 1866.

George Howe, born in Boston, Mass., married Marion L. ———, born in Boston.

Children born in Roxbury, Mass.:

i. Ella L., b. 16 Jan. 1867.

George A. Howe, married Caroline A. ———.

Children born in Dedham, Mass.:

i. Mary L., b. in 1868; d. in West Roxbury, Mass., 10 Jan. 1869, aged 9 mos. 12 d.

George H. Howe, of Boston, Mass., married Maria ———.

Children:

i. Annie M., b. 1 March 1856; d. in Boston, 3 Sept. 1857.

George Harry Howe, died in Holden, Mass., 5 Feb. 1863, aged 6 mos.

George W. Howe, of Boston, Mass.

Children:

i. George W., d. in Boston, 10 Aug. 1827, aged 4 yrs.

GEORGE WILLIAM HOWE, born in Ohio, 19 Dec. 1828; married PHEBE LEONARD; she died in 1881. He was living in Battle Creek, Mich., in 1898. He lived in 1870, in Coldwater, Mich. He had a half brother Jacob, who lived at Elkhart, Ind., a half brother Peter; also a sister Lydia, who married Prof. Honsel, a sister May Celina, who married Fletcher W. Swan, and lived in Muscatine, Iowa, in 1898.

Children:

i. JOHN L., b. about 1853.
ii. LYDIA M,. b. about 1857.
iii. MARY C., b. about 1860.

GEORGE[1] HOWE is said to have been born in England, and settled in Stonington, Conn. He married 16 July 1761, MARY HILLIARD of that town. He died 8 June 1808.

Children:

i. NANCY,[2] b. in 1762; m. Nathaniel Fellows; d. in June 1807.
2. ii. THOMAS HILLIARD, b. 8 Nov. 1763.
iii. GEORGE, b. in 1765; d. in Valparaiso, 1804, unm.
iv. AMBROSE, b. ———; d. aged 5 yrs.

2. THOMAS HILLIARD[2] HOWE (*George*[1]), born in Stonington, Conn., 8 Nov. 1763; married SARAH LUTHER of Warren, R. I. She died 30 Sept. 1813. He died 29 Dec. 1832.

Children:

i. NANCY,[3] b. 6 Feb. 1792; m. William Lord of Stonington, Conn., 4 Feb. 1821; d. 5 Jan. 1866.
ii. SARAH LUTHER, b. 11 April 1796; m. 29 Aug. 1824, Capt. Allen P. Holdrege, who d .in June 1829; she m. 2nd in 1836, Dr. Antoine Michael Martial of Nantes, France; she d. in Bristol, R. I., 5 Sept. 1867.
iii. ELIZA LUTHER, b. 10 Aug. 1801; m. 31 Jan. 1825, Elnathan Wing. She m. 2nd 6 July 1829, James M. Parsons; they lived in Elmira, N. Y., in 1871.

Children:

1. *Sally Howe*, b. 15 April 1827.
2. *Georgiana Lord*, b. 14 March 1830.

iv. MARY HILLIARD, b. 21 Aug. 1804; was living in Stonington, Conn., in 1871.
v. CATHERINE LOUISA, b. 5 May 1807; m. 6 Jan. 1829, William M. Lord, d. 10 March 1849.

Children:

1. *Mary Isabella*, b. 14 Oct. 1829.
2. *Catherine Ellen*, b. 2 April 1831.
3. *William Allen*, b. 5 May 1833.
4. *George Howe*, b. in Dec. 1834.
5. *George Howe*, b. 22 Nov. 1836.
6. *Sarah H.*, b. 17 Nov. 1841.
7. *Thomas Howe*, b. 27 Oct. 1843.
8. *An infant son*, b. and d. 6 Jan. 1846.

3. vi. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 8 June 1810.

3. GEORGE WILLIAM[3] HOWE (*Thomas H.*,[2] *George*[1]), born 8 June 1810; married 17 Aug. 1837, CATHERINE A. MORTON; died 1 Oct. 1867.

Children:

i. Mary Morton,[4] b. in N. Y., 2 Aug. 1838; m. 23 June 1868, Henry C. Kerr, and lived in Philadelphia, Pa.
ii. Ann Amelia, b. in Lyme, Conn., 4 Oct. 1841; d. 11 March 1842.
4. iii. George W., b. 15 Aug. 1842.
iv. Thomas Hilliard, b. in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846 (twin).
5. v. Robert Morton, b. in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846 (twin).
vi. Washington Martial, b. in Williamsburg, L. I., 6 Feb. 1849; d. 19 Oct. 1863.
vii. Franklin, b. 10 Aug. 1851; d. 20 Nov. 1853.
viii. Franklin, b. in Bergen, N. J., 7 March 1855; was living in Greenville, N. J., in 1871.
ix. Kate, b. in Greenville, N. J., 15 July 1859; d. 23 Sept. 1864.

4. George W.[4] Howe (*George W.*,[3] *Thomas H.*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Lyme, Conn., 15 Aug. 1842; married in Sept. 1869, Georgia Demotte. They were living in Greenville, N. J., in 1871.

Children:

i. George William,[5] b. in Greenville, N. J., in Sept. 1871.

5. Robert Morton[4] Howe (*George W.*,[3] *Thomas H.*,[2] *George*[1]), born in Lyme, Conn., 7 March 1846; married in June 1870, Kate Elkins. They were living in Greenville, Green Co., N. J., in 1871.

Children:

i. Kate,[5] b. in Savannah, Ga., in April 1872.

George Howe, of Boston, Mass.

Child:

i. Sarah, d. in Boston, 21 Aug. 1826, aged 29 yrs.

Gideon Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 12 May 1839, aged 41 yrs.

Hannah Howe, married 9 Oct. 1772, Jedediah Corbin, both of Dudley, Mass.

Hannah Howe, of Northboro, Mass., married 24 June 1767, Nathaniel Felch of Holden, Mass.

Hannah G. Rowe, of Princeton, Mass., married 30 April 1872, Ebenezer Wellington. (Rutland Records.)

Harriet H. Howe, of Worcester, Mass., married 24 April 1839, William H. Blackmer. (Worcester Records.)

Harry Howe, born about 1810; married 9 Oct. 1845, Mary Bigelow, daughter of Elisha and Maria (Reed) Bigelow, born in Fabius, N. ., 8 June 1819. They lived in Yorkshire, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where he died 5 Oct. 1887, aged 77 yrs. She was living in 1889.

Children:

i. Ella M., b. 15 Nov. 1851; m. 15 Nov. 1870, Dwight H. Hyde, and lived in Onida, S. D.
ii. Ormond, b. 24 Dec. 1853; d. 6 Jan. 1854.
iii. Sarah, b. 3 Aug. 1855; d. 21 Sept. 1862.

iv. HATTIE A., b. 6 July 1857; m. 15 Sept. 1875, Wallace J. Blakely, and lived in Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
v. ISABELLA, b. 8 March 1860; she lived in Yorkshire, N. Y.
vi. TRYPHENA, b. 1 Nov. 1862; d. 30 April 1863.

HENRY HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 25 April 1831, ANN JANE DIXON.

HENRY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 3 Sept. 1835.

HIRAM HOWE, of Boston, married (no name given); died 3 Feb. 1835, aged 40 yrs.
Child:
i. ELMIRA, b. ———; d. in Boston, 22 Nov. 1848.

HIRAM F. HOWE had a son Hiram S., born ———; died in Boston, 12 Nov. 1848, aged 2 yrs., 2 mos.

ICHABOD HOWE was probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn, Mass. He was born 16 April 1788; married 16 Nov. 1816, EUNICE STREET, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Munson) Street of Holyoke, Mass., born 28 Aug. 1790; she died 25 July 1825. He died 6 Dec. 1872.
Children:
i. GRACE H., b. 20 May 1819; m. 12 April 1843, Almon Nelson. She d. in Chicopee, Mass., 28 Nov. 1847.
Child:
1. *Charles A.*, b. 17 Dec. 1845.
ii. JOSHUA MUNSON, b. 18 June 1821; m. ——— ———; she d. at Dallas, Ill., in 1860, aged 38. He d. 16 Sept. 1859.
Children:
1. *Thomas A.*, b. 16 Nov. 1854.
2. *Sophronia Grace*, b. 26 Sept. 1856.
3. *Delia Ann*, b. 9 March 1858.
4. *Joshua Munson*, b. 13 Jan. 1860; d. 22 Sept. 1860.
iii. ANNA STREET, b. 6 Sept. 1823; m. 4 March 1852, Dickson Flemming, b. 24 April 1822; d. 8 Jan. 1873.
Children:
1. *Frederick*, b. 27 May 1859; d. 9 Aug. 1881.
1. *Allie*, b. 2 Dec. 1861.

ISAAC HOWE, son of Isaac Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 16 Feb. 1816, aged 6 yrs.

JACOB HOWE of Penn. His father is said to have come from England, and that he had seven sons, of whom Jacob was the youngest. His father died when Jacob was young. His brothers moved to the State of New York. He was probably born about 1775, and was twice married (names not given). He had ten children, seven by his first wife, and three by the second wife, but we have the names of only two.
Children:
i. GEORGE, b. 15 May 1795.
ii. ABRAHAM.

GEORGE HOWE (*Jacob*), born in Mifflin Co., Pa., 7 May 1795; married in 1820, FRANCES MANNER, born in Huntington Co., Pa., 28 Feb. 1799. He died in Lawrence Co., Pa., 25 Feb. 1868.

Children:

i. JOHN, b. in Huntington Co., Pa., 22 July 1821; d. 30 May 1856.
ii. JACOB, b. in Huntington Co., Pa., 30 Nov. 1822.
iii. SAMUEL, b. in Beaver Co., Pa., 20 Oct. 1825; m. in May 1847, Ellen Shaner, d. in Feb. 1863.
iv. KATHERINE, b. in Butler Co., Pa., 28 Sept. 1828; m. in 1849, James Burnside, b. 11 May 1818. They lived in Lawrence Co.
v. MARY A., b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 9 Aug. 1831.
vi. MARGARET, b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 26 July 1834; m. 8 Sept. 1860, Jacob Durstine, b. in Butler Co., Pa., 19 Nov. 1831. She d. 6 July 1867. He d. 4 Feb. 1863.
vii. ELIZA, b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 13 May 1837; m. in 1844, Peter Fox. They lived in Lawrence Co., Pa.
ix. SARAH J., b. in Mercer Co., Pa., 13 Aug. 1840; d. 27 Oct. 1941.

JACOB HOWE (*George, Jacob*), born in Huntington Co., Pa., 30 Nov. 1822; married 7 Jan. 1847, HANNAH DURSTINE, born 19 Feb. 1829. They lived in Nevada, Story Co., Iowa.

Children:

i. MARY A., b. 20 Nov. 1847.
ii. GEORGE W., b. 25 July 1849.
iii. NANCY I., b. 31 March 1851.
iv. JAMES M., b. 20 Nov. 1852.
v. WILLIAM J., b. 18 July 1854.
vi. JESSE D., b. 19 March 1857.
vii. DAVID H., b. 1 May 1859.
viii. HANNAH E., b. 18 April 1861.
ix. MADISON M., b. 22 May 1863.
x. FRANCIS A., b. 5 Oct. 1866.
xi. ELIZA O., b. 11 April 1868.
xii. SUSANNAH, b. 21 Oct. 1869.

JACOB HOWE, married 9 May 1785, MRS. ABIGAIL PHEASER. (See Roxbury Records.)

JACOB HOWE, of Roxbury, Mass., married 23 Oct. 1808, LUCRETIA WITHERBEE.

Children born in Roxbury:

i. FRANCIS BROWN, b. 23 July 1809.
ii. JACOB, b. 6 July 1811.
iii. JAMES LAWRENCE, b. 1 Nov. 1813.

JACOB HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., had one child, born in Boston, 22 Nov. 1820; died 23 Nov. 1820.

JAMES HOWE married ROSANNA FULLER. (Trinity Church Records.)

Children baptized in Boston:

i. JAMES, bapt. 20 Nov. 1795.
ii. JOHN, bapt. 20 Nov. 1795.
iii. JOSEPH, b. 1 Nov. 1803 (probably son of James).

JAMES HOWE and wife LOIS lived in Boston, Mass., a few years.
Children:
i. HANNAH, b. 11 Dec. 1799.
ii. JAMES, b. 5 June 1804; bapt. 19 May 1805.

JAMES HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married 11 Jan. 1801, MARY WOODROW, in Boston.

JAMES B. HOWE married MARY WHITE.

JAMES HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married 16 Oct. 1842, MARY ANN WELLES.
Children:
i. JAMES W., b. in 1844; d. in Boston, 19 Aug. 1845, age 1 y. 3 m.

JAMES HOWE and wife MARY lived in Brookline, Mass.
Children born in Brookline:
i. FANNY REYNOLDS, b. 10 Nov. 1884.
ii. CATHERINE, b. 12 Sept. 1888.

JAMES H. HOWE died in Boston, Mass., 17 Aug. 1845, aged 42 yrs.

JANE M. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 4 Nov. 1838, George W. Gates.

JENNIE MARIA HOWE died in Holden, Mass., 18 Oct. 1864, aged 4 yrs.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston, Mass.
Children:
i. MARTHA, d. in Boston in Jan. 1811, aged 44 yrs.

DR. JOHN HOWE, of East Granby, Conn., married LYDIA ———, who was born about 1747; he died there 5 Jan. 1787, aged 36 yrs. She died there 26 Feb. 1806, aged 59 yrs.
Children:
i. LYDIA, b. ———; d. 21 Jan. 1784, 8 mos.

JOHN HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., married 12 July 1781, RELIEF NASH of Dorchester. She died there 19 Feb. 1824, aged 61 yrs. He died 22 Aug. 1811.
Children:
i. JOSEPH, b. 25 July 1782.
1. ii. SIMEON, b. 27 Oct. 1785.
iii. JOHANNA, b. 27 March 1790.
iv. TIMOTHY, b. in 1793; d. in July 1793.
v. ELIZA, b. 27 Aug. 1794.

1. SIMEON HOWE (*John*), born in Dorchester, Mass., 27 Oct. 1785; married REBECCA ———. He died 23 Jan. 1839. She died 2 March 1830.
Children:
2. i. LEWIS MILLER, b. 15 Nov. 1815.

2. LEWIS MILLER HOWE (*Simeon, John*), born in Dorchester, Mass., 15 Nov. 1815; married 3 Dec. 1835, ELIZA S. HENDLEY, born

in Dorchester, 2 Aug. or June 29, 1812, daughter of William and Elizabeth S. (Bird) Henley.

Children born in Dorchester:

i. ELIZABETH, b. 13 July 1837; m. 21 May 1856, George Hallet, b. in Yarmouth, age 29, son of Edward and Sally L. Hallet.
ii. SARAH, b. 1 July 1841.

JOHN HOWE JR. His wife MARY died in Boston, Mass., in July 1800.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Rebecca died in Boston, 6 Jan. 1820, aged 31 yrs.

CAPT. JOHN HOWE, of Boston, married ABIGAIL JENNISON; died in Boston, in Aug. 1805, aged 29 yrs.

JOHN HOWE of Boston, born 19 Oct. 1777; married 10 May 1807, NANCY DOUGLAS, born 30 Jan. 1782. Perhaps he was the John Howe who died there in 1832.

Children:

i. JOHN RICHARD, b. 28 Dec. 1807; d. 11 April 1837, aged 29.
ii. JAMES AUGUSTUS, b. 16 Oct. 1809; d. 19 April 1830, aged 20.
iii. WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan. 1813.
iv. ANN, b. 28 Dec. 1815.
v. GEORGE, b. 15 Feb. 1818.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Ann died in Boston, 30 Jan. 1818, aged 8 yrs.

JOHN HOWE and wife ELIZABETH had two children baptized in Christ Church, Boston.

Children:

i. ALBERT STUART, bapt. 17 Oct. 1823.
ii. MARIA ANN, bapt. 17 Oct. 1823.

JOHN HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married MARY TIRRELL.

Child:

i. MARTHA, d. in Boston, 3 May 1858, aged 34 yrs. 7 mos.

JOHN HOWE, married (Int. 26 Sept. 1825) SARAH NEWCOMB. (See Boston Records and Newcomb Gen.)

JOHN HOWE, of Boston. His daughter Ellenette died in Boston, 25 Jan. 1848.

JOHN HOWE, of Rochester, N. H. His daughter Nancy B., born in Rochester, married in Roxbury, Mass., 16 Aug. 1861, George N. Pearce, son of Nelson Pearce (age 24).

JOHN HOWE and wife FRANCES had a son John, who died in Boston. Mass., 21 Aug. 1869, aged 10 days.

JOHN AUSTIN (or ANTRIM) HOWE, married and had three children. (Information by Delia E. Howe of Ft. Wayne, Ind.)

Children:

i. WILLIAM.
ii. EDWARD.
iii. ISAAC WRIGHT, b. in 1818, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

ISAAC WRIGHT HOWE (*John A.*), born in 1818, near Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; married and settled in Lansing, Mich., in 1897.

Child:

i. DELIA E., lived in Ft. Wayne, Ind.

JOHN S. HOWE, married 25 May 1848, JANE WHEELER. (See Boston Records.)

JOHN S. HOWE, married 12 Feb. 1858, JANE W. ROSS. (See Roxbury Records.)

JONATHAN HOWE, died in Dorchester, Mass., 9 Jan. 1810.

JONATHAN HOWE of Kirkland, N. Y., married 19 March 1861, CAROLINE JULIA HASSAN, daughter of Oren and Julia (Tyler) Hassan, born probably in Northfield, Vt., 29 May 1837.

JOSEPH HOWE, lived in Boston, where he had a daughter Martha, who died 26 March 1819, aged 44 yrs.

JOSEPH HOWE, married ABIGAIL THOMPSON; she died in 1798, and he married second, (name not given) and settled in southern part of New Hampshire. He is said to have had a brother *Daniel*, who had a son *Ezekiel* living in 1871, near Pt. Bow, (?) Jefferson Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. DANIEL.
ii. EZEKIEL.
iii. AZUBAH.
iv. POLLY.
v. WILLIAM.
vi. JOSEPH, b. in 1790; and had a dau. Adelaide, who m. ——— Parkill. (She was the authority.)

By second wife:

vii. SILAS.

(The above Joseph Howe was probably a descendant of John How of Sudbury and Marlborough.)

JOSEPH HOWE, married in West Roxbury, Mass., 6 April 1819, CHARLOTTE BROWN. (See Church Records.)

JOSEPH W. HOWE, of South Reading, Mass., by wife SARAH, had: William C., born in So. Reading, in 1846; married 25 Dec. 1867, in Dedham, Mass.; Hattie J. Coolidge, daughter of Curtis and Lydia Coolidge, born in Dedham, in 1848.

JOSHUA HOWE, married HANNAH ———. She died 15 Nov. 1832, aged 38 yrs. He married second, 24 Jan. 1839, in Boston, CATHERINE BOWLING. (See Boston Records.)

JOSHUA HOWE (perhaps the same as above), had a daughter Elizabeth, died in Boston, 17 July 1821, aged 3 yrs.

JOSHUA HOWE, married MARY BERRY. (Boston Records.)

JOSHUA HOWE, married SARAH ———. They had a son, Belcher Smith, baptized 9 Aug. 1828. (Brattle St. Church.)

JOTHAM HOWE, married MYRA ———, and lived in Sutton, Mass., where their children were born.

i. CHARLES ELMER, b. 2 Dec. 1852.
ii. OSCAR LESLIE, b. 19 Jan. 1857.
iii. MYRA SUSAN, b. 23 Dec. 1859.
iv. LIZZIE FRANCES, b. 27 July 1867.

JULIA B. HOWE, died at St. Croix (?), 5 Feb. 1841. (Boston Records.)

LAURA HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 3 July 1835, William T. Mitchell.

LOIS HOWE, married Abel White, son of Thomas and Sarah (Broughton) White, born about 1760; and lived in Lansingburg, N. Y.

LUCY HOWE, married 31 Aug. 1758, John Peirce, son of Joshua Peirce of Pembroke, Mass., born 8 Nov. 1734. They lived in Cornwall, Conn.

Children:

i. MARY, b. 13 Jan. 1759; d. 12 Sept. 1760.
ii. LUCY, b. 28 Oct. 1760; m. Noah Merwin.

LUCY HOWE, of Oxford, Mass., married 19 April 1770, Abner Shumway of Sutton, Mass.

LUTHER HOWE, married CHARLOTTE ———. They had a son Joshua, who died in West Roxbury, Mass., 26 Feb. 1869 (perhaps the Joshua Howe who married Cathering Bowling.)

LYDIA HOWE, married Nathan Parsons. (She was probably born about 1791.)

MARA HOWE, born in Deerfield, Mass., in May 1774; married in 1790, Samuel Bigelow, born in Weston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1773. He was a lawyer, and settled in Ticonderoga, N. Y., where he died in Oct. 1817. She died there, 11 May 1862.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 30 Aug. 1803, aged 29 yrs.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 13 Oct. 1857, aged 73 yrs.

MARY HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 22 July 1843, aged 43 yrs.

MARY HOWE, married Joseph McCollum. They had a son John A., born 6 May 1812; married 27 April 1839, Martha Newcomb. (See Newcomb Gen.)

MARY HOWE, married 22 May 1826, Tufts Richardson of Woburn, Mass., son of Abel and Ann (Tufts) Richardson, born in Woburn, 7 Jan. 1788. He died 16 Nov. 1826. (Woburn Records.)

MARY HOWE, married in Worcester, Mass., 27 March 1843, Alfred Taft.

MARIA HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1833, Alexander D. McKenzie.

MARY HOWE, daughter of Joshua Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 Aug. 1826, aged 30 yrs.

MARY ADA HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 22 Oct. 1864, aged 7 yrs.

MARY E. HOWE, daughter of Joseph I. Howe of Boston, Mass., died in Boston, 1 Aug. 1848, aged 7 yrs.

MARY L. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 3 April 1864, aged 36 yrs.

MARY R. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 6 Jan. 1839, aged 1 yr.

MATILDA C. HOWE, died in Holden, Mass., 4 April 1872, aged 62 yrs.

MOSES B. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 25 June 1840, SARAH M. SMITH. They had, Marian S., born in Boston, and died 8 Sept. 1848, aged 8 yrs. 5 mos.

MOSES HOWE, born 26 Aug. 1795; married MARY CHENEY, daughter of Mark and Mary (Pike) Cheney of Byfield, born 4 Dec. 1804. (Cheney Gen.)

Children:

i. CHARLES EDWIN.
ii. LUCY MARY, b. 26 Sept. 1834; m. George H. Dole.

MARIA HOWE, daughter of Moses Pierce Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 17 July 1819, aged 20 yrs.

NANCY HOWE, daughter of Oliver Howe, died in Boston, 23 Nov. 1816, aged 29 yrs.

NANCY M. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 15 June 1838, Warren Richard.

NAPOLEON B. HOWE, married in Abington, Mass., 10 Dec. 1844, MARTHA J. TERRELL. They lived in Boston.

Children:

i. JOHN E., b. 1844; d. in Boston, 26 Feb. 1845, aged 2 m. 10 d.
ii. MARY I., d. in Boston, 20 Dec. 1849, aged 2 mos.

NATHAN HOWE, son of Hannah Howe, born in Gerry, Mass., 23 Jan. 1781; married in Boston, Mass., 28 April 1805, LYDIA SHEAD, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Shead, born in Boston. They moved to Portland, Me., where she died 11 Jan. 1806. He married second, 14 June 1807, RUTH WOODBURY of Portland, daughter of Benjamin and Samantha (Dodge) Woodbury of Beverly, Mass. They had 10 children (names not given.)

NATHANIEL HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 17 Nov. 1833, aged 68 yrs.

NATHANIEL HOWE.

Concerning his parentage, we think that he may be the son of Peter Howe No. 229, page 79 of the John How Family, who was born about 1791 in Landaff, N. H.; (the name of wife is not given) and is said to have lived in Orford, N. H.

Children:

i. NATHAN COBURN, b. in Orford, N. H., 17 Sept. 1817; m. Catherine Richards of Hopkinton, Mass. He d. in Worcester, Mass., 2 June 1886.
ii. STEDMAN WILLARD, b. in N. H., 21 April 1822; m. 7 July 1841, Clarissa M. Weston.
iii. IRA G., b. in N. H., about 1826.
iv. KIMBALL YOUNG, b. in N. H., about 1829; m. Verlina Newton of Hopkinton, Mass.

STEDMAN WILLARD HOWE (*Nathaniel*), born in N. H., 21 April 1822; married 7 July 1841, CLARISSA M. WESTON of Hopkinton, Mass. They lived in Hopkinton, Mass. Several years later he moved to Worcester, Mass.

Children born in Hopkinton:

i. WILLARD NATHANIEL, b. 2 April 1842.
ii. A SON, b. 2 March 1844.
iii. EDWARD W., b. 29 Jan. 1846.
iv. NATHAN COBURN, b. 22 Dec. 1847.

NEHEMIAH HOWE, of Ipswich, Mass., was included in a list of church members at Topsfield, Mass., 18 May 1751.

NICHOLAS HOW, married 19 Jan. 1671-2, MARY SUMNER, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Clement) Sumner, baptized in Dorchester, Mass., 7 May 1654. He died prior to 1676. She married second, John Trow, and died in Newport, 16 Feb. 1705-6. He was one of the signers of a petition presented to the General Court in 1675-6, relative to the conduct of the war with the Indians.

NICHOLAS HOWE, married 17 Feb. 1697, ELLEN DYE. (Little Crompton, R. I. Records.)

PETER HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1835, aged 44 yrs.

REBECCA WEBB HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 3 June 1833, Benjamin Dodge.

ROBERT HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 10 Feb. 1814, aged 7 yrs.

ROBERT HOWE, died in Boston, 15 Sept. 1836, aged 32 yrs. (a seaman.)

ROBERT HOWE, of Charlestown, Mass., died in Boston, 4 Dec. 1847, aged 70 yrs.

ROBERT HOWE, married in Duxbury, Mass., 9 Feb. 1818, REBECCA F. GLASS.

Child:

i. ROBERT H., d. in Boston, 24 Dec. 1831, aged 10 yrs.

ROBERT J. HOWE, of Chelsea, Mass., died in Boston, 14 Nov. 1844, aged 1 yr. 7 mos.

ROSANNA HOWE (probably a descendant of Edward Howe of Lynn.) She married Benjamin Porter. They lived in Goshen, Conn., several years, and about 1800 they moved to Batavia, N. Y. She died there in March 1830, aged 70 yrs.

Children born in Goshen:

i. Levi, b. in 1781.
ii. Deborah.
iii. Philo.
iv. Anna.
v. Benjamin.
vi. Lucy.

Roswell Smith Howe, married Hattie Elizabeth Marsh, daughter of Charles H. and Ellen Maria (Wright) Marsh, b. 15 March 1858. He died 28 Nov. 1878. (Marsh Family Gen.)

Roxa Howe, married Salmon Pease, son of Gideon Pease. They lived in Enfield and Monson, Mass.

Ruth Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 29 June 1828.

S. Albert Howe, died in Holden, Mass., 6 Aug. 1878, aged 21 yrs.

Sally Howe, married between 1776 and 1783, John Hulet. They had a daughter Achsah, who married in 1803, Seymour Chapin.

Samuel Howe, married Abby ———. They had a son John S., born in Portsmouth, N. H., about 1828; died in Boston, Mass., 9 July 1866, aged 38 yrs. (He may be the John S. Howe who married in Boston, 25 May 1848, Jane Wheeler.)

SAMUEL HOWE.

Of this Samuel[1] Howe we fail to find anything definite concerning his parentage. The family tradition is that two brothers, Samuel and John, emigrated from London in 1665 (the year of the great plague) to this country. That John settled in Connecticut, and Samuel settled in Massachusetts. One of Samuel's descendants was Samuel who was born in Framingham, Mass., about 1745. The name of Samuel's grandfather is said to have been Thomas; and that he had a brother, and two sisters, Sylvia and Lucy.

But we find no records thus far, to bear out these statements; he may have been born in Framingham, Mass., if so, the birth was not recorded. He seems to have lived in Smithfield, R. I., in later life, where we find the death of his first wife Martha in Smithfield, 24 Nov.. 1787. He married second, 17 Sept. 1789, Sally Bradford of Providence, R. I. He seems to have had but one child. They lived in Smithfield several years, then moved to New York State, and settled in Marcellus, Onondaga Co., where he was living in 1820.

Child:

2. i. Parley Eddy,[2] b. in Smithfield, R. I., 31 Jan. 1769.

2. Parley Eddy[2] Howe (*Samuel*[1]), born in Smithfield, R. I., 31 Jan. 1769; married in Smithfield, 10 Jan. 1795, Betsey Healy, who was born in Providence, R. I., 9 June 1776. They moved to Marcellus, N. Y., where he died 25 Aug. 1831. She died there 4 July 1850.

Children born in Marcellus:

i. William,[3] b. 3 July 1796; m. 14 March 1819, Phimelia Robert-

son, and lived North Almond, N. Y., where he d. 13 March 1870.

3. ii. Horatio Nelson, b. 16 Oct. 1798.
iii. Samuel. b. 29 Dec. 1801; d. 5 Feb. 1820.
iv. Lucy Ann, b. 21 May 1804; m. 16 Jan. 1832, Edward Davy.
4. v. Elhanon W., b. 28 Dec. 1806.
vi. Sally Jane, b. 31 Dec. 1809; m. 21 Dec. 1830, Edward Shepard.
5. vii. Paul Dean, b. 16 Jan. 1812.
viii. Eliza J., b. 31 March 1814; m. 6 March 1837, William Paul, and lived in Van Buren, N. Y., where he d. in Dec. 1856.

3. Horatio Nelson[3] Howe (*Parley E.*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1798; married 14 March 1829, Perlina Paul. They lived in Van Buren, and Marcellus, N. Y., where he was a farmer. He died 23 Aug. 1870.

Children:

i. Andrew J.,[4] b. about 1830.

4. Elhanon W.[3] Howe (*Parley E.*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1806; married 28 Dec. 1834, Sally Williams, and lived in Marcellus where he died 24 May 1868.

Children:

i. Dempster C.,[4] b. about 1845.
ii. Iola Volusia, b. about 1846.
iii. Rhoda B., b. about 1855.

5. Paul Dean[3] Howe (*Parley E.*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born in Marcellus, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1812; married 20 Feb. 1833, Clarinda Shepard, who was born in Skaneateles, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1810; she died, and he married second, 20 Oct. 1846, Dora C. Lyman, born in Otisco, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1825. They lived in Marcellus, N. Y.

Children:

i. Elba D.,[4] b. 18 Jan. 1835; m. 3 Nov. 1865, Emma Sutton.
ii. Erin, b. 13 March 1836.

By second wife:

iii. Etna D., b. 18 June 1848.

According to the family traditions, there were four brothers of the name of Howe who settled in Penn., prior to the Revolutionary war. The name of the father appears to be unknown. The following are the names of the four brothers, as given by their descendants:

1. i. Samuel, b. about 1755.
ii. William, b. about 1756; m. Rebecca ———. They lived in Green-village (?), Franklin Co., Penn., where she d. 3 Feb. 1826, aged 62 yrs. He d. 12 March 1822, aged 66 yrs.
iii. Abraham, b. (no date); d. in Ohio, 1843.
2. iv. Morris, b. 23 April 1766.

1. Samuel[1] Howe was born about 1755; married in 1774, Betsey Deamer, daughter of a rector of the Church of England in Philadelphia, Pa., before the Revolution. She was born in 1758, and died in 1820. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war from Northumberland Co. He died in 1804.

Children:

3. i. SIMEON,[2] b. in 1779.
   ii. HANNAH, b. (no date given); m. Aaron Furman. They moved from Northumberland Co. to Tioga Co., Penn.
   iii. SARAH, b. (no date given); m. 3 Jan. 1803, Jonathan Furman. They lived in Northumberland Co. until 1819, when they moved to Strattonville, Clarion Co., Penn., where they lived and died.

Children:

1. *William*, d. when twenty years of age.
2. *Nathan*, m. Isabel Longwell.
3. *Hannah*, m. George Kelly.
4. *Elisha*, m. Almyra Searl.
5. *Samuel*, m. Pamelia Kelly; a Baptist minister.
6. *Elizabeth*, m. Jacob Dunkle.
7. *Jane*, m. Henry Fulton.
8. *Permelia*, m. Maxwell Coulson; m. 2nd James Carnahan.
9. *John*, m. Eunice Budd.
10. *Sarah*, m. Henry Runkle.
11. *Ambrose*, m. Jane Reynolds.
12. *Clara*, m. in 1854, Jacob Emery Dean, a Baptist minister.

   iv. NATHAN, b. (no date given); m. Katie Furman, and lived for a while in Northumberland Co., then moved to Ohio.
   v. JANE.
   vi. JOHN is said to have been a physician. When a young man he started on a trip down the Ohio river, and was never heard from afterward.
   vii. RACHEL, b. (no date given); m. Samuel Alexander. During the Civil war they were living in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa.

2. REV. MORRIS[1] HOWE, brother of Samuel above mentioned, was born in Montgomery Co., Pa., 23 April 1766; married about 1798, PHEBE OSBORN; she died near Millerstown, Pa., 16 Feb. 1802. He married second, PARMELA BOWMAN. He was ordained by Bishop Asbury, as Deacon, 21 Jan. 1782; and as Elder 26 Oct. 1794. For several years he was located in North Carolina, later he returned to Pennsylvania. After he retired from the ministry, he settled in Shelby Co., Ohio.

Children:

   i. MORRIS,[2] b. 5 July 1800.
4. ii. WESLEY, b. 6 Feb. 1802.

By second wife:

   iii. JESSE B.
   iv. CHRISTIAN B.
   v. SIMEON.

3. SIMEON[2] HOWE (*Samuel*[1]), born in 1779; married in 1802, ELIZABETH KEPHART, who was born about 1782, and died about 1817. He married second, in 1820, ELIZABETH KELLEY, daughter of Col. Kelly, who was in the war of 1812. By this marriage, he came into possession of a tract of land near West Freedom, in Clarion Co., Penn., to which he removed his entire family in 1820. He died there 25 July 1855.

Children:

i. MORRIS,[3] b. 9 Sept. 1804; m. 2 June 1829, Mary Latshaw, who was b. 4 Jan. 1805, d. 24 April 1875. He d. in 1880.

5. ii. GEORGE GRANT, b. 1808.

iii. MARY, b. in 1808; m. David Yingling. She d. in 1866.

iv. SARAH, b. in 1810; m. William Guiher, who d. in June 1856. She d. in 1871.

v. JARED, b. 25 Oct. 1812; m. 14 Nov. 1833, Mary Ann Young, who was b. in June 1816, and d. 14 Jan. 1882. He d. 15 Dec. 1870.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. in May 1815; m. Daniel Slaugenhaupt. She d. 17 Nov. 1879.

vii. CATHERINE, b. in 1817; m. Daniel Baker, who was b. in 1818. They both d. in 1900.

4. REV. WESLEY[2] HOWE (*Morris*[1]), born in Millerstown, Pa., 6 Feb. 1802; married 2 March 1843, CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH EYSTER, born in Chambersburg, Pa., 15 Dec. 1815. He was ordained Deacon by Bishop Elijah Hadding, 31 March 1833, and as Elder by Bishop J. Emery, 15 March 1835. He was a widely known pioneer preacher in Pa., and died in Green Village, Pa., 8 Dec. 1869. She died in Chambersburg, Pa., 12 Feb. 1892.

Children:

i. SARAH ELLEN.[3]

ii. MARY EYSTER.

iii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH.

There were four other children, who died in infancy.

5. GEORGE GRANT[3] HOWE (*Simeon*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born in Northumberland Co., Pa., in 1806; married BARBARA ARMSTRONG. He died in 1881.

Children:

6. i. WESLEY C.[4]

ii. JOHN D.

iii. NELSON B.

iv. SARAH JANE.

v. HARRIET H.

vi. MATTIE M.

6. COL. WESLEY C.[4] HOWE (*George G.*,[3] *Simeon*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born (no date given); married in 1876, E. HARRIET SIGGINS, a writer of some note, a biographical sketch of whom is contained in "Distinguished Women of America." He served in the army during the Civil war, and was complimented in a special order for his bravery in the battle of Winchester, Va., 19 Sept. 1864. After his marriage, they lived in Franklin, Venango Co., Pa., but later they moved to Montpelier, Blackford Co., Ind., where he was living in 1896.

Children:

i. GEORGE S.[5]

ii. WESLEY CURTIS.

iii. JOHN DAWSON.

iv. CHARLES C. MCCABE.

v. WALTER SIMPSON.

STANISLAUS HOWE.

The father of Stanislaus settled in St. Marys Co., Md., at an early day. His name is not given, neither do we know from whence, or when he came to St. Marys Co. The following are the names of his children as given by Charles Henry Howe.

Children:

i. RICHARD, moved to Ky. between 1800 and 1806.
ii. JOSEPH, moved to Ky. between 1800 and 1806.
2. iii. STANISLAUS.
iv. FRANK, d. unm.
v. IGNATIUS, m. Rachel Willett, and d. in Washington, D. C.
vi. HARRY.
vii. ALVIN.
viii. MARY, m. Barton Goodard.
ix. ELLEN, m. ——— Thompson.
x. MOLLY, m. ——— Trail, and lived in Montgomery Co., Md.
xi. JOHN.

2. STANISLAUS[2] HOWE, married 8 Dec. 1797, ELIZABETH WILLETT of Upper Marlboro, Md. He died 10 April 1810, and his widow and children moved to Columbus, Ohio, in 1812. She died 4 Oct. 1822.

Children born in St. Marys Co.:

3. i. RICHARD,[3] b. 8 March 1799.
4. ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 14 Oct. 1800.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 20 April 1802; m. 20 March 1820, Nelson Delashmutt, b. in Fredericktown, Md. He d. 8 March 1835, and she m. 2nd 14 Nov. 1847, Timothy Clark of Akron, Ohio.

Children:

1. *Cerema*, b. 14 Jan. 1821.
2. *Amelia*, b. 14 Dec. 1823.
3. *William*, b. 25 Nov. 1832.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Nov. 1834.

iv. EDWARD W., b. 9 Nov. 1803; d. between 1825 and 1830.
v. AMELIA ANN, b. 11 June 1806; m. 9 Sept. 1829, Frank Toos, b. in Columbus, Ohio, 4 July 1804, and lived in Indianola, Ill.

Children:

1. *Louisa*, b. 4 July 1831, in London, Madison Co., Ohio.
2. *Lydia*, b. 5 April 1833, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Dec. 1834, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
4. *Amanda*, b. 13 July 1836, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
5. *Joseph*, b. 22 Aug. 1838, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
6. *Francis*, b. 22 Aug. 1840, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
7. *Lavenia*, b. 1 Sept. 1842, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
8. *Amelia*, b. 27 Jan. 1845, in Franklin Co., Ohio.
9. *Leonora L.*, b. 27 July 1848, in Akron, Ohio.

5. vi. GEORGE, b. 22 Sept. 1807.
6. vii. JOHN, b. 21 June 1809.

3. RICHARD[3] HOWE (*Stanislaus*[2]), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 8 March 1799; married in Sept. 1827, ROXANA K. JONES, born in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y., 4 Jan. 1806. After the death of his father, he moved with his mother to Ohio. He was one of the first settlers of Akron, O., having located there in 1829.

He was by profession a civil engineer, and was for many years in the service of the State of Ohio, in the construction of various public works. He died 19 March 1872.

Children:

7. i. HENRY WILLETT,[4] b. in Bath, Summit Co., Ohio, 29 June 1828.
8. ii. CHARLES H., b. 27 Jan. 1831.
iii. NATHAN J., b. 24 April 1834; was living in Chicago, in 1871.
iv. EMILY B., b. 5 March 1840; m. 16 Oct. 1866, James A. Ingersoll, b. in Evans, Erie Co., N. Y., 2 May 1835, was living in Marengo, Ill., in 1871.
v. MARY ANNA, b. 23 June 1843; m. 25 Oct. 1864, John Wolf, b. in Bavaria, Ger., 25 Jan. 1837, and lived in Akron, Ohio.

4. WILLIAM HENRY[3] HOWE (*Stanislaus*[2]), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 14 Oct. 1800; married 5 July 1823, MARY ANN DOWNING, born in Franklin Co., O. They lived a few years in Columbus, O., then moved to Akron, O., and in 1849 they moved to Renssaler, Jasper Co., Ind., where he died 21 July 1856. She died 10 March 1859.

Children:

9. i. RICHARD,[4] b. 19 May 1824.
ii. FRANCIS, b. 21 May 1826; m. 29 Oct. 1850, Mary F. Baldwin, and lived in Michigan City, Ind.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. 4 Jan. 1828; m. 14 April 1845, Archibald Purcupile, and lived in Rensalaer, Ind.

Children:

1. *James Franccs*, b. 5 July 1846.
2. *Richard Henry*, b. 3 Oct. 1848.
3. *John Israel*, b. 10 Oct. 1850.
4. *Arabella*, b. 9 May 1852.
5. *Charles Wallace*, b. 1 Jan. 1857.
6. *Estella*, b. 8 Oct. 1854.
7. *Edgar Willett*, b. 9 Dec. 1859.
8. *Emma Dora*, b. 19 Jan. 1863.
9. *Elizabeth Howe*, b. 28 March 1867.

5. GEORGE[3] HOWE (*Stanislaus*[2]), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 22 Sept. 1807; married 9 Jan. 1831, SARAH PRITCHARD, born in Jefferson Co., O., 7 Aug. 1812. He died 19 Sept. 1856, and his widow married second, Levi Way.

Children:

i. WILLIAM J.,[4] b. in Northfield, Ohio, 23 Dec. 1831; m. Lizzie Keith, and lived in St. Paul, Minn.
ii. ANN ELIZA, b. in Akron, Ohio, 18 April 1834; m. in Dec. 1859, Homer E. Newell, and lived in McGregor, Iowa.
iii. SARAH JANE, b. in Akron, in April 1839; m. John Jacobia, and lived in McGregor, Iowa.
iv. GOODWIN WILLETT, b. in Akron, 26 Dec. 1843; he lived in McGregor, Iowa.
v. GRACE P., b. 30 June 1846; m. in Jan. 1865, Nathan A. Chapman, and lived in Twinsburg, Summitt Co., Ohio, in 1871.
vi. ADA B., b. in Akron, Ohio, 9 Jan. 1851; m. John A. Falley.

6. JOHN[3] HOWE (*Stanislaus*[2]), born in St. Marys Co., Md., 21 June 1809; married 16 June 1836, HARRIET A. JENNISON, daughter

of Elias Jennison, born in Saratoga Co., N. Y., 6 Sept. 1819. They lived in Akron, O.

Children born in Akron:

i. ELEANOR,[4] b. 15 Sept. 1837.
ii. MARY, b. 21 Jan. 1839; d. 15 Nov. 1849.
iii. MARIA, b. 14 Dec. 1842; m. 15 Oct. 1863, Joseph Morey Hopkins, b. 6 May 1834. They moved to Rensalaer, Jasper Co., Ind.
iv. SARAH E., b. 14 Feb. 1845; m. 12 Nov. 1868, Isaac Dennison Ellison, b. in Jan. 1833. They lived at Mound Valley, Kans.
v. ISABEL, b. 16 Oct. 1846; d. 20 Nov. 1846.
vi. MARIAN, b. 23 July 1849.
vii. LILLIAN A., b. 3 Feb. 1852; d. 9 Dec. 1856.
viii. JOHN ARTHUR, b. 18 Dec. 1859; d. 12 March 1864.

7. HENRY WILLETT[4] HOWE (*Richard*,[3] *Stanislaus*[2]), born in Bath, Summit Co., O., 29 June 1828; married 12 Dec. 1859, ISADORE C. BELL, daughter of Edwin Bell, born in Portland, Conn., 17 Oct. 1835. They lived in Akron.

Children:

i. EDWIN BELL,[5] b. 1 Jan. 1861.
ii. FRANK RICHARD, b. 20 Dec. 1862.
iii. ARTHUR WILLETT, b. 8 March 1865; d. 12 Aug. 1866.

8. CHARLES H.[4] HOWE (*Richard*,[3] *Stanislaus*[2]), born in Akron, O., 27 Jan. 1831; married 12 Aug. 1856, MARY C. WEBSTER, daughter of Charles Webster, born in South Adams, Mass., 9 Oct. 1834. He was living in Akron, in 1871. She died 14 March 1865.

Children:

i. ANNABEL,[5] b. in Akron, Ohio, 25 July 1859.

9. RICHARD[4] HOWE (*William H.*,[3] *Stanislaus*[2]), born in Franklin Co., O., 19 May 1824; married 22 Sept. 1844, LOVINA PIERCE, daughter of ——— and Lucinda (Howe) Pierce, (and granddaughter of Edward Howe, of the John Howe Family of Sudbury). She was born in Ogden, Monroe Co., N. Y., 22 Feb. 1825, died 10 Feb. 1895. They lived in Rensalaer, Ind.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH LUCINDA,[5] b. 18 Sept. 1845; m. 9 March 1867, Flanders Shields, and lived in Rensalaer, Ind.
ii. CHARLES A., b. 1 Oct. 1852.
iii. HENRY W., b. 25 June 1853; d. 9 April 1856.
iv. LUALLA MAY, b. 17 Dec. 1858; m. 18 Sept. 1879, ——— Smith, and lived in Fowler, Ind., in 1896.
v. EDWIN P., b. 22 Jan. 1860; d. in Fowler, Ind., 9 May 1896.

SUSAN HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 16 July 1842, aged 48 yrs.

SUSAN HOWE, int. of marriage was filed in Dedham, Mass., 21 Aug. 1831, to Ellis C. Holmes.

THOMAS HOWE, of Baltimore, Md., had a daughter Ann, born 12 July 1799; married Capt. Shubael Gorman, born 12 July 1799, a descendant of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich, Mass. She died in 1840.

THOMAS HOWE, of Boston, Mass., married SALLY ———. They lived in Boston. They had:

i. LOUISA, d. 18 May 1859, aged 54 yrs. 4 mos.
ii. HARRIET, d. 23 Feb. 1839, aged 33 yrs.
iii. CORDELIA, d. 9 Oct. 1817, aged 2 yrs.

THOMAS HOWE, married and had Mary Ann, died in Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1842, aged 35 yrs.

THOMAS HOWE, married 3 March 1811, CATHARINE INGALLS (Boston Records).

THOMAS HOWE, of Dorchester, Mass., married SUSAN ———. They had:

i. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 31 Aug. 1826.
ii. JAMES THOMAS, b. 31 Aug. 1826.

THOMAS HOWE JR., married MARY WARREN (Rutland Record); they had a son, Edwin L., died in Rutland, Mass., 9 March 1862, aged 21 yrs., 11 mos., 20 days.

THOMAS H. HOWE, married 28 April 1824, RUTH PRATT.. (Boston Record).

THOMAS HOWE, married in Holden, Mass., 3 July 1872, MARY B. KNOWLTON; he married second, 4 Nov. 1882, JANE CUTLER.

THOMAS HOWE

He is thought by some of his descendants to have come from Massachusetts to the State of Ohio, and lived at one time in Clinton Co. (One descendant thinks that his father's name was also Thomas.) He was twice married; his first wife was a LONG.; his second wife was MELINDA PYLE.

Children:

i. ROBERT LONG.[2]
ii. ANNIE, m. ——— Irwin.
iii. LAURA D.
iv. MARTHA, m. ——— Brown.

By second wife:

v. RACHEL, m. ——— Anderson.
vi. MAMIE, m. ——— Porter.
3. vii. WILLIAM J,. b. in Clinton Co., Ohio, 12 Jan. 1843.
viii. JESSE, d. in the Army during the Civil war.

2. ROBERT LONG[3] HOWE (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born (no date); married and had a family.

Child:

i. THOMAS C.,[4] lives in Indianapolis, Ind.

3. WILLIAM J.[3] HOWE (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]) born in Clinton Co.,, Ohio, 12 Jan. 1843; married 8 Oct. 1868, MARY SCOTT, daughter of Harrison and Leah Viney (Lewis) Scott, born in Wayne Co., Ind., 20 Sept. 1848; she died in Richmond, Ind., 31 Dec. 1901. He was a preacher in the Christian (Disciples) Church, and had lived in Cory, Pa., Chicago, Ill., New York City, and

various places in Ohio. He died in Martinsville, Ind., 5 March 1904.

Children:

i. JEANNETTE LEAH,[4] b. at Union City, Ind., 26 Sept. 1873; m. 27 Oct. 1897, in Centerville, Wayne Co., Ind., Robert Carleton Wilson.

ii. HARRISON ESTELL, b. at Georgetown, Ky., 15 Dec. 1881; m. 17 Oct. 1905, in Sandusky, Mich., May McCaren. Now (1928) living in Washington, D. C.

WALTER HOWE.

The Records of the City of Beverly, Mass., show the marriage of Walter[1] Howe and Hannah Giddings of New Boston, N. H., 13 Jan. 1805. We have thus far failed to obtain any clue to his parentage. From statements made by some of his descendants, he was supposed to have been lost at sea, leaving a widow and one child.

Child:

2. i. JOHN G.,[2] b. 4 Dec. 1804.

2. JOHN *G.*[2] HOWE (*Walter*[1]), born 4 Dec. 1804; married 26 Dec. 1824, MARY H. GOODWIN, and probably settled first in Amherst, N. H.

Children:

3. i. ALPHEUS G.,[3] b. in Amherst, N. H., 9 Oct. 1826.

ii. JOHN G., b. 24 June 1828; m. 22 June 1866, Mrs. Mary A. Welch, and lived in Benton, N. H. He d. 6 April 1870.

4. iii. ISAAC G., b. 20 March 1830.

iv. MARY A., b. 18 June 1831; d. in Hooksett, N. H., 19 Aug. 1864.

v. OLIVER T., b. 29 Dec. 1834; d. 2 Dec. 1835.

vi. HANNAHETTE, b. 9 March 1837.

vii. SUSAN, b. 14 Sept. 1838; d. 19 July 1841.

3. ALPHEUS G.[3] HOWE (*John G.*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born in Amherst, N. H., 9 Oct. 1826; married 31 July 1856, ABBY HINES of Providence, R. I. She died 17 ——, 1861, and he married second, 22 March 1862, MARY E. MARTIN of Grafton, N. H. They lived in Fisherville, N. H., in 1871.

Children:

i. LOUISE,[4] b. in Fisherville, 10 Sept. 1857; d. 6 Sept. 1861.

By second wife:

ii. EDGAR M., b. in Grafton, N. H., 29 March 1863; d. 2 June 1863.

iii. MARY ABBY, b. in Fisherville, 6 Jan. 1865.

iv. CARL N., b. in Fisherville, 29 Oct. 1867.

4. ISAAC G.[3] HOWE (*John G.*,[2] *Walter*[1]), born in Hillsborough, N. H., 20 March 1830; married 13 July 1853, MARY E. TEWKSBURY, daughter of Samuel Tewksbury, of Grafton, N. H. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Concord, N. H., 21 years, then moved to Manchester, N. H.; in 1882 he moved to Windham, N. H. He died in Manchester, N. H., 5 June 1911.

Children:

i. CHARLES,[4] b. 2 July 1856; d. in Aug. 1856.
ii. GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. in Fisherville, N. H., 8 July 1858; m. Perla Mears, daughter of Robert Mears of Manchester, N. H., b. 20 Sept. 1858. They lived in North Londonderry, N. H.

SAMUEL W. HOWE, married and had two children born in Boston, Mass., George Newell, born about 1846; died 8 June 1849, and Emma, born about 1849; died 21 May 1849.

SAMUEL W. HOWE, born in Claremont, N. H., married 26 April 1868, ELIZABETH B. TYLER, daughter of Austin and Almira K. Tyler, died in Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL DODGE HOWE, born in Merrimac, N. H., in 1787. About 1805 he moved to Salem, Mass., where he married in 1811, MARY ERVIN FRYE. They settled in Salem, where he died in 1820, she died in 1821.

Children:

i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. in 1812.
ii. LUCY KNIGHT, b. 1815.
iii. MARY ANN, b. 1817.
iv. CHARLOTTE FRYE, b. 1820; m. ——— Perkins, and lived in Charlestown, in 1871.

AUGUSTUS MONROE HOWE (*Samuel D.*), born in Salem, Mass., in 1812; married in 1840, MARY W. BOYNTON. He settled in Gloucester, Mass., in 1835, where he died 8 Oct. 1862.

Children:

i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. in 1843.
ii. LUCY E., b. in 1845.
iii. MARY G., b. in 1847.
iv. ABBY B., b. in 1849.
v. CARRIE E., b. in 1851.
vi. LOTTIE F., b. in 1854; d. in Jan. 1864.
vii. EVA F., b. in 1857.

AUGUSTUS MONROE HOWE (*Augustus M., Samuel D.*), born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1843; married HANNAH ALLEN; died 2 March 1871.

Children:

i. AUGUSTUS MONROE, b. about 1868.

SAMUEL H. HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 25 March 1822, aged 16 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, married 16 Jan. 1798, John Roper. (Rutland Records.)

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 24 May 1840, aged 42 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 20 Nov. 1843, aged 28 yrs.

SARAH HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 22 Oct. 1843, aged 2 yrs.

SARAH M. HOWE, of Worcester, Mass., married 2 Aug. 1834, Richard Ball Jr.

MARGARET E. HOWE, daughter of Timothy and Mary A. Howe, died in Boston, Mass., 15 April 1863, aged 1 yr. 9 days.

MARTHA ANN HOWE, daughter of Valentine and Martha Howe, died in Roxbury, Mass., 10 May 1865, aged 60 yrs., 4 mos., 1 day.

WILLIETTA P. HOWE, daughter of Thomas R. and Caroline S. Howe, died in Brookline, Mass., 20 April 1847.

WALTER H. HOWE, married ALICE A. ———. They had a son John, born in Holden, Mass., 12 May 1893.

WILLIAM HOWE, his name appears as a witness to the "Indian Deed of Dec. 13, 1640," made to Capt. Daniel Howe and others, who settled in Southampton, L. I. (He may have been a son of Daniel.)

WILLIAM HOWE. There was a William Howe, captain of a vessel that cruised the North Sea in 1762.

WILLIAM HOWE, was in Boston in Ward 8 in 1776.

WILLIAM HOWE (perhaps the same as above), married ALICE ———. They had a daughter Alice, who died 23 July 1772, aged 6 yrs. (Boston Records.)

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 28 Nov. 1832, aged 13 yrs.

WILLIAM HOWE, died in Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1840, aged 2 mos, 3 days.

WILLIAM HOWE, wife MARY, had a daughter born 30 Oct. 1856. (Boston Records.)

WILLIAM HOWE, and wife REBECCA, had a son Thomas, born in Boston, Mass., 4 May 1851.

WILLIAM B. HOWE and wife ALMIRA, had a daughter born in Roxbury, Mass., 9 Oct. 1855. He was born in N. H., and she was born in Mass. (?)

WILLIAM H. HOWE, married in Boston, 29 March 1847, MARY ANN CHADWELL.

WILLIAM H. HOWE, married MARTHA A. DORR, born 16 Jan. 1810, in Gardner, Me.; died in Boston, 19 Feb. 1867.

WILLIAM W. HOWE, married in Boston, Mass., 18 Feb. 1844, HARRIET A. WILLIAMS.

WILLIAM HOWE, married 2 Dec. 1812, BETSEY DUNTON. (Barre Records.)

WILLIAM HOWE, married 19 Oct. 1817, LYDIA ROBS.

WILLIAM HOWE, married HANNAH ———, and lived in Newburyport, Mass.

Child:

i. HENRY G., b. about 1823; d. in Boston, Mass., 4 Sept. 1852, aged 29 yrs. 19 ds.

WILLIAM HOWE, was born about 1801; married (no name given), and died in Cairo, Ill.

Children:

i. DAVID, b. ———; m. and had a dau. Charlotte.
ii. JAMES HENRY, b. ———; lived in Columbus, Ohio.
iii. WILLIAM, b. in 1840.
iv. REBECCA, b. ———; m. Albert Wilson of Portsmouth, Ohio.
v. MARY JANE, b. ———; m. ——— Matson of Ripley, Ohio.

ERRATA

Page 2, line 14. Omit "as stated in his will"

Page 2, line 15. Omit "in 1760" and add after Thomas, and this was confirmed in 1761 by a deed from the other heirs of Isaac. [See page 517 of Appendix.]

Page 155, line 10. Omit "he was often styled Goodman How, a title of honor not often bestowed."

Page 158, line 32. "as Mr. Upham Wells says," should read "as Mr. Upham well says,"

Page 161, line 5. The word "axe" should be "oxe"

INDEX OF PERSONS

The numerals refer to the pages on which the names are to be found in this volume.

ABARE Emma Selina 132
ABBOT Abbat Abbatt Abbott
Betsey 348
Caroline M. 369
Enoch 321
George 156
Hannah 81
Helen M. 509
Jonathan 321 348
Lavinia 237
Lyman F. 349
Mary 156 157
Nehemiah 156 157
Priscilla Jane 195
Sarah 169
ABEL Abell
Lydia 321
Margaret Elizabeth 535
ABRAMS Edward Thomas 471
ACKLEY F. J. 529
George Lorenzo 529
ADAMS Amanda Howe 326
Anne 190
Barzilla 177
Charles 268 326
Charles Henry 326
Chester 370
Edwin 79
Edwin W. 326
Florence 326
Isabel 326
Jacob 321
Jedediah Howe 326
John 61
Julia 268
Libbie 444
Lucy 80
Maria B. 326
Martha 541
Mary Frances 326
Mitty 81
Molly 314
Moses 84
Persis 80
Sally W. 312
Samuel 264
Samuel D. 326
Sarah A. 323
Stephen 541
Susan 264
Thomas 79
William 326
William R. 326
ADLE Jonas V. 331
ADSITT William 423
AGAN Hannah 321
AHLERS Allen Howe 95
Charles 95
Harriet Howe 95
Henry Charles 95
AIKEN Blanche 557
AINSWORTH Americus 296
Artemas 571
Betsey 571
Calvin 296
AINSWORTH cont'd
Eulalia 571
Laban 296 571
Sarah 571
Susannah 296
Sybil P. 296
Wyman 571
ALBEE Ellery 43
George Franklin 241
Solon 43
ALDRICH Alice M. 149
Thomas 364
ALEXANDER Abi 541
Janie A. 559
Samuel 585
ALFORD John 555
ALGER Jerusha 488
ALLEN Allyn
— Mr. 194
Albert Wheelock 75
Alexander 20 21
Alfred Reginald 236
Anne Carrington 236
Carrie 81
Cyrus B. 506
David 21
Edward Ervin 345
Elizabeth Marshall 236
Ervin E. 345
Ethan 75
Francis M. 393
George Pomeroy 236
Gideon 426
Hannah 75 592
Harvey 75
Jennie G. 71
John 405
John Ernest 236
Jubal E. 345
Louisa 21
Lucy 393
Margaret 21
Marjorie 377
Mary 21 48
Mary Coben 426
Murray Eldredge 345
Nellie Snow 509
Parthenia 475
Patience 211
Persis 299 316
Rebecca 21
Sarah 21
Sarah E. 371
Walter L. 368
Washington C. 319
William 21 194
ALLISON Elizabeth 534
Lucinda Higgins 532
Sue C. 558
ALTON Marion L. 351
ALVORD Charles Clinton 148
Clinton 148
James Clinton 148
Marjorie Frances 148
AMES Charles 343
Dennis 530
Israel L. 298
Jane E. 343
Jonathan 165
Mary 75
AMES cont'd
Nancy 301 336
AMIDON Jackson 448
AMORY Julia Bowen 235
Thomas 235
AMSBY Ira 43
AMSDEN Eunice 285
Isaac 285
Joseph 285
Lee 317
Lucy 285 293
Maria V. 317
Martha L. 317
Nelson 317
Sophia V. 317
Susan E. 317
Thomas 285
Walter F. 317
William 317
AMY Eliza L. 335
ANAGNOS Demetrios A. Theodore 102
Michael 102
ANDERSON — Mr. 590
David 177
Elizabeth 336
Fannie Emma 88
Margaret 555
Mary 336
S. M. 557
William 336
ANDREWS Andrus
Betsey 421
Dean 239
Dorcas 9 421
Elsie 348
Emily A. 239
Erasmus Jones 98
Eunice 238
George Parker 91
Gratia L. 322
Henriette Ball 98
Hepzibah 164
Jeremiah 347 348 421
Jessie 471
John 421
Joseph 164
Mary 219
Mary Ann 428
Nancy A. 369
Nathan 238
Rebecca 421
Rufus Dustin 91
Salome 347
Samuel 421
Samuel Curtis 339
Sarah 162
Thomas E. 339
ANGELL Raymond Earl 391
ANGEVINE Harriet 521
Oliver L. 521
APPLETON John 157
Lucy 172
ARCHDEACON William 105
ARCHER Ann Elizabeth 568
ARMIGER Minnie 512

ARMIN Walter 266
ARMSTRONG ——— 488
Annie 112
Barbara 586
Frances 326
John 326
ARNOLD Abigail H. 338
Ahab 206
India Howe 377
Jackson 353
Jessie 523
Levi 289
Loren 377
Molly 289
Silence 206
William J. 353
ASH Adah M. 382
Clinton E. 382
Earl W. 383
George Frank 382
Kirtland 382
Lee W. 383
Orma K. 383
Zella M. 383
ASHLEY Jane 446
ATCHISON Fuller 445
ATHERTON Thankful 8
ATWATER Benjamin 415
ATWELL Amos 216
Charlotte 216
ATWOOD Adelia F. 514
Mary 384
AULD George Percival 256
Helen Marguerite 256
Joseph 256
Lillian May 256
AULTS Nancy Catherine 146
AUSTIN Amy Spencer 386
Betsey 355
Hannah C. 497
Henry 34
Joel 170
John 170
Lemuel A. 386
Mary 34 170
Reuben 170
Ruth 170
Sarah 34
Sophia Minns 34
Susan 141
William 34
Zebadiah 170
AVERILL Caroline Augusta 79
Elijah 162
Ephraim 79
John 162
Joseph 163
Mark 162
Mary 162
Paul 162
Sarah 48 162
AYER Ayers
Betsey 177
Cyrene 43
John 177
Joseph 177
Katherine 470
Lois 192
Lydia 177
Mary 113
Mary Etta 151
Oliver 192
Perley 192
Peter 177
Polly 177
Sarah 177
BABB Aaron 58
Druzilla J. 113
BABBIDGE Sarah 27
BABBITT Rhoda Briggs 325
Sally 198
BABCOCK Edwin 63
Ephraim 298
Ichabod 441
Joseph 63
Thomas 63
BACHE Jane Lounds 218
BACON Emily 355
Emily S. 382
Francis 446
Lucy 245
Mary 462
Mary Elizabeth 72
Silas 72
BADCOCK Charlotte 17
Elizabeth 17
Hannah 17
John 17
Joseph 17
Mary Withington 17
Robert 2
Sally 17
Samuel How 17
Stephen 17
BADGER Charles Hubbard 100
Charles Winship 100
BADLAM Mary 56
Sally Adams 56
Stephen 56
BADWELL Josephine Lovena 130
BAILEY Abigail 228
Benjamin 284 333 408
C. B. 76
Charity 209
Daniel 284
Elizabeth 44 284
George Howe 500
Herbert 500
Herbert Smith 500
John 44
Lucie Priscilla 125
Lydia 333
Lydia Little 333
Mary 197
Matthew 31
Oliver 44
Silas 284 285
Susie Clara 373
Timothy 284
Warren Kirby 125
BAILLY Rose Victoire 237
BAKER Ann Howe 29
Anna M. 457
Annie S. 59
Betsey 73
Charles 27
Daniel 586
David 29
Della E. 564
Douglas 555
Edmund 27
Edward 282
Edward Howe 29
Ephraim 457
Frances Warren 97
Horatio 27
Isabella 341
James 27
Joseph 341
Lavinia 376
Lucinda 378
Mary Ann 53
Mary Blake 29
Patience 49
BAKER cont'd
Paulina 76
Persis 307 339
Walter 27
BALDWIN ——— 186
David 459
Margaret Lavinia 49
Mary 284
Mary F. 588
Phebe 293
BALL Frank A. 351
Lilly 559
Mary 288
Rebecca 462
Richard 592
Warren 319
BALLARD Hannah 166
Israel 166
John 165
Josiah 166
Lucy 166
Mary 166
Sarah 166
Sherebiah 165 166
William 166
BALLOU Olive 214
BALTZER Ethel 149
BANCROFT Aaron 187
Albert 418
Albert Little 418
Ashley Azariah 418
Celia Marianne 418
Curtis 418
Emily 418
Ethan 418
Hubert 418
Melissa 418
Samuel 187
Sarah 187
BANISTER Nathan 292
Sophia 301
BANKER James 522
BARBER Barbour
Alice 134
Joel 468
Sarah Jane 134
Thomas 134
BARCE Obadiah 290
BARDEN Lois 440
BARGER Mary 32
BARKER ——— 43
Alice 196
Arling M. 390
Aurelia L. 390
Charles 390
Charles R. 390
Dorcas 346
Elizabeth 63 524
Jane 175
Judith 286
Marion Appleton 274
Nancy 348
R. Maria 390
Rufus 348
Sally 450
Vivian J. 390
William Torrey 274
BARLOW Arminda 135
Elizabeth 507
BARNARD Abigail 284
Daniel Sherman 298
Daniel Stevens 298
Edward Denison 298
Elizabeth 284 298
Francis 298
George 298
Hannah 156
James 156
Joel 284 298
John 156 284
Lizzie S. 508
Loring 298
Lydia 302

BARNARD cont'd
Martha 284
Mary Ann 298
Nathaniel 156
Rebecca 156 157
Robert 156 284
Solomon 284
Stephen 156
William Francis 298
BARNES Barns
Asa 287 290
Benjamin 287 290
Catherine 316
Daniel 290 299 301
Daniel Hayes 104
David 299 316
Dorothy 291
Emily 339
Frances 291
Frederick 290 291
Harriet Gertrude 501
Jacob 297
Jane Elizabeth 316
Joanna 291
John 279 281 301
Jonah 291
Jonathan 291
Louisa Catherine 316
Lucy 290 291 339
Lydia Ann 316
Maria 297
Martha 291
Mary 104
Molly 291
Noah 291
Sarah 291 316
Silas 297
Solomon 299 316
Susan 316
Sylvanus 316
Thomas 291
Tileston B. 297
William 297 316 339
BARNETT Jane 94
Sarah Ann 94
BARNEY Beniah 439
BARNUM Fred Howe 234
Mary Luvina 234
Perley Alanson 234
William Lincoln 234
William Scott 234
Willis Howe 234
BARNUM-KEATING Fanny Elizabeth 269
BARR ——— 468
Martha 444
BARRETT Barret
Alice R. 541
Benoni 282
Charles 508
Cortez 140
Hannah 282
J. A. 541
John 281 282
Leslie Howe 508
Lydia 282 297 407
Mary 290
Sarah 282
Thankful 282
BARRON Lucy 60
BARROWS Joseph 136
Ruth 261
Sarah C. 136
BARRY Robert 316
BARSTOW Abigail 284
Dorothy 284
Elizabeth 284
Jeremiah 284 285
John 284
Lucy 285
Lydia 285
Sarah 284
BARSTOW cont'd
Susanna 284
William 284
BARTLETT Abigail 282
Alice Eliza 41
Almira Jane 41
Burton 242
Charles A. 41
Charles Arthur 41
Ellen M. 360
Henry 565
Mary A. 204
Permela 341
Ruth Ann 239
Sarah 347 348
T. R. 552
BARTON Helen C. 385
Miranda 327
BARTOO Henry S. 380
Mabel B. 380
BASHFORD James Whitford 335
BASS Gillam 62
Rebecca 62
BASSETT Harriet 567
Harriet Azuba 394
Ida J. 341
Jane 388
Joshua 40
Simeon 567
William Allison 394
BATCHELDER — Mr. 188
Almira 87
Betsey 348
Mary S. 542
BATEMAN Jonas 567
BATES Bate
Alfoncie 350
Charles How 215
Charles J. 350
Charlotte D. 350
James L. 350 372
James William 350
Joshua 215
Mary Georgiana 350
Rachel 11
Sally 434
Samuel Worcester 215
Sarah 372 419
Thankful 209
Waldron 215
William Herbert 350
BATHRICK David 293
Solomon 293
Timothy 293
BATTELLE Polly 86
BATTERSON — Mr. 375
BAUM Joseph W. 360
Martha A. 512
Maude Marie 360
BAUMGARDNER Isabella James 562
James A. 562
Lawrence Crone 562
Nellie Katrina 562
BAXTER C. H. 520
Elbert 452
Jane Eliza 452
Joel K. 452
Jonathan 32
Paul 61
Sally Gedney 61
BAYER Margaret C. 381
BAYLIFF John E. 538
BEACH Aaron 406
Gershom 406
Joanna 406
Ruth 406 447
Thomas 406
BEAL Beals
David 7 329
BEAL cont'd
Ezra Fluent 112
Jacob 7
Mary Ann 112
Orin 329
BEALERT Sophia 540
BEAN Ann Eliza 271
Annie Howe 277
Chester H. 349
Eleanor L. 257
H. E. W. 143
Hiram H. 349
Humphrey 349
Orlando 257
BEARD Sally 61
BEARSE Benjamin 524
Sophia 524
Sophia D. K. 524
BEATON George W. 292
BEATTY Abraham 23
John 253
Katherine 23
LaRoy 253
BECKER Margaret A. 336
BECKWITH Harriet 373
BECKWORTH Mary 388
BEEBE Bebee
Hobson 182
Lydia 502
BEECHER Henry Ward 337
Lyman 449
Sarah Augusta 449
William C. 337
BEERS Byers
Angeline 217
Charles 450
Cynthia 97
Emma M. 450
Hannah 183
John S. 450
John U. 450
Lucy A. 450
Lyman E. 450
Nathan 183
Sally J. 450
BEHRND Caroline 95
BELDING Benjamin 529
Sarah 529
BELKNAP Anna 229
BELL Andrew 421
Betsey 422
Carrie E. 214
Charlotte 421
Edwin 589
Frank 560
Hannah 421
Harriet 565
Holly 422
Isadore C. 589
James 421 434
Jonathan 434
Lydia 434
Mary 56
Millicent 434
Robert 325
Roxanna 261
Sally 421
Sarah 434
Thaddeus 421
W. R. 565
BELLAMY Mary 410
Mathew 410
BELLOWS Ellen 97
Josiah 97
Louisa 572
Mary 320
BELOFF Bessie 366
BEMIS Elijah 364

BEMIS cont'd
Elmer Howe 386
Hannah 35
Helen Marion 386
Leonora M. 385
Perley S. 386
Roxanna 364
BENDER Peter 285
BENHAM Isabel Frances 391
BENJAMIN — Mr. 463
George 422
BENNETT Bennet
Albert 194
Emma 194
Lydia 355
Marion A. 385
Mary Ann 112
Sarah D. 356
Stephen D. (Mrs.) VIII
BENSON Anna Osborn 525
Earl Russell 525
Florilla 525
Jeptha 76
Julia Alice 525
Martha 543
Richard Melville 525
Sylvia 76
William F. 525
BENT Clarissa Shaw 113
Eunice 18
Otis 113
Sarah 16 18 287
BENTLY George 565
BENTON Clara 362
Elsie 355
BERRY Ada Gene 511
Almira 195
Andrew 199
Anna 393
Arthur A. 195
Asa E. 195
Benjamin 170
Benjamin H. 511
Charles H. 196
Dexter B. 195
Elizabeth 163
George Wheeler 195
Hannah 194 195 199
Harriet E. 511
Horace W. 195
Janette E. 195
John 170
John H. 195
Jonathan 195
Lovina S. 195
Lucretia 195
Luther 195
Mary 579
Mary Jane 195
Melissa T. 195
Napoleon Bonaparte 196
Newell 194 195
Persis B. 195
Robert E. 511
Royal T. 195
Sarah 195
Stillman 321
Thomas 163
Warren Carleton 195
William 195
BETHEL Lydia 333
BETTIS Dyer M. C. 327
BETTS ——— 186
Matthew 570
BETTY Abraham 23
Katherine 23
Mary 23
BETZNER David 514
Isabella Davidson 514
BICKFORD Aaron 95
Ann Aurelia 95
Gershom 112
Ira 84
BIDDLECOME Otis 200
Thomas 200
BIGELOW Abigail 319
Ann 201
Anna 337
Betsey 289
Betty 297
Charles Dana 336
Charles Emerson 337
Comfort 297
David 289 549
Edmund Trask 337
Edwin Wilder 337
Elisha 574
Ella A. 549
Ephraim 289
Ethie Maria 98
Gershom 289 299 301 336 340
Henry 98
Ivory 298 301
Jessie Howe 337
John 201
Lambert 301
Leander 343
Levi 301 336
Lewis 301
Louisa 301 340
Lovina 289
Lucas 301
Lucinda 301
Lucy 301
Lydia 289 301 336
Lyman 301
Mary 299 301 314 574
Miriam 289
Molly 76
Patty 301
Rebecca 302
Samuel 580
Timothy 289
William 319
BIGNALL Harriet 373
BILLINGS Ellison 56
Eunice May 56
George Washington 56
Georgia Ella 56
Harriet C. 343
Ira 343
John 56 95
Laura F. 251
Laura Faxon 95
Lydia Faxon 56
Mary Ann 186
Sarah Howe 56
BINGHAM Charles W. 321
Electa 372
Zenas 372
BINNEY Elizabeth 553
BIRD Aaron 29 52
Abigail 527
Ann 29
Anna 52
Elizabeth S. 578
Martha 52
Rachel 53
Submit 8
Thomas 8
William 29
BISBEE Mary 7
BISHOP — Mr. 409
Abel 355
Alice 355
Emma Susannah 388
George W. 380 388
James 309
Luthera 380
BISHOP cont'd
Lydia 328
Mary Ann 102
Rosilla 329
Thankful 434
BISSELL Mary 389
BIXBY Asa 185
Benjamin 185 208
Elizabeth 238
Margaret 208
Sarah 208
BLACK Hannah 179
Isabelle Church 248
BLACKBURN Hiram Castle 449
BLACKLEE Miriam 417
BLACKMAN Abigail 12
Andrew 12
Eleanor Storer 12
Hannah 12
James 12
John 12
Jonathan 12
Lemuel 12
Lydia 12
Mary 12
Moses 12
Stephen 12
Susanna 12 52
Zebiah 12
BLACKMER William H. 574
BLAIR David 308
David Brainerd 308
John Sylvanus 308
Mary 308
Nannie LaValley 308
BLAKE Amanda V. 183
Annie Holbrook 237
Elizabeth H. 93
Hannah 76
Hepsibah 366
Jemima 254
John Harrison 56
John Lauris 183 237
Louisa Richmond 183
Patience 28
Rebecca 76
Samuel 28
Susan 225
BLAKELY Lottie 359
Wallace J. 575
BLAKESLE Hannah 428
BLAKESLEE David 414
BLANCHARD — Mr. 552
Eunice 104
Hannah 45 208
Horace Eastman 196
Isaac 541
John Eastman 196
Kendall Howe 196
Lucinda Howe 196
Marianna 493
Mary Jane 196
Mary Pratt 492
Nathaniel Ladd 196
Olive 541
Samuel 196
Sarah Ann 75
Thomas 196
Thomas Howe 196
Walter Eastman 196
BLANCHETTE Clemence 345
BLANEY Clarissa 247
BLASDELL Agnes Mary 134
Emma Mary 134
James Cameron 134
BLATEN Mamie V. 512
BLISS — Mr. 187

BLISS cont'd
Betsey 341 345
Clarissa J. 496
Denison 444
Fanny 468
Samuel Francis 370
Timothy 468
Truman 496
BLODGETT Heman 565
June E. 444 468
BLUNT John 81
Sally 81
BOARDMAN Emma J. 148
Harriet 230
John 319
Joseph 83
Mary 19
Thomas 163
BODGE ——— 175
BODWELL Ada 224
Aden 224
Anson G. 224
Charles W. 197
Christopher 179
Elizabeth 179
Ella S. 197
Emma 197
Enoch 197 224
Forrest 224
Hannah 179
Hazen 179 197
Henry 179
Henry Arnold 179
Jacob 225
Joseph 179 197
Joseph Robinson 179
Mary 179
Mary Augusta 197
Melville 197
Nancy 179
Nathan 179
Persis 179
Robinson 179 197
Sarah A. 224
Stephen 197
BOGERT Theodore P. 205
BOGLE William B. 118
BOHANNON Andrew 86
BOLLES Hezekiah Eugene 93
BOND Lora Ella 445
Mary 266
Miriam 83
BOODY Eunice 257
BOOKER Daniel J. 334
Harriet Marilla 334
John H. 334
Mary 334
BOOTH Alice 219
Edith Lewis 219
Emma A. 539
Fisher Howe 219
Henry Matthias 219
Levi 539
BOTOLPH Henry 454
BOTTOMLY Augusta Camille 378
Booth 378
BOUCHER Thomas 11
BOURNE Jennie B. 41
BOUSE Harriet 204
BOUTELL Phebe Ann 471
BOVELL Henry 544
John 544
S. J. 544
BOWDITCH — Mr. 108
BOWEN Elizabeth 235
Elsie Ann 395
Henry 352
BOWERS John 406
BOWKER Bouker
Asa 281
Edmund 281
Edwin Plummer 70
Ezekiel 281 282
Ezra 281
Hannah 281
John 281
Julia Maria 70
Margaret 70 281
Martha 281
Mary 281
Rachel 281
Sibilla 307
Tabitha 303
Watts Henry 70
BOWLING Catherine 579 580
BOWMAN Abel 214
Alfred Francis 214
Charles Abel 214
Francis 214
George Howe 214
Hannah Elizabeth 214
Lydia 27
Parmela 585
BOWRING Edward 244
Thomas Benjamin 244
BOYCE George 543
BOYD ——— 462
Alice M. 133
Ann Margaret 559
Clay 472
Lydia 337
Martha 285
BOYDEN Jane 303
BOYEN Catherine 174
BOYNTON Benjamin H. 371
Caroline 173
E. M. (Mrs.) 213
Elizabeth 173
Hannah 173
John 173
Lucy 173
Mary W. 592
Moses 172
Nathan 173
BRABSON Eliza 557
BRADFORD — Dr. 57
Amory Howe 352
Benjamin F. 352
Cornelia F. 352
Frances Ann 273
Frank 196
Josephine R. 519
Lucy 93
Mary E. 352
Sally 583
Thomas 193
BRADLEY — Mr. 535
Abijah 183
Belinda Louisa 474
Caroline 251
Charles 192
Helen D. V.
Jeremiah 178
Mary 178
Nancy 178
Sarah 178
Sarah Ann 249
BRADNOR Jacob 455
James Edward 455
Smith 455
BRADSTREET Elizabeth 166
John 186
BRADT Harriet 489
BRAGG Ebenezer 307
Miriam 307
Ruth 321
BRAINERD Ellen Amanda 241
BRAINERD cont'd
James Hazelton 241
Sophia Norton 241
BRAWLEY John 555
BREED Bread —Goodman 401
Robert 450
BRENNAN John 133
Margaret A. 133
Mary 133
BRETZE — Mr. 464
BRICKETT Betsey 251
BRIDGEMAN Isaac 198
Martha 198
BRIDGES Alice 163
Elizabeth 26
James 156
John 156
Leonard 362
Sarah 156 157
BRIDGHAM Angeline 52
Elizabeth 52
George 51 52
Jonathan 52
Mary Caroline 52
Sanford 52
BRIGGS Ann Hull 248
Benjamin 116
Clarentine 355
Comfort 412
Daniel 412
Elizabeth 412
Esther 412
Hannah 412
Henry 565
James 355 382
Katherine 272
Leon 382
Lottie 382
Mary 412
Phebe 115
Susan 100
Willis 355 382
BRIGHAM Abby 364
Abigail 285
Abraham 285
Alfred 352
Antipas 282 285
Asa 285 342
Ashbel 301
Barnabas 364
Bethiah 285
Betsey 300 353
Betty 282 285
Caroline Frances 98
Caroline Sophia 317
Catherine 319
Charles 282
Charlotte 337
Daniel 337
Dorothy 285
Edmund 285
Eli 316
Elizabeth 281 316 339
Ephraim 297 304 337
Francis 285
George Webber 317
Hannah 283
Harriet A. 376
Helen A. 378
Hepsibeh 281
Ithamar 316
Jane 301
Jedediah 282 285 337
John 302
Jonas Edward 317
Jonathan 285 288
Joseph 297
Jotham 282 285
Lewis 318 351
Lovina 297
Lucy 284 285 297 337

BRIGHAM cont'd
Lydia 282 337
Martha 301
Mary 351
Matthias R. 290
Oliver 285
Persis 282 285
Ruth 288
Samuel 281 282 285
Sarah Ann 317
Silas Edwin 317
Solomon 285
Stephen 285 303
Susanna 318
Thankful 337
Thomas 281 282
Timothy 282
Willard 300
William P. 376 378
Winslow 285
BRIGHT Mary A. 418
BRIGHTMAN Judith 52
BRINSMADE Mary 422
BRISCOE Andrew 260
Jessie W. 260
BRISTER Nathan 405
BRITTEN Stephen 310
BRIZZIE George 390
BROADERS Jacob 286
BROCK David 256
Greenleaf Coburn 256
William Warren Howe 256
BROCKELBANK Asa 174
Eunice 174
Joseph 174
Nahum 174
Nathan 174
Samuel 174
BRODHEAD Lillian Hooker 217
BRONSON Ann 416
Ira L. 501
Isaac 416
Samuel Newton 501
BROOKS Amanda 543
Anna May 356
Charles Howe 99
David 323
Edwin Adams 99
George 71
Georgiana 71
Hattie 346
John 99
Leonard Stone 99
Lucinda 323
William P. 71
BROTTON Betsey 550
BROUGHTON Sarah 580
BROWN —— 84 175
— Mr. 192 590
Aaron 171
Abbie 121
Abishai 407
Albert W. 528
Alice Virginia 562
Angeline 187
Armour M. 460
Bathsheba H. 96
Benjamin Cheney 142
Bessie Eunice 502
Betsey Davis 120
Betsey Jane 192
C. W. 450
Charles 460
Charles Edward 105
Charles H. 192
Charles W. 47
Charlotte 579
Charlotte Howe 192
Chase P. 211
BROWN cont'd
Daniel 96 402
Dorcas V. 541
Edward H. 528
Elhira 506
Elisha 175
Eliza M. 370
Frances I. 139
Francis F. 528
Franklin 174
George B. 42
George Walter 136
Granville H. 562
Hannah 192
Harriet C. 192
Harvey W. 73
Henrietta 202
Henry W. 528
Herbert A. 528
Hezekiah 202
Horace 528
Isaac 402
Jacob 163
Jacob Howe 192
James 282
John 8
John B. 502
John C. 84
Jonathan 450
Jonathan Ball 142
Joseph 192 402
Joseph Andrews 192
Joseph P. 528
Lewis 211
Lizzie E. 528
Lucy R. 369
Lucy Sarah 142
Lydia A. 192
Marie 377
Mary 161 402 422
Mary Frances 192
Mary L. 367
Mary Willoughby 247
Melville H. 528
Mercy 465
Myra S. 477
Nathaniel 162
Nellie A. 528
Newell 120
Polly 310
Samuel 202 253
Samuel Howe 192
Sarah 191 333
Sarah Elizabeth 142
Sarah Isabel 320
Sarah L. 136
Seymour 202
W. Cal 497
Walter G. 528
William Harman 129
BROWNELL Donald 523
John Randolph 523
Marion 523
Randolph 523
Virginia 523
BROWNING Lee U. 199
BROWNSON John 268 269
Mary 268
Sarah 268
BRUCE Almira B. 343
Ezekiel 343
George 211
Zilpah 465
BRUSH Harry 524
Joseph 479
Mary L. 479
BRYANT Briant
Anne 302
Betsey 302
Cora F. 490
Isaac 302
BRYANT cont'd
Joanna 257
John 302
Lucy 247
Otis 148
Roger Howard 148
Sarah 408
BUCHANAN Mary Jane 562
BUCK Arathusa 183
Benjamin 354 355
Betsey 354
Charles 313
Eunice 359 417
George E. 112
Harriet J. 113
Lula Adine 112
Maria 359
Phebe 354 355
Winthrop 359
Zillah 355
BUCKINGHAM J. T. 485
BUCKLAND Anna 439
BUCKNAM Edward 314
Eunice 313 336
BUDD Eunice 585
BUDREAU Delia 512
BUDROW Albert 531
Jessie 531
BUFFET Elouise L. 451
Platt 451
BUFFINGTON Frank 272
Lorenzo Packard 272
BUFFUM Erasmus 94
James 94
BULL James J. 427
BULLARD Clara Estelle 368
Hartley J. 97
Inez 211
Isaac 49
Mary 49 292
Moses 40
Rebecca 240
BULLEN James A. 43
BULLOCK Alice Cornelia 124
Edward Warren 124
George 69
Levi 69
BUMKRATZ — Mr. 481
BUNKER George 537
BUNN Edward 553
Elizabeth 553
BURBANK Mehitable 115
BURBEE Ernest 140
BURCH Demaris 181
BURDICK Jonathan Morgan 82
Mary A. 121
Rodney W. 121
BURGESS Benjamin 567
Clara Belle 386
Earl 567
Leander 386
Mary 567
Mercy 567
Seth 567
Thankful 567
William 383
BURKE Cordelia 562
BURLEY Abigail Weeks 89
BURNAM Jane 535
BURNETT Alexander 106
Dorothy 298
G. F. 106
Jonathan 298

BURNSIDE Alice 332
James 576
BURPEE Esther 189
BURR Eveline 481
John 481
BURRAGE Hamilton 214
BURRILL John 246
Mary Ritchie 246
BURT Hackaliah 433
Mabel Emeline 514
BURTON Elizabeth 565
Josiah 422
BURWELL Millard S. 257
BUSCH Theodore 327
BUSHNELL James 200
Jedediah 87
Martha Eliza 506
Mary 87
Solon Harley 506
BUSS Katherine B. 545
BUSSEY Ann Maria 69
BUTLER America 491
Arthur C. 572
Charles H. 572
Clarissa 247
George H. 572
Hannah 247
Helen P. 329
John 571
Josephine 269
Manville Orville 571
Orville W. 572
Sarah E. 491
Susan 19
Walter 247
BUTTERFIELD Elizabeth W. 64
Henry 171
Phebe 412
Samuel 412
BUTTERS Elizabeth W. 64
BUTTERWORTH Benjamin 128
Mary Ellen 128
BUTTON Matthias 417
BUTTRICK Francis 23
John 60
Mary Ann 60
BUTTS Edwin 196 197
George 197
Lucy A. 487
BUXTON Benjamin 35
Olivia H. 35

CABLE Charles 452
Charles William 452
CADY Damaris 171
Joseph 171
Nellie 135
CAIN Albert Edward 360
Josephine V. 386
CALDWELL Elizabeth 531
Mary 533
Sarah 216
CALEF Rebecca Thayer 63
CALLANAY — Mr. 526
CALLICOTT Collacot Collarcott
Richard 1 4 5
CAMPBELL Anne 468
Grace 438
John 567
CANFIELD Tibel 435
CARD Andrew P. 77
Daniel 77
CARLETON Amasa B. 343 344
CARLETON cont'd
Dorcas 176
Ebenezer 176
Farnum 176
James H. 220
Jemima 176
John 177
Lorena 176
Mehitable 176
Rebecca 176
Sarah 227
CARLILE Ellen 123
CARLTON Ebenezer 178
Elizabeth 178
Hannah 178
William 178
CARMAN Jane E. 485
CARNAHAN James 585
CARPENTER Betsey 489
CARR — Mr. 188
George 271
Harriet 271
Lewis 446
Mary Jane 354
Melissa 298 377
Sarah Frances 203
CARRUTH Harriet Ross 303
John 408
CARTER Albert C. 39
Asaph 39
Catherine E. 39
Daniel 39
Esther 528
George A. 39
James Harrison 39
Josiah 39
Priscilla 210
Thomas 415
CARTWRIGHT Lydia 359
CARVER Margaretta Louisa 381
Robert 453
CASE Carrie Elmanette 389
Joel 389
John 42
CASEY Peter Julius 93
Robert Pierce 93
CASH Maria 121
CASSIDY Charles 544
James 544
John 545
Laura 545
CATE Almira 179
Eliza 179
Elizabeth Ann 45
Mark 45
CAVES Sarah 162
CECIL Daniel Rufus 557
Giles S. 557
Nancy H. 557
Russell H. 557
Samuel 557
Zachariah W. 557
CHADWELL Benjamin 401
Mary Ann 593
Samuel 401
CHADWICK Mary 548
Priscilla Hamblin 241
Sophia 387
CHAFF Clara Belle 125
Thomas 125
CHAMBERLAIN Elizabeth 527
Frances 536
Nancy 339
Stephen 527
CHAMBERS Augusta 453
CHAMBERS cont'd
Christopher 453
Christopher G. 453
Frederick 453
Gordon 453
James 326
John P. 453
Laura H. 453
Thomas 453
Warren 453
CHAMPER Catherine 533
CHAMPLIN Alvida W. 514
Caroline 501
Hampton 514
CHAMPNEY Anna 292
Benjamin 292
Betsey Louisa 36
Betty 292
Catherine 292
Elizabeth 36
Hannah 292
Henrietta 36
Henry 36
J. Wells 36
James Howe 36
John 35 36
Jonathan 35 292
Lovicy 292
Lydia Howe 36
Mary Ann 36
Phebe 292
Richard 292
Sally 292
Samuel 292
Sarah Maria 36
Susannah Richardson 36
William 292
CHANDLER Ebenezer 48
Eliza 48
Eliza Damaris 48
Elizabeth 165
J. B. S. 312
James Howe 48
Joel 48
Joel Plummer 48
John 165
John Prince 48
Levi 295
Luke 48
Mary 14 166
Mary Jane 131
Philemon 165
Rebecca Jane 122
CHANNING Jane 223
CHAPIN Sarah 186
Seymour 583
CHAPLIN Dolly 212
CHAPMAN Aaron 168
Charles 333
Daniel 168
Deborah 44
Dudley 168
Fannie 43
George 326
Hannah 181 202
Hepzibah 168
Jeremiah 168 173
John 168
Jonathan 44
Joseph 211
Lois 168
Mark Howe 168
Moses 168
Nathan A. 588
Rose Nell 214
Susan 211
CHAPUT Ida 392
CHARLIER Elie 128
Marie 128

CHASE Caroline Howland 326
Charlotte 432
David Wesley 355
Edwin 119
Frank 321
Fred 468
George Howland 326
Gideon 432
Gilbert 432
Hannah 188
Henry 175
Isaac C. 432
Jefferson J. 355
John Wesley 355
Joseph 566
Josephine L. 457
Lavina Rose 355
Lavinus 355
Luther A. 457
Marietta 355
Matilda C. 251
Oscar 355
Robert Howland 326
Sarah 51
Sarah E. 432
William H. 345
CHEAPE — Mr. 561
CHEESMAN Benjamin 21
CHENEY Charles 333
Mark 581
Mary 79 581
Moses 24 44
Sally 44
William 333
CHESMAN Ruth 523
CHICKERING Betsey 323
Charles Henry 142
Mabel Sophia 142
CHILD Childs
Avery 438
Clarinda 438
Daniel 438
Dillana 438
Elizabeth 87
Hannah 438
Hannah Frink 564
Increase W. 564
Isaac 87
Julia A. P. 529
Lavina 438
Mary 292
Patty 438
Simeon 438
CHITTENDEN Hannah 468 496
CHOATE Rogenie 496
CHRISTIAN Colonel 556
CHRISTIE Susie 340
CHUBBUCK Ellen M. 478
CHURCH Adonijah 286
Alexander 286
David 286
Edith W. 360
Lydia 302
Mary 105
Noah 302
Rebecca 290
Sarah 286
Sarah Ann 105
Thomas 105
Zadock 286
CHURCHILL Silence 76
CLAFLIN Abigail 15
Ann 215
Asa 15
Cornelius 15
Daniel 15
Elizabeth 15
Hannah 15
CLAFLIN cont'd
Increase 15
John 15
Sarah 15
William 15
CLAFTON Anna 258
CLAGGETT William C. 229
CLAIRBORNE William 542
CLANCY Mary D. 460
CLAPP Clap
Apollos 30
Caroline 572
Charles Shepard 30
Ebeneber 28
Ebenezer 10 16 54
Elizabeth 10 16 28 54
Eunice 28
Hannah 10 16
Isaac 10
James 528
John 9 10
Marion 392
Mary Elizabeth 30
Nathaniel 10
Noah 30
Samuel 10 528
Sarah 10 528
Sarah Hannah 30
Submit 10
CLARINBOLD Eliza Ann 73
CLARK Clarke
A. J. 130
Abiah 445
Abigail 251
Abraham 14
Addie 149
Adelia 418
Alice 159
Alvira 321
Ann 172
Anna 14 457
Austin D. 455
Benjamin 568
Betsey 321
Betty 14
Caleb 406
Carl V. 389
Charles 226
Charles E. 321 352
Christopher 455
David Howe 455
Deborah Elizabeth 45
Edwin 269
Edwin Allen 455
Elbridge 303
Elbridge Dean 321
Eleanor 14
Eliza 226
Elizabeth 142 303
Elsworth 389
Emeline 321
Emily 200
Emily Roxana 455
Frederick 455
George 198
Grant 522
Hannah 547
Helen 352
Henry L. 234
Hitty 14
Isaac 14
J. 193
Jacob 86
John 60
John Howe 60
Jonas 14
Jonathan 14
Joseph D. 45
Judith 10
Julia May 368
CLARK cont'd
Lemuel 200
Lizzie H. 55
Louisa 98 321
Lucy 121 321
Lucy Barron 60
Lydia 14
Mabelle Ellen 269
Maggie J. 106
Mary 159 352 361
Mary A. 121 321 572
Mary Elizabeth 455
Melissa 226
Molly 14
Moses 321
Moses Norman 14
Nathaniel 10 251
Nettie 130
Otis 226
Patty 14
Phineas 14
Prudence 86
Richard 159
Robert 106
Ruth 441
Sally 14 350
Samuel 321 567
Samuel Wallace 60
Sarah 495
Stephen 435
Susan 200
Thomas J. 121
Timothy 587
William Wallace 60
Zebediah C. 226
CLAY Rebecca 555
CLEMENT Clements Clemons
Cordelia 417
Cynthia 417
David 417
Elizabeth 582
Eunice 417 449 475
Freddie A. 83
George 360
Jackson 83
John 417
Juliette 475
Mae 360
Michael 417
Polly 417
Rhoda 417
Sarah 417
Wesley 417 449
William A. 417
CLIFFORD Joseph 439
CLISBEE Elizabeth 301
Hannah 301
John 301
Joseph 301
Lewis 301
Lydia 301
Sarah 301
CLOCK Albert 422
Cate 422
Deborah 422
Elizabeth 422
Henry 422
James 422
Mary 422
Nathaniel 422
Sarah 422
CLOGSTON Benjamin S. M. 70
Bertha Munroe Wilson 70
John Francis 70
John G. 70
Mary Ann Hildreth 70
William H. S. 70
CLOUGH ——— 352
CLOWARD Eliza 563
CLOYD David M. 562

CLOYD cont'd
Elizabeth 560
Katie M. 562
CLOYES Kezia 301
COATES Coat
Bessie 382
John 297
COBB — Mr. 442
Alba 120
Alvin 442
Charles 442
Delia 442
Homer 442
Irene B. 376
Lucy 300 323
COBLEIGH Clarinda 80
Elam 80
Ruffin 80
COBURN Abigail 178
Ardelia P. 112
James Parley 501
Lavinia 256
Lois Dell 501
Peter 43
COE Harriet 485
COFFEY Albert 533
Byron 533
Hallie 533
Mary V. 533
Sophronia 533
Wesley 533
COFFIN Ann 201
Sophia S. 551 552
COFLIN Charles 202
George 202
Mary Ella 202
COGSWELL Harvey 120
John 166
Joseph 186
Margaret 166
Melissa 474
Melvina Maria 120
Solomon 474
COLBURN Dorcas 46
John G. 46
Polly 72
COLBY Ada M. 349
John 186
COLE Coles
Ella 530
Estelle 137
Etta Louise 110
Frank M. 530
George H. 110
Hannah 564
Harriet Frances 59
John V
Martha 59
Martha J. 519
Peleg 530
Phebe 428
Raymond 59
COLEMAN Edward Martin 69
Hugh 69
COLLIER Allen 228
Annie Caroline 228
Elizabeth Miller 228
James 228
Sarah Caroline 228
Susan Alice 228
COLLINS Alice 528
Annie Jewett 248
Bertha Mae 136
Charles Jewett 248
Clara K. 468
Erastus 384
Frank 381
Henrietta Atwood 384
Isaac 528
Jamesy 381
John Horace 91
Josiah C. 109
COLLINS cont'd
Laura Abbie 91
Lydia 528
Melissa Wilcox 528
Oliver 528
Sarah 214
Sarah Ann 528
Solomon Wilcox 528
William 91
Zilla 73
COLLIS Andrew Davis 184
Augustus Howe 184
Daniel 183
Elizabeth 183
Hannah Stillwell 183
Jennette Little 184
John Tucker 183
Julia Ann 184
Mary 184
Solomon 183 184
COLSON Nelson Harriman 78
Ruth 36
COLTON Flavia 356
Reuben 356
Rhoda 356
COMBS Sarah 90
COMER James M. 558
COMEY Benjamin 62
Hannah Watts 62
Isabel Harris 62
COMMINGS Elijah T. 448
COMPTON Elizabeth 19
COMSTOCK Abner 334
Elias 440
CONANT Benjamin F. 230
Calvin 189
Lucy 45
Lydia 45
Peter 32
Ruth 212 230
Samuel 186
William 189 212
CONDA Mary 431
CONDIT Harvey 461
CONEY Mary 142
CONGDON Albert E. 343
Cynthia Cora 501
CONKLING Luther 427
Simeon 427
CONNELL Fannie Mina 528
CONNLEY Sarah W. 491
CONVERSE Harriet 271
Huldah 209
William 271
CONWAY — Mr. 558
COOK Elizabeth 390
Hannah Lincoln 119
James 361
Jane E. 361
Judith 410
Loren 259
Mary 405 410
Mary E. 361
Moses 25
Peleg 119
Polly M. 332
Samuel 410
COOLEY Bessie Howe 538
Edward Henley 538
Mehitable 426 443
Moses E. 538
Stella May 538
William 291
COOLIDGE Andrew 320
Caroline 341
COOLIDGE cont'd
Curtis 579
Hattie J. 579
Jennie 200
Lydia 579
Oliver B. 200
COOMBS Colin Lawrence 107
Leonard Raymond 107
Lucellus Jason 107
Raymond Howe 107
Ruby Isabella 107
COOPER Caroline 380
Charles 557
Emeline S. 480
Henry A. 341
Margaret 128
Mary 159
Peter 159
Sarah 409
COPELAND Frederick W. 250
COPP Daniel 206
Mary 206
CORBIN Jedediah 574
COREY E. Maria 47
Isaac 407 408
Watson 140
CORNING Polly 252
COSTELLO Margaret 361
COTHRAN Perrin 124
COTTON Frank B. 253
Georgiana 253
Hiram 253
Jacob 253
John 33
Margaret 33
Mary 33
Sarah Hadley 253
COULSON Maxwell 585
COURRIER Mary L. 321
COVEY Gladys 135
COVILL Priscilla Brainerd 241
Raynore 241
Sophia Florence 241
Walter Abbott 241
COWLES Abigail 233
Elizabeth M. 450
COX Abigail 52
Anna 325
Eliza 325
Jesse 325
Lore 319
Mary A. 483
Nancy 52
COY Milton J. 201
COYES Isaac 407
COZEN — Mr. 24
CRADDOCK Matthew 537
CRAFTS Susanna 53
CRAGIN John 5
CRAIBE Charles Ingalls 108
CRAIG Craige
Francis 94
Martha 83
Walton Ruthven 94
CRAIGUE Mary E. 196
CRANDALL Alice Louise 500
Eugene Merle 500
Helen Elizabeth 499
Rhodora Adelphia 499
Tracy F. 499
Tracy Ralph 500
CRANDLE Mary 427
CRANE Elizabeth 568
James 330
Lydia 483
Mary 9

CRANE cont'd
Nathan 48
CRANSTON Abner 314
Betty 314
CRAWFORD Abel 313
Alden 313
Elathera Porter 313
Ellen Wild 313
Ethan 313
Ethan Allen 313
Harvey Howe 313
Lucy Lourella 313
Minerva 140
Persis Julia 313
Placentia Whidden 313
Stephen 313
William Haynes 313
CREAMER Elizabeth 432
CREASEY — Mr. 408
CRISLER Delsie 383
CRITTENDEN Myrtie Evelena 514
CROCKER Abigail 20
Charles 20
David 20
Deborah 20
Josiah 20
Juliann 419 431
Mary 20
Rebecca 20
Robert 20
CROCKETT Argyle Campbell 560
Carl Converse 560
Elden Kent 560
Henry Lewis 560
Henry S. 560
Howe Taylor 560
John Stuart 560
Minnie Louise 560
Stuart Roper 560
CROMBIE Letitia Caroline 375
CRONKHITE Charles 248
Eliza Briggs 248
CROSBY Carl Chester 241
D. P. 184
Frederick 339
George B. 241
Josiah 267
Lucy 338
Lucy C. 339
Mary Frances 267
Ruth Chadwick 241
Sally 339
Sarah 50
CROSLAND Della D. 137
Della L. 137
John 137
CROSS Sarah 311
CROSSMAN Silaa 474
CROTHERS Ira A. 530
Jennie E. 530
May B. 530
Moses 530
CROUCH William 6
CROWELL Franklin G. 84
CRUGER Clarissa 461
CRUM Alexander 331
CRUMMER Elizabeth 348
CULVER Elizabeth 405
Nellie 522
CUMMINGS Cumming Cummins
Alexander McWhorter 247
CUMMINGS cont'd
Billings 186
Calista 186
David E. 276
Frank 186
Grace Helen 276
Hannah Maria 186
Isaac 160
John 229
Jonathan 46
Lucy Ann Frances 229
Luthera 186
Marvin 187
Noah 186
Rosalie 247
CUNNINGHAM Catherine 331
David 126
Frederick 126
George W. 364
Howard Malcom 126
Katherine 330
Martha 350
CURLEY Mary B. 74
CURRIE Sarah 106
CURRIER Barnett 254
Benjamin 179
Catherine 197
Cynthia 227
Daniel 197
Esther 222
Hannah 177
James 252
John 177
Jonathan 193
Lydia 193
Mary 254
Mary C. 252
Richard 177 178
Susannah 177
Tristram 177
CURRY Jared 421
Nathaniel 421
William 421
CURTIS Elizabeth 404
Isaac 5 404
John 15
Joseph 5
Nathaniel 404
Richard 5 404
Sarah 15 147 404
CUSHING Susanna 311
CUSHMAN Abigail 424
Amazina 321
Caroline 321
Eli Howe 320
Hannah 298 321
Ira 321
John 320 321
Julia 321
Levi 211
Lois 321
Persis 321
Simeon 86
CUSSEY Abigail 239
CUTLER Abigail 35
Benjamin F. 313
Charles Howe 313
Hannah 161
Jane 590
Joanna 407
Julia Frances 313
Julia Rush 101
CUTTER Benjamin F. 313
Charles Howe 313
Julia Frances 313
Sarah F. 208
CUTTING Louisa 72
Nathan 72
Wesley 354
DADMUN Betsey 318
Elijah 318 319
Eunice 75 319
Lois 38
Samuel 38
DAGGETT Mary 170
William 170
DAKER John 34
DAKIN Mary 49
DALE Betsey 227
Daniel 432
DALLON Philip S. 270
DALRYMPLE Silas B. 341
DAME Comfort 174
DAMMERS John Henry 98
Louisa 98
DAMON Abigail 85
Sarah 104
DANA Anderson Green 92 126
Emma 126
Florence 93
Grace Heath 93
Henry Fuller 92
John 298
Katherine 93
Mary 93
Sarah 298
DANDLEY Hannah 271
DANE Elizabeth 153 154
John 153 155
Nathan 175
Sarah 165
DANIELS Daniel
Ebenezer 44
Ella Estelle 388
George 25
John 25 44
Joseph 388
Kate 499
Lucy 44
Lucy Wood 114
Martha 44
Mary Isabel 388
Moses 25 44
Nellie M. 59
Philemon 25 44 114
Sarah 25 44
Sarah K. 114
DARLING Alpheus 336
Eliakim 173
John L. 341
Mehitable 25
DAUCHY Sarah 453
DAVENPORT — Capt. 522
Annie Ward 59
Catherine 522
Ebenezer 9
Elijah 59
Elisha 28
Elizabeth 52
Elizabeth Holt 274
Francis Henry 59
George Howe VIII 59
Hannah 9
Hannah A. 487
Henry 59
Isaac 9
Jonathan 9
Joseph 9
Lydia 28 54
Mary 9 394
Minerva Kimball 127
Samuel 52
Submit 9
Tabitha 9
DAVIDS James 400
DAVIDSON Ada Glydes 539

DAVIDSON cont'd
Alvin 322
Betsey 322
Elsie 514
Eri 322
James 538
Jane 561
Jesse H. 539
Lois 539
Milan 322
Richard R. 539
William 410
DAVIS Abbie M. 376
Amanda 42
Ann Maria 343
Augusta Amy 52
Betsey 467
Caroline Louisa 52
Charles Henry 52
Daniel 181 182 323
David Howe 35
Eliza W. 91
Elizabeth 430
Ellen 66
Emma 495
Eugene Clinton 52
Florence Myra 393
Frank 210
George 52
George Howe 52
Hale Hodgman 35
Henry Johnson 214
Hester Ludlow 270
Howland 270
Huldah 182
Ira Oscar 79
James 8
Johnson 214
Joseph 52 91
Joseph A. 35
Lorinda C. 91
Luther 350
Lydia 24
Lysander A. 119
Mary How 214
Mary Lillian 385
Olive 139
Parmela 359
Robert 35 495
Sarah 33
Sarah Ann 35
Sidney 214
Tamar 181
Thomas H. 297
William 210
William Whitney 35
DAVY Davey Davie
Edward 584
Mary 389
Sarah Sylvester 261
Thomas 261
DAWES George Minot 220
Mary Nantie 220
Mehitable 126
Richard Cranch 220
DAWKINS Daniel 209
DAY Daye
Abigail 11
Clara L. 508
Elizabeth 11
John 554 555
Joseph S. 311
Myra Jane 179
Patience 424
William 11
DEAMER Betsey 584
DEAN Allen 428
Benjamin F. 303
Chloe Hanchell 428
Eli 428
Heman 428
Henry 428
DEAN cont'd
Hiram 428
Irene 501
Jacob Emery 585
Julia 428
Nelson 428
DEARBORN Asa 221
Frances 221
Ruhaniah 221
DE BEVOISE Mary 246
DECKER Edwin Stanton 144
Marian Elizabeth 144
DEDRICK James G. 558
DEFOREST Jennie 531
DE GROFF George 565
DEITRICK Carroll 521
DE JARNETTE Agnes Howe 554
Agnes S. 560
Ann Hawes 557
Caroline R. 560
Eugene 554 560
John H. 560
John Hampton 560
Margaret H. 560
R. E. 562
Sallie 562
Sarah S. 560
DELANO Alice 148
Darius 568
DELASHMUTT Amelia 587
Cerema 587
Elizabeth 587
Nelson 587
William 587
DELL Jean 120
DEL ZELLE Annie 532
DEMERITT Joanna 348
DEMING Hannah 473
John 19
Lemuel 472
Rhoda 473
Samuel 473
DEMOTTE Georgia 574
DENISON Dennison
George 478
John A. 143
Julia Ann 478
DENNETT Ephraim 190
Thomas 480
DENNIS Elihu 506
Franklin J. 530
Mary Ella 506
Perry H. 530
Sarah 159
Thomas 159 289
DENSMORE Sarah A. 138
DEPUTERIN Miranda 378
DERBY Alice 85
Alvira 85
Julia 85
Loren 85 350
Lucy 85
DE RIVAS Dolores 270
DERRICK Martha Ann 529
DERRY George Morton 230
Joseph 230
Miriam Erskine 231
DESKINS Harvey 558
DEUCKLA Mary Williamson 265
DEVAUX Susan 244
DEVENBURGH Anna M. 488
Etta Louise 488
Harrison P. 489
John 488
DEVENBURGH cont'd
Sarah M. 489
William H. 489
DEWER Sampson 553
DEWEY Clara 228
DE WOLF Abigail 181
Charles 181
Halsey (Mrs.) VIII
James 181
Mark Anthony 181
Mary Ann 205
DEXTER Angeline 394
Annie E. 363
Clinton 394
Phebe 542
Samuel 542
Sarah Blake 270
DIBBLE Alonzo 437
Charles 437
George 437
Harvey 437
Henry 331 437
John 437
John W. 437
Jonathan 437
Sally 456
Sarah Elizabeth 437
Silas 437
Sylvanus 437
DICKEY Mary C. 373
DICKINSON — Mr. 470
Elizabeth 78
Emily F. 301
Jane 25
Joshua 78
DILENOUGH Emily 260
DILGERT Alice A. 503
DIMOCK Orrin C. 187
DINGMAN — Mr. 468
DINSMORE Betsey 39
DIX Maggie 311
Mary 550
DIXON Ann Jane 575
Herbert 489
DIXWELL Elizabeth 400
John 400
Mary 400
DOANE Deborah 289
DOBLE Mary Ellen 509
DOCKHAM Henry 328
DOCKUM Isabella 253
DODD John 132
Mary Larkin 132
DODGE Abbie 112
Anna 170
Benjamin 582
Dorothy Howe 522
Herbert O. 522
Lucinda 45
Samantha 581
Simeon 567
DOHERTY Charles 133
Mary Elizabeth 133
Rose Elizabeth 515
DOLBEARE Margaret 16 26
DOLE Enoch 44
Enoch Ira 44
George H. 79 581
DOLLIVER Richard M. 82
DOLPH Carrie 446
Cyrus J. 446
Simon 446
DONALLEN John 175
DONDINEAU Lottie 359
Peter 359
DOOLITTLE Mary 466
DORMAN George 496
DORR Charles E. 364
Martha A. 593
DOTY — Mr. 462

DOUGHERTY Jane 15
Sally 15
DOUGLAS Anna M. 464
Caddie M. 464
Ebenezer 228
Elizabeth 228
Florence A. 464
George 464
John Ellsworth 464
Minnie M. 464
Nancy 578
DOW Anna 193
David 313
Hannah 161
Nancy 193
DOWDING Lena May 234
DOWNES Catherine Jane 482
Helen Guion 482
John Ireland Howe 482
William E. 482
William Howe 482
DOWNIE Polly 417
DOWNING Mary Ann 588
DRAKE Abraham M. 24
Bethuel 21
Martha 225
DRAPER Ada Augusta 215
Anna 187
Cornelia How 215
Daniel 215
Grace 17
Lucie How 215
Samuel F. 353
Sarah M. 48
William Perkins 215
DRESSER Albion P. 83
Carl P. 197
George 96
George Erastus 96
Hannah 44
Harriet 462
Henry 131
John 96
Lydia French 131
Susan 144
DREW Grace 375
John Graeme 375
DREWER Ann 553
Anna 553
David 553
Hannah 553
Joseph 553
Mary 553
Sampson 553
Sarah 553
Thomas 553
DRUMMOND Evelina 456
DUBY Frank 73
DUDLEY Horace 195
Samuel H. 448
DUNBAR Ellen 554 555
Fannie 141
Frances 309
DUNCAN Caroline 69
Dorothy 176
George Henry 269
Gertrude Georgianna 269
Simeon 568
DUNCKLEE Hannah 46
Hezekiah 46
DUNGAN Melissa 539
DUNHAM Asa 75
Lydia 75
DUNKLE Jacob 585
DUNLAP Clarence Howe 507
Jane 544
DUNLAP cont'd
Sally 558
William Barlow 507
William H. 507
DUNMORE Murray John Earl of 564
DUNN A. C. 558
Elizabeth 535
Florence Ann 144
Samuel F. 535
Theo. S. 380
DUNNING Almeda B. 498
John 498
Phebe 498
Vestia Mariah 445
DUNTON Betsey 593
DUPLESSIS Lena E. 366
Peter 366
DUPREZ Joseph 74
DUPUY Asa 323
E. Lavalette 323
Emily Howe 323
Maria Lucinda 323
Mary Purnell 323
Nannie Lafevre 323
DURELL Carrie 466
DURGIN Charles 313
James 24
Lewis 24
Peggy 24
DURKIN James 245
Margaret Anna 245
Mary 245
DURSTINE Hannah 576
Jacob 576
DUSENBURY Benjamin 326
Frances 326
Mary H. 97
DUSTIN Caleb 177
DUTCH Susanna 163
DUTCHER Caroline 446
Catherine 446
Edward 446
Elizabeth Sheldon 446
Emeline 446
Frederick 446
Ruloff 446
Samuel 446
William 446
Willis 446
DUTTON Damaris 427
Daniel 411
David 427
Hannah 26
Lydia Mary J. 82
DWIGHT Annie Elizabeth 57
Darius 57
David Fiske 57
Laura Howe 57
Marion Lucretia 57
Mary Isabel 57
Percy David 57
Rachel 49
Theodore William 57
DYE Ellen 582
DYER Charles F. 350
Emily A. 350
George 350
James H. 350
Lizzie Ann 214
Louisa Eliza 380
Manser 380
Martin 355

EAGER Abraham 14
Bezaleel 283
Harriet F. 378
Lucy 298
Martha 281
EAGER cont'd
Mary 298
Uriah 282
William F. 378
Zerviah 290
EAMES Alexander 43
Anna Foster 43
Corliss Taylor 43
Edwin Howe 43
Ellen Lucilla 43
James 43
John Felch 43
Lydia Swain 43
Miranda Howe 43
Persis Foster 43
Salome Greenwood 43
Sarah 81
EARL Alpheus 296
Eunice 309
Mary 294
Newhall 310
Rachel 310
Ruth 310
EASTER Samuel 84
EASTMAN Adeline C. 195
Adeline Clark 252
Alvin 271
Benjamin Holmes 195
Charles Cox 195
Clementine 271
Clementine G. 195
George C. 195
Hannah H. 195
Hannah Shaw 195
John 478
John H. 195
Nancy 239 240
Stephen H. 195
Susanna S. 195
Thomas 195 252
EATON — Mrs. 187
Cyrus P. 349
Elizabeth Jane 393
Joseph 197
Lucy 177
Lydia 197
ECKLER A. Ross 273
Albert Ross 273
EDDY Experience 90
EDE Mary 34
William 34
EDES Sally 84
EDESON Senance 415
EDGELL Elizabeth 14
Rebecca 23
William 14 23
EDMUNDS Anne 23
Jonathan 23
Nathaniel 24
Prudence 23
EDSON Alonzo 469
Collins 187
Cyrus 187
Daniel 186
Hannah 173
Julia Ann 187
Packard 186
Sylvania 187
Sylvester 187
EDWARDS Abigail 36
Catherine Gadsden 95
Charles Berkley 252
Clark Howe 252
Dora Moses 252
Eliza 199
John 36
Mary 36
William Johnson 252
EGGLESTON James 435
Lucy F. 382
Sarah 406
EGLESTON Burr 356

EGLESTON cont'd
Edwin 356
Louise 356
Lucy 356
Mary 356
EHRLACHER Fannie Stewart 151
Martin 151
EICHENBERG Fred 383
EISSENHAUER Ada R. 539
ELDER Isabel 221
ELDREDGE Betsey 59
Cyrus 568
Elvira M. 568
Mary Ann 568
William E. 135
ELITHORPE Margaret 162
ELKINS Kate 574
ELLECK Alice Maude 75
Edward William Delavan 75
Grace Maria 75
Mary Walker 75
William 75
ELLIOTT Eliliott Elliot
David 371
George A. 63
George Tracy 523
Jacob 348
Jane E. 371
John 103
Josiah K. 348
Olive Howe 523
Ruth Tracy 523
Sarah P. 370
Sarah Stevens 371
William 348
ELLIS Abby Hunt 260
Damaris 13
Edith Almira 224
Harry Edward 224
John 224
John W. 224
Laura R. 116
Lucy 240
Samuel 143
Stella 143
Timothy 260
Walter Howe 224
ELLISON Isaac Dennison 589
ELLSWORTH Arthur 356
Howard Stimpson 391
Marietta 231
ELMES W. A. 552
ELSTON Jacob Tice 394
Julia Ann 360
Martha Anna 394
ELWELL Ebenezer 414
Hannah 414
ELY Amelia Maria 145
Frederick David 145
EMBREY Arthur Deal 495
EMERSON Abigail 222
Alice 540
Andrew 491
Andrew Mitchell 437
Asa 296
Betsey 176
Carleton 178
Charlotte 437
Cynthia 437
David 176
Edward 72
Elizabeth 437
Hannah 175 176 373
Harriet 437
Isaac 176
EMERSON cont'd
Jacob 176
James 176
Jeremiah 176
John 175
Jonathan 176
Joseph 176
Mary 176
Mary Emma 437
Moses 176 313
Phebe 176
Rebecca 437
Rhoda 437
Sally 176 220
Samuel 437
Sarah 194
Sophia B. 72
William 437
EMERY Elizabeth 29
Georgia Van Wagener 388
Josephus 83
EMMERT Olive G. 508
ENGLISH Inez C. 363
ENSIGN Raymond H. 131
ENSWORTH Caroline L. 380
Hiram 380
ERWIN Isabella P. 534
ESTABROOK Abigail 365
Amelia 365
John 365
Rosetta 85
Stephen Monroe 85
ESTES Clarissa 348
Eli 348
ESTY Este
Elizabeth Howe 179
Jeremiah 179
Jeremiah Augustus 179
Jesse 179
John 179 292
Simon Forester 179
EVANS — Mr. 178
Adeliza 225
Alden 350
Allala 225
Charles 350
Darius 225
Edwin 225
Emily Jane 258
Frank 225
Freeman 225
Harvey 350
Leonard 77
Lewis 225
Lucy Ann 225
Nicholas 225
Oscar 350
Tryphena Ellen 258
EVARTS Hannah 439
EVELETH Edwin F. 324
Edwin Francis 324
John 291
Joshua 324
EVEREST Martha 219
EVERETT Abigail 427
Anna 427
David 427
Hannah 427
Israel 242 427
Joshua 302
Lydia 427
Minnie 449
Parmelia Howe 242
Rhoda 427
Richard 116
Sallie 427
William 302
William Stillman 302
EVERTS Emma 443
EWELL Julia 44
EWEN Leroy T. 557
Thelma 266
EWERS Elizabeth C. 569
EYSTER Charlotte Elizabeth 586

FAIRBANKS David 295
Deborah 295
Emeline 459
Hannah 295
Lucretia G. 73
Mary 142
Sally 23
Sarah 99
FAIRCHILD Clara 471
FALLES Betsey 284
FALLEY John A. 588
FALLS Sarah 321
FANN Ella 273
FANSHER David 434
FARMER Mary 567
William 418
FARNHAM Mary W. 336
Ransom J. 336
Sarah 26
FARNSWORTH Abel A. 47
Lucy 322 353
Mary 519 520
FARNUM David 176
Elizabeth 169
Jemima 176
Jonathan 169
Samuel 162
Sarah J. 137
FARR Philena 116
FARRAR Farrer
Daniel 407
Earl H. 478
Eliab M. 478
George 407
Joseph 407
Mary 407
Phineas 290
Sally 60
Samuel 407
William H. 478
FARWELL John Whittemore 255
Nathaniel 255
FAULKNER — Mr. 180
Edmund 169
Hannah 169
John 169
Mary D. 345
FAXON Lydia 56 95
FAY Dolly 320
Hannah 529
Lovett 301
Mary 288
FEARING Elizabeth 31 32
Sarah 21
FEELY Margaret Eleanor Hughes 558
FELCH Henrietta 121
Nathaniel 574
FELL Joseph Gillingham 264
Mary Wilson 264
FELLOWS Emily 42
Fred A. 233
Nathaniel 573
Warner 331
FELT Helen L. 546
FELTON Aaron 301
David 316
Lydia 316
Susan A. 315
Susan W. 386

FELTON cont'd
Susanna 298
William H. 386
FENTON Charles 464
Edwin 464
George 464
Laura 429 448
Minnie 464
Noah 464
Roxalena 231
Walter 448 464
FERRIS Solomon 438
William G. 559
FESSENDEN Abigail 286
Alonzo 140
Catherine 286
Elizabeth 286
Emily E. 140
Hezekiah Howe 286
John 286
Maria M. 140
William 286
FIELD Fields
Abel Waite 335
Cora Lyman 335
Diana 436
Elbert 483
Ella Josephine 335
Enos 93
Ethel Guion 483
Helen Atwater 483
Henry Francis 127
John Henry 127
John Howe 127
John Ireland Howe 483
Louisa A. 93
Mahala Jane 335
Mary Howe 483
Mary L. 136
Oliver 483
Ruth 43
Sarah 321
Willard Morton 127
William Henry 127
William Howe 483
William Wells 335
Zibeon 43
FILLEY — Mr. 330
FINCH Comfort 412
Gilbert P. 478
Hannah R. 478
FINLEY Anna E. 202
FISH — Mr. 390
Charles Dickinson 497
Emma Grace 497
Ethel Mary 497
John E. 497
John William 498
Mary M. 569
FISHER Charles 23
Ella F. 541
Eunice 317
Jesse 50
John 560
L. L. 541
Lucy 190
Mary Margaret 560
Nathaniel 190
Sally 50
FISK Fiske
Abigail 436
Adeline S. 312
Anson 312
Celia M. 312
Cynthia 57
Emily 312
James 312
Lydia 290
Remember 156
Samuel C. 303
Sarah F. 312
Wilbur A. 312
William 436
FITCH Appleton Howe 185
Azel 13
Calvin Webster 185
Caroline 467
Cynthia 13
David 13
Edward Payson 185
Elijah 185
Elizabeth 13
Harriet Loud 185
John Augustus 185
John Witherspoon 185
Joseph 13
Mary 13
Mary Russell 185
Nathaniel Emmons 185
Phebe 13
Silence 13
FITTS Fitz
Huldah 45
Luther 150
Mary Adelaide 150
FITZGERALD Edward B. 65
Edward Best 65
Elizabeth Mary 65
Henry J. 65
FITZHUGH Carter H. 250
Emma Blair 250
FITZRANDOLPH
Robert 34
FITZSIMMONS Kate 351
FLAGG Rebecca 32 132
Sally 32
William 32
FLANDERS Alfred H. 71
Clara 71
Emma 71
FLEMING Patrick 179
FLEMMING Allie 575
Dickson 575
Frederick 575
FLETCHER Abner 90
Betsey 214
Elden Parker 91
Flora Elizabeth 91
Harry True 90 91
FLINT Hannah 179
James 87
Rose R. 500
Warren Franklin 87
FLINTOFT Rose R. 513
FLOYD William H. 251
FOGG Emily Ware 250
Frances Jane 250
James P. 250
FOLK Mary Elizabeth 546
FOLSOM Emma 138
FOOT Foote
Hannah 172
Nathaniel 172
Robert 404
Sarah 404
FORBEAR Arnold 472
FORBES Ella B. 368
FORBUSH Edwin C. 571
Georgia 343
John 281
Persis Gibson 123
FORBY Charles R. 443
FORD — Mr. 458
Bethia 410
Cephas 414
E. 414
Lucretia 483
Nancy 453
Rose Butler 131
FORRISTALL Sarah H. 541
FORSYTH Flora Louisa 374
Frances Viona 374
Wilfred L. 374
Wilfred Lewis 374
FORT Anna F. 78
FOSGATE Luke 298
Persis 242
FOSTER — Miss 555
Abra 157
Alice 9
Amelia E. 128
Amos 351
Angie Lydia 350
Anna 295
Archibald H. 364
Betty 41
Blanche 347
Charles F. 356
Clarissa 295
Dana Pitt 347
David 295
Edward 9
Edward G. 92
Edwin 45
Elizabeth 189 212
Ezekiel 178
Freeman 295
Gardner 541
George 75
George Champion 351
George W. 489
Hannah 438
Helen M. 347
Henry 455
Herbert George 351
Ichabod 295
Ida M. 491
Isaac 155 157
Joel 310
John Winthrop 295
Jonathan 189
Lavinia 295
Lucy 189
Luvia Teresa 351
Martha 194
Martha Perry 96
Mary 75 160 204 227 320
Mary Ann 75
Moses 41
Nathan 295
Nathan G. 541
Preston 295
Relief 9
Reuben 347 348
Reuben Ball 43
Samuel P. 238
Sarah 58 223
Sarah B. 348
Stella Amelia 351
Thomas 10 45 517
Timothy 295
Virtue W. 321
William 223 555
Wirt Howe 347
FOWLER Abigail Kelton 528
Ann Clapp 527
Elizabeth 165
Ella Frances 528
Frank Elmer 528
George 527 528
George A. S. 195
George Henry 527
Georgianna 528
Hepzibah 164 165
John 164 165
Josephine 528
Laura Elizabeth 528

FOWLER cont'd
Martha 164
Martha Ann 528
Mary 164 527
Mary Augusta 528
Mary Elizabeth 528
Robert Thaxter 528
Samuel 255 527 528
Sarah 165
Sarah Kilburn 255
Sophia 457
FOX Allen 122
Edwin 551
Eunice 179
Hannah 179
John 287
Peter 576
FRANCIS Alvah 187
Amelia 187
Asenath 187
Eliza A. 82
Elizabeth 187
Emily 187
Eugene 187
James 187
John 187
Mary Ann 187
Thomas W. 82
FRANKLIN Helen 262
John 440
Sarah 19
Susannah 440
FRAZEE L. J. 534
Mary 534
FRAZER Alfred 504
Clara Belle 503
Edwin H. 535
Emma 504
FREDERICK Alonzo 196
Angeline 196
David Alonzo 195
Edgar 196
John 196
FREEMAN J. A. 473
Orville 313
Sylvia 117
Wheeler 438
FRELEIGH John E. 564
FRENCH — Mr. 188
Albert Francis 96
Alexander 48
Alpheus 91
Anna 200
Arthur Joshua 96
Beulah Barbara 107
Charles Howe 48
Dorris 233
Edward 96
Eliot Howe 96
Glenna Augusta 381
Hannah Howe 48
Harriet Maria 96
Joseph 43
Joshua Frost 96
Luella Sarah 126
Lydia 96
Margaret 131
Mary 303
Mary Ellen 96
Nancy 62
Nathan 356
Reuben 452
Susanna 91
FREY Mary 409
FRINK Desire 564
FRISBIE Mary 415
FRITZ Abraham 332 361
Amanda 332 361
Elizabeth 332 361
FRIZZELL Anna J. 211
FROST Caroline Maria 129
Clark Bradley 347
Daniel 399
Ellery C. 347
George B. 267
Ophelia 503
Susan 108
Symantha J. 557
William 347
FRYE Fry
Mary Ervin 592
Susan E. 490
William H. 490
FULCHER Anna E. 472
Bessie 472
John R. 472
Roy 472
FULLER Albert 527
Asa 527
Caroline 527
Edwin 527
Eliza 92 126
Elizabeth 179
Elizabeth Holman 93
Emily 527
Ephraim 170
Isola V. 477
Josiah 93
Lucy 320
Mary Jane 527
Mehitable 223
Rosanna 576
Sarah Elizabeth 527
Stephen 200
Susan Clarke 527
Timothy 179
William 204 527
FULLERTON May Agnes 269
FULMAN Maud 389
FULTON Henry 585
FUNSTON David F. 311
FURMAN Aaron 585
Ambrose 585
Clara 585
Elisha 585
Elizabeth 585
Hannah 585
Jane 585
John 585
Jonathan 585
Katie 585
Nathan 585
Permelia 585
Samuel 585
Sarah 585
William 585
FURNESS Lydia 80

GAGE Anna 226
Betsey 177
Ebenezer 179
Esther 193 222
GAGER Jerusha 246
GAINS Abigail 411 419
GALE Edward Warren 213
George Howe 213
George T. 140
Harriet 244
S. M. 213
GALT Alexander H. 452
Mary Esther 452
GALUSHA Ellen M. 468
Truman 468
GARDNER Gardiner
Amanda Ruby 107
Anne Hallowell 103
Ethel 276 391
Harrison 276
Henry 107
James 195
GARDNER cont'd
Mary 487
Nancy 32
GARFIELD —— 188
Benjamin 292
Edwin Joseph 40
George M. 40
Tabitha 292
GARLAND Abbie 547
Alfred Benjamin 192
Caroline Persis 192
David How 192
Elizabeth How 192
Patience 547
Thomas Berry 192
William 191
William Augustus 192
GARLOCK Mary Elizabeth 122
William 122
GARNER Ruth 475
GARRATT Garrat
Alfred C. 70
Alfred Hallock 70
Joshua Howe 70
GATES — Mr. 281
Alfred 287
Caroline Howe 294
David 287
George W. 577
Jerusha 339
Jonathan 286
Lavinia 287
Lucretia 287
Mary Rice 294
Matilda 287
Oliver C. 294
Parmelia 294
Polly H. 294
Sarah 315
Simon 286
Stephen 286
Susan 228
Susie Young VIII
Sylvanus 287
Sylvanus Howe 294
William 228 339
Zadock 287
Zelotes 287
GAULT Betsey 348
GAY Abbie Jane 74
Fannie 102
Julia 321
Julia Ann 86
Moses 86
Persis 299
Willard 102
GAYLORD Elizabeth 416
Elizabeth Rebecca 263
Emmogene Cornelia 264
John 416
GEDNEY Hannah 61
GEE Eutemia C. 443
John 443
GEER Elizabeth 187
GEISER Henry 479
GEORGE Augusta 213
GERRISH Polly 322
GERRY Rizpah Ann 196
GERSBACK Walter 507
GERSEMAN Rhoda Jane 503
GETCHELL Joanna 291
GETSHENS Elizabeth Mary 65
Jacob Ferguson 65
GEYE J. C. 450
GIBBON Gibbons
Daniel L. 36
Eunice 378
Mary E. 378
William 378

GIBBONEY William 560
GIBSON Rebecca 78 112
Samuel 112
GIDDINGS Celia S. 352
Charlotte 352
Hannah 591
John M. 352
M. Elizabeth 352
GIFFORD Sarah 143
GILBERT Abigail 291 304
Archibald 322
Frances C. 488
Hannah 456
Jonathan 304
Lucy 304
Sarah 404
Stephen 456
Thomas 406
GILKY Sarah 530
GILLETT Mary P. 329
GILMAN Nathaniel 10
GLASS Rebecca F. 582
GLEASON Abby Ann 52
Anna 290
Deborah 323
Dorothy 299
Edna Louisa 51
Edward Francis 51
Elizabeth Burnett 299
Gilbert Howe 299
Helen Maria 51
James 290 319
James Henry 376
Jerry 299
John 290
Joseph 299 316
Louisa 299
Lydia 299
Mary 85 290
Mary Ann 51
Mindwell 299
Nathaniel N. 52
Nelson 355
Reuben 51
Roxanna 319
Sarah 51 316
Sarah Frances 52
Sarrell 51
Silas 299
Silas Allen 299
Susanna 299
Thomas Vose 51
Zacheus 290
GLENNY Mary E. 431
GLIDDEN Annette 129
Emma A. 129
Erastus 56
Frances M. 56
Robert T. 129
GLINES Augusta Maria 371
David B. 371
David G. 349
Harriet E. 372
GLOVER Alexander 28
Anson 27
Asahel Howe 30
Charles 27
Edward 27
Elijah 30
Frederick Pope 30
Hannah 27
Isaac Howe 30
John Clough 30
Lucy 42
Lydia 27
Margaret Preston Howe 27
Mary 51 53 54 100
Nathaniel 30
Rachel 28
Rebecca 30
GLOVER cont'd
Thomas 30
GODDARD Catherine B. 371
Grace 298
Hannah 370
Louisa 126
Rachel 299 301
Samuel 126
William 301
GODFREY James 100
Mary Catherine 100
Rozina 71
GOFF Agnes 233
Vianna Ballou 233
GOLD Sarah 2
GONZALES-PRADA A. 385
GOODALE William 188
GOODARD Barton 587
GOODELL Lucy A. 135
GOODENOW Goodenough Goodnough
Anna 292
Ebenezer 302
Edward 302
Elizabeth 568
Fanny 436
GOODFELLOW Catherine Howe 131
John 131
Richard 131
GOODHALL Phebe 160
Thomas 160
GOODHUE Hannah 166
GOODING Henry A. 145
Marion Louise 145
GOODLOE Lilly B. 560
GOODNIGHT Cynthia 538
GOODRICH ——— 187
Albert 319
H. 186
Maria 312
Mariette Sophronia 319
Susan 50
GOODSPEED Charles Barrett 232
Orpha 448
Stephen 448
Wilbur F. 232
GOODWIN David 82
Huldah S. 82
John 196
Mary H. 591
Thomas 11
GORDON Curtis 72
John 540
Mary 540
GORE Charles Martin 198
Martin 198
GORMAN Shubael 589
GOSS Chase P. 566
John T. 453
GOUCH Abigail 27
GOULD Abigail 324
Caroline Elizabeth 180
Charles 218
David 299
Edward Peters 218
Eliza 83
Eliza Lawrence 180
Frederick 218
George 49
Hannah Rebecca 229
Henry Lawrence 180
James 229
John 15 159
Jonathan 290
Joseph 15
Joshua 31
Julia Ann Howe 180
GOULD cont'd
Lydia Loretta 180
Martha Hichborn 180
Mary 49
Matilda 218
Nancy 338 469
Nathaniel 180
Priscilla 15
Rebecca 163
Sarah 15
Selecta 365
Stephen 83
William Henry 180
William Ripley 218
William Saltonstall 218
GOULDSBURY Caroline 47
GOVE Dorothy P. 48
GRAFFAM Mary B. 328
Thomas 328
GRAHAM Caroline 370
Elizabeth 287
George S. 267
John 534
Joshua 370
Margaret Ann 146
Mary Frances 534
Maud E. 267
Nancy 223
Phebe M. 369
GRANGER Amber Margaret 466
Homer Clifford 466
John Wesley 568
Lewis 466
Maud Louise 466
Roscoe Howe 466
William Norman 465
GRANNIS Edward Howe 56
Ellen Maria 56
Hiram 56
Mary Etta 56
Sidney 55 56
Sidney Howe 56
Sidney Smith 55
GRANT Catherine 304
Eunice 327
Mary 125
Miner 327
Reuben 195
Sally 450
Sarah E. 132
GRAVES Caroline 477
Jeanette 340
Mary 289
Robert N. 385
Sarah Emily 385
Susanna 31
GRAY Amanda E. 135
Ebenezer 571
Henry Franklin 275
James 23
Joseph 135
Josephine E. 378
Mary Elizabeth 275
Matthew 47
William 571
GREELY Benjamin 42
GREEN Greene
Edward Melvin 88
Elmira 272
George Howe 88
Harriet 20
James 88
John 19 20
John How 20
Katherine Celia 129
Marion Palmer 89
Mary 20 465
Mehitabel 175
Oliver 181
Phebe 100

GREEN cont'd
Rebecca 20
Sally 365
Sarah 20 73
Sophia 122
Thomas 20
William C. 267
William Howe 88
GREENLAND Rebecca 245
GREENLEAF — Mr. 186
Mary Elizabeth 220
GREENLEY Charles 253
GREENWOOD Abigail Chapman 42
Abner Smith 42
Albert Alanson 42
Albert Newton 42
Alma Esther 43
Charles 43
Charles C. 303
Charles Miller 43
Ebenezer 42
Huldah J. 43
Joseph 42
Julia 42
Martha Almeda 43
Mary Miranda 42
Mason Knapp 42
Nancy Kimball 42
Nathaniel 1 42
Noah Cressy 42
Zina Hyde 42
GREGG H. 500 513
GREGORY Clark 432
George 432
Hilda Florida 537
Josiah D. 323
Sally 432
GRIDLEY Patty 63
Samuel 63
GRIFFIN Alfred 524
B. Frank 231
Elizabeth 107
Marcellus 107
Mary Ella 231
Nathaniel 46
Peleg 107
Sarah 46
GRIFFITH Annie 96
William 538
GRIGGS Alfred G. 391
Benjamin 424
Irving 200
Mary A. 500
GRINNELL Priscilla 399
GRISWOLD Jeremiah 405
GROSSE Harriet 329
GROSVENOR Anna 334
Augusta Heman 334
Caroline Hastings 334
Eliza H. 334
Francis 348
Lucius 334
Robert 182
Robert Howe 182
GROUT Dumarel 14
Seth 14
GROVER Betty Bethia 355
Chester 355
Clara 380
Russell 355
GUIHER William 586
GUILD Abner 142
Caroline Abbie 142
GUM Elizabeth H. 363
GURLEY Flavel 293
GUTTERSON Anna M. 366
Lucy Jane 224
Sarah 170
HACKETT Hannah Richardson 114
Martha 446
Nancy 545
HADAWAY George 448
HADLEY Ebenezer 47
Fidelia 39
Isaac 47
Joel 48
John 47
Jonas 48
Josiah 39
Martha 47
Samuel 47
Sarah Ann 47
William H. 48
HAGER Elizabeth 315
HAGGET Jane 363
HALE Daniel J. 78
Edna 193
Elizabeth Emery 29
Hannah 177
Isaac 208
Moses 29 296
Nancy 29
Sarah 29
Stephen 29
Thomas Howe 78
William 225
HALEY Sarah Maria 255
William 255
HALL Abigail J. 228
Addie 231
Agnes Helen 359
Albert G. 231
Albertus 231
Anna M. 228
Asa 346
Benjamin Milton 224
Caroline Minturn 102
Charles F. 346
Charles Nelson 359
Charlotte E. 112
Clarissa 346
David Prescott 102
David Priestly 102
Elizabeth Tolman 92
Franklin 330
Frederick 346
George 488
Hannah 177
Harry 346
Henry Marion 102
Hiram 135
Irene Virginia 505
John 102
Lucy A. 135
Mary 120 533
Moses 409
Nathaniel 409
Orra 112
Ralph 346
Samuel Prescott 102
Sarah 27 29 221
Selina 486
Stephen 92
William W. 548
HALLETT Hallet
Edward 578
George 578
Mary E. 233
Sally L. 578
HALSTEAD Bessie Louise 508
HAMBLET Caroline 227
HAMBLIN Anna Evangeline 49
Joseph Benton 50
HAMILTON Elizabeth 372
H. E. 460
HAMMER Alice Shepherd 561
HAMMER cont'd
Charles Taylor 561
Florence Temple 561
George T. 561
George Wilbur 562
John T. 561
Mary Margaret 561
Preston Avery 562
Samuel Haven 561
William Howe 561
William Thomas 561
HAMMOND — Mr. 187
Charles 55
Elizabeth Coolidge 55
Hannah 435
Rachel Maria 55
William 55
William Howe 55
HAMPTON Sophie 326
HANAFORD Julia A. 486
HANBAUGH Robert 110
HANDFORD Esther 480
HANFORD Thomas 105
HANLON Margaret Alice 545
Nancy 545
HANNA Sarah 484
HANNUM Elizabeth Platt 151
Henry Oliver 151
HANNUN May 387
HANSCOM Julia A. 129
HANSETT Lewis E. 488
HANSON George C. 462
HAPGOOD Judith 299
Sarah 286
Thomas 283 286
HARDELL Minnie C. 384
HARDY Anson 59
Carolyn 60
Charles S. 138
Emily Jane 60
Francis A. VIII
Francis Alonzo 59
Helen 59
Helen Frances 138
Isaac 59
Simon 84
Walter Badenach 59
HARE Arthur C. 107
Helen Ross 107
Hobart Amory 236
William H. 236
HARHOVER Ida Muriel 539
J. O. 539
HARING Anna Bianca 325
Chancey 325
Chester 325
Clarissa 325
Cornelia 325
Cornelius 325
Deborah Pamelia 325
Garrett 324 325
Harriet Marshall 325
Isaac Howe 325
John 325
Keziah 325
Polly 325
William 325
HARLOW Noah R. 210
HARNED Celia O. 495
HARPER Caroline 195
William 400
HARRIMAN Jane 195
HARRINGTON Daniel 302 417
Elizabeth 285
Hannah 292

HARRINGTON cont'd
Jonah 290
Polly 46 80
Sarah 302 417
HARRIS — Mr. 6
Abigail 32
Albert Howe 224
Alonzo 224
Asa Webster 223
Chloe Lucretia 429
Elizabeth 63
Elizabeth Kneeland 100
Hannah 32
Heman 223
Isaac 564
John 32 195
Judith Augusta 224
Lucy Jane 224
Orlando 224
Rebecca 61 472 473
Timothy 429
William 100
Ziba 181
HARRISON William H. 460
HARROD Susannah 19
HARRON Mattie 376
HART Harte
Clarence 326
Cornelia 565
Eber 310
Isaac 25
Metta M. 375
Nora 500
Pardon 310
Ralph 19
Rebecca 19
Robert 507
Samuel 400
Theo 131
HARTLEY Edward 123
George Henry 123
HARTMAN Joseph 204
HARTWELL Jonas 300
HARVEY Emeline 382
Joan 156
Mary 63
Sarah Ellen 125
HARWOOD Pliny Merrick 72
Samuel E. 533
HASKELL Sarah 121
HASSAN Caroline Julia 579
Oren 579
HASTINGS Abel 342
Abigail 223
Agnes Louis 387
Elizabeth E. 342
John D. 387
Myra 220
Nettie 130
Sally 38
HATCH Eber 467
Orren 458
Reuben 458
HATHORNE Anne 161
HATSTAT Dora 138
HATTON Phebe W. 240
HAUBER Giles C. 382
HAUFNER Clara 330
HAUGH Anne 401
HAUGHMONT Eder V. 128
Sarah Elizabeth 127
HAVEN Nancy 556
HAVILAND Iva 471
HAWES Hannah 312
HAWKINS Delia 202
HAWLEY Mary 465
Salmon 465
HAYDEN Abigail 321
HAYDEN cont'd
Albert 261
Ephraim 321
Julian 261
Lois 298
Lucy 321
Peter 261
HAYDOCK John 485
HAYES William 313
HAYNES Haines
George W. 83
Malachi 114
Mehitable Kelley 114
Sally 114
Sarah 76
Thaddeus 331
HAYWARD Jonas 64
Rebecca 64
HAZELTINE William C. 342
HAZELTON Eliza 380
Elizabeth 150
Moses 177
Nathaniel 223
Ruth 567
Sally 223
HAZEN A. W. 384
Edna 166
Maynard T. 384
HAZLETT Cloyd Albert 381
Jay William 381
John Charles 381
Maude 259
Sylvia Jane 381
William W. 381
HEALD Addie B. 76
Alice 111
Amasa 111
Arthur 111
Benjamin Hart 111
Charles 111
Edward Paul 111
Eliza Jane 136
Elva L. 76
Ernest 111
George Millard 111
Henry Howe 111
Herbert Clinton 111
Lucinda Prentiss 111
Mary Cummings 111
Washington 136
HEALY Betsey 583
HEATH — Lieut. Col. 65
Charles E. 40
Clara K. 40
Ebenezer 92
Eleanor 65
Elizabeth 53
Estelle E. 40
Hannah Williams 92
Helen M. 40
Job 40
John 53
Leonora Blanche 40
Lydia F. 40
Orianna P. 40
Rebecca E. 40
Rosalie V. 40
Sargent F. 40
William L. 40
HEATON Susan 332
HEBERT Edith 521
HEDGES Amy 440
HEDGLEN Lucile 500
HEFF Martin 561
Virginia A. 561
HELCOMBE Howell 522
James 522
Luzerne 522
Millard 522
Nathaniel 522
HELMER Charity 231
HEMENWAY Hemingway Heminway
Elizabeth 409
Hannah 409
Jacob 409
Moses 292
Samuel 409
HEMPHILL Ida M. 491
HENDERSON ——— 525
Elizabeth 55 427
Mary Ann 557
Maude L. 546
HENDLEY Eliza S. 577
HENDRICKSON Rebecca 479
HENDRIE Ella A. 502
HENLEY William 578
HENRY Caroline 380
Carrie Jane 501
HERBERT Martha A. 201
Mary Bigelow 201
Nancy C. 201
William Wyckoff 201
HERRICK Avis 429
Caroline 429
Elizabeth 107
George D. 190
Mary 190 437
HERSEY Sarah 21
Walter Hunt 252
HERZOG Margaretha 127
HESS Bessie Cramer 482
Emma Kipling 483
George Henry 482
Louisa Tolman 482
Lydia Purdy 482
Margaret Hunt 483
Mary Guion 483
William Howe 482
HETT Mehitabel 5
HEWETT Abigail 204 441
Gershom 441
HIANS Capel 64
Henrietta 64
Martha 64
HIATT James M. 534
HIBBARD Abigail 197
HICKEN Thomas W. 78
HICKEY Daniel 187
HICKOX Elizabeth 416
HICKS Eugene 460
Henrietta 244
Martin 460
HIGGINS Jennie 109
HILDRETH Charles Henry Howe 50
George Henry 50
James 50
James Miller 50
Lucy Howe 50
Martha Jane 50
HILL Abba D. 112
Adelphia 499
Charles H. 177
Charles P. 192
Edwin 177
Fanny 176
George 177
George W. 176
Hannah Elizabeth 58
Henry 58
Jefferson 177
John Lewis 58
John W. 177
Lorilla 417
Lucy 177
Mahala 291
Mary 77 563

HILL cont'd
Samuel Howe 58
Sarah E. 478
William 563
HILLBORN Ruby 500
HILLIARD Cyrus 262
Mary 573
HILLIS John Cobb 488
Martha Wade 488
HILLS William P. 419
HILLYER Curtis Justin 418
Edgar 418
Edwin Dwight 418
George Brayton 418
Isabel 418
John 474
Justin 418
Marianne 418
Marianne Celia 418
Mark P. 418
Munson Curtis 418
Sybil A. 418
HILTON Anna 196
Rose Alma 277
HIMES Stephen 299
HINCKLEY Charles Herbert 100
George Edmund 100
Henry Lawrence 100
Lillie 100
Mary Kate Godfrey 100
Nellie Maud 100
William Howe 100
HINES Abby 591
Minnie 465
HINMAN Julia Maria 268
Wait 427
HINSDALE Horace G. 451
HITCHCOCK — Mr. 423
Helen Elizabeth 375
Herbert 375
Ruth Howe 375
HIXON Myra T. Q. 540
Ruth L. 540
HOAG Anna 175
Mary 459
HOBSON Alice Eleanor 256
Dorothy 256
Emily Roby 271
George Henry 256
Sarah 256
HODGDON Evan W. 371
HODGEMAN — Mr. 176
HODGES Chester 465
Henry 464
Myers 465
Roland 465
Willis 465
HODGMAN Lucy 194
HOFF Amelia 334
HOFFMIRE Ann 87
HOGABOOM Clarissa 85
Hiram 85
Truman 85
William 85
HOGE Agnes 555
Daniel 555
Daniel Howe 557
Eliza 557
Elizabeth 555
Ellen 555
James 555 556
James Fulton 557
John 555
Joseph 555
Joseph Haven 557
Lizzie 557
HOGE cont'd
Martha 555
Mary 555
Rachel 559
Sarah 555
William 555
William Edward 557
HOGERNEY Lydia 39
HOLBERT Caroline Betsey 380
Clinton Samuel 380
John H. 380
Lewis 380
Rufus Lewis 380
HOLBROOK Angeline Nelson 237
Josephine 378
Mary Abbie 72
Ruby 107
Samuel 228
HOLCOMB Lorinda 473
HOLDEN Benjamin 14
Caroline 551
Caroline L. 551
Carrie 350
Emma 551 552
Hannah 28
Jonathan 14 53
Joseph 8
Lydia 28
Mary Ann 53
William 28
HOLDGATE Micah 15
Sarah 15
HOLDREGE Allen P. 573
HOLIDAY Catherine Minerva 263
HOLLIDGE Clara Jeanette 136
HOLLINGER Catherine 570
HOLLISTER Leroy 85
Nathaniel 462
Phebe 307
Prudence 462
HOLLOWAY William 106
HOLLY Edwin S. 455
Edwin Selleck 455
Henry Hobart 455
Isaac 451
John Isaac 455
Samantha R. 451
HOLMAN — Mrs. 187
Abraham 297 318
Abraham L. 318
Asa 342
Mary Louisa 318
Prudence 297
Sabra 342
Sophia 345
HOLMES Adam 304
Albert Ticknor 480
Alfred Kendall 480
Arthur N. 480
Betsey M. 363
Clayton Floyd 480
Edmund B. 480
Ellis C. 589
Jennie 470
Lucy 146
Mary 304
Mehitable 86
Melzar 523
Minnie Eudora 480
Phineas 196
Robert Shaylor 470
Sarah Elizabeth 568
Thankful 12
Willard Jesse 480
William S. 470
HOLT Adeline Turner 262
Esther A. 211
Frederick Farrington 250
Lydia 349
Polly 448
HOLTON Timothy 171
HOLYOKE ——— 352
Edward Augustus 315
Eleazer 315
Eugene Julian 315
Henry Alfred 315
Jacob 315
Lyman Francis 315
Mary Maria 315
Samuel Howe 315
Sarah Elizabeth 315
HOMER Hannah 60
HONSEL — Prof. 573
HOOKER Ann R. 202
HOPKINS ——— 73
Joseph Morey 589
Olive 541
Sally 30
HORN Benjamin F. 314
Jonathan F. 314
Robert 314
HORNBLOWER Emily 247
HORNER — Mr. 62
HORTON — Mr. 178 464
HOSMER Edna H. 549
Edward 84
Elizabeth 171
HOSTERMAN Alexander Hattie 65
C. O. 64
Charles Sievewright 64
Eliza Caldwell 64
Harold Edward 65
I. E. 64
John Howe 64
Sarah Minns 65
Thomas 64
HOUDLETT Elizabeth 95
HOUGHTON Ann Eliza 322
Becca 342
Charles M. 322
Edwin H. 322
Elihu R. 322
Horatio F. 348
Jonas A. 322
Lewis 322
Lydia 50
Matthew 322
Merrick 322
Merrick F. 322
Rebecca 39
Ruth Jane 322
Sabra 353
Sally 50
Silas 50 322 353
Silas B. 322
HOUSE Martha 389
HOVEY Simeon 293
HOWARD — Mr. 119
Abigail 10
Alice H. 262
Amos 46
Ann Louisa 443
Avery 489
Belinda 46
Dexter 46
Electa 46
Esther 245 346
Fannie 142
Fanny 46
J. F. 313
Jerusha 46

HOWARD cont'd
Laura Ann 46
Lucy 46
Milton L. 119
Nicholas 11
Phineas 346
Rebecca 97
Ruth 206
Sophia 46
William 388
HOWE How
——— 567
A. Clinton 262 273
Aaron 47 168 175 181 187 189 196 231 298 300 320 410 415 416 427 443 566
Aaron Brown 182 206
Aaron D. 84
Aaron Mallon 225 257
Aaron Parker 226
Aaron Towne 82 120
Abbie 460 567
Abbie D. 347
Abbie Delia 365
Abbie I. 369
Abbie L. 358 567
Abbie Lavina 92
Abbie Melissa 90
Abby 221
Abby Ann 91
Abby B. 592
Abby Caroline 228
Abby Frances 260
Abby Hamilton 304
Abby Jane 252
Abel 45 185 208 443 467 522
Abel D. 467 495
Abel Spofford 208 240
Abiah 191 192
Abiah Jane 227
Abiathar 55 94
Abiel 169 178 196
Abigail 8 11 12 14 19 20 21 22 24 25 37 44 51 52 158 159 160 182 196 223 281 282 285 286 287 290 296 301 304 313 321 402 404 407 408 409 412 414 415 420 421 426 429 441 448 453 459 460 463 491 527 547 548 567
Abigail Bailey 40
Abigail Bird 527
Abigail C. 569
Abigail D. 86
Abigail Euretta 483
Abigail Glover 53
Abigail Mercy 465
Abigail Putnam 204
Abigail Q. 495
Abigail Richards 31
Abigail Turner 205
Abigail Whitney 35
Abijah 45 79 115 161 168 179 180 198
Abilene 182
Abiram 441 464
Abner 290 302 323 567 568
Abraham V VII 1 2 3 4 5 6 8 9 10 14 15 17 23 24 25 28 29 44 54 55 81 94 130 144 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 164 165 172 184 185 189 279 280 281 282 285 289 290 300 302 303 314 320 322 324 352 353
HOWE Abraham cont'd 366 374 517 518 519 523 525 540 569 575 584
Abraham F. 117 140
Abraham Frederick 149
Abraham L. 140 149
Abraham Lincoln 481
Abraham Peabody 208 238
Abraham Washington 525
Abraham Wellington 354
Abram 208
Achsa C. 446
Achsah 187 445
Ada 411 418
Ada B. 588
Ada E. 499
Ada Eleanor 471
Ada Emily 492
Ada Florence 74
Ada Gertrude 511
Ada I. 139
Ada M. 362
Ada S. 570
Adah Melissa 563
Adalbert Norton 110
Adalena Rossi 504
Adaline 330 438
Adaline Estabrook 41
Adaline H. 76
Adam 23 39 568
Adams 350
Adda 361
Adda Elizabeth 378
Addie 140 568
Addie Grace 361
Adelaide 188 486 551 579
Adelaide Estelle 387
Adelaide Stevens 241
Adelbert Melvin 387
Adelbert Wesley 390 394
Adelia M. 86
Adeline 39 61 75 208 211 319 331 344 445 568
Adeline E. 568
Adeline Elizabeth 522
Adeliza 353
Adeliza B. 342
Adelphia D. 565
Aden Southwick 233
Adney 443
Adolphus 39 73
Adonijah 290 302 303 323 354
Adonijah Church 323
Adoniram J. 115 138
Agnes 117
Agnes E. 429
Agnes Helen 360
Agnes Marion 393
Agnes Purvis 105
Agnes Shannon 560
Alabama 438
Alanson S. 340 341
Albert 64 96 123 131 224 253 309 329 331 361 473 494
Albert A. 109
Albert Budrow 531
Albert Burton 568
Albert C. 369
Albert Carleton 324 354
Albert Carr 354 378
Albert D. 335 363
Albert Durand 381 389
HOWE cont'd
Albert Dyer 389 394
Albert Gallatin 568
Albert Joseph 365
Albert N. 135
Albert O. 364
Albert Rufus 338
Albert S. 345
Albert Stuart 578
Albert Wallace 509
Albert Wilcox 132
Alberta Ellen 242
Albianna Henrietta 227
Albin Page 322 353
Albina 253
Albion 363
Albion D. 369
Albion H. 524
Albion Henry 227
Albion Keith Parris 348 370
Albion P. 121
Alden 313
Alden C. 349
Alethia Sears 570
Alexander C. 534
Alfred 83 522
Alfred A. 345
Alfred Alden 211 243
Alfred B. 495
Alfred Frazer 504
Alfred Fuller 93 129
Alfred G. 524
Alfred Graham 535 536
Alfred Greenough 318 343
Alfred H. 549
Alfred Herbert 345
Alfred Lambert 343
Alfred Leighton 236 265
Alfred Leslie 376
Alfred M. 487 504
Alfred Ryors 534
Alfred S. 139
Alfron W. 469 496
Alice 164 171 172 181 196 211 534 536 546 568 593
Alice Ann 500
Alice B. 503
Alice Baker 377
Alice C. 232 551
Alice Caroline 380
Alice Cornelia 471
Alice Edith 257
Alice Gardner 150
Alice Gertrude 267
Alice Josephine 130
Alice Lavinia 378
Alice Louise 387 502
Alice Lydia 251
Alice M. 138
Alice Mabel 364
Alice Mae 363
Alice Margaret 134
Alice Rebecca 493
Alice S. 371
Alice Shepherd 562
Alice Sophia 267
Alice Sumner 62
Allacia 172
Allen 56 95 368 451 478 564 565
Allen Dexter 353 378
Allen H. 458
Allen Lester 271
Allen M. 489
Allen W. 367
Allison G. 83 121
Alman 436 458
Almar Eddie 115

HOWE cont'd
Almeron 442 465
Almeron Hawley 465
Almira 200 210 309 330 336 533 543 593
Almira H. 478
Almon 447 474
Almond B. 564 565
Alonzo 72 80 117 210 309 322 350 373 539
Alonzo A. 347 369
Alonzo Bliss 508 515
Alonzo Bowers 456
Alonzo J. 487 506
Alonzo Joseph 492
Alonzo P. 121 381
Alpheus G. 591
Alpheus Thayer 92
Alphonso 116 140
Althea C. 349
Althea Perkins 336
Alton Lewis 148
Alva 79 116 435 457
Alva Washburn 469 498
Alvah 423
Alvah M. 361
Alvan D. 350
Alvaro Converse 373
Alvin 309 564 568 587
Alvin Rush 564
Alvin Webster 342
Alzora 484
Amanda 312 530 534
Amanda C. 254
Amanda J. 84
Amanda M. 326
Amariah 338 364 416 417
Amasa 27 50 90 125 411 417
Amasa Prosper 419 431
Amasa Simmons 418
Ambrose 573
Amelia 118 262
Amelia Ann 481 587
Amelia Antoinette 461
Amelia Johnson 104
Amelia May 273
Amon Price 531 533
Amon T. 533
Amory 322 351
Amory B. 375
Amory Lewis 352 374
Amory Wayland 374
Amos 186
Amos A. 349 371
Amos S. 84
Amos Wood 44 79 114
Amy VIII 47 231 423 437 438 453
Amy Amelia 487
Amy Sophia 338
Andrew 309 414 434 454 566
Andrew J. 40 139 566 584
Andrew Jackson 77 115
Andrew Johnson 267
Andrew M. 467
Andrew Murray 495 511
Angeletta Clotilda France 559
Angeline 117 447
Angerone 76
Ann 160 184 207 331 416 423 444 456 477 568 578 589
Ann Amelia 574
Ann E. 240
Ann Eliza 90 341 453

HOWE Ann Eliza cont'd 482 530 588
Ann Elizabeth 353
Ann Janette 101
Ann Louisa 57
Ann Lucinda 480
Ann Maria 59 72 338 339 520
Ann Richardson 99
Ann Sophia 531
Ann Theresa 87
Anna 201 219 290 302 310 323 362 427 437 460 487 568
Anna Barnard 236
Anna Caroline 256
Anna Celia 478
Anna Elizabeth 217
Anna Jane 86
Anna L. 361 495
Anna Lorinda 90
Anna M. 374 388
Anna Maria 344
Anna Matilda 215
Anna Rebecca 69
Anna Shippen 270
Anna Street 575
Anna White 218
Anna Wilder 387
Anna Zilpha 375
Annabel 589
Annah 410
Anne 178 322
Anne D. 564
Anne E. 488
Anne Elizabeth 220
Anne Mary 493
Annie 47 113 124 338 343 507 590
Annie A. 114
Annie Brigham 377
Annie E. 472 533
Annie Elizabeth 93
Annie F. 345
Annie Johnson 230
Annie Kinsman 244
Annie L. 62
Annie Louisa 127 341
Annie M. 552 572
Annie Mead 479
Annie S. IX
Annis 26
Annis Gleason 418
Annjenette S. 117
Ansel 552
Anson 439
Anson Bruce 343 367
Anthony 569
Antoinette DeWolf 236
Apphia Perkins 45
Appleton 185 208
Appleton Loud 209
Ara 39
Ara W. 446 471 472
Ara Washburn 500
Arabella 538
Arathusa 85 316
Archelaus 301
Archer Perkins 430
Archibald 537
Ardilla 310
Arlee 511
Armenia 447
Armiger Washburn 512
Arnold 523
Artemas 287 288 289 296 299 302 310 314 323
Artemas L. 315
Artemas W. 552

HOWE cont'd
Artemesia 447
Arthur 105 133 252
Arthur A. 363
Arthur B. VIII
Arthur Bowker 386 392 393
Arthur Boyd 502
Arthur Bryant 125 145
Arthur E. 122 137 148 149
Arthur G. 370
Arthur John 110
Arthur Lorenzo 149
Arthur Merrill 126
Arthur R. 137 149
Arthur Sawyer 366
Arthur Whitney 236 265
Arthur Willett 589
Arza 361
Asa 14 23 39 40 79 115 116 170 173 179 184 186 198 199 209 229 230 290 296 299 301 302 321 350 417 441 459 465
Asa Brigham 352 374
Asa Dunning 208
Asa Erastus 350 373
Asa Kimball 348
Asa Pingree 238 266
Asahel 30 48 84 312
Asahel B. 355
Asbury P. 350 372
Asenath 187 196 468
Asenath E. 226
Asenath Morris 73
Ashley P. 259
Ashton B. 481
Asibal 171
Augusta 324 340
Augusta Hatch 65
Augusta Martha 492
Augusta Virginia 561
Augustus 183 206 237
Augustus Everett 524
Augustus H. 202 233
Augustus M. 478 524
Augustus Monroe 592
Augustus Otis 524
Augustus Porter 204
Aurelia 468 474
Aurelia V. 565
Aurelius C. 81
Austin Kendall 377
Austin L. 373
Austin P. 350 372
Avery Shephard 462 493
Avis 429 448
Avis Ethel 147
Awalita E. 367
Azor 523
Azubah 579
Barbara Francis 395
Barnabas 13
Barnard 32
Barthena 529
Basil C. 534
Bates 431
Bathsheba 400 405 409 410 411
Bathsheba Phelps 418
Beatrice 133
Beatrice A. 503
Beatrice B. 246
Beatrice Lillian 151
Belcher Smith 579
Belinda 46 196 523
Ben Sheldon 273 277
Benaiah 47 82
Benjamin 25 45 58 76 77 80 116 119 140 160

HOWE Benjamin cont'd 163 180 186 199 209 230 277 285 286 292 293 301 381 416 435 458 488 529 534 550 551
Benjamin A. 551 552
Benjamin B. 356 381
Benjamin Balch 548 549
Benjamin F. 117
Benjamin Franklin 76 136 327
Benjamin Jewett 79
Benjamin Johnson Cowles 234 263
Benjamin M. 77 114
Benjamin Rice 352 375
Benjamin S. 549
Benjamin Shattuck 60 98
Benjamin Stephen 318 343
Benjamin Stickney 209
Benjamin Varnum 95 131 251
Benjamin W. 553
Benjamin White 327
Benjamin Willis 214 244 245
Berkley 251
Bernard C. 367
Berne 526
Bernice 500
Bernice Emeline 514
Berry 484
Bert Joseph 363
Bertha J. 345
Bertha Jane 368 508
Bertha Mabel 378
Bertha Mae 500
Bertha Marian 491
Bertha May 388
Bertie 476
Bertram Chesley 151
Bessie 562
Bessie Emily 130
Bessie Louise 251
Bethiah 21 221 282 285 292
Betsey 23 29 36 42 81 179 180 186 191 300 302 310 315 320 321 350 426 432 434 447 452 456 458 461 476 548 550 568
Betsey A. 347
Betsey Ann 307
Betsey Bird 55
Betsey Elizabeth 225
Betsey Jane 356
Betty 24 288 293
Beulah U. 358
Bigelow 232
Billa 425
Birdie E. 119
Birdseye Allyn 475
Birdseye Dennison 475
Birdseye T. 448 475
Birney Graham 502 514
Blanche 272
Blanche Christabel 509
Blanche Robinson 246
Bliss S. 565
Bolivar Jackson 326
Bowers 412 421 431 434 450
Bradford Lyman 129
Brainerd Harris 430 449

HOWE cont'd
Bruce S. 551
Burt M. 539
Burton 487
Burton A. VIII
Burton Alonzo 506
Burton W. 552
Byron 231
Byron A. 565
C. A. IX
C. Arthur VIII
C. F. 429
C. J. 570
Cady 181 201
Cady E. 202 233
Caleb 290 527 569
Caleb Woodruff 481
Calista 331
Calista E. 257
Calista H. 257
Calista Maria 81
Calvin 27 48 51 86 91 217 221 302 321 349 517 566
Calvin Bannister 570
Calvin Emery 211 242
Calvin Fisher 214 245 269
Calvin Newton 87
Calvin Whiting 190 216 247
Calvin Willard 75
Carey W. 530
Carl Haynes 368
Carl N. 591
Carl Tucker 363
Carlena Emma 149
Carleton Flint 244
Carlos J. 139
Carlos O. 497
Carlton Gibson 508
Carlton W. 367
Carol Eloise 393
Caroline 58 59 199 250 326 350 353 458 468 473 496 569
Caroline A. 63 545
Caroline Augusta 227 260
Caroline C. 119
Caroline E. 341 570
Caroline Eliza 484
Caroline Elizabeth 540
Caroline Estelle 260
Caroline Goldsbury 81
Caroline Louisa 327
Caroline M. 472
Caroline Maria 230 357
Caroline Matilda 220 328
Caroline Mead 70
Caroline Mussey 198
Caroline S. 565 593
Caroline Samantha 208
Caroline Tibbetts 217
Caroline Whitcomb 320
Carolyn Emmogene 274
Carrie 140 459 511
Carrie E. 472 533 592
Carrie Elhira 506
Carrie Eliza 342 374
Carrie Jane 344
Carrie L. 543
Carrie Louise 130
Carrie Turner 244
Carrie Victoria 490
Catherine 23 146 174 197 293 299 314 319 331 434 540 577 586
Catherine Anstis 100
Catherine E. 456
Catherine F. 429

HOWE cont'd
Catherine Frances Stone 96
Catherine Gadsden 96 131
Catherine Gertrude 130
Catherine Louisa 573
Catherine McFarland 99
Catherine Newton 39
Catherine S. 349
Caty 569
Cecil May 143
Cecile 536
Celestia E. 565
Celestia Eliza 211
Celestia L. 344
Celestine Wells 244 268 269
Celia 154 441 473
Celia A. 374
Celia Augusta 212
Charity 435 459 465 547
Charity L. 116
Charles VI 47 48 50 62 76 83 89 90 97 113 116 140 143 193 223 226 231 244 252 262 322 329 330 333 336 353 361 362 378 429 435 448 453 454 457 458 461 473 477 487 488 490 494 498 503 524 528 529 541 550 551 569 570 571 592
Charles A. 72 117 369 545 589
Charles Adams 268
Charles Albert 219 320 346
Charles Alonzo 110
Charles Ames 343 368
Charles Amos 529
Charles Appleton 492
Charles Augustus 40
Charles Burt 480
Charles Burton 333 531
Charles C. 82
Charles C. McCabe 586
Charles Carrole 148
Charles Casimir Stewart 65
Charles E. 456 493 548 565
Charles E. W. 494
Charles Edward 99 486 520 590
Charles Edwin 74 79 110 461 481 581
Charles Elliot 63
Charles Elmer 580
Charles Everett 134 354
Charles Forrest 109 135
Charles Francis 349
Charles Frederick 129 146 523
Charles G. 83 496
Charles Goff 233.
Charles Grant 359
Charles H. 84 350 361 376 588 589
Charles Henry 75 120 141 258 264 274 374 488 497 506 512 587
Charles Herbert 142 150
Charles Holbrook 471 499

HOWE cont'd
Charles K. 121 143 326 327
Charles Kendall 352 375
Charles Kingsley IX
Charles L. 138 149 539
Charles LaForest 113
Charles Langley 257
Charles Lauren 381
Charles Louis 507
Charles Lyman 348
Charles M. 122 143 242 267 372 489 522 526
Charles Marshall 339 365
Charles Marvel 277
Charles Melvin 373 387
Charles Moses 244
Charles N. 495
Charles Oliver 52
Charles Otis 262
Charles Palmer 485
Charles R. 546
Charles Raymond 546
Charles Robert 499 507 513
Charles Ross VIII
Charles Ryerson 148
Charles Smith 211
Charles Stanley 484
Charles Sumner 541
Charles T. VIII 232 266 354
Charles T. L. 202 233
Charles Theodore 479 502
Charles Tibbetts 215
Charles Tuttle 238 266
Charles W. 112 569
Charles Warren 252 370
Charles William 267 345 499 508
Charlotte 64 149 192 193 204 314 330 331 352 447 450 529 594
Charlotte A. 84
Charlotte Adelaide 377
Charlotte Ann 220 352
Charlotte Atwell 216 247
Charlotte Augusta 491
Charlotte E. 338 378 478
Charlotte Elizabeth 586
Charlotte Elouisa 451
Charlotte Fay 570
Charlotte Frye 592
Charlotte Kimball 348
Charlotte Wood 90
Charlton Hunt 540
Charlton W. 233
Chauncey 429 431 441 447 448 450 462 464 474 477 492 494 568
Chauncey Betts 352 375
Chauncey Leroy 388
Chauncey S. 476
Cheney 80 117
Cheselton Ellis 80
Cheselton Romanzo 80 118
Chester 441 464
Chester Elmer 129
Chester Franklin 355
Chester Harrris IX
Chester Leslie 147
Chloe 435 439 490
Christian B. 585

HOWE cont'd
Christiana 308
Christine 265 537
Christine Butler 248
Christine L. 363
Christopher 179 198 226
Christopher C. 533 535
Christopher G. IX
Christopher Gadsden 96
Christopher Joseph 314 337
Church 354 378
Clara 26 238 428 461 476
Clara A. 569
Clara Alice 503
Clara Amanda 256
Clara Augusta 493
Clara B. 565
Clara Celestia 489
Clara E. 121 349 529
Clara Ella 253
Clara G. 139
Clara Isabelle 112
Clara May 508
Clara S. 71
Clare W. 500 513
Clarence 361 394 460
Clarence Eastman 240
Clarence Emerson 364 385
Clarence G. 369
Clarence Hendryx 502
Clarence Nelson 75
Clarence Theodore 529
Clarence Williams 520 521
Clarence Willis 345
Clarinda 448
Clarissa 51 96 207 210 352 439 450 460 490 551 566
Clark 80 116 231 453 483
Clark D. 481
Clark T. 569
Clement 361
Clement Garrison 354 379
Clementine 465
Clifford 500
Clifford Andrew 493
Clifford Parker 267
Clifford Pratt 125
Clifford Rollins 125
Clifton 473
Clifton D. IX
Clifton J. 552
Clifton John 110
Clinton 111 136
Clinton Carroll 136
Clinton Clyde 379
Clinton Dexter 394
Clinton E. 380
Clinton Fisk 512
Clinton Lavern 388 393
Clinton Lawrence 393
Colby D. 149
Comfort 423 569
Compston 33
Constance 273
Converse 430
Cora 476 498
Cora B. 272 358
Cora Belle 73 431
Cora Isabel 123
Cora N. 388
Cordelia 63 530 590
Cordelia Bigelow 341
Cordelia Jane 462
Cornelia 432 461

HOWE cont'd
Cornelia A. 482
Cornelia Arabella 373
Cornelia Wallis 216
Cornelius 231
Cranston 315 338 339
Crosby 77
Curtis 271 411
Curtis McKee 539
Cushing 312 332 333 418 419
Cynthia 437 468
Cynthia E. 459
Cynthia J. 493
Cynthia Jane 200 329
Cynthia Juliet 520
Cyprian 288 289
Cyprian S. 309 328
Cyrenius 436 459 490 507
Cyrus 317 341 571
Cyrus B. 329
Cyrus Hamlin 76 112
D. Brainerd 467
Daisy Marian 562
Dallas Nelson 389 394
Damaris 48 171 172 181 202 286 292 411 424
Damaris W. 84
Dana 319 344
Dana Burdett 121
Danford 187
Daniel 25 47 81 119 165 169 173 178 187 188 194 198 210 223 229 240 252 280 281 283 284 286 288 293 297 306 313 314 327 331 336 397 402 403 404 406 410 416 417 427 428 458 465 526 527 545 555 556 569 579 593
Daniel Abraham 238 266
Daniel Boone 570
Daniel C. 382
Daniel Colton 356 381
Daniel Fauntleroy 562
Daniel Hunt 480 503
Daniel Kent 562
Daniel Kirk 561
Daniel Livingston 272
Daniel M. 382 391
Daniel Miner 327
Daniel N. 558
Daniel Robinson 359 384 392
Daniel Rose 427 443
Daniel Shepherd 562
Daniel W. 559
Daniel Wait III IV VII
Daniel Warren 142
Daniel William 120
Darius 446 472 530
Darius Burton 530
Datus 331
David V VIII 7 11 12 19 20 21 23 34 35 46 61 65 69 77 80 81 86 113 176 190 191 192 206 219 220 224 236 253 284 287 295 296 300 309 311 318 330 331 412 417 421 428 429 433 434 448 449 452 455 469 481 496 527 544 567 570 594
David B. 40
David Brigham 524
David Cloyd 562

HOWE cont'd
David Drew 548
David Dutton 427
David E. 540
David Emmet 277
David Frank 496
David H. 576
David Hale 566
David Henry 294
David Leavitt 270
David M. 24 43
David Mead 69
David Milton 258
David R. 552
David W. 219
David Wesley 381 390
David Willard 277
David Wooster 475
Dawes 245 269
Deborah 2 4 5 8 15 24 25 44 158 159 281 282 407 408 433 451
Delarne Kipling 504
Delbert L. 140 150
Delia 470
Delia Ann 449 575
Delia D. 115
Delia E. 578 579
Delia Elizabeth 481
Delia Ester 480
Delia Marsh 465
Deliou B. 390
Deliverance 406 427
Della R. 379
Delphine Parthenia 475
Dempster C. 584
Denla Alice 503
Dennis W. 109 135
Desdemona Annette 120
Dewey Kenneth 545 546
DeWitt Clinton 258 272
Dexter 314 315
Diana 71 315 570
Dinah 288 289 411
Dolly 174
Donald Arthur 393
Donald Atkins 531
Donald William IX 519
Dora 361
Dorcas 11 176 200 347 348
Doris 368
Doris Stetson 510
Dorns Hopkins 449
Dorothy 45 147 170 288 289 290 291 304 316
Dorothy Belle 368
Dorothy Davis 393
Dorris Luvina 234
Douglas 105 431
Drayton Ford 131
Dresser 424
Drew 570
Dudley R. 210
Dudley Rogers 270 276
Dudley Waldo 210 241
Dulcina Louisa 314
Dwight Walker 392
Earl 450 478
Earl A. 139 500 513
Earl George 514
Earl Richard IV
Earle Frank 546
Earle Freeman 135
Earlene L. 513
Eben 446 462 472 473
Eben Ira 79
Ebenezer 15 26 177 194 195 207 210 223 224 226 252 253 400 405

HOWE Ebenezer cont'd
412 415 421 422 434 435 456 529 570
Ebenezer Grant 457
Ebenezer Washburn 445 470
Ebenezer Weed 486 505
Ebenezer Wilson 41 75
Eber 301 316 340
Edar Haughmont 128
Eddie 123
Eddy Jesse 471 499
Edgar B. 467
Edgar Brigham 365
Edgar Follett 498 512
Edgar Franklin VIII
Edgar M. 591
Edgar R. 242 329
Edgar S. 334
Edith 109 127 141 143 264 360 523 551
Edith Florence 241
Edith Hebert 521
Edith Helen 266
Edith Huldah 267
Edith Kingsley 344
Edith M. IX 251
Edith Maria 95
Edith Marian 387
Edith Marion 267
Edith Mary 143
Edmund 293 306 327
Edmund G. VIII
Edmund Grant 327 359 384 392
Edna 109 369 507 546
Edna Julia 343
Edna Minerva 493
Edoria 436
Edson 543
Edward VII 19 29 32 57 219 247 248 314 316 319 331 341 362 397 400 454 469 479 485 486 487 519 526 527 529 531 532 533 537 540 547 550 566 571 575 578 582 589
Edward Amasa 146
Edward Augustus 74 109
Edward Austin Sheldon 273
Edward B. 371 533 535
Edward Baker 130
Edward Brown 370
Edward Bucknam 336
Edward C. 63 512 524
Edward Calvin 264 274
Edward Compton 19 32 63
Edward E. 95 131
Edward Everett 75 208 239 472
Edward Francis 75 110
Edward Gilman 277
Edward J. 63
Edward Jenkins 93 130
Edward Kent 349
Edward L. 498 512
Edward Leavitt 239 248
Edward M. 233
Edward Miner 359
Edward Morris 567
Edward N. 496
Edward Newell 336 363
Edward Newton 538
Edward Norton 251
Edward P. 444
Edward Payson 430
Edward Porter 366
Edward R. 118 129

HOWE cont'd
Edward Robinson 93 129
Edward Romanzo 140
Edward S. 146
Edward Shaw 56 94 251
Edward T. 372
Edward W. 582 587
Edward Wellman 134 147
Edward Wesley 538
Edward Willard 1 3 89
Edward Withington 59 98
Edwin 40 309 334 338 460 462 501 530
Edwin A. 351
Edwin Adelbert 373
Edwin Allyn 134
Edwin Bell 589
Edwin Brainerd 241
Edwin Chandler 519
Edwin Ervin 519
Edwin F. 499
Edwin G. 84
Edwin Henry 357 519
Edwin Judson 531
Edwin L. 590
Edwin Lincoln 364
Edwin P. 463 589
Edwin Wallace 76 112
Effie 143 372
Effie E. 119
Egbert 208
Elaine 369
Elba D. 584
Elbert D. 385
Elbert Thomas 538 539
Elbridge 83 121 221 318 342 367 387
Elbridge Lewis 387
Elder Edward 537
Eleanor 15 83 185 187 188 210 237 314 335 555 556 571 589
Eleanor A. 341
Eleanor Agnes 269
Eleanor Andrews 366
Eleanor Ann 558
Eleanor Hoge 561
Eleanor Stow 339
Eleazer 281
Electa 331 356
Elhanan W. 584
Elhanan Winchester 85 122
Eli 76 186 210 297 311 321 347
Eli W. 331 361
Elia R. 119
Elias 571
Elias S. 115 138
Elias Wilkins 227 259
Elijah 45 48 86 123 290 291 317 319 342 344 404 410 415 427 550 571
Eliphalet Payson 174 188
Elisha 48 56 183 206 299 338 428 446 472
Elisha B. 319 344
Elisha Litchfield 245 269
Elisha Nash 446 473
Elisha Perley 234 263
Eliza 52 58 79 84 101 185 189 309 322 323 328 352 452 474 491 522 541 576 577
Eliza A. 341 570
Eliza Ann 54 73 328

HOWE Eliza Ann cont'd 445 480
Eliza C. 207 319
Eliza Cox 52
Eliza Dana 127
Eliza Esther 239
Eliza J. 381 584
Eliza Jane 524 560
Eliza Litchfield 245 269
Eliza Luemma 559
Eliza Luther 573
Eliza O. 576
Eliza Rogers 41
Eliza Turner 205
Eliza Vose 52
Eliza Whitney 266
Elizabeth 4 5 8 10 11 14 15 16 18 19 21 24 26 27 28 31 36 37 45 54 70 86 100 146 154 155 158 159 160 163 165 168 171 173 178 179 182 186 188 191 195 206 226 259 277 281 284 285 286 288 289 290 292 299 315 318 330 331 336 339 341 397 399 400 401 404 406 407 408 409 410 412 414 415 416 417 419 420 421 422 423 426 427 431 433 435 454 455 458 459 469 473 487 490 520 529 537 538 540 544 546 547 553 554 555 556 566 568 571 578 579 586 587 588
Elizabeth A. 346 348 518
Elizabeth Amanda 264
Elizabeth Ann 385 395 532
Elizabeth Antoinette 521
Elizabeth B. 572
Elizabeth Bradford 519
Elizabeth Child 87
Elizabeth Clapp 93
Elizabeth Cramer 483
Elizabeth Dresser 147
Elizabeth E. 84
Elizabeth Gridley 63
Elizabeth Isabel 148
Elizabeth Josephine 260
Elizabeth K. 571
Elizabeth L. 386
Elizabeth Leavitt 219 248
Elizabeth Lucinda 589
Elizabeth M. 457 472
Elizabeth Malvina Withrow 430
Elizabeth Margaret 105
Elizabeth Marshall 236
Elizabeth Mary 65
Elizabeth Minerva 83
Elizabeth N. 544
Elizabeth Norton 220
Elizabeth Patrie 511
Elizabeth Payson 58
Elizabeth Randlett 214
Elizabeth Saunders 78
Elizabeth Warner 549
Elizabeth White 105
Elizabeth Willis 213 245
Elizabeth Withington 104
Ella 110 481 497
Ella Augusta 256

HOWE cont'd
Ella C. 498
Ella Dora 538
Ella Elizabeth 328 365
Ella F. 503
Ella L. 572
Ella Louisa 93
Ella M. 574
Ella Marguerite 130
Ella May 496
Ella Rosina 241
Ella Theoda 229
Ellen 69 116 140 468 546 555 571 587
Ellen B. 485
Ellen E. 329
Ellen Ford 131
Ellen Frances 112 471
Ellen Louisa 529
Ellen M. 138 345
Ellen Maria 96 256 370
Ellen Mary 560
Ellen Rebecca 492
Ellen S. 109
Ellen Victoria 86
Ellenette 578
Ellie Dunbar 562
Elliott Hampton 562
Ellsworth 539
Elmer 383 391 507 543
Elmer A. 565
Elmer Dwight 365 385
Elmer E. 369 372
Elmer F. 511
Elmer Vernon 477
Elmina 382
Elmira 323 459 571 575
Elmira W. 256 272
Elnathan 416
Elnora Belle 500
Eloise Shelton 504
Elsie 193 214
Elsie Lucina 382
Elsie Mahala 452
Elsie Minerva 519
Elsworth 505
Elsworth Carlton 345
Elton 83
Elton E. 385 392
Elton L. 392
Elvin A. 116
Elvin Augustus 267 275
Elvira Ethel 374
Elvira Hortense 91
Elzina 84
Elzina C. 84
Emeline 319 333 452 530 564
Emeline L. 571
Emerson 154 189 212 314 336 364 385
Emery 473
Emery Alton 111 137
Emery Dryden 471
Emery R. 332
Emiletta Ruby 253
Emily 81 145 239 318 323 331 333 340 460 543 546
Emily Almira 357
Emily Ann 255
Emily B. 342 588
Emily Brigham 338
Emily Cumming 247
Emily F. 522
Emily Goodhue 339
Emily Jane 40, 524
Emily M. 332
Emily Newell 318
Emma 97 123 233 381 449 473 475 476 501 534 562 592

HOWE cont'd
Emma A. 140 362 375 489 498
Emma C. 329
Emma Cornelia 261
Emma Elepha 497
Emma Eliza 370
Emma Ella 497
Emma Frances 258
Emma French 483
Emma G. 552
Emma J. 118
Emma Jane 86
Emma Jessie 141
Emma Johnson 247
Emma L. 470 565
Emma Lincoln 99
Emma Louisa 461
Emma Louise 98
Emma P. 564
Emma S. 349
Emma Sarah 224
Emma Susan 549
Emma V. 545
Emmet 449
Emmons 118
Emory 40 74
Emory R. 361
Emra 436 459
Enoch 184
Enos 11 22 30 58 96 411
Epenetus 412 420 421 432 433 452 453 457 480 482 483 504
Ephraim 159 171 180 321 349 397 398 399 401 402 405 411 414 418 419 426 443 527
Ephraim Brigham 341
Ephraim E. 459 489
Ephraim Mirick 324 354
Erastus 182 206
Erastus L. 472
Erin 584
Erittyan 525
Ermina A. 371
Ermine 488
Ernest VIII
Ernest Augustus 385 392
Ernest H. 240
Ernest L. 370
Ernest Warner 549
Erving C. 371
Esley M. 116
Esston James 394
Estelle P. 551
Esther 222 231 302 347 402 415 416 421 432 467 528
Esther Ann 485
Esther B. 86
Esther Baxter 51
Esther Cornelia 469
Esther Leonora 392
Ethan Henry 514
Ethel 536
Ethel Flora 142
Ethel G. 386
Ethel Irene 536
Ethel L. 368
Ethel M. 361
Ethel May 137 383
Ethel Rhoda 143
Etna D. 584
Etta 496
Etta Elizabeth 522
Etta Louisa 142
Etta M. 565
Etta Maude 370
Etta May 496
Eugene Anderson 501 514

HOWE cont'd
Eugene Ensign 471 499
Eugene L. 121 449 477
Eugene Stevens 549
Eugenia 117
Eunice 170 285 290 295 314 330 331 352 353 417 426 433 439 459
Eunice A. 376
Eunice Ann 336
Eunice Carter 211
Eunice E. 332
Eunice Elizabeth 502
Eunice Harriet 58
Eunice Lake 77
Eunice Metcalf 522
Eunice Minerva 327
Eunice Shaw 56
Euphemia Cooper 480
Eva 134
Eva Bedell 372
Eva E. 429
Eva F. 592
Eva Lizzie 370
Eva Mary Ann 149
Eva Viorna 141
Evander 118
Evangeline 551
Evelina 486
Eveline 208
Eveline Tamar 234
Evelyn 342 552
Everett 316 341
Everett Ball 493 509
Everett Clifton 151
Everett Lee 540
Experience 427
Ezekiel 572 579
Ezra 118 531 532 533
Ezra George 350
Ezra R. 118
Ezra S. 433 454
F. Bevan 137
Faith 546
Fanira 306
Fanna 460
Fannie 543
Fannie Elizabeth 108
Fannie Minerva 357
Fannie R. 345
Fannie Robertine 136
Fannie S. 115
Fanny 42 430 494
Fanny B. 511
Fanny E. 311
Fanny J. 84
Fanny M. 332 496
Fanny Myrtle 106
Fanny Rebecca 104
Fanny Reynolds 577
Farnum 176 193
Fayette 467 476
Fayette A. 495
Fenelon W. 358
Fenelon Warren 326
Fenton 231 262
Fenton Stoddard 273
Ferdinand Scudder 241
Ferne A. 500
Fidelia 442
Filena 116
Fisher 1 153 190 217 218 219 247 248 270
Flanner Elizabeth 110
Fletcher Webster 493 509
Flora 470 543
Flora D. 371
Flora E. 119
Flora Elsena 95
Flora Elvesta 114
Flora Janette 258

HOWE cont'd
Flora May 515
Flora Melissa 509
Florence 263 273 510 513
Florence Augusta 338
Florence Aurilla 263
Florence D. 382
Florence E. 572
Florence Edna 343
Florence H. 549
Florence Ingalls 365
Florence Isabelle 241
Florence M. 368
Florence Marguerite 388
Florence Marion 102
Florimon Moulton VIII
Floyd E. 500
Floyde 362
Follett Edgar 513
Fordis S. 563
Fordyce Lee 394
Forrest I. 370
Fortunatus 293 568
Francena Sophia 241
Frances 62 97 100 220 309 326 364 521 578
Frances A. 86 447
Frances Ann 349
Frances Charlotte 238
Frances Elizabeth 273 479 502
Frances Maria 59
Frances Minerva 326
Frances P. 520
Frances Parmela 359
Frances Rose 237
Frances S. 374
Frances Warren 73
Francina W. 326
Francis 83 207 237 320 329 345 442 588
Francis A. 71 469 498 576
Francis Augustus 54
Francis Blake 94 130
Francis Boyd 367
Francis Brown 576
Francis C. 350 372
Francis Clinton 273
Francis D. 240 500
Francis Dana 39 72
Francis E. 240 572
Francis Edward 72 92 127
Francis Elijah 123
Francis M. 572
Francis Marion 461 491
Francis Peter 130
Francis Reed 70 107
Francis Saltonstall 220 250
Francis W. 331
Francis William 361
Frank 113 221 254 263 273 378 460 495 501 587
Frank A. 137 539 540
Frank Adalbert 497
Frank Azro (Mrs.) VIII
Frank B. 139 496
Frank Clinton 390
Frank Crossley 105 134
Frank Delma 133
Frank E. IX 498 512
Frank Elliott 493 509
Frank Emmons 142 150
Frank Fry 490
Frank H. 372
Frank Henry 238 275

HOWE cont'd
Frank Herbert 112
Frank Herman 372
Frank Holden 511
Frank J. 375 388
Frank K. 468
Frank L. 552
Frank Lee 122 144
Frank Leslie 346
Frank Lincoln 150
Frank M. 542
Frank Merrill 509
Frank O. 272 541
Frank P. 257
Frank Perley 236 265
Frank Ray VIII
Frank Raymond 130
Frank Richard 589
Frank Russell 526
Frank S. 553
Frank W. 111 119 137 141
Frank White 328
Frank Wilson 131
Franklin 139 355 522 523 524 551 552 574
Franklin Abraham 353 378
Franklin B. 121 570
Franklin E. 344
Franklin Edward 141
Franklin Pierce 484 504
Franklin Sumner 257
Fred Ashley 141
Fred Bartlett 346
Fred W. 468
Frederic 94
Frederic William VIII
Frederick 69 73 198 217 227 259 346 360 457 476 523
Frederick Augustus 239 267 327 529
Frederick B. 82
Frederick Barden 370 387
Frederick Bartlett 368
Frederick C. 149
Frederick Clemson 566
Frederick Ely 145
Frederick F. 528
Frederick H. 122
Frederick Heath 92
Frederick J. 137 149
Frederick L. 503
Frederick Lorenzo 150
Frederick M. 138
Frederick Merrill 262
Frederick N. 351 362
Frederick Newhall 327 360
Frederick Ruthven 112 137
Frederick S. 503
Frederick W. 122 143
Frederick Wakefield 85 122
Frederick Webster 227 258
Frederick William 81 120
Frederick Z. 139
Fredus Brainerd 241 267
Freeland 111 136
Freeman 315 338 339 370 548
Freeman F. 572
Freeman M. 369
Freeman R. 572
Fremaetta 572
G. W. B. 548
Gadsden Edwards 96

HOWE cont'd
Galen 347
Galen Benjamin 230
Gardner 46 81 523 524
Gardner H. 119
Gardner Tillotson 120 143
Gardner Towne 82 120
Garnett 503
Genevra 232
George VIII 25 28 44 49 52 53 61 64 79 83 87 88 89 97 104 113 121 124 133 143 180 182 188 190 193 199 205 206 214 294 309 312 331 427 444 457 458 463 465 468 478 482 484 487 488 493 494 504 519 520 521 525 540 541 543 548 550 551 572 573 574 575 576 578 587 588
George A. 121 354 487 572
George Aaron 79 115
George Albert 481
George Alden 243
George Allaire VIII
George Alonzo 230 261
George Andrew 120 142
George Arthur 367
George Asa 342 367
George Atwell 217
George Augustus IV 235
George Barnett 94
George Bridges 114 138
George C. 113 259 552
George Calvin 244
George Cheyne 60
George Cheyne Shattuck 60
George Cole 110
George Conover 461 491
George D. IV V
George E. IX 329 373
George Edward 125
George Edwin 74 86 110 122 123 370
George Elbert 390
George Elmer 142
George Ezra 373
George F. 386 528 529
George F. X. 392
George Francis 134
George Franklin 471 500 592
George Frederick 277
George G. 78 503
George Gager 246
George Grant 586
George Gustavus 63
George H. 138 542 550 551 572
George Harry 572
George Henry 90 104 188 342 371 501 514 529
George Herrick 213
George Hubbard IV VIII
George Jacob 521
George Kendall 258
George L. 568
George Larkin 133 147
George Lawrence 500
George Leonard 74 110
George Lewis 567
George Locke 266

HOWE cont'd
George Luther 72
George M. 77 135 139 240
George Marston 57
George Maxwell 536
George Morse 112
George Murdock 228 261
George Newell 592
George Oscar 460 490
George P. 444 468
George Phineas 227 259
George R. 118 387
George Riley 390
George Ripley 133 147
George Robley 136 148
George Rodgers 363 385
George S. 470 586
George Sanborn 214 246
George Shannon 562
George Stephen 108 134
George Sumner 359
George T. 329 360
George Theodore 477
George W. 40 77 82 328 358 360 384 434 443 469 498 499 563 570 572 574 576
George Walter 225 257
George Warren 92
George Washington 45 79 308 327 452 453 478
George Wendall 242
George Wilbur 508
George William 40 99 132 142 151 242 540 573 574
George Wilson 254 271
George Witherle 69 107
George Wyman 359
Georgia Lawrence 107
Georgianna 114 217 392 488 549
Georgianna Elizabeth 263
Georgianna Emily 234
Georgietta Emma 234
Gershom 281
Gertrude 240 361 371 505
Gertrude B. 495
Gertrude Heath 127
Gertrude Lindsay 128
Gertrude Lois 502
Gertrude Mae 110
Gideon 421 574
Gideon Sears 570
Gilbert 94 299 302 341 347 370
Gilbert D. 498
Gilbert Jonas 478 502
Gilman 80
Gilman Bigelow VII 366
Gladys 514
Gladys L. 499
Gladys M. 368
Gloriana 435
Goodwin Willett 588
Gordon 484
Grace 264 363 510
Grace E. 114
Grace H. 575
Grace Henriette 470
Grace Kennedy 375
Grace Lilla 365

HOWE cont'd
Grace Lillian 519
Grace Machan 263
Grace Marion 515
Grace May 363
Grace P. 588
Gracie Lanbonn 136
Grandison 462
Gurdon L. 488
Gurdon Saltonstall 250 270
Guy 476
Guy Livingston 505
Hale J. 543
Hall J. 213
Hall Jackson 190 215 246
Halleck 460
Halstead Homer 508
Hamilton Harris 62
Hamlin 443
Hannah 6 15 16 17 21 22 24 25 27 30 35 37 46 47 48 76 80 160 161 166 167 168 169 172 175 177 180 183 184 186 188 189 193 194 202 207 221 224 280 281 304 310 317 354 403 408 409 410 412 414 419 423 425 427 435 436 444 451 453 462 517 548 553 564 567 569 571 574 577 581 585
Hannah Abbott 82
Hannah Baxter 61
Hannah Butler 248
Hannah Coome 61
Hannah E. 378 576
Hannah G. 574
Hannah Harriet 59
Hannah Hobby 457
Hannah Homer 61
Hannah Jane 74
Hannah L. 239
Hannah M. 457
Hannah Maria 457 482
Hannah Samantha 199
Hannah Webster 213
Hannah Williams 92
Hannah Z. 71
Hannahette 591
Hannibal Coburn 112
Hannibal F. 118 140
Harland 119
Harley Hazen 137
Harlie Osgood 363
Harlow W. 494
Harmon 444 468
Harmon G. 496 511
Harold 391
Harold H. 146
Harold Hartley 148
Harold M. 540
Harold Moore 144
Harold Morse 126
Harold Raymond 136
Harold Rice 141
Harold W. IX 138
Harold Waldron 246
Harriet 32 61 150 201 210 233 322 326 331 351 450 453 455 461 467 474 507 522 530 541 566 590
Harriet A. 549
Harriet Adeline 528
Harriet Amanda 357
Harriet Amelia 200 209 340
Harriet Appleton 209
Harriet Clark 66

HOWE cont'd
Harriet E. 75
Harriet Edwards 96
Harriet Eliza 40 97 229
Harriet Elizabeth 314 536
Harriet Emeline 97
Harriet Eunice 335
Harriet Francena 256
Harriet Frances 222 252
Harriet H. 251 352 574 586
Harriet Jane 522
Harriet K. 257
Harriet Lavinia 337
Harriet Louisa 480
Harriet Luella 91
Harriet M. 82 109 469
Harriet Maria 524
Harriet Marion 338
Harriet N. 496 524
Harriet Porter 492
Harriet Simpson 225
Harriet Smith 327
Harriet Sophia 334
Harriet W. 511
Harriette Balch 205
Harriette L. 232
Harrison 123 210 240 355 551
Harrison B. 240
Harrison Estell 591
Harry 210 436 574 587
Harry Atwood 525
Harry Clifton 142
Harry Dresser 132 146
Harry Edward 515
Harry Ellison 131
Harry Eugene 500
Harry Field 130
Harry Francis 538
Harry L. 498
Harry Northrup 375
Harry Ruthford 126
Harry Truman 233
Harry Wallace 504
Harry William 374 387
Hartwell 337
Harvey 58 97 222 312 331 332 333 434 456 486 546
Harvey C. 63
Harvey Earl 390
Harvey Quinton 391 395
Hattie 143
Hattie A. 575
Hattie Allen 75
Hattie B. 372
Hattie Bickford 95
Hattie Eugenia 485
Hattie Eveline 115
Hattie Evelyn 133
Haughmont 128
Haven Boyd 560 562
Haynes 313
Hayward Howard 430
Hazel 536
Hazel Georgianna 273
Hazel Irene 393
Hazel Joyce 389
Hazen Henry 359 384
Hazen Wheeler 222
Helen 107 136 148 233 247 273 447 523
Helen Augusta 357 518
Helen Eliza 122 343
Helen Elizabeth 274 387
Helen Frances 237 365
Helen Leonora 85
Helen M. 478

HOWE cont'd
Helen Maria 236 487
Helen Mary 131 478
Helen Morse 126
Helen Olive 247
Helen Robertson 545
Helen Sophia 360
Helen Wheeler 252
Helen Whitney 269
Heman 313 334 446 473
Henrietta 64 202 231
Henrietta Adaline 480
Henrietta Augusta 376
Henrietta Charlotte 485
Henrietta Collins 384
Henriette Wilder 132
Henry 76 111 118 120 207 237 238 319 337 338 345 431 434 454 455 459 467 478 485 501 543 545 551 575
Henry A. IX
Henry Arnold 206 237 266
Henry Augustus 528 529
Henry Chadwick 548 549
Henry Clapp 93
Henry Clark 505
Henry Clay 352 375 449
Henry Clay Milton 326 357
Henry Clayton 492
Henry Dean 370
Henry Drake 225 256
Henry E. 473
Henry Elliot 345 368
Henry Erskine 231
Henry F. IX
Henry Field Lyman 93 129
Henry Fisher 218
Henry Forbush 145
Henry G. 593
Henry George 188
Henry Goss 40 74
Henry H. 478 551
Henry J. 118 444 468
Henry J. Q. 490
Henry Jackson 222
Henry James 100 133
Henry Johnson 357
Henry Joseph 105 234 263 274
Henry Kinsman 250
Henry L. 470 472 500
Henry M. 543
Henry Malcolm 91 126
Henry Marion 102
Henry Martin 228 261
Henry Milton 519
Henry Newman 348 370
Henry P. 266 275
Henry Prentiss 136
Henry S. 485
Henry Saltonstall VIII 249 270 276
Henry Van Wagener 388
Henry W. 351 497 589
Henry Wainwright 270 276
Henry Waite 64 104
Henry Ware 215
Henry Warren 255
Henry Weston 330
Henry Willett 588 589
Henry William 483
Henry Woodruff 481
Henry Wyman 327

HOWE cont'd
Hephzibah 165 167 168 297
Hepsibah Jane 254
Herbert 333 362 505
Herbert A. VIII 376
Herbert Alonzo 506
Herbert Crombie 375 388
Herbert Curtis 450 477
Herbert E. 342
Herbert Eddy 499
Herbert Esdros 343
Herbert Franklin 75
Herbert Frederick 136
Herbert H. 116 141 364
Herbert I. 520
Herbert L. 138
Herbert M. V
Herbert Marshall 236 264 365 386
Herbert Roy 263 274
Herbert William 509
Herman Alonzo 477
Herman S. 338
Herrick L. 379 388
Hester 2 4 5 367
Hezekiah 172 182 183 184 206 208 237 284 286 433 444 453 467
Hezekiah Abbott 208
Hezekiah Walker 522
Hilda Haywood 537
Hildred Fisher 245
Hiram 76 95 113 131 209 240 313 333 436 453 454 462 484 551 575
Hiram D. 551
Hiram F. 575
Hiram Harrington 429
Hiram Law 356
Hiram Rose 418 429
Hiram S. 575
Hiram W. 372
Hiram Warner 481
Hitty 80
Holbrook 470 499
Holmes Spooner 518
Holmes Stickney 383
Homer 209
Homer Adolphus 109 135
Homer Asa 261
Homer Stoughton 508
Homer Warren 466
Horace 80 117 322 330 351 546
Horace Albert 529
Horace Allen 131
Horace Farnsworth 225 256
Horace Joseph 104
Horace Judson 117
Horace Leonard IX
Horace Philbrick 567
Horace Stevens 511
Horatio 451
Horatio B. 320
Horatio Bardwell 41 75
Horatio Nelson 584
Horatio W. 202
Houghton 553
Hubbard 443
Hudson M. 552
Huldah 42 179 197 206 416 459 563
Humphrey 13
Humphrey Barrett 64 103
Humphrey Saunders 79 115

HOWE cont'd
Ichabod 287 294 411 416 428 575
Ida 141 362 390
Ida Frances 74
Ida Lillian 471
Ida M. 138 369 477
Ida May 254 539 567
Ida P. 362
Ida S. 493
Ida Sabrina 520
Ignatius 587
Imogene 496
Imogene Maria 475
Ina 362
Increase 161 163
India Louise 389
Inez Blanche 504
Iola Volusia 584
Ira 44 78 313 436 439 444 459 463 468
Ira Adell 489
Ira Burch 201 231
Ira C. 551
Ira D. 493
Ira Davies 463 520
Ira F. 551 552
Ira G. 582
Ira Haynes 318
Ira J. 496
Ira Robert 78 114
Ira S. 114
Irene 535 536
Irene Mary Larkin 147
Irene May 546
Ireneus 421 433
Irvin Lincoln 501
Irving 332
Irving Bigelow 549
Isaac 2 3 4 5 6 8 9 14 15 18 19 23 24 26 29 30 38 39 44 46 47 49 58 71 81 87 96 132 158 159 176 181 192 193 213 221 222 285 287 295 296 324 354 397 398 402 406 409 411 412 414 419 420 421 422 427 428 431 432 433 434 435 451 453 454 456 478 501 517 525 527 529 530 547 548 550 575
Isaac Ambrose 58 97
Isaac Bridgeman 199 229
Isaac Cady 171 181 200 231
Isaac Daniel 74
Isaac Francis 87
Isaac G. 591
Isaac Hartley 485
Isaac Henry 72
Isaac N. 445 469
Isaac Newton 74
Isaac Porter 82 120
Isaac Powers 356 382
Isaac Purdy 483 504
Isaac Redington 192 219
Isaac Scott 525
Isaac Shephard 438 462
Isaac Taylor 524
Isaac Thomas 529
Isaac Waldron 215 246
Isaac William 357 382
Isaac Wright 578 579
Isabel 146 544 589
Isabel Ladd 223
Isabella 485 575
Isabella F. 371
Isabella McDowell 561
Isabella Nixon 105

HOWE cont'd
Isabella Ora 253
Isabella Sarah 107
Isadore 552
Isaiah 193 222 223
Isaiah J. 256
Isaiah Merrill 252
Isidora Eleanor 267
Israel 2 3 4 5 6 10 161 165 173 186 187 188 210 211 241 315 517 564
Israel Everett 242
Italy 332
Ithamar 363
Iva Grace 382
Izah Tenney 112
J. Byron 488
J. Canfield VIII
J. Everett 121
J. Lewis 496
J. M. C. 571
J. Samuel 83
Jabez 300 319 447 473
Jabez Mortimer 344
Jacob 8 14 15 17 24 30 41 42 44 59 76 77 176 192 220 421 425 434 441 454 464 525 540 573 575 576
Jacob Alonzo 59 60 98
Jacob E. 486 505
Jacob Foster 76 111
Jacob Henry 97
Jacob Rhodes 61
Jacob White 456 486
James III V VII 1 2 3 7 8 11 15 21 28 35 47 48 53 54 61 69 82 83 84 95 115 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 161 162 163 169 175 176 182 189 190 192 194 213 214 220 225 244 251 268 269 284 310 316 333 339 412 413 422 425 431 435 438 441 442 451 455 457 458 461 464 465 466 484 488 494 521 529 535 544 556 566 569 576 577
James Abijah 230
James Albert 254 271 277
James Augustus 578
James B. VIII 29 333 577
James Blake 29 55 56 57 94 96 131
James Calvin 217 246 247 269
James Carleton 270 276
James Currier 252
James Duncan 269
James E. 387
James Epenetus 481 503
James F. 115 139
James Forrest 135 148
James Franklin 74 110 136
James Gamaliel 494 522
James H. 478 577
James Hamilton 239
James Harvey 457 571
James Henry 521 594
James Jackson 525 526 563
James K. 448 476 530
James L. 267

HOWE cont'd
James Lawrence 576
James Lunt 229
James M. 85 122 576
James Madison 225 255
James Marsh 192
James Maxwell 536
James Monroe 86 123
James Montgomery Higgins Allison 532 534
James Munroe 71 109
James Oliver 521
James Parker 115
James Porter 495
James Prescott 349
James Ridgway 62
James Robinson 452 480 481
James Russell 558
James Theodore 54 93 130
James Thomas 590
James W. 467 486 495 577
James Wallace 455 485
James Webster 317
James Wesley 545
James Willard 110
James William 538
Jane 23 34 50 73 83 118 174 188 309 329 339 438 460 473 484 490 530 544 585
Jane A. 457
Jane Ann 336 355 458 487
Jane D. 119
Jane Elizabeth 370 486 515
Jane M. 565 577
Jane Matilda 207
Jane Reed 524
Jane Stringham 245
Jane T. 47
Janette 377
Jared 252 443 586
Jared S. 222
Jasper 23 40 41 461
Jay Velorus 381 389
Jean A. 500
Jean Maria 515
Jean Pauline 539
Jeannette Leah 591
Jeannette Monroe 63
Jedediah 285 290 299 304 305 316 325 326
Jemima 165 434
Jemima Merrill 197
Jennie 15 273 346
Jennie Augusta 449
Jennie B. 542
Jennie Gould 366
Jennie L. 570
Jennie Lind 471
Jennie M. 75 139 373 569
Jennie Maria 577
Jennie Smith 376
Jere 401
Jeremiah 14 42 76 111 170 398 399 400 404 405 410 411 416 428 429 434 449 457 482 487 541
Jeremiah N. 78
Jeremie 397
Jeremy 399
Jerome 143 431
Jerome B. 115
Jerry 449
Jerusha V 472
Jerusha Lane 488

HOWE cont'd
Jesse 42 75 76 112 421 423 428 433 436 448 452 460 480 484 490 590
Jesse B. 585
Jesse Barker 347 369
Jesse C. 112 137
Jesse D. 576
Jesse Keeler 480 502
Jesse M. 48 86
Jessie Estella 495
Jessie Louise 568
Jessie Woodrow 124
Joanna 26 31 178 462
Joanna Nott 129
Joe 68
Joel 23 26 45 46 48 85 124 294 315 316 321 339 346 347 416 428 447 474
Joel B. 346
Joel Coats 312 333
Joel Frederick 50
Joel W. 122 143
Johana 449 577
Johannah 423
John III IV V VII 1 2 6 8 10 11 15 16 18 19 20 23 25 26 28 31 32 33 34 35 40 45 46 48 52 53 60 61 62 63 64 69 74 77 80 84 92 99 104 121 126 127 133 143 155 156 157 158 159 160 162 163 169 170 171 172 177 178 180 182 186 196 198 204 222 228 252 279 281 285 286 289 292 293 294 301 302 304 315 316 320 321 325 328 334 340 341 348 361 366 399 400 404 405 406 407 408 409 411 412 413 414 415 416 422 423 424 426 427 428 429 432 435 436 437 438 439 441 443 444 445 451 452 453 454 458 459 461 463 465 473 474 480 490 525 527 531 533 534 540 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 550 551 566 567 568 576 577 578 579 581 583 585 587 588 589 593
John A. 457 486
John Adams 74
John Alman 489
John Antrim 578
John Arthur 589
John Austin 578
John B. 57 474
John Badlam 56 96
John Barrett 64
John Benjamin 40
John Bird 216
John Brownson 268
John C. 65 119 537
John Chase 100 133
John Clark 457 486 505
John Cleon 373 387
John D. 373 586
John Dawson 586
John Dunbar 558 559
John Dunning 184 208
John E. 232 545 581
John Edward 110
John Edwin 470
HOWE cont'd
John Elbert 335 363
John Ellis 260
John Epenetus 483
John Ernest 236
John F. 467 495
John Farwell 277
John Fell 264
John Foster 223 252
John Fremont 371
John G. 82 591
John Gilbert 130 502
John Gordon 246
John H. 493
John Hampden 273
John Harron 376
John Hastings 387 393
John Hawes 52 92
John Henry 229 336 357 383 455 485 520 521
John Hibbard 362
John Hiram 349 372
John Holmes 326 357
John Hubbard 334
John Ireland 452 482 483 504
John J. 84 448
John Knox 232
John L. 348 371 573
John Laidlow 244 268 269
John Leavitt 240
John Lewis 328
John M. 463 544
John Mark 418 430
John Maxwell 535 536
John Milton 305 488 507
John Neal 226 258
John P. 494
John Parker 254
John Paul 449
John Pierpont 228 260
John Prentiss 136 148
John Pugh 538
John R. 371 489
John Ralph 545
John Richard 578
John Richardson 308 328
John Rodolphus Hamilton 74
John Rogers 149
John Ross 106 526
John Rowell 77 114
John S. 441 443 463 467 548 579 583
John Strother 276
John Thomas 560 562
John W. 445 496 511
John Washington 231 262
John William VIII 481 538 555 563
John Williams 72
John Worth 508
Johnson 546
Jonah 291 298 299 302 305 314 315 323 337 354 423 435 436 458
Jonah S. 85
Jonas 290 299 317 323 413 425 432 439 441 451 462 548
Jonathan 30 38 58 83 97 132 172 176 190 193 213 282 284 286 292 293 295 296 306 309 310 316 328 329 330 341 413 423 424 437 438 461 462 491 579
HOWE cont'd
Jonathan Farnum 213
Jonathan L. 331
Jonathan Morris 369
Jonathan Washington 544
Jones 522
Joseph 7 9 11 14 19 20 25 26 28 33 34 49 51 54 63 66 69 87 105 106 113 134 160 163 169 171 173 178 180 181 185 197 198 200 201 204 227 228 229 280 281 284 285 288 289 292 296 297 309 314 317 335 352 353 398 399 400 401 412 416 417 423 424 428 429 449 525 526 527 533 544 553 554 555 556 563 576 577 579 587
Joseph Ball 462 492
Joseph Benjamin 535
Joseph Brush 479
Joseph C. 457
Joseph Cady 182 203
Joseph Calvin 447 474
Joseph Clarence 493
Joseph Clark 457 487
Joseph Drew 336 363
Joseph E. 84 121
Joseph Earl 478
Joseph Francis 54
Joseph G. 80 118
Joseph Hayward 64
Joseph Henry 54
Joseph Howard 558
Joseph I. 581
Joseph Josiah 337
Joseph McDonald 532 534
Joseph Mason 240
Joseph Mills 353 377
Joseph Milton VIII 260
Joseph Minot 87 123
Joseph Monroe 113
Joseph Neals 33 63 100
Joseph P. 259
Joseph Perley 235
Joseph Rhoades 233
Joseph S. 77 534
Joseph Sidney 228 259
Joseph Simeon 389
Joseph W. 227 259 579
Joseph Warren 39 73
Joseph Whitney 35
Joseph Willard 190 215
Joseph William 351 373
Joseph Wilson 124
Josephine 107 233 249 373 461 539
Josephine A. 525
Josephine Anna 263
Josephine Audrey 134
Josephine B. 518
Josephine Cummings 229
Josephine D. 358
Josephine Miller 475
Josephine Wells 268
Joshua 11 21 27 36 50 70 186 209 405 411 414 415 417 429 448 527 579 580 581
Joshua Abel 535
Joshua Francis 90
Joshua H. 321 351
Joshua Munson 575
Joshua Owen 531 532 535 536

HOWE cont'd
Joshua S. 448 476
Josiah 10 18 31 60 314 352 408 413 424 425 438 459 489
Josiah Drake 77
Josiah Farwell 550
Josiah Frank 366
Josiah Sanborn 225 257
Josiah Sawyer 339 365
Josiah Wilder 367 386
Josie 372
Jotham 211 580
Joy 143
Judith 44 411 416 428
Judson 139
Julia 111 117 120 233 419 431 437 472 495 501 507 540 557
Julia A. 116 458 467 533
Julia Adams 268
Julia Amory 236
Julia Ann 77 349 455 462 486
Julia Ann DeWolf 206
Julia Ayer 151
Julia B. 580
Julia E. 487
Julia F. 552
Julia Frances 313
Julia G. 522
Julia K. 349
Julia M. 528
Julia Maria 482 485
Julia O. 489
Julia Romana 102
Julia V. 140
Julia Ward 102
Julian 524
Julian Bigelow 385 392
Julian Cheever 144 151
Julian Emerson 337
Julianna 460
Juliette 210
Juliette Elizabeth 470
Julius 313 335
Julius Firman 452 481
Julius Olds 481 503
Junia 80 118
Justine Louise 384
Justis 462
Kate 510 535 574
Kate E. 338 539
Kate Estella 339
Katherine 64 276 277 508 523 526 547 576
Katherine Addie 149
Katherine Elizabeth 392
Katie A. 344
Katie Jane 121
Katie M. 140
Katy 525
Kendall 196 226
Kendrick Walter 393
Kenneth 535
Kenneth C. 392
Kenneth Gayoso 268
Kermit Bennett 391
Keturah 165
Keziah 420 425 432 440
Kimball Young 582
Kittie 353
Kneeland 474
LaRoy 258
Laura 210 342 350 432 450 462 463 484 488 504 520 551 580
Laura Almira 137
Laura B. 476
Laura D. 590
Laura Elizabeth 103 527 528
HOWE cont'd
Laura Ester 567
Laura H. 356
Laura J. 533
Laura Lucinda 207
Laura T. 484
Lavern Buck 379 388
Lavern Burdette 389 393
Lavina 303 309 314 315 364
Lavinia Cady 205
Lawrence 249 270 394 396
Lawrence E. 508
Lawrence Evered 389
Lawrence Leslie 546
Lawrence Littlefield 330
Lawrence Prescott 277
Lawson Woodbury 90 125
Leander 309 329
Leander C. 469
Leavitt 218 219 247
Lebbeus 423 435 458
Lee F. 526
Lee J. 512
Leila Jane 501
Lela M. 512
Leland 116 140
Leland Bartlett 385
Lemuel 18 30 424 437
Lemuel Barron 60 98
Lemuel Gates 228
Lena Ann 447
Lena Winifred 514
Lenette G. 139
Leon A. 390
Leon E. 507
Leon Sawtelle 241
Leon Selden 125
Leonard 211 243
Leonard C. 497
Leonard Jackson 563
Leonard Nutter 549
Leonard O. 478
Leonard Thurston 254
Leonard Vernon 549
Leora Maria 343
Leroy 462
Leroy A. 375 551
Leroy Martin 386
Lester B. 464
Lester C. 116
Lester M. 111
Lester S. 540
Letitia 530
Letitia Todd 276
Leverett Saltonstall 208 239
Levi 86 288 296 300 310 319 453
Levi Bigelow 337 364
Levi T. 551
Levina 297
Lewis 308 391 451 458 477 479
Lewis A. 371 376 489 507
Lewis Alvin 367 386
Lewis Amory 353 376
Lewis B. 374 388
Lewis Butts 488 506
Lewis E. 507
Lewis Gaylord 273
Lewis J. 453 483
Lewis Lyon 478 502
Lewis Miller 577
Lewis S. 328
Lewis Spofford 240
Lilias E. 551
Lilla Della 119
HOWE cont'd
Lillian 391 496
Lillian A. 589
Lillian C. 259
Lillian Crombie 375
Lillian E. 372
Lillian Florence 124
Lillie Georgianna 122
Lillie Sally 535
Lily 230
Lily Anna 233
Lindsay Irving 93 128
Linwood Mason 143
Lizzie 476
Lizzie A. 121
Lizzie Burrill 90
Lizzie Frances 580
Lizzie Grace 499
Lizzie Houdlett 95
Lizzie Jane 328
Lizzie Julia 502
Lizzie M. 138
Lizzie Maria 364
Lois 19 20 27 28 38 193 302 321 406 431 441 577 580
Lois Ann 50
Lois Orpha 343
Loisa 62
Lola 545
Lola M. 551
Lorana 61
Lorenzo 210 240
Lorenzo Gilman 225 254 255
Lorenzo Harrison 254
Lorenzo Simeon 477 501
Lorenzo Thurston 150
Loretta 445
Loriman 319 345
Lorinda 459
Lorinda Malcom 126
Losa Lee 122
Lottie A. 113
Lottie F. 592
Lottie May 233
Louella 362
Louie 539
Louis 83
Louis Fayette 389 394
Louis Marvin 263 273
Louis Polk 536
Louis Porter 377
Louis W. 361
Louisa 57 63 84 118 221 458 459 534 550 590
Louisa Battelle 72
Louisa Catherine 105
Louisa E. 545
Louisa Hazel 389
Louisa I. 534
Louisa Jane 120 532
Louisa L. 84
Louisa Smith 236
Louise 138 413 485 538 591
Louise Carmichael 545
Louise Carter 114
Louise King 131
Louise Lucy 475
Louise Mary 359
Lournie 534
Love 155 157 161 168
Lovice 299
Lovilla 346
Lovin 45
Lovina 118 298 309 331 442
Lovisa 303
Lowa 490
Lualla May 589

HOWE cont'd
Lucia 543
Lucia Ella 254
Lucian 117
Lucien (Mrs.) IX
Lucien Bliss 468 496
Lucien G. 496
Lucien L. 511
Lucile 536
Lucile Maude 512
Lucinda 175 186 446 534 589
Lucinda A. 535
Lucinda F. 114 356
Lucinda G. 348 371
Lucius 80 118 447
Lucius Lothrop 201 231
Lucius Thayer 57
Lucius Wallace 485 504
Lucretia 45 292 299 303 317 323 551
Lucretia H. 558
Lucretia Jane 558
Lucretia Maria 40
Lucretia Smith 57
Lucretia T. 349
Lucy 25 26 44 84 114 168 172 190 203 224 245 297 301 303 304 312 313 314 319 321 338 355 361 413 415 432 439 440 450 453 548 565 580 583
Lucy A. 358 478
Lucy Amanda 489
Lucy Ann 97 185 193 214 381 584
Lucy Ann Robinson 54
Lucy Barron 60 99
Lucy Belle 535
Lucy Bigelow 340
Lucy Curtis 93
Lucy D. 118
Lucy Damaris 418
Lucy Drake 337
Lucy E. 592
Lucy Edith 328
Lucy Elizabeth 340
Lucy Ella 549
Lucy Ellen 73 509
Lucy Elmira 114
Lucy Emma 508
Lucy Fisher 215
Lucy Gilbert 486
Lucy Gordon 562
Lucy H. 350 570
Lucy Jane 78
Lucy Joanna 524
Lucy Knight 592
Lucy M. 82 334 372
Lucy Maria 462
Lucy Mary 79 186 581
Lucy R. 523
Lucy Raymond 522
Lucy Sarah 142
Lucy Seviah 234
Lucy Wyman 104
Luella Josephine 126
Luemma P. 558
Luke 293
Luman 428 445 470
Lusetta 81
Luther 38 72 520 580
Luther Carmon 113
Luther J. 493
Luther Martin 511
Luther Maxwell 150
Luthera A. 379
Luvina 427
Lydia 14 15 23 24 28 35 43 46 50 112 117

HOWE Lydia cont'd
118 160 170 171 176 180 194 258 299 300 302 306 307 315 316 340 399 404 405 409 414 416 427 428 431 435 443 445 453 454 548 553 573 577 580
Lydia Ann 258 329 522
Lydia Billings 95
Lydia C. 570
Lydia E. 83 227
Lydia Eliza 322
Lydia Irene 136
Lydia Jane 111 223
Lydia M. 573
Lydia Minerva 464
Lydia Pratt 523
Lydia Purdy 483 504
Lydia R. 344
Lydia Ross 571
Lydia Sarah 490
Lydia W. 298
Lyman 315 347 446 472
Lyman Bartlett 221
Lyman E. 501
Lyman Hunt 151
Lyman M. 109
Lyman N. 494
Lyman P. IX
Lyman W. 453 484
Lysander 139
Lysander W. 115 139
M. Stoddard 61
Mabel 477
Mabel Elida 499
Mabel Eliza 381 389
Mabel F. 369
Mabel Jane 389
Mabel Melissa 266
Mabelle Edith 241
Mabelle Lucy 269
Mable Elsie 513
Maby 224
Madeliene Austin 387
Madison M. 576
Maggie 535
Mahala 534
Mahala Burr 480
Mahala Jane 335
Maitland Bennett 385
Malana 330
Malcolm Henry 519
Malcolm Stewart 138
Malcom Howard 126
Malintha 200
Malverd Abijah 229 261
Malvina 449
Mamie 512 590
Mandy 526
Manley F. 390
Manley N. 381 389
Manson W. 201 232
Mansur Warren 204
Mara 580
Marah 161
Marcella Rebecca 492
Marcellus 329
Marcia 116 119
Marcia Lillian 509
Marcus 523
Marcus Melville 525
Marcy 15
Mardin 119
Margaret IX 13 18 26 27 78 90 159 208 222 230 239 460 510 525 538 540 545 548 576
Margaret Adeline 238
Margaret Alice 546
Margaret Ann 559

HOWE cont'd
Margaret Augusta 429
Margaret Brown 559
Margaret E. 538 593
Margaret Elizabeth 531
Margaret Ellen 540
Margaret Hannum 152
Margaret Isabella 502
Margaret Jackson 252
Margaret Morris 265
Margarette 563
Margarite A. VIII
Maria 188 322 330 331 452 458 462 472 566 580 581 589
Maria A. 237
Maria Ann 578
Maria Antoinette 54
Maria B. 100
Maria Dexter 314
Maria E. 362
Maria Elizabeth 489
Maria H. 257
Maria Hatch 488
Maria Jane 492
Maria Josephine 73
Maria Louisa 66
Maria Louise 101
Maria M. 541
Maria Myrtle 376
Maria Smith 63
Maria W. 486
Maria White 456
Maria Wilkinson 206
Maria Williams 229
Maria Wynne 248
Marian 589
Marian S. 581
Mariana 226
Marianne Bannister 571
Marianne Cassandra 419
Marie 133 143
Mariett 522
Marietta 277
Marietta E. 109
Marietta Felicia 256
Marietta Ruth 497
Mariette 467 470
Marion 368 464 505 523
Marion Annette 129
Marion Isabella 109
Marion Leighton 263
Marion Louise 89
Marion Marie 370
Marion Shelton 536
Marion Winnifred 263
Marjorie 369 509
Marjorie Anne 275
Marjorie Cooper 129
Marjorie Frances 384
Marjorie Guion 504
Marjorie May 148
Mark 154 160 161 162 166 167 168 169 170 173 174 175 180 189 200
Mark Anthony 204
Mark Anthony DeWolf 182
Mark Antony DeWolf VIII 205 235 236 265
Mark T. 349
Marsha 201
Marshall 201 202
Marshall L. 544 545
Marshall Whittemore 81
Martha 25 26 32 50 53 54 63 75 77 83 158 159 162 173 201 231

HOWE Martha cont'd
283 298 310 315 320
351 414 415 421 423
425 435 439 440 441
447 459 464 577 578
579 580 590 593
Martha A. 84 329 330
478
Martha Ann 72 334
471 593
Martha Ann Gale 108
Martha Ann Marion
198
Martha Antoinette 371
Martha Bannister 571
Martha Drake 225
Martha Elizabeth 101
Martha Evelyn 515
Martha G. 490
Martha J. 350 456 544
Martha Jane 64
Martha Jenkins 94
Martha Lee 59 97
Martha Louise 488
Martha Marcia 492
Martha Maria 207
Martha N. 476
Martha Neal 93 130
Martha Price Hill 563
Martha R. 493
Martha Rachel 520
Martha Rugg 327
Martha Whittemore 81
Martin 290 303 324 325
355 467 496 523
Martin Luther 496
Martin V. B. 138
Martin Van Buren 115
Mary 5 6 9 11 14 15 17
18 19 20 22 24 25 26
27 31 32 33 36 47 49
57 69 73 80 84 85 116
117 133 140 156 158
159 160 162 163 168
170 174 179 180 183 188
190 198 202 227 230
231 246 259 281 285
287 289 290 293 294
296 299 301 310 321
340 351 402 403 404
405 406 409 410 412
414 415 421 422 423
425 426 427 430 432
433 434 435 436 446
447 454 455 459 461
468 471 479 489 490
493 525 531 533 537
544 548 551 553 563
566 567 577 578 580
581 586 587 589 593
Mary A. 83 84 116 354
445 468 485 541 544
564 576 591 593
Mary Abby 591
Mary Abigail 466
Mary Ada 581
Mary Alice 70
Mary Amory 236
Mary Ann 51 53 61 62 63
82 114 239 311 317
319 320 322 331 352
434 550 590 592
Mary Ann Florence 75
Mary Anna 588
Mary Barrows 261
Mary Beecher 449
Mary Belle 536
Mary Bethiah 70
Mary Bigelow 232
Mary Bird 528 529
Mary Blanche 539
Mary Brooks 197
Mary Brownson 268

HOWE cont'd
Mary Bullard 87
Mary Butler 248
Mary C. 338 573
Mary Campbell 131
Mary Caroline 107
Mary Catherine 89 238
Mary Clarke 252
Mary Cloyd 562
Mary Cooke 220
Mary D. 329 369 464
Mary Deborah 478
Mary Doris 263
Mary E. 119 139 348
478 480 485 487 501
502 534 581
Mary Edith 104 535
Mary Edwina 531
Mary Eleanor 132
Mary Eliza 349 475 524
Mary Elizabeth 57 97
100 133 244 252 275
339 449 455 457 486
506 529 561
Mary Ellen 370 552
Mary Emeline 96
Mary Emily 106 492
Mary Emma 334
Mary Esther 137
Mary Etta 126 258
Mary Eugenia 337
Mary Eva 365
Mary Ewell 524
Mary Eyster 586
Mary Fisher 213
Mary Foster 320
Mary Frances 431
Mary G. 592
Mary H. 114
Mary Heath 92
Mary Helen 215 251
Mary Henrietta 74
Mary Herbert 264
Mary Herrick 213
Mary Hilliard 573
Mary Homer 61
Mary I. 581
Mary Ida 255
Mary Ireland 482
Mary Irene 141
Mary Isabel 211
Mary Isabella 95 251
Mary J. 40 328
Mary Jackson 214
Mary Jane 58 65 82
113 227 256 332 349
471 473 485 541 594
Mary Jane C. 354
Mary Jemima 454
Mary Jerusha 357
Mary Joanna 474
Mary Jones 185
Mary L. 448 572 581
Mary Lewis 318
Mary Lillian 364
Mary Lincoln 142
Mary Lizzie 115
Mary Louisa 94 242
353 479 499
Mary Lucy 209
Mary Lunetta 253
Mary M. 373
Mary Maranda 559
Mary Margaret 513
Mary Millie 563
Mary Morton 574
Mary Newton 346
Mary Purdy 486
Mary R. 350 353 581
Mary Rebecca 100
Mary Reed 81
Mary Rice 308 314
Mary Richardson 36

HOWE cont'd
Mary S. 62 429 526
Mary Smith 220
Mary Surcomb 62
Mary W. 335
Mary Ware 250
Mary Williams 72
Mary Willis 245
Mary Wilson 336
Maryette 333
Mason 81
Mathew 405
Matilda 303 477
Matilda C. 581
Matilda S. 533
Matilda Saltonstall 218
Matthew 404 410
Matthew Henry 322
Mattie M. 586
Maud 103 362
Maud Cummins 277
Maude I. 114
Maude L. 539
Maurice Wilton 126
Maxine 546
May Celina 573
May H. 497
Maybelle Ella 506
Mehitable 23 51 186
Mehitable Fuller 224
Melinda 313 459
Melissa A. L. 84
Melissa Jane 357
Melissa Marcia 492
Mellen Kimball 370
Melvin 448 476
Melvin F. 343
Melzar 428 447
Melzar Brewster 90
Mercy 164 165 173 178
415
Merrill Nicholas 231
262
Merritt 493 510
Merritt Halvey 520
Merton Rives 267
Metta 332
Mildred Ann 386
Mildred Clement 126
Mildred E. 387
Mildred Estella 135
Mildred Southworth
510
Millicent 287 295
Milo 45
Milo M. 469 497
Milton 188 231
Milton Adrian 507
Milton Freeman 519
Milton Grosvenor 228
260
Milton Homer 136
Milton Keyes 211 242
Milton Leroy 273
Milton P. 350
Mindwell 460
Minerva 72 204 564
Minerva Blanchard 493
Minerva C. 116
Minerva Louella 498
Minerva R. 544
Minnesota 560
Minnie 246 361 518
Minnie E. 242 503
Minnie F. 372
Minnie Stewart 562
Miraette Wilhemina
199
Miranda 43 222 462
Miriam 288 289 297 301
307 432
Miriam B. 84
Miriam Delia 452

HOWE cont'd
Miribah 423
Mitty 80 119
Molly 21 23 171 177 179 197 292 307 550 587
Montgomery 83 518
Morris 332 445 469 584 585 586
Morris Fenton 273
Moses 11 22 24 36 37 38 47 70 71 75 82 168 186 193 213 221 244 296 300 310 319 321 331 350 550 581
Moses B. 581
Moses C. 329 360
Moses Giles 95 221 251
Moses Lorenzo 82
Moses Pearson 258
Moses Pierce 581
Moses Wood 44 79
Muriel 512
Muriel Lillian 144
Myra 447
Myra Emma 130
Myra Montgomery 326
Myra Susan 580
Myron 39 565
Myron A. 368
Myrtle Christine 125
Myrtle May 508
Nabby 32 33 523
Nahum Brigham 318 342
Nancy 29 32 39 48 52 61 62 149 195 200 201 304 307 309 317 330 331 419 433 452 467 519 525 537 563 573 581
Nancy A. 496
Nancy B. 578
Nancy Deskins 561
Nancy Drake 225
Nancy E. 348
Nancy Edmunds 41
Nancy Eliza 72
Nancy Ellen 240
Nancy Emeline 480
Nancy Houghton 50
Nancy I. 576
Nancy Jane 551
Nancy K. 349
Nancy M. 349 581
Nancy Maria 333
Nancy May 545
Nancy Pearis 558
Nancy W. 201 570
Nanne 298
Nannie 308
Naomi 8 405 571
Naomi Juanita 546
Naomi Sarah 359
Napoleon B. 581
Nason IV
Natalia F. 146
Natalie M. 553
Nathalie Beers 266
Nathan 40 422 424 434 458 581 585
Nathan Coburn 582
Nathan J. 588
Nathan Pearson 258
Nathaniel 7 10 11 21 31 36 61 154 168 173 175 185 189 211 259 322 351 399 402 404 406 409 410 412 415 419 423 431 548 581
Nathaniel C. 552 553
Nathaniel Clarke 251
Nathaniel L. 240
HOWE cont'd
Nathaniel Leavitt 240
Nathaniel Lyman 114
Nathaniel Saltonstall 220 249 276
Ned E. 385
Nedebiah 181
Nehemiah 432 451 582
Nellie 121
Nellie A. 119
Nellie B. 241 361
Nellie Coburn 230
Nellie E. 233 239 240
Nellie Estelle 388
Nellie Etta 257
Nellie Flora 148
Nellie M. 371
Nellie May 147
Nellie Snow 515
Nelson B. 586
Nelson M. 474 501
Nettie 496
Newton 231 262 449 458 476 488 507
Newton Harold 273
Nicholas 200 231 582
Nicholas Dodge 180 200
Nicholas Richardson 210 241
Niles 226 258
Nina 363
Nina Ruth 389
Noah 284 286 292 415 424
Nora B. 390
Norman 71 109
Norman Alvah 120 142
Norman Clifton 136
Norman W. 109 135
Norval Douglas 418
O. I. 141
Obed 429
Obed M. 563
Octavius Thorndike VIII
Oda 230
Odell Norton 471
Ola L. 119
Ole 511
Olga L. 552
Olin D. 119
Olive 176 441 446 468 472 523
Olive Abby 79
Olive Angeline 238
Olive Hazel 273
Olive M. 371
Oliver 28 52 416 417 530 581
Oliver Hunt VIII 3 123 144
Oliver Milo 267
Oliver Perry 449
Oliver S. 541
Oliver T. 591
Olivia Russell 559
Ophir 523 524
Ora 143 148
Ora T. 118 141
Oramel 207
Oren Saturlay 113
Orinda 181
Orison W. 490
Orlando B. 256 272
Orlando Cutter 208
Orlando Granville 254
Ormond 574
Orpha 351 418
Orra D. 119
Orrin 565
Orrin W. 469
HOWE cont'd
Orsemus 311 332
Orson M. 362
Orvilla 81
Orville 335
Orville Hill 563
Oscar 116 139 362 565
Oscar Eugene 549
Oscar Leslie 580
Oscar Pomeroy 430
Oscar Rufus 346
Oscar W. 118
Osmore 141
Osmore M. 116
Osmore O. 81 119
Otis 321 348 371
Otta 569
Owen Chalmers 536
Ozial A. 495
Ozial Adney 467 495
P. W. 326
P. William 325 356
Parazina 320
Parker 194 224
Parker S. 271 253
Parkman Dexter 270 276 277
Parley 187 210
Parley Eddy 583
Parmelia 302
Parthenia 546
Patience 29 291 569
Patty 187 438
Paul 144 151 286
Paul Culver 520
Paul Dean 584
Paul Deuckla 265
Paul Hart 136 148
Paul Rich 521
Paulina 76
Pauline 460
Pearl 143 546
Peggy 18 550
Pembroke Warrington 430 449
Percilla 80
Percival 338
Percival Spurr VIII
Percy 362
Percy Rogers 272 277
Perley 164 171 172 181 182 184 203 204 207 233 450 477
Perley G. VIII IX
Perley Gaylord 263 274
Perley P. 201 232
Permelia 311
Pernelly 390
Perry Sherman 135
Persis 178 192 193 196 204 213 290 303 310 313
Persis Blanchard 226
Persis Elizabeth 368
Persis Putnam 235
Peter 460 573 581 582
Phebe 171 174 188 193 213 310 324 325 407 423 424 425 438 439 441 448 465 478
Phebe A. 115
Phebe Ann 355
Phebe Anna 457
Phebe Jane 213 308 454
Phebe Kilburn 45
Phebe M. 118
Phebe Submit 210
Pheororus 448 476
Phienas 288
Philander 478
Philander D. 71
Philander W. 469 497
Philar 432 450

HOWE cont'd
Phileman 356
Philemon 15 25 167 168
Philena 117
Philip 410 425
Philip Henry 524
Philip Mead 479 502
Philip Westphal 106
Phillip 195 226
Philo 428 447 448 475
Philo I. 469 497
Philo P. 564
Phineas 193 198 221 222 227 289 298 310 317 444 469
Phineas Berkley 222 251
Phineas Brooks 299 317
Phineas D. 332 361
Phineas Eugene 497 512
Phineas Howard 346 369
Phineas Osborne 369 387
Phyllis Loraine 394
Placentia 334
Polly 29 36 43 76 111 186 310 324 325 355 434 440 445 548 579
Polly A. 118
Polly R. 452
Porter Lewis 506 515
Priscilla 149 163 166 174 186 187
Prudence 312
Prudence Norton 428
Quincy 266
Rachel 21 24 28 55 310 420 421 432 585 590
Rachel A. 463
Rachel Dwight 49
Rachel Glover 53
Rachel P. 224
Rachel Parker 253
Rachel Robinson 53
Rachel Theresa 484
Rachel Webb 62
Ralph 143 312 457
Ralph Bassett 394
Ralph E. 551
Ralph George 568
Ralph Martin 545 546
Ralph O. 119 141
Ralph Osmer 149
Ralph St. John 333 362
Ralph Wilson 505 514 515
Ramona De Rivas 271
Ransom 81
Raymond 393 434
Raymond Kellogg 531
Raymond Marshall 386 393
Raymond Reed 388
Raymond Stickney 515
Raymond Walter 149
Rebecca 19 20 21 23 26 38 40 46 61 156 171 172 178 182 281 282 309 438 461 476 555 578 593 594
Rebecca Anna 107
Rebecca Bass 63
Rebecca Elizabeth 60
Rebecca Gibson 112
Rebecca H. 256 272
Rebecca Moore 308 327
Rebecca T. 549
Rebecca Webb 582
Rebecca Witherle 35
Rebeckah 421

HOWE cont'd
Reginald Burton 568
Reginald F. IX
Reginald Heber 236 264 265 274
Reginald M. 149
Relief 476 550
Reuben 25 44 78 297 311 312 435 458 496 548
Rueben Fenton 263
Reuben G. 351 373
Reuben N. 382 390
Reuben Sherburne 230
Rhena Frances 391
Rhoda 264
Rhoda B. 584
Rhoda Evans 82
Rice 80 117 312
Richard IV 277 440 462 463 550 587 588 589
Richard Allison 394
Richard Cranch 220 250
Richard Flint VIII
Richard Henry Manning 142
Richard M. 454
Richard Nesbit 393
Richard Ollerton 274
Richard Surcomb 32 62 99
Richard Totman 510
Richard Warren 270
Richard Whittier 227
Richard Willis 244 268
Richard Withington 144
Riley 80 81 119 545
Robert V 1 32 62 153 154 336 424 490 520 521 525 526 538 544 545 563 566 582
Robert C. 533 535
Robert De Jarnette 562
Robert E. 469 498
Robert F. 459 489
Robert H. 512 582
Robert Harris 61
Robert Henry 274 277 351
Robert Howard 262
Robert Ingersol 491
Robert J. 582
Robert Kellogg 479 502
Robert Long 590
Robert Milo 275
Robert Morton 574
Robert Stratton 245
Robert William 513
Roberta Moody 265
Robie Stearns 98
Robinson 178 179 197
Rochsa 564
Rodney Kimball 393
Roena 331
Roger B. 257
Rogers 46 80 118
Roland 511
Rollin Eugene 514
Rosa L. 390
Rosaline 335
Rosamond 444
Rosanna 582
Rose Bailly 237
Rose Ford 131
Rose N. 119
Rosetta 446
Rosetta H. 85
Rosette 210
Rosilla H. 349
Rosina 567

HOWE cont'd
Ross Maxwell 536
Roswell 80 117 451 479
Roswell F. 503
Roswell Smith 583
Rowland Charles 483
Roxa 583
Roxana 328 445 448
Roxanna 43
Roxanna Bean 253
Roxy Cornelia 469
Royal Sherman 107
Rozanna 309
Rozilla 468
Ruby 252 253 277
Ruby Foster 223
Ruby Frances 255
Ruel 317 341
Rufus 86 193 197 226 314 315 320 336 338 339 346 423 435
Rufus B. 348 370
Rufus H. 355 380
Rufus L. 351 373
Rufus Putnam 235
Rufus William 204 234
Ruhannah 434
Russell C. 362
Ruth 25 165 178 196 281 405 416 417 450 539 553 557 583
Ruth E. 522
Ruth Elizabeth 391
Ruth Elmanette 394
Ruth L. 386
Ruth Marie 360
Ruth Mary 142
Ruth May 124
Ruth N. 115
Ruth Witherbee 322 354
S. Albert 583
Sabra 342 353
Sabra Emma 363
Sadie Haines 114
Salah 424
Sally 32 38 44 46 84 174 183 186 188 194 195 207 252 300 307 310 432 433 434 435 441 447 450 454 583
Sally Almina 355
Sally Ames 337
Sally Cordelia 562
Sally Gedney 61
Sally Jane 584
Sally Lavina 356
Sally S. 478
Sally Shaw 55
Salome 24 42 448
Salome A. 349
Salome C. 115
Samantha 201 418 474
Samson 161 163 164 172 182 183 423
Samuel V 6 9 16 26 27 28 30 38 44 47 52 58 83 160 163 173 181 186 187 192 202 209 289 297 300 302 310 312 313 314 318 320 322 330 331 345 352 402 403 406 407 412 413 414 417 419 422 424 425 426 429 431 432 438 440 441 443 451 458 462 467 489 518 525 526 531 532 533 534 544 547 554 566 576 583 584 585
Samuel A. 351
Samuel Albert 58 97
Samuel Davies 571

HOWE cont'd
Samuel Dodge 592
Samuel E. 509
Samuel F. 526
Samuel G. 102 103
Samuel Gridley 63 101
Samuel H. 545 592
Samuel Harris 61
Samuel Henry 111 545
Samuel John Sprague 39 73
Samuel Lemon 357 518
Samuel Livermore 253
Samuel Luke 419 430 431
Samuel M. 84 518
Samuel R. 83
Samuel Shepherd 560
Samuel Stimpson 318
Samuel T. 503 533
Samuel Theodore 481 503
Samuel W. 592
Samuel Washington 97
Samuel Wright 224 254
Sanford Rudolph 372
Sara 2 159 397
Sarah 4 5 8 10 11 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 23 25 26 27 30 33 34 47 57 61 73 85 118 156 158 160 162 163 165 169 170 171 172 173 176 177 179 180 184 187 193 223 237 244 252 253 281 282 284 286 293 294 295 296 301 302 307 309 315 316 323 327 333 336 398 401 403 404 405 407 408 409 410 412 414 415 419 420 421 422 423 424 426 433 434 435 438 439 447 454 456 458 460 461 464 472 477 486 488 490 529 530 544 547 548 550 553 574 578 579 585 586 592
Sarah A. 522 541
Sarah Abby 252
Sarah Albertine 73
Sarah Ann 35 56 81 223 454 455 508 527 528 565
Sarah Ann Jane 475
Sarah Augusta 324
Sarah B. 532
Sarah Baker 51
Sarah Bigelow 265
Sarah Brooks 317
Sarah Caroline 210
Sarah D. 181
Sarah Dalton 219
Sarah Davis 63
Sarah E. 121 138 329 344 354 458 528 589
Sarah Eastman 239
Sarah Eliza 215
Sarah Elizabeth 58 71 238 255 339 349 437 527
Sarah Ellen 586
Sarah Emilie 88
Sarah Esther 120
Sarah Fisher 91
Sarah Foster 34 224
Sarah Frances 58 91 258 493 506 520
Sarah Georgiana 105
Sarah H. 573
Sarah Hapgood 307

HOWE cont'd
Sarah Helen 222
Sarah Holmes 99
Sarah Imogene 344
Sarah Isabella 429
Sarah J. 576
Sarah Jane 83 354 586 588
Sarah Jennette 462
Sarah Jennie 98
Sarah Kent 244
Sarah Knowles 77
Sarah Louise 97 269
Sarah Lucinda 323
Sarah Luther 573
Sarah Luvina 443
Sarah M. 40 501 592
Sarah Malette 571
Sarah Malinda 74
Sarah Margaret 69 561
Sarah Maria 30 45 79 352
Sarah Mason Bullard 240
Sarah Melissa 430
Sarah Mildred 251
Sarah Minns 64
Sarah Perkins 100
Sarah Pool 36
Sarah Preston 31
Sarah R. 534
Sarah Ross 62
Sarah Saltonstall 250
Sarah Thrasher 229
Sarah Warren 365
Sarah Wellington 385
Scott H. 369
Seldon 313 335
Seldon C. B. 335 363
Seldon W. 335
Selleck 434 455
Semantha 81
Seneca A. 81 119
Serena 523 551
Serene 85
Sereno 309 329
Seth 428 433 444 445
Seth Wilbur 493 509
Seward Curtis 431
Sewell Laroy 226
Seymour 233 470
Seymour Byron Snow 509 515
Seymour Ensign 446 471
Sheldon 120
Shepherd Samuel 562
Sherman R. 118 141
Sherman Raymond 141
Sidney 314
Sidney Albert 319
Sidney Perham 371
Sidney R. 369
Silas 290 291 296 340 366 423 424 436 438 440 441 442 459 461 465 473 489 491 579
Silas Curtis 257
Silas Ely 490
Silas Quinlan 460 490
Silas R. 463
Silas Stringham 245
Silas Warren 305
Silence 13
Simeon 45 424 438 449 462 477 577 585
Simeon P. B. 355
Simeon Powers Buck 379
Simeon R. 388
Simeon Roselle 379
Simon 23 38 297 312
Simon Herbert 353 376

HOWE cont'd
Sina G. 140
Smith 456
Smith Ward 453 483
Solomon 286 290 291 293 304 305 307 316 326 428 446 468
Solomon Bolivar Jackson see Bolivar Jackson Howe
Solomon Minor 447 473
Solomon Washington 239
Sophia 38 69 71 116 117 210 306 327 330 532
Sophia Ann 336
Sophia B. 541
Sophia Bridgeman 198
Sophia Brigham 353
Sophia Currier 197
Sophia E. 122
Sophia M. 334
Sophia Stickney 209
Sophronia 319
Sophronia Grace 575
Spencer 438
Spencer B. 565
Spencer Foster 462 492
Spooner 79 115
Squire 425 439 530
Stanislaus 587
Stanley Hart 500 513
Stanley Mather 249
Stedman Willard 582
Stephen 26 46 47 294 295 298 300 308 309 310 318 327 330 338 424 438 440 441 448 463 464 494 527
Stephen A. 342 367 541
Stephen Ames 337 364
Stephen Badlam 56
Stephen Baker 224 253
Stephen Blackman 70
Stephen Childs 527
Stephen D. 467
Stephen Gilbert 457 486 505
Stephen H. 82 120
Stephen Hall 92
Stephen M. 486
Stephen Mead 505
Stephen R. 387
Stephen Wilson 254
Strange 534
Submit 9 16 188
Sumner L. 345 368
Sumner Loring 365 385
Surviah 57
Susan 33 78 133 195 224 310 317 331 355 438 440 454 456 525 534 589 591
Susan Ada 563
Susan Appleton 274
Susan Boyd 559
Susan Bradley 249 270
Susan Caroline 228
Susan Catherine Erskine 559
Susan Dole 114
Susan E. 84 342
Susan Emily 345
Susan I. 533
Susan Janette 142
Susan P. 349
Susan Rice 352
Susan Thomas 90
Susan Wells 244

HOWE cont'd
Susanna Elizabeth 459
Susanna Lowell 317
Susanna Shaw 55
Susanna T. 61
Susanna 6 11 20 21 31 35 44 46 163 177 200 295 296 297 312 318 410 576
Susanne 506
Susie Elizabeth 110
Sybella French 62
Sybil 296
Sydenham V 66 69 106
Sydenham James 106
Sylvanus 287 294 296 299 307 308 309 316 327 412 423 437 460 491
Sylvanus Warner 343
Sylvester 254 309
Sylsvester W. 565
Sylvia 447 530 583
Sylvia Jane 381
Sylvia Maria 394
Tabitha 12
Tamar 203 204
Tamazon 435
Teresa Maria 351
Thaddeus 288 289 297 315 337
Thaddeus S. 538 539
Thaniel 167
Thankful 12 16 292 293 409 414 448
Theda Frances 520
Thelma N. 553
Thelma Steele 393
Theo 131
Theo. C. 389
Theoda Parks 198
Theodocia Lillian 357
Theodore 489 508
Theodore Cummings 120 142
Theodore Eugene 513
Theodore Frederic 142
Theodore L. 538
Theodore Lafayette 519
Theodore Ledyard Cuyler 461 491
Theodore Lewis Buffett 451
Theodore Lyman 54 93 129
Theodore N. 360
Thera Ethelin 391
Theron 448 449 475
Thomas V 2 9 10 16 19 26 32 33 44 48 53 61 62 78 92 93 99 178 181 188 190 193 201 213 232 233 285 301 412 423 461 504 517 527 528 533 534 544 547 550 553 563 583 589 590 593
Thomas A. 575
Thomas Alden 253
Thomas Amory 236
Thomas C. 590
Thomas Dorsey 538
Thomas E. 485
Thomas Goff 233
Thomas H. 590
Thomas Hilliard 573 574
Thomas Horace 239
Thomas L. 201
Thomas Loring 233 263
Thomas McSavock 562

HOWE cont'd
Thomas Palmer 453 484
Thomas R. 593
Thomas R. S. 532 533 534
Thomas Rice 353
Thomas Robbins 211 242
Thomas Tenney 417
Thomas W. 344
Thomas Walter 242 267
Thomas Wentworth 548 549
Thompson 44 77
Timothy 7 11 22 169 177 180 193 304 324 325 356 411 577 593
Timothy Butler 430
Timothy Winter 418 429
Titus 116
Tolman 429 449 475
Triphosa 427
Truman E. 364
Truman Edwin 338
Tryphena 309 411 575
Urana M. 489
Urania 81
Uriah 118 419 431 432 450
Valentine 593
Vandelia 79
Varena Parmelia 242
Vashti 295
Velma 563
Vera Reine 110
Vesta Mariah 470
Vianna M. 371
Victor Jewett 391
Victoria 535
Vinal V. 565
Vinnie Louisa 140
Viola Estelle 109
Viola Lillian 500
Violet 391
Viorna 118
Virginia Preston 562
Viva Etta 110
Vivian Edward 125 146
Vivian Fay 393
W. V. IX
Waite 310
Waitstill 410
Waity 330
Waity Maria 311
Waldo Emerson 242
Wallace 371
Wallis 345
Wallis E. VIII
Wallis Eastburn 236 266
Walter 73 95 259 306 309 345 534 535 591
Walter Arvine 242
Walter Bruce VIII
Walter Butler 248
Walter Clark 492
Walter Clarke 123 145
Walter Clifton 378
Walter D. 503
Walter Dunn 536
Walter Edward 111
Walter H. 371 503 549 593
Walter James 149
Walter Junia 141
Walter Murray 75 110
Walter Nichols 386 393
Walter R. 371
Walter Shelton 536
Walter Simpson 586

HOWE cont'd
Walter Warren 365 386
Walter Wetherell 328
Walthour 88
Warren 51 86 91 201 232 462 543 545
Warren Burton 87
Warren D. 543
Warren Dibble 491 508
Warren Emerson 387
Warren Fremont 519
Warren H. 202 232 233
Washington 294 308 473
Washington Martial 574
Wayne Henry 546
Wealthy 458
Wellington Earl 502 514
Wellington P. 259
Wellman Remly 147
Wendall Davis 270
Werden A. 115 138
Wesley 113 585 586
Wesley C. 586
Wesley Cummings 90 126
Wesley Curtis 586
Wilbur Clark 122
Wilbur Willis 492 508 509
Wilder 387
Wilfred L. 137 149
Wilkins 459
Willard III 318 343
Willard Arthur 393
Willard Bean 271 277
Willard Nathaniel 582
Willard Peel 208
Willard W. 232
Willard Warren 233
Willard Wells 201
William IV 23 27 33 34 39 47 48 49 50 55 62 63 65 69 72 81 84 85 86 88 89 90 100 105 106 146 173 174 175 182 187 188 198 210 211 242 252 298 310 313 315 324 331 334 335 397 398 402 403 414 415 427 432 433 434 436 437 438 443 452 454 455 459 460 461 470 473 478 480 482 484 489 504 507 525 529 530 531 533 538 540 543 544 545 564 565 566 578 579 583 584 593 594
William A. 534 479
William Aaron 343
Wiilliam Abbott 493 510
William Allen 258 462 492
William Alwyn 142 151
William Andrews 348
William Appleton 208 239
William Augustus 90 125 451
William B. 319 329 344 593
William Barnes 340
Wiilliam Bartlett 239
William Bell White 57 95 96 131
William Bickford 95
William C. 454 476 579

HOWE cont'd
William Charles 228 261
William Clarence 370
William Clement 39 73
William Clement Mortimer 73
William Collier 261
William Cornelius 471 500
William Dennison 501
William E. 501 513
William Eastman 152
William Edward 132 146 247 319 343
William Elmer 151
William Emerson White 392
William Epenetus 503
William F. 458
William Francis 94 108 130 134
William Frederick 45 79
William Fremont 357 518
William Fry 490
William Garland 220 250
William Gibson 491 508
William Giddings 225
William Gould 262
William Grayson 561 562
William H. 82 272 456 485 507 522 541 570 571 593
William Harold 515
William Harrison 458 488
William Harvey 546 560
William Hayward 62
William Helmer Ireland 482 503
William Henry 63 74 122 143 209 258 339 344 364 368 558 560 566 587 588
William Herbert 262
William Isaac 486
William J. 526 539 540 576 588 590
William Jacob 251
William James 130 461
William Jenkins 509
William John 100
William Joseph 134
William K. 348
William Kammer 146
William Keith 480
William L. IX 386 390 392
William Lawrence 69 107
William Lockwood 488 506
William Lord 261
William Loring 315 339
William Messer 226 258
William Minns 64
William Nelson 339 355 365 380
William Nind 474
William P. 486 504 505 537 538
William Ramsdell 541
William Read 237
William Richardson 240 327 359 384
HOWE cont'd
William Ruthven 76 112
William S. VIII 221 351 493
William Sadler 87 124
William Sawers 105
William Shackford Gridley 221
William Smith 525
William Solomon 520
William Stowell 125 146
William Stuart 124
William Sturges 453 483
William T. 545
William Taylor 502
William Thomas 110 485
William W. 344 373 542 593
William Wallace 239 326 492 509
William Waterbury 492
William Wesley 484
William Wimble 100
Williamson 265
Willie Alice 562
Willie E. 121
Willie O. 141
Willietta P. 593
Willifred 536
Willis 277 307
Willis George 271
Willis Perley 273 277
Willis R. 498 512
Wilmot James 342
Wilson 474
Windsor Herbert 267
Winfield Scott 347 369 551
Winfred 371
Winnie J. 362
Winnifred Dennison 502
Wirt VIII
Wyatt M. 257
Zaccheus 414 426
Zachariah 399 404 409 415 422 463 494
Zachary 399
Zada 362
Zadock 293 306 307
Zara 39 423
Zara Davis 182 204
Zeno 138 139
Zeno D. 116 139
Zeruiah 7 13 162 284 316
Zerviah 288
Zilla 73
Zina 138
HOWES John 316
Thomas III
HOWGATE Elizabeth 340
Sarah 507
HOWLETT Mary 163
HOYT — Mr. 478
Anson 486
Betsey 426
Charles 456
Esther 456
Ezra 196
Genett 426
George 457
Grace F. 491
Harvey 426
Henry B. 477
Jane Elizabeth 486
John 426
HOYT cont'd
Joseph Warren 426
Polly 426 454
Sanford 477
Seth S. 457
Stephen 196
Susan Maria 197
HUBBARD Daniel 405
Diantha 440
Hattie E. 518
Jane 328
Judith R. 541
Julia 109
Julia C. 323
Sarah 291
HUBBELL Anna 435
Ebenezer 435
HUCKINS Huckings
Abigail 369
Calvin 253
Charles R. 137
Clara E. 253
Della D. 137
George 253
Thomas 195
HUDSON Brooks 350
Hannah 507
Jane 559
Lucy C. 346
Mary 19
Samuel Corey 350
HUFFERD Janie Belle 561
Mary Elizabeth 561
Montrose Patton 561
Nettie Davidson 561
Robert D. 561
Robert Patton 561
Rush Howe 561
William 561
William Wallace 561
HUGHES Abijah 459
Josephine E. 378
Katie A. 75
R. P. 207
HUIE Ellen Lee 99
James Madison 99
Lucy Barron 99
Robert 99
HULET Achsah 583
John 583
HULL Diadema 372
Luella 277
Mahala 321
Sheldon A. 337
Theron 372
HUMPHREY Benjamin Franklin 99
Charles Edgar 99
Frank Herbert 99
Hannah 298
James 12
Mary H. 72
Noah 99
Silence 12
Susan Gertrude 99
Thankful 12
HUNNEWELL Hannah Frothingham 214
HUNT Abigail 260
Ann E. 482
Anthony 54
Carrie E. 457
Daniel 457 482
Elizabeth 165
Frank 457
Henrietta 480
Henry T. 36
John Titus 482
John Townsend 482
Julia Ann 123
Louisa 457
Lucy 54

HUNT cont'd
Martin 186
Mary 36
Oliver 123
Ruth 91
Samuel 482
Sarah 36
Susanna 36
Thomas 36
Thomas J. 36
Wallace 493
William Howe 482
HUNTER Andrew 304
Frank 332
Frank Eckley 535
Joseph 332
Kathren 332
Robert 304
Sarah 304
HUNTINGTON Azel 316
George Day 316
Jabez 316
John Goodhue 316
Melissa H. 183
Sarah Howe 316
HUNTOON Portia 229
Susy Thayer 505
HUNTRESS Martha 461
HURD Mercy 281
HURLEY Addie 85
Elisha 85
George 85
John 85
Sarah 85
HUSTED Desire 467
HUTCHINS Asa B. 346
Benjamin 283
Charles F. 369
Clarence M. 349
Damaris 283
Edith W. 360
Edward E. 349
Frye 369
Harry H. 349
Horace G. 349
James 360
Joel H. 346
Joseph 346
Nancy S. 346
Sullivan R. 349
HUTCHINSON Betsey Ann 260
Harriet A. 251
Phebe 199
HUXFORD Mary Eliza 497
HYATT Delila 555
N. Irving 495
HYDE Dwight H. 574
Eli 210
Sophia 143

IDE Thomas 433
INGALLS Aaron 166
Amos 166
Catherine 590
Charles 352
David 166
Edmund 166
Hannah 166
Henry 166
Israel 166
Mary 166
Nathaniel 166
Paulina 345
Priscilla 166
Samuel C. 453
Sarah 166
INGERSOLL James A. 588
INGLEA Cordelis 310
INGRAHAM Jeremiah 181
INGRAM Mary 557
INNES Catherine 482
IRELAND Cornelia 482
George 482
John 452
Polly 452
IRISH Samuel C. 76
IRWIN — Mr. 590

JACKSON Aaron Howe 320
Abigail 159
Almena 305
Amanda 525
Caleb 159
Charles 195
Daniel 320
Deborah 158
Elizabeth 158 159 550
George 446
James 427
John 304
Joshua 159
Laura A. 84
Luemma 558
Lydia 14
Mary 159
Mollie 558
Nicholas 159
Sarah 490
Sebes 320
Sue 558
Susan 459
Thomas Taylor 558
William 158
JACOBIA John 588
JACOBS Jacob
Benjamin 58
Caroline H. 58
Daniel 566
Elisha 58
Eliza A. 58
Emily 332
George 200
Henry 58
Mercy 164
Perez R. 200
Sarah F. 58
William 58
William T. 58
JAMES Benjamin 569
Sarah Ann 88
Spain N. 333
JAMISON Earle 484
Maurice Edmund 484
Myrtle 484
William Webb 484
JANISSE Hector 359
Jeremiah Andrew 359
Jerry Alvin 360
JASTER John H. 384
Lillian Sophia 384
JAYNE Henry 326
JEFFERS Elizabeth 441
Horatio 441
Samuel 441
William 441
JEFFRIES Daisy May 559
James 224
JEFFTS Charles 80
Ellen 80
Frederic 80
Lydia 80
Zebulon 80
JENKINS Alice A. 386
Benjamin 120
Lorinda 120
Martha Neal 93
Patience Celia 509
Thomas 10
JENKS Dexter 210
JENNEY Charles 272
Elizabeth 272
Warren 272
JENNINGS Alice M. 125
Mary Belle 536
Reuben S. 125
JENNISON Abigail 578
Elias 46 589
Gardner 46
Hannah 46
Harriet A. 588
Robert 46
Sally 46
Selim 46
Sophia 116
Warren 46
JEWELL Angeline M. 390
JEWETT Albina 369
Amos 45
Eben William 150
Eliza 45
Eva 125
Ezekiel 401
Florence Sarah 207
John 401
Mercy 168
Moses 79
Nehemiah 155 157
Nellie 150
Olive 79
JOHNSON ——— 42 — Mr. 325
Angeline Amelia 104
Augustus 522
Catherine 39
Eliza A. 256
Eliza J. 557
Esther 522
Eunice 314
Fred M. 486
Frederic M. 486
Hannah 80 119 192
Harriet 481
Humphrey 8
Israel 38
Jacob Calvin 521
Josiah 188
Marion Rolfe 521
Martha 282
Martha E. 471
Mary 187 210
Micah 25
Noel 42
Olive 446
Pernella 381
Polly 546
Rhoda 534
Ruby M. 465
Samuel 104 192
Sarah 529
Theodocia A. 357
William 415 522
JOHNSTON Frontis Howe 419
Henry Phelps 419
Louisa A. 556
Martha Hall 419
Mary Sybil 419
Thomas P. 419
Virginia Kent 419
William Curtis 419
JOHONOT Adeline 344
JONES Adelaide Frances 198
Albert 194 446
Alice J. 147
Almira 118
Anna 569
Arthur Chapin 96
Benjamin F. 569
Caleb 415
Caroline 194

JONES cont'd
Catherine 569
Charles 445
Charles Allen 55
Clara May 96
Edwin 331
Elizabeth 569
Elizabeth Howe 55
Ellen 194
George 194 446 569
George Sidney 55
Henry 445
Herbert Bridgeman 199
Isaac 118
Jane 194
John 185 194
John S. 446
Jonathan 55
Joseph 194
Louise E. 479
Maggie 535
Maria 194
Marion Sophia 199
Martha 82
Mary 137
Mary A. 96
Mary E. 132
Millard 534
Minnehaha 199
Nathaniel 407
Olive 185
Perez Chapin 96
Rinaldo 479
Roxana K. 587
Royal Edson 55
Roys 199
Sarah 194
Seth Howe 445
Sewall L. 96
Silas 446
Theneta A. 520
Walter Howe 199
William 198 445
Zada 569
JORDAN C. P. 309
Elizabeth 558
Frank Masten 558
James Russell 558
Joe Mike 558
John 321
John Willie 558
Leona Howe 558
Michael 558
Nannie Deskins 558
Ollie Erskine 559
Robert Lee 558
Sidney V. 523
Thomas Walden 558
William J. 558
JOSLIN Adeline Elizabeth 211
Calvin 211
Deborah Hatch 523
Elizabeth 227
Frances Gilbert 325
Joseph 523
Laura Jane 211
Lydia J. 524
Sarah Hill 211
William Albert 211
William Allen 211
JOY Susanna 21
JUDD Edwin 474
Elizabeth 411
JULIA Ethel Estella 495
Robert H. 495
Robert Henry 495
JUNE Albert 456
William H. 456

KAMMER Eva Salome 146
KEATON Daniel 328
KEAYNE Robert 526
KEE Johanna 423
Miribah 423
KEEGAN William 551
KEENAN James 309
KEITH Lizzie 588
KELLEN Bertram Leslie 91
George Morton 91
John 91
John Calvin 91
Leslie 91
KELLEY Kelly — Col. 585
Amos 178
Clara Howe 207
Daniel 207
Elizabeth 177 585
Frank Howe 207
George 585
George Daniel 207
George H. 384
Hannah 351
Harriette 124
Isaiah 177
Jane Eliza 207
John 177
Lydia 177
Margaretta Sterling 207
Mary Sarah 207
Michael 225
Moses 207
Pamelia 585
Park Herbert 225
Prudence Brown 178
Ralph 553
Samuel 177
Sarah 177
Vera Minnie 384
Warren 225
William Somes 177
Wyatt Warren 225
KELLOGG Austin 447
Chauncey 447
Elizabeth Holbrook 531
Esther J. 446
Helmont 447
Jennie E. 479
Joseph 531
Leverett Steele 447
Norman Harvey 447
William S. 479
KELSEY Orpha 483
KELTON Abigail 527 529
Ebenezer 527
Mary 50
KEMP — Mr. 194
KENDALL Charles 322
Charles Amos 77
Charles H. 322
Clifford Henry 493
Edward 322
Francis 322
George 322
George Marcellus 77
Harriet E. 322
James Blair 308
James V. 308
Jonathan 77
Kenneth Howe 493
Leslie Brigham 493
Lucy 328
Mary 328
Nannie Howe 308
Samuel W. 493
Sarah H. 39
Sarah Maria 77
KENDRICK Cyrus 349
Sarah B. 303
KENESTON Rachel 196
KENNEDY Eunice 374
Myrtle 332
Ruth 332
KENNEY David 170
Eunice 170
KENNISTON — Mr. 42
Daniel 548
KENT Addie D. 51
Admiral Tabor 51
David Fenton 560
Elizabeth Cloyd 560
Ellen Gordon 560
Emily 217
Ezekiel 51
George Nelson 51
Herman Greno 51
Herman Orlando 51
John Howe 560
Joseph Gordon 560
Lorenzo Edson 51
Nancy 568
KENYON Addie Louise 242
Benjamin Walker 241
KEPHART Elizabeth 585
KERLEY Elizabeth 283 288
Henry 281 283
KERR Henry C. 574
Matthew M. 360
Robert Edgar 360
KETTELL John P. 52
Joshua V. 52
KEYES Kies
Ada 350
Frances 359
John 187 188
Jonas 350
Samuel 359
Submit 187
KIBBY Kibbe
Abigail 356
Frank 357
Olive 356
William 356
KIDDER — Dr. 444
KILBORN Kilbourne Kilburn
Ebenezer 24
Enos N. 24
Eunice 255
George 25
Huldah 24
Jacob B. 24
John 24
Libbie 476
Mary 24
Paul 24
Rebecca 24
Sampson 24
Sarah 25
William 24
KILHAM Killam
Angelina 267
Elizabeth 45
Polly 198
KILTON Jane 17
KIMBALL ——— 178
B. W. 393
Charles 84
Charles Dean 328
Charles William 328
Clarissa 348
Daniel 165
Dorothy 298
Edith Berry 393
Eleanor C. 548
Emma 387
Ephraim 548
Eunice 238
Harriet 192 548

KIMBALL cont'd
Isaac H. 548
Jacob 348 349
James 176
Lillian Gertrude 328
Lloyd Bion 210
Louisa J. 266
Mantheus Crosby 328
Nancy 348
Nehemiah 548
Sarah 196
Thirza 349
KIMBERLY Hannah 426
KING Amos Clinton 382
Benjamin 21 22
Calvin 570
Clara Howard 245
Clara May 234
Edward Janes 234
Eliza 460
Erdelle Stanley 234
Eva Abigail 234
Evander W. Scott 234
Frederick Howe 234
Genett 382
George B. 382
Hannah 22
Horatio C. 245
Jenny 382
John 21 22 570
Joshua 22
Louise Preston 131
Mary 282 382 528
Nancy 570
Rachel 306
Reuben 382
Richard 325
Rosell 382
Sally 22
Sarah R. 329
Thomas 329
KINGSBURY Persis 204
KINGSLEY Ezra 327
Mary Eva 234
Oliver Harris 234
Orange 344
KINKHEAD — Mr. 526
KINLEY Thomas 437
KINNEY Rebecca 236
KINSMAN Aaron 175
Charlotte 175
Clarissa 175
Hannah 175
Jane 175
Joseph 163
Mary McK. 250
Moses 175
Nathaniel 175
Susanna 163
KIPLING Delarne M. 504
Harriet Delarne 483
Lydia Howe 483
Richard 504
Richard A. 483
KIRBY Martha Gibson 96
KIRK Daniel Howe 557
Elizabeth Ann 557
James Harvey 557
John 557
John Hoge 557
Joseph Augustus 557
Mary J. 557
Nancy Haven 557
Ruth Jane 558
Thomas 557
Thomas Downard 557
KIRSTEN Minnie Louise 385
KISER John 540
KLEINSMITH John 472
KLEINSMITH cont'd
Lloyd 472
Ruth 472
KNAPP Albion K. 369
Clara Morse 369
Cornelia Howe 432
Elizabeth 432
Rufus 432
Samuel 432
KNEELAND James 497
Mary Ann 497
KNIGHT Knights
Ainsworth 99
Alethea Putnam 180
Allen 179
Earle 207
Elizabeth Fuller 180
Henry 567
Isaac 304
Jason 99
Joseph 179
Joseph (Mrs.) IX
Mary 566
Samuel 8 193 304
Sarah Howe 179
Virginia Peyton 124
William W. 326
KNOWLES Daniel 97
George 69
Harriet Emma 97
Horace 97
Sallie 43
Sarah W. 251
KNOWLTON Mary B. 590
Susanna 195
KOERNER Bertha R. 518
KRAUSE — Mr. 390
Adelbert Wesley 390

LABERTEAUX Alexander 452
David 452
Henrietta 452
Mary Elsie 452
Peter 452
LADD Ashbel 438
Betsey Ann 260
Cassandana 487
Hannah 260
James 260
Lucinda 438
Lurena 438
Philinda 438
Serepta 438
LAIRD Margaret B. 543
LAKE Bertha R. 251
Ephraim 176
Eunice 76
Martha 76
Rebecca 77
Robert 76
Thomas 76
LAMBERT Abraham Howe 29
Edward Howe 29
James Blake 29
John Berrett Hamett 29
Mary Baker 29
Patience 29
Paul 29
Rachel 29
Sarah Ella 379
Serviah 29
Susanna 55
LA MORE Joseph 359
Mina Saline 359
Saline 359
LAMPHIER George W. 348
LAMSON Edmund 440
LAMSON cont'd
Edmund L. 440
Henrietta 440
Jacob 440
Jonas L. 440
Lucy L. 440
Lura L. 440
Miriam F. 440
Silas H. 440
Susan 440
LANDON Lavina 538
LANE George 316
LANGELIER Sarah 386
LANGLEY Betsey W. 257
John 257
LANGSDALE John 461
LANGSHAW — Mr. 34
LANKTON Frank 262
LAPISH Elizabeth 191
Mary 191
Robert 191
LARKIN Dana 342
Ebenezer 32 99
Ella E. 342
Susan Makepeace 99
LARRY Abigail 99
John 99
Lydia 99
LATHAM Hannah 478
LATHROP Orrin 472
LATSHAW Mary 586
LAVELLA Joel 569
LAW Hiram 417
LAWRENCE Austin B. 340
Betsey 288
Emily Louise 41
Eugene Parker 340
Isabel 316
Margaret 69
Parker 340
Thomas Carver 41
William 140
LAWTON Charles 322
Henry 321 322 350
Henry C. 322 350
Josephine E. 387
LEACH Eliza 240
LEARNED Larned
George 237
Helen Lauretta 237
Mary 246
LEATHERS Nathan 83
LEAVENS Elisha 206
Olive 327
LEAVITT — Mr. 174
Benjamin Franklin 77
David 217
Edward Pickering 77
Elizabeth 217
Hannah Eastman 239
Hazen Kimball 77
Herbert Trull 77
James W. 228
Jonathan 77
Jonathan Howe 77
Julius Fremont 77
Lydia Sanborn 239
Mary Jane 240
Nathaniel 239 240
Rebecca 77
Sally 271
Zachary Taylor 77
LEE Amanda L. 379
Charles 544
Ebenezer 224
Edward Trumbull 58
Emma 225 544
Henry 544
John 544
Martha 544
Mary Jane 560

LEE cont'd
Mary W. 298
Sarah 253
Sarah White 569
Stephen 224
Warren S. 561
William 544
William Brown 58
William Tully 184
LEEDS Consider 16 26
Hannah 26
Thomas 16
LEEMAN Betsey D. 84 121
LEETE Ada A. 380
Lewis Lavern 380
Mary Blanche 380
Norman J. 379
Rosell H. 380
Ruth Amanda 380
William Iron 380
LEFTWICH — Mr. 558
LEGATE Laggett
Carolin Maria 74
Dexter A. 119
LEGGE Sarah Amanda 480
LEITZINGER Adolph E. IX 508
Alexander Howe 508
William A. E. 508
LELAND Asa 82
David Warren 206
Levi 568
LEMMONS Mary 143
LEMON John S. 276
Letitia Todd 276
M. T. 533
Maude 533
Melissa Jane 357
LENT Harry B. 380
Mary C. 498
LEONARD — Mr. 65
Alfred Randall 65
Ezra 450
Mary 302
Phebe 573
LESCHUER Margaret 416
LESLIE James 199
LETTE Timothy Jerome 379
LEWIS Abigail 455
Addie 378
Andrew 556
Betsey 380
Eliz A. 488
Fanny 225
Frank 378
Fred A. 498
Hannah 210
Hazen Robert 359
John 417
Leah Viney 590
Lincoln Arnold 359
Lincoln G. 359
Lincoln Grant 359
Lucinda 355
Mame 359
Maria Clarissa 217
Martha 267 446
Nadine Louise 359
Rachel 465
Samantha 379
Winthrop L. 378
LIBBY Hartley B. 309
Olive 308
Philip 308 309
Sally 308
Solomon 308
Willard 24
LIGHT Blanche Isabella 261
LILLIE Elizabeth 27
LINCOLN Benjamin 564
Caleb 11
Christiana 32
David 31 32
Elizabeth 32
Emma 99
Harriet 32
Hawkes 31
Jairus 31
Lydia Leavitt 32
Mary 31
Nancy Howe 32
Noah 32
Rachel 11
Sally 228
LINDOW Edward Melvin 146
Jennie E. 146
LINEBAN Mary 470
LINNELL Bethiah 429
LINSEY Lurana 523
LINSLEY Darius Matthews 49
Ella 49
LIPPINCOTT Elizabeth 135
LITCHFIELD Benedict Oakley 245
Cleveland 245
Elisha 245
Elisha Cleveland 245
Eliza Adeline 245
Jacob Ten Eyck 245
Ten Eyck 245
Willis How 245
LITTELL Ann Elizabeth 568
Mary 232
LITTLE Addie 135
Anna 564
Jane 505
Moses 564
LITTLEFIELD Charles Thomas 78
Frank 78
Henry 78
Nella 78
Oscar 78
Susan 78
William 78
LITTLEHALE — Mr. 43
LIVERMORE Abigail 187
Jesse 530
Mary Ann 530
LIVINGSTON Jane 272
LOCKE Adoniram 196
George L. 266
Joseph 568
Leander 568
Mary Emily 266
Sarah 113
LOCKLIN Fannie 92
John A. 92
Leon Tilden 92
Sadie Abbie 92
LOCKWOOD Stephen 434
LOISEN Fannie 374
LOMBARD Edward 98
Rebecca Davis 98
Sarah 98
LONG George 332
LONGFELLOW Gary 461
LONGINAKER Edner Phoebe 513
William H. 513
LONGLEY Kate H. 558
Shelden 558
LONGSTREET Helen Gertrude 94
LONGWELL Isabel 585
LORD Andrew 453
Catherine Ellen 573
Fannie D. 267
George Howe 573
Maria 497
Mary Isabella 573
Thomas Howe 573
William 573
William Allen 573
William M. 573
LORING John K. 201
Lydia 301
Thomas B. 202
Willard Howe 201
LORR Hester 334
LOUD Eliphalet 208
Eliza 209
Harriet 208
Joseph 209
Nathaniel 178
LOUFF Louis P. 74
LOVEJOY Isaac Upton 47
Jonathan 47
Maria 47
Mary Jane 47
Mollie 373
Samuel 14
LOVELY Rosanna E. 392
LOVERING Jonas 299 300
LOWE Low
James 147
Louisa 333
Lydia Nickerson 147
Mary Ann 239
Peter 333
Solomon 239
Solomon Warren 239
William 239
William G. 264
LOWELL Cynthia 373
Robert 373
LOWERY Margaret 544
LOWING Isabelle 268
LOWRY Marietta 276
LUCAS — Mr. 548
LUCE Florence A. 470
Harry E. 470
Hattie E. 470
R. E. 470
Robert Morris 470
William Walter 470
LUDDINGTON Abraham 414
LUFKIN — Capt. 348
Alfred 348
Annie 151
Charles A. 348
Flora R. 348
George E. 348
LULL Levi 187
LUMMUS Mary 211
LUSK A. D. 506
Hattie Eunice 506
Melissa M. 506
LUSTER A. W. 558
LUTHER Sarah 573
LYBYER Albert Howe VIII
LYMAN Bayard Howe 492
Daniel Woodbury 492
Dora C. 584
Frederick Spencer 492
Joel Frederick 492
Joseph Bliss 492
Pearl Watkins 492
LYON Daniel 109 478
Dorris Pamelia 203
Eliza A. 478

LYON cont'd
Fidelia Abigail 203
Joseph Corydon 203
Lucy Louisa 203
Luella L. 504
Mary 523
Moses G. 52
Sarah 109
Silas Burleigh 203
Tabitha Angeline 203
LYTTON Ella F. 535

MABEE Ira 473
McALEER Henry 110
McCAIN Emily 497
McCAREN May 591
McCARN Colin De-Forest 381
Fayette 381
Volney N. 381
McCART Robert 544
McCLELLAN — Mr. 490
McCLURE Elizabeth J. 503
Lydia K. 351
Robert 351
McCOLLUM John A. 580
Joseph 580
McCONNELL Jay 361
Sarah Ann 87
McCOOB Louise 107
McCORKLE John E. 545
McCORMICK John 490
McCRACKEN Mary 364
McCREEDY Charles 441
Elizabeth 494
Gamaliel 441
Lois Elizabeth 441
McCREEP Eunice 417
MACE William 193
McFARLAND Catherine 98
McGEE Jessie 477
McGILLICK Catherine A. 150
McGREGOR Alexander 199
Cora Evelyn 199
Martha Elizabeth 199
Thomas J. 199
McGUIRE Mary 545
Roy H. 379
MACHAN Anna 263
McINTIRE Electa 372
J. 47
McKEE Eliza 538
McKENSIE Sarah 106
McKENZIE Alexander D. 580
McKINLEY Hayes 308
Mary Howe 308
McLAUGHLIN C. Harold 272
Henry B. 272
McLELLAN Angie B. 149
McMULLEN Mary 560
Sarah M. 461
MacNAB Catherine Susan 66
Fanny Westphal 106
James Burris 106
John 66
McNEAL Archie 344
McNEILL Frederick 204
McNUTT Aleck 437
Alice 437
Alonzo 437
George 437
Orrin 437
McNUTT cont'd
Polly 437
Sarah Ann 437
Thomas 437
McSAVOCK E. M. 562
MACUMBER Mary 194
MADDOX Rebecca 538
MAGEE Fanny 484
John 484
MALLON Dorcas 254
Hannah 194 226
James 194
Kendall 254
MALTBY Lyman 331
MAMMETT Sue M. 557
MANLEY Sophia 124
MANN Phebe 91
Rachel 201
MANNER Frances 576
MANNING Edward C. 201
Mary 142
MANNY Frank A. 199
MANSFIELD Alice 220
Elizabeth 220 313
Mary 220
Nathaniel B. 220
MARCY ——— 187
Miriam 291
MARDEN Aaron 319
Hannah 43
Sophia 334
MARGATE Sally 14
MARINTETTE Mary 359
MARKOE Charlotte Howe 216
Francis 216
Francis Hartman 216
James Wright 216
Sally Caldwell 216
Thomas Caldwell 216
Thomas Masters 216
MARKS Henry S. 272
MARSH Charles 439
Charles H. 583
Chloe 439
Darius W. 440
Esther 440
Hannah 326
Harry 439
Hattie Elizabeth 583
Lyman 253
Margaret 440
Martha 440
Orson 440
Silas H. 440
MARSHALL Martial
Antoine Michael 573
Elizabeth 235
Elizabeth E. 513
Frances 553
Herbert 235
Thomas 553
MARSTON David S. 57
Sarah 57
Surviah 57
MARTIN Annie 113
Dorothy 284
Hannah 166
Joanna 284
John 404
Julia P. 261
Mary E. 591
Nancy 467
Phebe 285
Samuel 248
Sarah Josephine 73
Thomas 284
Wesley 551
William Brewster 261
William H. 73
MARVEL Priscilla 277
MARVIN Melissa 123
William 426
William Henry 426
MASON Carrie 220
Charles R. 220
Eliza 351
Elizabeth 553
Flora Geneva 143
Fred 196
Henry 2 5
Hester 3
Lizzie Norton 220
Mary 42 219 520
Ralph 553
Sarah 240 487
Walter Russell 220
MASTERSON Thomas 369
MATSON — Mr. 594
Katherine Marble 217
MATTHES Lena 561
MATTHEW Matthews
Abigail Porter 49
Andrew Gatewood 560
Anna Agenora 104
Carafilia 49
Charles Howe 560
Charles J. 560
Charlotte Plaisted 49
Darius 49
Eliza Dunbar 560
Ellen Augusta 267
Lyman 49
Margaret Ellen 560
Mary Howe 49
Mary Susan 560
Sarah Gatewood 560
Thomas 267
Thomas Porter Dwight 49
William Howe 49
William Lee 560
MATTOCKS Alice 6
James 6
Mary 6
MAUDSLEY Susannah 12
MAXFIELD Deborah 225
MAXIM Freelove 295
MAXWELL — Mr. 141
Allison 532
Anna Elizabeth 532
Benjamin 76
Charles B. 224
David Howe 532
Emily 489
Emma Turpin 532
Fanny Belle 532
Howard 532
James Darwin 532
Louise Allen 532
Martha 76
Martha Juliette 532
Mary Effie 532
Susan 141
MAY Amelia Maria 262
MAYALL John 133
Nellie J. 133
Sarah 133
MAYHEW Mahew
Cyrenius 460
Isaac 43
Melissa 460
MAYNARD Amory 299
Catherine H. 39
George 39
Isaac 299
James 306
John 281 317
Lydia 293 300 306 317
Persis 364
Simon 299

MAYO Edith 522
Helen Howe 136
Henry 334
W. W. 136
MEACHAM Esther 428
MEAD — Mr. 38
Abraham 420
Alathea 45
Alfred B. 456 504
Amos 486
Anna 451
Benjamin 420 435
Deborah 420
Deliverance 420
Elizabeth 420
Elouise C. 502
Ephraim 420
Esther 420
Evelina 486
George A. 457
Hannah 420
Herman H. 502
Horace James 49
Huldah 420
Isaac 420
Jabez 420
James 194
John 194
John Lyman 195
Jonas 420
Kezia 420
Laura J. 457 504
Lucy 420 432 457 487
Mark 420 451
Mary 420
Nehemiah 432
Noah 69 420
Oliver 420
Peter 451
Rachel 420
Robert 420
Sally 194
Sarah 420
Sarah C. 505
Sarah Frances 69
William 460
Zenas 420
Zophar 420
MEARS Perla 592
Robert 592
MEEK ——— 558
Jane 557
MEEKHAM Lucy 568
MEIGS Johnson 331
MELENDY M. Ella 496
MELVILLE John 196
MERIT — Mr. 15
MEROTH Hezekiah 21
Jane 21
Sarah 21
MERRIAM Amos 300
Hannah 241
Hannah B. 211
Rachel 463
MERRICK Mirick Myrick
Catherine 324
Elizabeth 323
Ephraim 323
John 357
Lucy 210
MERRILL Abigail 193 194 221
Arthur R. 90
Asa F. 194
Benjamin 189
Caroline 193
Celia Muzzy 90
Charles Edmund 216
Clara Anna 126
Daniel 178
David 253 416
Earl Clinton 90
MERRILL cont'd
Edward Howe 214
Elizabeth 214
Emily 193
Enoch 178 197
Hannah 178
Hattie Josephine 113
Hepsibah 253
Isaac 193 214
Jemima 178 197
Jennie A. 148
John 194
Jonathan 178 222
Joseph True 126
Julia 195
Lennie P. 113
Lois 193
Phineas Dodge 189
Rachel 44
Ralph H. 113
Rebecca 178
T. Vick 269
Walter Marion 90
William 90 193 214
William Isaac 214
MERRITT Cornelia L. 374
Zilpha A. 375
MERWIN Noah 580
MESERVY Henrietta 91
MESSER Betsey 169
Frank H. 267
Huldah 197
Jacob 169
James Howe 169
Leverett 197
Martha 169
Phebe 169
Richard 169
Ruth 169
Samuel 169
Sarah 169
Susan 197
Zaccheus 169
METCALF Hannah 287
Jane 299
Lizzie J. 375
Lois 50
Mary A. 375
Sultina 138
MILES Sally 60
MILLARD Wallace 472
MILLEN ——— 390
MILLER ——— 569
— Mr. 423 458
Abner 538
Blanche 394 396
David S. 203
Erasmus D. 98
Erasmus Darwin 98
H. 306
Jacob 132
John D. 565
Loretta 546
Louis Leprilite 98
Mary E. 505
Nathaniel 307
R. Eleanor 557
Sarah E. 132
Sarah K. 565
William DeWitt 213
MILLET Amos Jewett 45
Dolly Ann 45
Edward 45
Emily Eliza 45
George Washington 45
John Pearson 45
Joshua 44
Joshua Rust 45
Moses Edward 45
MILLS Annie 310
C. J. 496
MILLS cont'd
Elizabeth 530
Elizabeth Ann 223
Fisher 214
George 223
Jesse 223
Sarah 61
Susan F. 214
MILTON Sarah 34
MINARD Edmund H. 120
MINCER Hannah 537
MINCHIN Clarissa Nancy 120
John Henry 120
MINER Minor
Elizabeth Isabelle 561
Malvina Terrell 561
Margaret Bryan 561
Mary 230
Mary Fisher 561
Mary Waters 561
Richmond Terrell 561
William Howe 561
William Wardlow 561
MINNS Martha 34
MITCHELL Georgina 106
Japhet 329
John 455
John T. 455
Melinda 329
Nancy Jane 526
Sarah 455
William 106
William T. 580
MONROE Munro Munroe Munrow
Ann M. H. 70
Benjamin 287
Betty 390
David 407 408
Timothy 287
MONTAUGA Martha J. 450
MONTGOMERY Rachel 555
Ruth R. 249
MOODY Alice Sellers 265
John Franklin 76
MOONEY Elizabeth 427
MOORE More Mower
— Mr. 188
Abigail 282
Almira 23
Caroline 373
Hannah 71 94
Levi 329
Lillian E. 144
Mabel 477
Martha 221
Persis 320
Rebecca 308
Susannah 447
Sylvia A. 242
MOREHEAD George W. 558
MORELAND Albert Laroy 223
Ella Frances 222
James M. 223
James Monroe 222
Sarah Adeline 222
William 222 223
MORGAN Emily 120
MORLEY Donald Howe 389
Elizabeth Louise 389
Jasper W. 389
Lewis W. 389
MORRILL Morrell
Cyrus 43

MORRILL cont'd
Elizabeth 100
Ida 430
James 100
Rebecca 229
MORRIS Samuel 284
MORRISON Abraham L. 225
Arthur Eben 136
Fannie Howe 97
Francena E. 258
Jacob M. 97
Lorenzo 258
Mabel 97
Robley Howe 136
Wallace H. 97
MORROW Matilda 492
MORSE Aaron 567
Abbie Clement 126
Abiel 140
Anna 298
Anne 160
Benjamin 15
Elbridge M. 126
Elijah 304
Eliza J. 125
Elizabeth 287 299 300
Foster 289
Harriet 317
Henry 298
Huldah 82
Jeanette 340
John E. 41
John Ward 298
Jonas 298
Lydia 337
Lyman 337
Mary 306
Merrill 177
Nancy 298
Nettie S. 140
Prudence 89
Stephen V
Willard 298
MORTON Catherine A. 573
Elbridge 549
MOSELY Abigail 16
Mary Preston 338
MOULTHROP Daniel 405
MOULTON Edgar 109
Polly 253
MOURHESS Charles Albert 381
Harrison 381
MOWRY Morey
Chloe 441
Julia Ann 501
Polly 257
MOYER William D. 361
William Dwight 361
MUDGE Augusta 180
MUDGET Mary 253
MUIRHEAD Charles Howell 479
Ella M. 479
John 479
MULFORD Anna 380
James 380
Jonas B. 380
MULL Elizabeth A. 364
MUNSON Almira 428
Anna 575
Lyman 472
MURDOCK Frances 382
MURPHY Anna Maria 249
George 296
Sophia 249
MURRAY Archibald 153 219
Byron 219
MURRAY cont'd
Elizabeth Howe 219
Louise 219
O. J. 113
MUZZY Mussey
Abigail 198
Benjamin 198
Lucy 344
MYERS Meyers Myer
Helen 277
Mary 326
Susie 384

NASH Harriet 524
Phila E. 350
Relief 577
Sally 450
NASON Henry 328
NEAL Eliza Ann 226
NEALS Margaret 32
NEAT Mary 41
NEEDHAM Edmund 400
Elizabeth 400
Rhoanna 469
NEERGAARD Frederick A. 337
NELSON Almon 575
Charles A. 575
Charles S. 534
Priscilla 78
NESS Ann Eliza 42
NEWBERT Lucy C. 111
Philip 111
NEWBURY Allan 523
Freda Gwynn 263
George Kellogg 523
Gilbert 523
Kenneth 523
Olive 523
Ralph Howe 263
Russell 523
William W. 263
NEWBY Aaron 431
NEWCOMB John 567
Martha 580
Mellitiah Oceania 110
Sarah 578
NEWELL Abbie Anna 89
Homer E. 588
Lucius 89
Thomas 164
NEWKIRK Emily 470
Sarah 499
Sarah E. 496
NEWMAN Jared 487
Mary 506
Nathaniel 487
NEWTON Abby Howe 260
Abraham Howe 303
Austin Dexter 314
Catherine 340
Charles 303
Elsie Delight 260
Ephraim 15 301
Experience 288
Ezekiel 303
Ezra 303
George 353
George Gideon 260
Grace 289 297 315
Henry A. 66
Henry Dexter 314
John 44
Joseph Martyn 314
Joshua 320
Lambert P. 349
Lucy Howe 303
Lydia Church 303
Martyn 314
Mary 320
NEWTON cont'd
Mary Sanford 148
Paul 314
Sally Hastings 303
Sarah 282
Silas 260 287
Trevor Howe 260
Verlina 582
NICHOLAS Thelma 362
NICHOLS Alvira 363
Browning 310
Emeline Cheney 97
Hattie E. 386
Henry 201
Horace E. 97
John Holyoke 230
William 201
NILES Abbott Howe 137
Hannah 35
Joseph Abbott 137
NIXON Frederick 332
Joseph 105
Margaret 105
NOBLE Lydia E. 543
NOGOOD Elizabeth 537
John 537
Mary 537
NORCROSS Bernice D. 148
NORMAN Allen D. 533
Elizabeth 14 23
Elizabeth J. 487
Henry H. 487
NORRIS Rebecca Ann 232
NORTH Bessie Rebecca 104
Cedric Carleton 104
James N. 104
Joseph 428
Marion Howe 104
Martha 428
Norman Howe 104
NORTHEY Cora Belle 73
George A. 73
NORTHRUP Charles 246
Laura Frances 246
Marion Dorothea 375
NORTON — Mr. 157
Alexander 446
Chloe 464
Daniel 416
Effie 360
George 446
Hannah 452
Idella D. 72
Jacob 220
Jane 446
Joseph 428
Lydia N. 427
Mary Cranch 220
Nathan 427
Prudence 428
William B. 503
NOTT Eliphalet 128
Gertrude 128
Joel Benedict 128
NOURSE Nurse
Arathusa 296
Benjamin 295
John 295 320
Jonathan 296 340
Lockhart 296
Lucy 295
M. Agnes 340
Martha 295
Mary 170
Oliver 296
Persis 295
Rachel 296
Sally 296

NOURSE cont'd
Samuel 284
Sarah 45
Timothy 295
Vashti 295
NOWELL Howard Wilbert 126
Joseph 126
NOYES Althea 137
George E. 192
NUTE Louise F. 147
NUTTING John 406
Mary 406
NYE Eliza 91
Ichabod 182

OAKS Oliver (Mrs.) VIII
O'BRIANT Elizabeth 557
O'DONNELL Louise A. 245
O'GRADY Bridget 522
OLDS Gamaliel 204
Julius 452
OLINGER Gladys Irene 546
OLIVER Betsey Howe 37
Daniel 27
Ezekiel 73
James Humphrey 37
Nathaniel Jennison 37
Royal 37
Sarah 27 73
OLMSTEAD Abijah 432
ORA Isabella 252
ORCUTT Almeda 186
Cordelia 186
Harvey 186
Horace 186
Marilda 186
Miranda 186
ORDERDONK Justus 434
ORMOND Hannah Young 354
ORR Elizabeth 107
ORRIS Emerson 203
ORVIS Roger 416
OSBORN Osborne Osbourn Osburn
Abraham 523
Absalom 523
Hannah W. 524
Henry 116
Ida L. 116
James W. 524
Julia 524
Louisa 431
Lucy 498
Maria 489
Marion 116
Phebe 585
Ralph Edson 519
OSGOOD Benjamin 178
Julia M. 506
Lydia 165
Mary 568
Mary A. 496
Sewall M. 506
OSTRANDER Mabel Franc 274
O'SULLIVAN Margaret 105
OTIS Eleanor 343
Leon A. 343
Plympton 343
OTTY Elizabeth Crookshank 64
Henry 64
Henry Phipps 64
OTTY cont'd
Hetty Howe 64
OVERBAUGH Sarah 458
OWEN Edward Percy 502
Harold Reginald 502
Prudence 326
Wenona 502

PACKARD Dorothy 250
Frank Howe 250
George 250
George (Mrs.) VIII
Harmony 295
Mary 250
William 250
PADELFORD Betsey Ann 186
Harriet 186
James 186
Martha 186
Orrin 186
PAGE Paige
Alvira 226
Betsey 178
Comfort 91
George Albert 226
Hannah 547
Martha 240
Rufus L. 226
PAKE Edward Howe 539
Frank C. 538
PALMATIER Kathryn C. 380
PALMER Adelaide Winship 134
Charles H. 340
James 456
John 409
Lucy K. 242
Phebe 25
PANABAKER John H. 430
PANAJIOTES Kallina 102
PARDEE Stephen 409
PARISH — Mr. 445
PARKE Melissa L. 497
PARKER A. B. 328
Abraham 5
Alma E. 531
Amos Milton 211
Anna 310
Betsey 174
Blanche M. 531
Charles 174
Charles Augustus 242
Charles William 211
Clarence E. 531
Deborah 5
Deborah Merriam 241
Ebenezer 211 241
Edmund 5
Edmund J. 121
Edna 174
Elizabeth 5
Esther 5
Eunice Hannah 211
Fanny 310
Frederick 211
George 174
George S. 265
Harold H. 531
Henry 211
Hope 410
Ida 116
Jerome 116
Josiah M. 121
Leland 116
Levi 462
Louisa 242
PARKER cont'd
Lucinda 174
Lucy Maria 242
Lydia 187
Mary 5 99 188
Sarah 5
Sarah Ann 242
PARKHURST Clara 259
John 407 408
PARKILL — Mr. 579
PARKS Gertrude 86
Leeds 86
Lorena A. 507
N. Austin 101
Theoda 198
William Howe Austin 101
PARLIN Cora 112
PARMENTER Bathsheba 318 319
Betsey 302
Israel 315
Louisa 294
Sarah R. 72
PARSONS Person
Annabel 471
Benjamin Franklin 91
Cornelius Gray 471
Georgiana Lord 573
Harvey More 91
James M. 573
Jennie Florence 91
John Safford 43
Laura Louise 269
Myrta May 471
Nathan 580
Ozro Stafford 471
Plummer Hilman 91
Seymour Howe 471
PARTRIDGE Patridge
Ashman Lyman 86
Ashmun 86
Roxanna 303
PATCHEN Jared 424
Nathan 200
PATRIE Harriet 511
PATTEN Patton
Henry 556
Martha 303
Moses 43
PATTERSON Paterson
Annie Maude 110
Marie 488
Wellesly 504
PAUL Adolphus 417
Annis 429
Ebenezer 144 517
Hazel 332
James B. 344
Kyles 417 429
Martha Dresser 144
Perlina 584
Samuel 517
William 584
PAVER Sarah 474
PAYNE Alonzo 325
Lucy 129
PAYSANT Alonzo 105
Sarah Ann 105
PAYSON Edward 12
Eliphalet 174
Grata 12
Hannah 12
Jacob 12
John 12
John How 13
Mary 174
Sarah 12 255
Seth 12
Silence 12
Zeruiah 12
PEABODY Benjamin 179

PEABODY cont'd
Benjamin Augustus 180
Charles 180
Charles Horace 180
Ellen 259
Francis 160
George Howe 180
Hannah Prescott 180
Hepsibah 179
John 572
Joseph 180
Margaret 185 208
Mary Maria 180
Sarah 160
Sarah Jane 180
PEAKES Anne 90
Benjamin 90
PEARIS Ardelia Eleanor 556 557
Daniel H. 556
Elizabeth Ann 556
George 555
George N. 555
George W. 556
George Wayne 556
Nancy H. 556
Rebecca Clay 556
Robert 555
Virginia Lucretia 556
PEARL — Mr. 548
PEARSON Pierson
Charles Howe 194
Daniel 194
Dexter 194
Emily 45
Harriet 45
Henry 194
James Kendall 194
John 45
Mabel 471
Maria 194
Moses 194
Nathan 194 258
Ralph Burnett 430
Rebecca 194
Sarah Jane 258
Sophia 45
Stephen 45
PEASE Gideon 583
Salmon 583
PEASLEY Mary Ann 196
Moses 177
PECK — Mr. 312
Elizabeth 404
Martha 404
Mary Ann 107
Paul 404
PECKHAM Mary 250
PEERY Archibald 557 558
George Catlett 558
Nancy 558
PEET Addie M. 357
Charles 356
Clarie Elida 356
Elmer W. 357
Eva Ardella 356
Florence 356
Grace M. 357
Julia R. 356
Mary Angeline 356
Minnie A. 356
PELTON — Mr. 187
PENFIELD Isaac 409
PENNEL Mary 387
PENNIMAN Clarissa 120
James 322
PENNINGTON Albert 105
Alfred Heney 105
PENNINGTON cont'd
Amy Kingsland 105
Edwin Scrase Barnewall 105
Emmie Grace 105
Frederic James 105
Harold Percy 105
James 105
Louise Alberta 105
Margaret Howe 105
William Howe 105
PENNYBAKER Margaret 537
PEPPER Charles Robertson 561
Charles Taylor 561
John 561
Lewis Ervin 561
Mary Margaret 561
Ruth McDowell 561
William Howe 561
PERKINS — Mr. 321 592
Amelia 200
Apphira 44
Charles 321
Elisha 160
Eliza Ann 199
Eunice 178
Hepzibah 166
John 100
Laura 276
Moses 200
Nathaniel 177
Nehemiah 199
Olive Berry 230
Orvin M. 419
Phebe 160
Ruth 35
Sarah Abrams 100
Stephen 410
Timothy 166
PERLEY Pearley
Abraham 165
Alice 163
Alice Cussey 239
Allen 189
Amos 166
Asa 328
Benjamin 84
David E. 239
Eliza 189
Ethel Howe 239
Harriet A. 239
Jacob 189
John 163 165
John Monroe 239
Lewis L. 328
Louis 328
Margaret 166
Martha 165
Nathaniel 165
Ruth 165
Samuel 164 165
Sarah 164
Timothy 157
William Perkins 189
PERRIN Charlotte 430
Ezra 430
Susannah 35
PERRY Aaron 303
Abigail Harris 33
Alexander 205
Alfred Vickery 566
Charles 33 303
Ebenezer 408
Edward Howe 33
Elizabeth Marshall 205
Emeline 33
Enoch 370
Francis 400
George 33
PERRY cont'd
Ichabod 303
Japhet 14
Josephine DeWolf 205
Levi 310
Lydia 14
Marianne DeWolf 205
Mary 126
Oliver H. 205
Persis 33
Raymond Henry Jones 205
Reliance 370
Sarah 14
Sarah D. 370
Stephen A. 349
William Hyslop Sumner 205
PETERS Mary 282
PETERSON Ira L. 552
Warren H. 552
PETIGREW — Mr. 461
Alzina 461
Emily 461
PETTEE Mary 306
Stephen 306
PETTINGILL Pettengill
Caroline 196
Charles 196
Eleanor C. 329
Emeline 196
Enoch 196
Harriet 196
Jane Ann 487
Jonathan Merrill 196
Mary 190 196
Merrill 196
Wealthy 231
PETTIS Charles 462
J. D. 462
Phineas 462
PHEASER Abigail 576
PHELPS Alonzo 314
Anna 319
Edward 463
Henry W. 474
Israel 314
Martha 463
Sarah 314
Sybil 418
PHILBRICK Philbrook
Betty 179
Catherine 151
Henry S. 371
PHILHOWER E. S. 559
PHILLIPS Augustus 39
Elma 39
Joseph Warren 39
Lucy 557
Mary Ann 428
Michael 39
Perley 181
Roxana Augusta 39
Sarah 39
PHIPPS Josephine L. 38
Luther Howe 38
Margaret R. 39
Mary A. 38
Rebecca L. 38
Samuel 38
PHRANER Ellen 486
PICKARD Rebecca 24
PICKETT Betsey C. 107
Dorcas 107
Nancy 564
William 107
PIERCE Pearce Pears Pearse Peirce — Mr. 589
Aaron 17

PIERCE cont'd
Abigail 17
Abraham 17
Alson G. 325
Anna 17
Betsey 325
Blanford 325
Daniel 54
Edward 54
Elizabeth 17 18 35
Emily L. 313
Eunice 18
Florinda 139
Frank 325
Garrett Howe 325
George 17
George Franklin 54
George N. 578
Isaac 325
John 415 580
John William 325
Joseph 324 325
Joshua 580
Julia Ann 325
Keziah 440
Lemuel 18
Levi 325
Lewis 17
Lovina 589
Lowell A. 116
Lucy 580
Malinda 559
Margaret 18
Marmaduke 444 445
Martha 435
Mary 18 27 96 580
Moses 17
Nancy 18
Nelson 578
Phebe 439
Phebe Keziah 325
Roger Newton 57
Rufus 18
Sally 85
Samuel 16 17
Sarah 18
Thomas 4 5
Timothy Howe 325
William 18
PIKE Pyke
Alice M. 549
Charlotte 349
Elijah 14
Elizabeth 179
Mary 520 581
Nathaniel 15
Sarah 209
PINCKNEY Robert Q. 206
PINGREE Daniel 238
Olive Jane 238
PITCHER Nelson C. 352
PITTS Elizabeth 320
PLACE George 468
PLAISTED Mary Jane 254
Samuel 254
Zoa 254
PLATNER Fanny 311
Jacob 311
Lucia W. 311
Mary E. 311
Olive 311
Permelia 311
Peter 311
William H. 311
PLUMB Susan 139
POINDEXTER Harriet Smith 377
POLAND Annie M. 570
Mary E. 570
Zebulon 570
POLK Clara Graham 535
Lancaster 535
Paul Montgomery 535
Susie Bell 535
Walter Howe 534
William Lancaster 534
Willie Maxwell 535
POLLARD Maude 561
POND Mary 282
POOL Poole
— Goodman 401
Caleb 165 168
Ethel 360
Matilda Ann 98
Sarah 36
POOLER Charles 122
Eva 122
May 122
Robert 122
POOR Amos Bailey 223
Anna 215
Eleanor 184
POPE Joseph 400
Martha Fletcher 54
Rebecca 30
Sybil Augusta 147
PORTER — Mr. 590
Abigail 49
Anna 87 583
Benjamin 582 583
Celia M. 374
Deborah 583
Giles 405
Hulda 495
Joseph 161
L. B. 313
Levi 583
Lucy 583
Lydia 161 180
Naomi 411
Philo 583
Samuel 161 165
POST Angeline 217
Caroline 217
Charles Francis 217
Ellen 386
George Atwell 217
James Byers 217
Jotham W. 217
Madeline 217
POTTER Abigail 181
Anna 297
Charles 315
Lydia 79
Mary 189 444
S. 414
Sarah 404
Susanna Eliza 79
POWELL Medora 487
Nathaniel 487
POWERS Betsey M. 83
Isaac 324
Keziah 324
Lavinia 346
Margaret A. 346
Mary 299 337
Whitcomb 83
POYEN Louis 42
PRATT Benaiah 125
Elizabeth 175
Elizabeth A. 125
John 321
Lois 38
Louise T. 125
Lydia 523
Mary 539
Nancy 299
Rachel 15
Ransom D. 376
Ruth 590
William W. 376
PRAY Mary 9 409
PRENTISS Henry 111
Lucinda 111
PRESCOTT — Mrs. 154
Betsey 348
George 212
George A. 154
George K. 212
Josiah 176
Martha 43
Mehitable S. 257
PRESSER Mary 460
PRESTON Anna Maria 59
Charles Henry 59
Clarissa Myra 59
Daniel 27
Edith Lee 59
Elisha Henry 59
Elizabeth 18
Ellen Maria 59
John 18
Margaret 27
Samuel 156
Sarah 18
William 556
William Henry 59
PRICE Marie 261
Martha 435
William 156
PRIDE Hibbard 85
PRIEST Eliza 303
Mary 284
Silence 299
PRIME Edna 174
PRINCE Polly 109
PRINDLE Cornelia 531
Gilbert Bradley 440
PRITCHARD Mary 323
Sarah 588
PROCTER Abbie Maria 72
Agnes 295
Charlotte 352
Clara 352
Frank B. 352
George 72
Harriet 353
John 352
Joseph 295 352
Joseph Edward 352
Lizzie 352
Mary 352 368
Mary A. 297
Polly 234
Samuel Herbert 352
Sarah 157
Susan 72
Sybil 295
PROUTY Edward 8
Elisha 8
Elizabeth 8
Eunice 8
Hannah 8
James 8
John 8
Mary 8
Richard 8
PRYOR Viola 273
PUFFER Dorothy 362
George 186
William 48
PULFORD David M. 245
Franklin J. 245
Mason How 245
Reginald Ramsden 271
PULNER Charles A. 331
PURCUPILE Arabella 588
Archibald 588
Charles Wallace 588
Edgar Willett 588
Elizabeth Howe 588

PURCUPILE cont'd
Emma Dora 588
Estella 588
James Francis 588
John Israel 588
Richard Henry 588
PURDY Abraham Barzilla 97
Lydia 482
Simmons 97
PUSHAW Winnie Ann 124
PUTNAM Ada I. 347
Edmund 161
Elizabeth 12
Hannah 41
Israel 41 161
John 161
Lydia 227
Mehitable 179
Persis 204
Prentiss M. 347
Rufus 204
Sarah M. 347
Solon A. 347
PYLE Melinda 590

QUACKENBUSH John 101
QUICK Adelaide Vaughn 507
Alfred 452
Ann Eliza 452
Cornelia 452
Louisa Maria 452
Robert 507
QUINCY Fannie Huntington 265
Helen F. 265
Josiah Phillips 265
QUINT Joanna 347

RACLIFF Nellie 69
RADLEY Cora B. 512
RAFFORD Effie 551 552
Ezekiel 551
Worden 551
RALPH Charlotte 521
Frances 521
Matthias 521
RAMSAY Minnie V. 234
RAMSDELL Juliet 140
RANDALL Rendall
Ada Augusta 65
Alfred 66
Augusta Howe 66
Elias 65
Elizabeth Mary Fitzgerald 65
Ella 66
Esther 58
Frances 58
Joseph 58 177
Luther 109
William 66
William Howe 66
RANKIN Annie 248
RANNEY Francelia L. 445
RAUSCHNER Amelia Elizabeth 98
RAWLINS D. Arthur 226
Daniel C. 226
RAWSON Margaret 287
Mary Brown 530
Nellie S. 349
RAY Lorenzo Dow 95
Sally 94
RAYMOND Almon 493
Caroline 94
John 47
RAYMOR Thomas 21
REA A. A. 520
READ Reed Reiade
Alfred 361
Amy 200
Ann 87
Ella C. 388
Elmira B. 329
Esdras 4
F. L. 564
Grace Van Wyke 151
Hannah 21
Ichabod 524
Jacob 21
Jane 524
John 287
Maria 574
Maria Cornelia 237
Mary 287
Mary T. 524
Philip 524
Ralph 287
Sarah 120
Sweethin 87
Walter 361
William 27
REDFIELD Elizabeth 399
James 399
Rebecca 399
Sarah 399
Theophilus 399
William 399
REDINGTON Betsey 191
Isaac 191
REES Carollne B. 543
REEVES Julia 533
REFORD John J. 480
REMICK Carrie R. 343
REMLY Lucy E. 147
RENIFF Mary 459
REYNOLDS Alevander 429 449
Betsey 448
Elizabeth 435 458
Jane 585
John 448 449 476
Lucette 476
Polly 448
RHODES Rhoades
— Mr. 203
— Mrs. 203
Dorothy 151
Sally 61
Tabitha 203
Wallace Marion 151
RICE Abigail 281 282
Abraham 282 297
Alma 198
Anna Virena 374
Arvin 374
Arvin Lewis 374
Benjamin 289
Betsey 522
Carrie 141
Cornelia Howe 374
Cyprian 282
Deborah 282
Deliverance 293
Dorothy 289
Ebenezer 289
Edward 298
Edwin 318
Eli 297
Elisha 282
Elnathan 282
Emma Ann 118
Ephraim 522
Ephraim B. 341
George Benjamin 374
Gershom 297
Grace 297
Harriet D. 384
RICE cont'd
Henry 298
John F. 141
Jonathan 352 353 529
Jotham 294
Levi 301
Levina 301
Lois 302
Louisa 529
Lucretia 352
Lucy 297 353
Lydia 282
Martha 282
Mary 294 298 318 351
Mary Stone 341
Matthias 297
Minnie 141
Otis 352
Peletiah 282
Persis 204
Peter 281 282 297
Rachel 289
Rebecca 282
Sally 38 487
Simon 289 297
Stephen 298
Susanna W. 301
Susannah 298
Thomas 281 282
Truman W. 522
Zerubbabel 300
RICH Frederick 466
Mary C. 466
Mary D. 90
RICHARD Warren 581
RICHARDS Alice Maud 103
Ambe 456
Benjamin 30
Caroline 304
Caroline T. 307
Catherine 582
David 305
Elbert H. 475
Elbert S. 475
Eugene L. 475
Fanny 353
Fanny E. 456
Frances 308
Francis 103
George 456
George A. 456
Georgiana 456
Harriet E. 308
Henry 103
Henry Howe 103
Increase Sumner 304
Isabella 456
James E. 308
James H. 307
Joanna 30
John 103
Jonas 304
Julia Ward 103
Laura Elizabeth 103
Lemuel 568
Luther 86
Lyman 475
Maria Louisa 456
Mary E. 475
Mary J. 307
Maud 103
Nanette 308
Polly 86
Rosalind 103
Sarah Embree 456
Sylvanus Howe 308
RICHARDSON Abby Scudder 210
Abel 580
Achsah 288
Ann Jane 230
Betsey 114

RICHARDSON cont'd
Catherine 197
Charles F. VIII
Charles F. (Mrs.) VIII
Daniel 230
David 288
Eleanor 335
Elizabeth 288
Esther 288
George 223
George A. H. 313
Henry 350
Hezekiah 288
John 35 98 210 308
Jonas 197
Josiah 210
Laura Austin 273
Levi 288
Lewis Sherrill 273
Lizzie M. 387
Mary 288
Nancy 104 124
Nathan 273
Obadiah 223
Olive Maria 230
Phebe 288
Ruth 273
Ruth Ann 98
S. A. 360
Sally 210
Samuel 210
Sherrill Edson 273
Silence 308
Sophia Howe 210
Susannah 35
Tufts 580
Winnifred Anna 273
Zacheus 288
RICHMOND Abbie S. 524
RICKARD Charles Henry 334
David H. 334
Edith Ann 334
Helen Maria 334
RIDDLE Blanche H. 232
Dan. W. 232
George W. 232
RILEY Sarah 159
Thomas 388
RING Christie 137
John H. 137
RIPLEY Charles P. 54
Edward D. 357
Florence E. 357
George 133
Maria Maud 214
Mary Gore 133
Thomas 194
W. H. 332
Winifred 357
RIPPY — Miss 555
RITCHIE Mary F. 201
ROBBINS Eunice 210
Ridgway 326
Thomas 210
ROBERTS Abigail 252
Adeline A. 548
Anna 311
Ellen P. 567
Emory 311
Ephraim 162 169
George W. 567
Glenn 382
Hanson 548
James H. 365
Josephine 334
Leander 311
ROBERTSON Roberson
Amanda 81
Archibald A. 261
Phimelia 583
ROBERTSON cont'd
Robert Henderson 216
William Lord How 261
ROBINSON Amasa 428
Anna Bird 54
Blanche 246
Catherine 175
Daniel 246 450
David 175
Dorothy 169
Edward 28 53
Edward Breck 28
Elizabeth 137
Elsie 451
Emeline 246
Gardner 175
George 151
George Howe 54
Georgia Lillian 151
Harrison 175
Hiram Bingham 54
Ida 382
James 53
James Edward 53
Jeremiah 285
John 94
John Howe 28
John P. 138
Joseph Dearborn 53
Joseph K. 559
Kate 465
Lewis E. 214
Lucinda 175
Martha 175
Mary 175 179 561
Mary Ann 94
Mary Ann Howe 54
Nabby 188
Nathan Tyson 54
Ozro W. 356
Persis 282 297
Rachel 28
Rachel Bird 53
Rachel Bird Howe 28
S. Louise 59
Sally 175 298 544
Samuel 4 281
Thomas 409
Thomas Howe 53
William Penn 54
ROBIOHN Hannah 6
ROBS Lydia 593
ROCKWELL Carrie Arthur 475
Cortez Coleman 475
Harvey 435
Howard Howe 475
Polly 451
Rufus T. 475
Sidney D. 475
ROCKWOOD Calvin 38
Charles 38
Edwin F. 38
Jerusha B. 38
Laura M. 38
Louisa 38
Margaret P. 38
Martin B. 38
Millie W. 38
Nancy Howe 38
ROGERS Aaron 23
Aaron Howe 23
Abraham 343
Albert Gallatin 484
Almira 23
Anne Edmunds 23
Annie Tenney 227
Chester Franklin 355
Christopher Howe 227
Eliza 343
Eliza King 23
Eliza L. 389
ROGERS cont'd
Elizabeth 165
Emeline Bliss 23
Frank P. 339
George 23
George F. 343
George O. 312
Grace 470
Hannah 23 225
Howard P. 149
Janet 149
John 390
Jonas Warren 23
Kate E. 338
Martha 416 566
Mary Marcy 23
Milton T. 355
Nancy Jane 498
Nathaniel 589
Psadore 390
Rachel Elizabeth 271
Sarah Amee 571
Thankful 414
William 33
William M. 227
ROLLINS Elizabeth 179
John 179
Maria 192
Sidney 71
Simeon 195
ROOSA Chas. B. 128
D. B. St. John 128
ROOT Elizabeth 474
Eunice 453
Harlow 472
Pamelia 474
William 474
ROPER John 592
ROSE Carrie 360
Justus 411
Lemuel 418
Sarah 426
ROSEBROOK Amos 319
Eleazer 312 313 318
Lois 318
Mercy 312
ROSS Alice 267
Eliza 526
Helen F. 106
J. Perrin 240
James 106
Jane W. 579
Margaret S. 491
Mary 62
ROUPE Mary 207
ROWAN Theodore W. 311
ROWE Albion King Parris 51
Annie Bernice 90
Elisha 50
Ellen Frances 269
Irving Alanson 51
James Wilton 90
Jonathan 371
Joseph 50
Joseph Edwin 51
Judith 371
Martha Ann 51
Mary Melvina 90
Minerva Jane 51
Sarah Abigail 51
Selinda Maria 51
Seth 90
Seth Leon 90
Seth Taylor 51
Simeon 371
Thomas Timson 51
Titus 417
William Alphonso 51
ROWELL Sarah 91
ROYCE Stephen 415
ROYER —— 537

RUCKER Edwin 557
RUCKHAM Amanda 264
RUDDEL Jane 460
RUFISON Ella F. 143
RUGG Sophia 327
RUGGLES Arathusa 463
Harriet 463
Joseph 298
Lydia 298
Thomas 463
RUMERY James 204
RUNDLE Emory 480
RUNKLE Henry 585
RUNYON — Mr. 455
RUSS — Mr. 496
RUSSELL Abigail 408
Abraham 300
Almon 344
Augusta McIntire 142
Betsey 300
Catherine 301
Celestia Latham 344
Cynthia 301
Eleazer 300
Eunice 303
Frank 473
Frank Tibbetts 142
George 210
James 407 408
James Needham 142
Jane 501
Jemima 408
Joanna 408
John 301 303
Jonas 301
Josiah 408
Lucy 408
Lydia 301
Martha 408
Mary 408
Nathaniel 501
Oliver 300 301
Otis 301
Philip 407
Relief 301
Samuel 185 408
Sarah 408
Stephen 460
Tabitha 300
RUTLEDGE — Miss 555
Wiley 471
RUTTER Jane 285
RYAN Alice 481
Ebenezer W. 356
RYERSON Lizzie C. 148

SABIN Hezekiah 172
Louisa E. 329
Sarah 172
Zeruiah 172
SACKETT Elizabeth 468
SADLER John 49
Mary Elizabeth 49
William 49
SAFFORD Esther 424
SAINT JOHN Ralph 312
SALTKELD E. H. 232
Pearley M. 232
SALTONSTALL Matilda 217
Nathaniel 217 219
Sarah 219
SAMPSON Samson
Albert H. 528
Albert Philip 528
Alden B. 528
Horatio Gates 568
Myra 109 135
Perez 291
Perez Benjamin 135
SAMUEL Annie I. 276
SANBORN Dorothy 77
Dudley 77
SANBORN cont'd
Ebenezer 223
Elizabeth 214
Hannah Hobbs 223
Herbert T. 77
John 286
John R. 112
Phebe E. 195
SANDERSON John 83 116
SANDS George M. 241
SANFORD Sandford — Mr. 434
Jane 84
Lucretia Bond 266
Polly 477
Thomas Tovey 266
SARDANE James 466
William 466
SARGENT Annie Louise 113
Charles Francis 113
Florilla 293
Frances Leonora 113
Frederick William 113
Isaac 293
Lucinda 342
Lyman 317
Mary 293
Nathan 294
Nellie 71
Sarah 294
Warren F. 71
SATLEY Abigail 77
SAUNDERS Sanders
Albert Arndille 78
Anna 534
Anne Elizabeth 249
Caroline T. 532
Charles Bradley 249
Cynthia L. 532
David 78
David Henry 78
Edward H. 532
Elizabeth 78
George Dallas 78
George Thomas 249
Harriet C. 532
Helen Bradley 249
Ina Jane 79
James H. 532
Janet Rand 249
John 532
John R. 532
John V. 564
Joseph M. 532
Joshua H. 532
Lucy Jane 78
Marcia Ann 78
Mary Elizabeth 78
Mary S. 532
Mary Williams 249
Muriel Gordon 249
Nathaniel Salstonstall Howe 249
Samuel T. 532
Sarah Jane 79
Susan Howe 78
Thomas 249
SAVAGE Sarah 415
SAVARY Alfred William 64
SAWERS Susanna Frater 105
SAWTELL Josiah 296
SAWTELLE Elizabeth 347 348
SAWYER Agnes N. 41
Annette 199
Caleb Kendall 41
Charles M. 341
Edward F. 41
Effie G. 318
SAWYER cont'd
Evie Sophia 199
Ezra T. 320
Frances H. 41
George P. 541
George W. 198
Hannah 126 221
Hazel I. 341
Helen E. 41
Isaac Howe 199
James Bridgeman 199
Jasper W. 41
John Herbert 199
Joseph T. 41
Josiah 339
Judith 541
Lucy A. 41
Martha 199
Oscar F. 41
Persis 339
Susan Maria 199
Thomas 198
Thomas Killam 199
SAYLES Elizabeth 274
SAYRES Angeletta France 558
Eliza Jane 558
James 558
Joseph Howe 558
Mary Margaret 558
Polly 558
Reuben 558
Susan 557
SCALES Absalom 559
Joseph H. 559
Joseph Hughes 559
SCHELLING Ernest 215
SCHENCK Elizabeth A. 83 518
SCHLINTZ Elsie 513
SCHOFIELD Benjamin 421
Frederick 421
Isaac 421
James 421
Rebecca 421
Selleck 421
Worthington 421
SCHUBARTH George L. 257
Howard L. 257
Lawrens 257
SCHUENK Charles G. 381
SCHUYLER Mary Lucretia 507
SCOFIELD — Mr. 43
SCOTT Annie 456
Augusta 456
Charles 199 456
Charles Howe 199
Clement 384
Elizabeth 366
Ella 456
Frank H. 384
George W. 199
Gideon 426
Harrison 590
Henrietta A. 384
Huldah 456
Luther 85
Marjorie F. 384
Mary 590
Moore 456
O. 414
SCOVAL Irene 428
Lois 427
SCRANTON Hiram 437
Laura 460
Levi 437
Malvina 437
Munson 437
Sarah A. 460

SCRIBNER Isabel 250
SCRIPTURE Samuel 541
SEAGER George 445
Watson 445
SEAGERS Anna 292
SEAMAN Thomas St. J. 217
SEARL Almyra 585
SEARLE Erliveve 234
Jabez 16
Samuel 45
Sarah 16
Thankful 16
SEARLES Robert F. 384
Ruth Wallace 384
SEARS Hester 2
John 2 5
Lula M. 536
Sarah 570
SEAVER Ebenezer 9
SEAVERNS Catherine Howe 51
Charles 51
Jane Matilda 51
John 51
Luther 51
SEAVEY Sarah 308
SEELEY Seely
Elizabeth 454
Oriel 394
Simon 434
SEILER Mary 128
SELLECK Catherine 422
Elizabeth 422
Henry 422
James 422
Jesse 422
Sands 422
SEMONES David 555
SENTELL Edward 34
Joseph 34
SERVISS Caty Maria 488
Julia Ann 458
SEVERANCE Mary P. 115
SEVERS Arathusa 292
Joshua 569
SEWARD Caleb 405
Damaris 411
Lydia 405
Patience A. 564
SEXTON Helen Gertrude 94
Mary H. 130
SEYMORE Salmon 460
SEYMOUR Walter J. 232
SHADBOLT William 122
SHAFF Alonzo 356
SHANE Abraham 332
Eliza 332
James 332
SHANER Ellen 576
SHANNON Agnes 559
George H. S. 559
John 559
John Howe 559
SHARP Sharpe
Alice Conley 59
Carl Edward 519
Carrie G. 558
Clement 59
Edward 59
Elizabeth Badlam 59
Everett Howe 59
Frederick M. 360
Hannah 415
Howard Rosseel 59
James C. 58
SHATTUCK Benjamin 60
Fannie McClurg 506
Lucy Barron 60
Solomon Harrison 224
SHAW Abiathar 55
David 195 224
James 195
James M. 195
James Mallon 195
John 195
Joseph 523
Marilla 195
Mary 224
Nancy 195
Rachel 55
Susan H. 195
SHEAR Hattie 325
SHEDD Shead
Charles H. 345
Charles S. 345
Elizabeth 581
Joseph 581
Lydia 581
Nancy 345
Patty 299
William 36
SHEEHAN Edward 238
SHELDON Anna Bradford 273
Edward Austin 273
Maria 330 331
Sarah 171
SHELLY Abner 523
Daniel Hartwell 523
Mary Hartwell 523
Ruth Chesman 523
SHELTON Madeline 216
Marie Hobson 536
Mary 504
SHEPARD Shepherd
Charles 36 196
Clarinda 584
Edward 584
Edward Smith 175
Edwin Leonard 357
Eliphalet H. 175
Elizabeth 27
Elizabeth Packer 175
Isaac 174 175
John 174 175
L. O. 357
Lena M. 356
Lucinda Smith 175
Mark H. 175
Mary 141
Mary Packer 175
Olive 30
Samuel 559
Sarah Boyd Logan 559
Sarah Perkins 175
SHERMAN Sharman — Mr. 71
Content 117
Daniel 298
Evelena Amanda 107
Flora E. 135
Harriet S. 377
Lydia 298
Mary Jane 134
Micah 298
Moses 298
Polly 298
Reuben 135
Royal 107
Samuel 298 377
Samuel Maynard 298
Sarah 123
SHERWIN Eleanor 14
John 14
Zoa S. 541
SHIELDS Flanders 589
SHIPPEN Anna Elizabeth 270
SHIRLEY Thomas 436
SHOUP Allan 332
SHOWELL Elizabeth 531
SHUCKER Hannah 233
SHUMWAY Abner 580
Keziah 447
SHURTLIEF Betsey 76
SHUTE Edward 524
SHUTTS Roseltha 390
SIAS Mercy W. 571
SIBLEY Augustus Smith 74
Carrie 481
Elmer Ellsworth 74
James Monroe 74
Nellie Adelle 74
SIDNEY Charles 326
SIEVEWRIGHT F. S. 64
SIGGINS E. Harriet 586
SILLOWAY Abbie Chase 125
SILVER Albert H. 371
Asa 177
Cora A. 371
Delia C. 370
George T. 371
Hattie F. 371
Hazadiah 371
Ina M. 371
James 370
Katie B. 371
Lewis E. 371
Polly 371
SIMMONS Simonds Symonds
Almira 373
Asa 179
Ella M. 512
John S. 373
Mary Jane 196
SIMPSON — Mr. 445
— Rev. 322
Charles H. 95
Sarah 33
SINCLAIR Sinkler
Joseph 253
Mary 253
SISCHO Daniel 94
Samuel 94
SISSON Elbert N. 311
Ellen T. 311
Fanny A. 311
George 311
George W. 311
Henry E. 311
John E. 311
Julia E. 311
Julia W. 311
Lucy Ann 311
Mary 311
Melville C. 311
SKEEL Urana 458
SKELTON Deborah 5
Joseph 5
Samuel 5
Thomas 5
SKINNER Artemas Howe 323
Emily Dupuy 323
Harlow F. 323
Henry Clay 323
Louisa Boylston 323
Mary 11
Sarah Ann 323
Thomas Harlow 323
William H. 323
SLACK Albert E. 568
Nicholas 568
SLASON Bowers 412
Elizabeth 412 434

SLASON cont'd
Isaac 412
James 42
Peter 412
Sarah 412
SLATE Abigail Elmina 470
Jesse 470
SLAUGENHAUPT Daniel 586
SLAUGHTER Fannie E. 540
SLAUSON Grace Eliza 515
SLEEPER Abner C. 321
John 222
Jonathan 566
SLIDELL Fannie 214
SLOAN Dorcas 254
SLOCUM Ailse 487
Amasa 487
Anna 487
SLY Lizzie A. 243
SMEDLEY Lizzie 534
SMITH — Mr. 307 335 589
A. E. 202
Abby P. 253
Abijah 188
Abijah Parker 188
Abner 42
Abner Lewis 72
Abraham 288 289
Albert Leland 71
Allen Francis 72
Almira S. 91
Alonzo 321
Amy Maria 390
Anna 71
Anne 525
Annie Leland 72
Asenath H. 334
Augustus 310
Azubah 322
Benjamin B. 204
Benjamin Willis 246
Betsey 343
Bridget 306
Caroline 256
Carrie 335
Charles 135 188
Charles Hunt 72
Daniel 23 289
David 321
Dinah 289
Dorcas 11
Draper 71
Ebenezer 72
Edwin O. 321
Eleanor 188
Elizabeth 87 235
Emeline 342
Emerson H. 335
Eunice 289 334
Frank 71
George 188 321
George Melancthan 72
Helen C. 385
Irene B. 376
Isabella 256
James 174 287 302
Jane C. 376
Jennie 134
Jeremiah 165
Jerusha 73
Jesse 193 198
John 163 253 288 289 531
John W. 376
Jonas 188 288 550
Jonas H. 23
Joseph 72 321
Joseph Allen 72
SMITH cont'd
Katherine 289
Laura 42
Lewis 439
Louisa 204
Lucretia 417 449
Lucy 289 321
Lucy Ann 42
Luma 321
Lydia 182 206 288
Margaret 376
Martha 175 428
Mary 549
Mary Elizabeth 135
Mary Jane 273
Mary M. 381
Mary Melissa 123
Mehitable 169
Merodackbaladin 293
Minnie 273
Miriam 289
Morris D. 273
Nellie J. 335
Olive 447
Oliver 175
Phebe 188 289
Phebe G. 468
Priscilla 170
Ralph 35
Rebecca 72
Richard Benjamin 246
Roxy 569
Samuel 256
Sarah 179 188 433
Sarah M. 581
Sarah Peterson 104
Sidney 321
Stephen 123 204
Thomas 321
Thomas J. 321
William 42 188 306
William H. 246
William Howe 246
Zerviah 289
SMITHHURST Joseph W. 317
SNAVELY Jane E. 562
SNELL Ann Gilmore 366
Ella 469
Ephraim 366
Eva 469
Henry 469
Nina 469
SNOW Albert Hiram 492
Charles 111
Frederick 111
Hiram J. 492
Joseph C. 111
SNYDER Snider
Willet 568
Willis 336
SOMERBY Elizabeth 10
SOPER Albertha 85
John 122
Pamelia J. 122
William J. 85
SOULE Matilda 42
SOUTHER Harriet 133
SOUTHWICK Cornelia E. 232
SOUTHWORTH Susanna 380
SPARHAWK Henrietta 35
Mary 97
SPARKS Adeline 195
Ernest Lewis 484
Samuel O. 484
SPARROW Mary 328
SPAULDING Spalding
Emma Elizabeth 506
George W. 138
SPAULDING cont'd
Jedediah 412
Joanna 413
Josiah 424
Martha 424 450
Orrin 429
Priscilla 118
Uriah 450
Willard 197
Willard R. 197
SPEAR Abigail 52
SPELLMAN Catherine 330
Ezra 330
John 330
SPENCER Alvin 355
Ann Relief 91
Benjamin 91
Louetta 355
Mary Jane 355
Melinda 355
Minnie 394
Nelson 355
Rose 545
Stutely Wyatt 355
William 355
SPERRY Bertha E. 266
Martha L. 563
William O. 563
SPHULER Lillian 362
SPOFFORD Abel 184
Amos 84
Eleanor 184
Fannie 84
SPOONER Bertha Melora 357 518
SPRAGUE Lorenzo 117
Nora L. 141
SPRING Lydia 201
SPRINKLE Barbara 540
SPRY Mary A. 538
SPURBECK Elizabeth 436
SPURR Eliza Ann 529
SQUIRES Truman 331
STACY Nymphas 165
STAFFORD Ann 555
Caroline 572
Isaac 572
James 555
Louisa 565
STANCLIFF Charles 454
STANDISH Abigail 119
Polly 564
STANIELS Mary 114
STANLEY Josiah H. 234
STAPLES Camille 347
Charles 347
Frederick 347
George E. 347
Harry A. 347
Helen M. 347
Howard A. 347
Joseph 347
Laura B. 143
Mary O. 347
Matilda 347
Melissa R. 347
Nancy G. 369
William 347
STAPLETON William 336
STARK George H. 486
STEADHAM Georgia Virginia 261
STEARNS Daniel 514
Henry 98
Josiah Howe 31
Lillian M. 514
Lizzie Robie 98
Mary Elizabeth 31

STEARNS cont'd
Nancy 514
Osburn 338
Samuel Richards 31
Sophia 98
William 31
William Richards 31
STEBBENS Sally 335
STEDMAN Polly 436
STEEL Steele
Amy Howe VIII
Bessie Sutherland 393
Caroline 268 269
STEFFENS William Frederick 246
STETSON Abel 76
Carlton Beecher 76
Charles Loring 509
Cornelia Buxton 76
Mary 50
Rollin Neak 76
Sarah 509
STEVENS Stephens — Mr. 174
Achsah 448
Ada 417
Andrew 424
Caroline 210 454
Charles P. 225
Dolly 174
Dorothy 424
Ephraim 192
Esther 424
Fanny 174
Fifield 174
George 225
Harriet 511 514
Herbert Howe 377
James 454
James Edwin 454
John 210 407 408 424
Johnson 417
Joshua 449
Levi L. 377
Lois 192 213
Louis Waldo 377
Lucy 284 298 424
Luther M. 511
Martha 292 424
Mary 170 424
Mary A. 311
Mary Ellen 454
Matilda 454
May 389
Nancy 174
Nellie Mattie 225
Oscar Herbert 377
Oscar Levi 377
Paul 174
Phebe 424
Samuel 417 448
Sarah 298 485
Smith 174
Susan 418
Theodocia 429 449
Thomas 295
William 174 486
Wyatt Mallon 225
STEWART Steward Stuart
Dugald 65
Fanny Elizabeth 65
Frank 341
H. J. 115
Henry 65
Jessie 65
John Russell 65
Jonathan 21
Mary 65 345
Mary Jane 65
Myrtle 563
Orville 361
Persis 149
STEWART cont'd
Silas H. 319
Stella 65
William 65
William G. 479
STICKNEY A. E. 515
A. G. 41
Benjamin 185
C. A. 515
Dorcas A. 383
Elizabeth 185
Laura 515
Mehitable 185
Moses 209
Sarah 221
Susan 209
STILES Abner 162
Asa 162
Ebenezer 162
Ezekiel 162
Huldah 24
John 162 170
Joseph 162
Stephen 24
STILL Charles Leo 394
STILLWELL Elias 183
STIMPSON Henrietta 15
Lucy 26
Sarah 15
STOCKBRIDGE Christopher C. 349
STOCKWELL Ada Prescott 90
Edward Davis 90
John Edward 90
Nettie Right 90
Right 90
STODDARD Joseph 565
Rachel 565
William H. 549
STONE ——— 352
Abigail 569
Angeline E. 116
Caroline 48
Daniel 569
Ebenezer 296
Emma 348 349
Esther 302
Hepsibeh 286
John 400 537 569
Sally 309
Susanna 315
STOUGHTON Marcia 492
Mary G. 492
Richard M. 492
STOUGHTONBURG Isaac 200
STOVER Lilla L. 552
STOWE Stow
Aaron 315
Abraham 299 315
Abraham Howe 315
Charlotte 238
Ebenezer 315
Edmund Merrick 315
Elizabeth 315
Ellen M. 364
Emerson 315
Experience 290
Freeman 303
Ithamar 301
Jere 315
Jerre 364
John 315 405
Luke S. 320
Lydia 300
Lydia Cranston 315
Mahala 301
Patty 337
Phebe 315
Prudence 86
STOWE cont'd
Sally Battelle 71
Thomas 299 300
STOWELL Mary Ann 140
STRANGE Isaac 4
John 5
Joseph 4
Sarah 4 5
STRATTON Elizabeth 41 275 282
Elizabeth E. 110
John 282
Jonathan 282
Joseph 282
Sarah 282
STRAUS Francis Howe 250
Gurdon Saltonstall 250
Michael Wolf 250
Michal 250
Robert Ware 250
STREET Emma 326
Eunice 575
Mary 484
Samuel 575
Sarah 411
STRICKLAND Prudence 462
STRICKLEY Julia 563
STRINGHAM Jane Horton 244
Silas Horton 244
STROBRIDGE Betsey 55
STRODE Anna 394
STRONG George H. 355
STROUD Rhoda 210
STURGES William 433
STURTEVANT James M. 344
SUMMERS Andrew J. 429
SUMNER Alice 62
Benjamin 35
Lucy 189
Margaret 35
Mary 582
Polly 292
William 582
SUNDERLAND Edward 11
Ella 430
SURCOMB Mary 32
Rebecca 32
Richard 32
SUTHERLAND Isabella 106
Joseph 453
SUTLIFF Abigail 414
John 414 415
Mary 415
Nathaniel 415
SUTTON Emma 584
SWAIN Abraham 548
Lydia 548
SWAN Swann
Benjamin 16
Caleb 42
Dudley 42
Elizabeth 169
Fletcher W. 573
Greeley 42
Jacob 42
James 42
John 42
Mary 16 42
Phineas W. 42
Rebecca 42
Robert 16 169
Sarah 16
William 42

SWARTS Katherine Jane 393
SWARTWOOD Henry 464
SWAZEY Samuel 163
SWEET Ambrose 125
Edward A. 118
Jessie 201
Mary E. 125
Orpha 125
Reuben 201
SWETT Lucy 249
SWIFT — Mr. 188
Eunice 327
Joseph D. 484
Susanna 12
SYLVESTER Mildred J. 329
SYMMES Nancy 104
Sarah L. 64
Zachariah 104

TABOR Jesse P. 148
Mary Elizabeth 148
TAFT Alfred 580
TAGGARD — Mr. 439
TAGGART Mary 84
Sally 84
TAINTER Anne 320
Elizabeth 286
Jonathan 320
Joseph 282 338
Rebecca 292 293
Sophia 338
TALLMADGE William 440
TALMAGE — Mr. 447
TANNER Arthur Eugene 332
Bannie Alice 332
Bertha Irene 332
Clarence Wesley 332
Franklin Dwight 332
Fremont Emery 332
James 332
Raymond Orsemus 332
W. R. 332
TARBOX Huldah A. 390
Susan 42
Willis 390
TAYLOR Alice B. 502
Almeda B. 498
Charles 335
Charles Howe 335
Daniel 445
Edward Austin 372
Erastus 469
Harriet Woodbury 335
John 372
John William 372
Lucy 29
Manley H. 469
Margaret B. 560
Minnie 465
Robert 502
Theodora 563
Thomas Adams 335
Veliria S. 360
William E. 469
Winfield S. 469
TEATER Benjamin 394
Viola 393
TEDFORD — Mr. 539
James E. 539
TEELE Bessie Francis 108
Daniel Webster 108
Fred Elmer 108
Lula Howe 108
Thomas 108
TEICHMAN Frank 518
Helen 518
TEMPLE Abraham 232
Elizabeth 318
Elizabeth A. 320
Emma H. 392
George T. 320
Hiram 318
John 298 318
Josephine 318
Josiah 320
Lydia 464
Roswell 464
Sarah A. 320
Susan Maria 320
Theodore 318
William E. 320
William P. 320
TEMPLETON Agnes 47
James 47
Janet 47
TEN EYCK Mary 245
TENNEY Eben Smith 114
Jacob P. 114
John 259
Judith 44
Mary A. 259
Phebe 416
Sarah 416
Thomas 416
TERRY Adrian 207
Alfred 207
Alfred Howe 207
Clara Henrietta 207
Clara Howe 207
Eliza Howe 207
Frances 207
Frank 133
Frederick 207
Harriet Wadsworth 207
Jane Russell 207
Jeremiah Wadsworth 207
Nathaniel 207
Onise 462
Robert Goldsborough 207
Sarah Elizabeth 133
TEWKSBURY Mary E. 591
Samuel 591
THATCHER Harriet 533
THAXTER Benjamin 21
Carrie 192
Fanny Lincoln 21
Francis 21
Jonathan 32
Martin 21
Mary Howe 21
Sarah 21
THAYER Abigail 30
Daniel 26
Fanny 26
George 26
Hepsy 94
Rebecca 26
Samuel 26
William 26
THOLINS Ida Elizabeth 234
THOMAS Ann 558
Ellen May 559
Eunice 462
Georgiana 83
Giles D. 558
Hattie 523
Jedediah 304
John Dunbar 559
John Montgomery 559
Julia 558
Margaret 326
Mary 558
THOMAS cont'd
Minnie Montgomery 559
William 559
William H. 558
William Shepherd 559
THOMPSON — Mr. 587
Abigail 579
Albert Edward 69
Asa 470
Byro Eron 470
Cathcart 69
Cathcart Howe 69
Catherine Christian 69
David 528
Eliza 528
Ellen F. 116
Emily 201 232
Emily S. 354
Esther 426
Hannah 304
Herbert Asa 471
James 528
James Renny 69
Jennie L. 475
Jessie 392
Joseph 69
Mary 384 571
Mary Ellen 69
Samuel 426
Susan 484
W. H. 62
Walter Eddy 471
Wirt Sylvester 471
THORP Hannah M. 481
THRASHER Eliza 229
THROOP — Mr. 429
THURLOW Anne 160
Bethia 160
Francis 160
Hannah 160
John 160
Lydia 160
Mary 160
Sarah 160
THURSTON Joseph 304
THURWACHTER
Charles Howe 232
Louis L. 232
TILDEN ——— 461
TILLOTSON Tileston Tilestone
Frances 245
James 245
Lucy 17 297
Mary 245
Thomas 4 297
TILSON Daisy F. 539
John 539
TILTON Benjamin 543
William Henry 543
TINKHAM Clarissa 389
Joseph 57
Mary 57
Mercy 57
TINKLE William 557
TIRRELL Terrell Tyrell
Martha J. 581
Mary 578
Mary Waters 561
Sarah 459
Susanna 173
TITCOMB Bernard Howe 125
George Albert 125
James Prichard 125
TITUS Lucretia 129
Molly 302
TODD ——— 25
Abigail 79
Hannah 173
Henry 115

TODD cont'd
Jeremiah Mighill 238
Susan Eveline 115
TOLMAN Toleman
Alice Lee 59
Aquilla 17
Charles 17
Desire 17
Edward 17
Elizabeth 17 89 92
James 18
John 17
Joseph 18
Julia Comstock 59
Mary 96
Sally 17
Samuel How 17
Stephen 17 96
Thomas 4
William 17
William E. 59
William Howe 59
TOMBS Toombs
Elizabeth 45
William 315
TOOS Amanda 587
Amelia 587
Elizabeth 587
Francis 587
Frank 587
Joseph 587
Lavenia 587
Leonara L. 587
Louisa 587
Lydia 587
TOOSLEY Alice Belle 130
TOPLIFF Horatio 294
Thankful 16
TOTMAN Clarissa 493
TOWER Thomas 2
TOWLE Sophronia 141
TOWNE Carrie Louise 110
Edward 159
Esther 81
George 470
Israel 81
Katherine 160
Maria T. 110
Moses F. 319
Sarah 159
Tamar 181 182
TOWNSEND Amos 183
Comfort 521
Elias Stillwell 183
Eliza Collis 183
Emeline 183
Hannah Maria 183
Julia Ann 183
Mary 211
Polly 291
Robert 183
Sally 183
Sarah 183 206
TOWSLEY Charles 379
Clara G. 379
Steven G. 379
TOZIER Alonzo 91
Bryant 124
Eliza W. 91
Harriet Elizabeth 124
TRACY Tracey ——— 187
Mary 409
TRAIL — Mr. 587
TRAINE Elizabeth 282
TRASK Ebenezer P. 200
TREADWAY Nathaniel 537
TREAT Elizabeth 453
Pamelia 330
TREFETHERN Emma 111
TRISCOTT Abiel 306
TROW Joanna 96
John 582
TROWBRIDGE Allen 382
Caleb 283
James 402
Sarah 283
TRULL Caroline Plumley 223
Harrison 223
Peter 223
TRYON William 563
TUCKER Abigail Elizabeth 31
Atherton 96
Atherton Howe 96
B. W. 545
Benjamin 111
Elisha 31
Elizabeth 416 545 570
Eunice 58 59
Ione Sophia 198
James 545
Joanna Howe 31
John Atherton 96
Joseph 363
Louisa 545
Malverd Clarence 198
Martha 545
Mary 111
Mary Jane 363
Mary Simkins 31
Noah 414
Rebecca 286
Samuel 198
Sarah 9
Sarah Preston 31
William Rice 198
TUFTS Tuffs
Ann 580
Elizabeth 65
TUPPER Freeman C. 84
TURELL Daniel 5
TURNER — Mr. 468
Abigail 205
Bates 419
Daniel 419
Eleanor 308
Elizabeth 419
George W. 76
Hannah 419
Isaac 419
Josiah 419
Lucia Angerone 76
Lucinda 549
Mary 431
Nathaniel 419
Samuel 419
Solomon 419
Uriah 419
TUTTLE David 405
Frances A. 238
Genevieve 263
Henry William 234
Isaac 416
Martha 313
Nathaniel 401
Noah 447
Roxa 447
Simon 405
Uri 238
William Nathaniel 234
TWICHELL Adams 43
Althea 43
Amanda 43
Charles M. A. 338
Daniel 43
John 43
Salome 43
TWISS Berrill 404
TWISS cont'd
Rachel 83
Thomas 404
TWIST Mary F. 47
TWOMBLY Emily 224
Moses 224
Stephen 224
William 566
TYLER ——— 194
Almira K. 592
Austin 592
Caroline S. 257
Charles H. VIII
Elizabeth B. 592
George 557
J. Hoge 555
James 257
James Hoge 557
John 198
Joseph Howe 198
Julia 579
Phineas 291

UNDERWOOD Joseph 5
Lettice M. 368
Sarah P. 342
UPHAM — Mr. 158 468
Clement 195
Fanny 320
Frances 218
Joseph 31
Rhoda 468
UPTON Sally 180
Sarah A. 262
Tabitha 47

VAIL Edward Brundage 452
James Cummings 249
Joseph William 453
Lois 249
Thomas Clinch 452
William 452
William J. 480
VALENTINE Mary 185
VAN ALAN Maria 247
VAN AMA Stephen 200
VAN CLEVE Aaron 479
VANDERVOORT Ella 485
VAN DUESEN W. R. 485
VAN GORDON Clara 508
VANHOUTEN James 436
John 436
Peter I. 436
Silas 436
VAN KIRK Augustin M. 479
Eliza 479
Emma H. 479
Frances 479
George 479
Marcia B. 479
Mary H. 479
Roswell H. 479
William K. 479
VAN WIE John 331
VARNUM Benjamin F. 251
Lydia Worcester 95 251
Mary Butler 251
Mary Locada 131
Silas 49
VAUGHN Mary 507
VEAZIE Smith 566
VEEDER Emma 130
VERNOOY Jean Marie 389
Kenneth Hugh 389

VERNOOY cont'd
Richard 389
Robert 389
Thomas 388
William 388
VIALL Eliza 122
VICKERY Earl VIII
VINAL Abbie Maria 509
Abel A. 509
Janie 267
VINTON Hiram 186
Josiah 190
VIRGIN Lucy 371
VOORHEES Dora 524
VOSE Abigail Howe 53
Abraham 16
Ann 53
Daniel 27
Dolly 18
Elijah 16 18
Elizabeth 27
Elizabeth Eliot 18
George 51 53
George Howe 53
Henry Martin 53
Hiram Brigham 53
Isaac D. 18
John 16
Joseph 18
Josiah How 18
Lucretia Leland 53
Martha 52
Mehitable 51
Moses 16
Nancy 18
Naomi 18
Peggy 18
Persis 18
Polly How 18
Rebecca Brundage 53
Sarah 18
Seth 16
Solomon 18
Thomas 16 53
Tristram 18
William 18

WADE Caroline 439
Harry 439
James 439
James A. 439
Lucy Maria 439
Mary Jane 439
Stuart C. VI
Susan Ann 439
WADHAMS Jonathan 416
Mary 427
WADSWORTH — Mr. 337
Catherine 207
Mary J. 233
WAGG Greenleaf G. 349
WAINWRIGHT Henry Chapman 270
Katherine Dexter 270
WAITE Wait
Abbie Amelia 542
Angelina 104
George A. 542
Jason 433
Josiah K. 255
WAKEFIELD Ebenezer 85
Rebecca D. 85
WAKEHAM Samuel 78
WALDRON Walden
Albert 142
Albert H. 350
Alice M. 142
Bessie Dana 274
Elizabeth P. 215

WALDRON cont'd
Ella 49
George Bethune 214
Grace Sarah 213
Henry 213
Isaac 213 215
James How 214
Mary Elizabeth 213
Richard Wallis 214
WALES Joshua 70
Nancy 70
Thomas B. 63
Timothy 9
WALKER Danworth 563
David 288
Delight H. 109
Dexter 175
E. Mildred 392
Eli 242
Elizabeth 288
Emeline Augusta 338
Esther 288
George 534
George W. 338
Hannah 113
James 296
Jane 94
Josiah 287 288
Lawson 75
Levi 94
Lois 288
Lucy 288
Lucy Jane 361
Lydia 522
Maggie 558
Mary 75 288 292 326
Mary A. 74
Mary Lane 450
Mary Louisa 242
Mary Teresa 361
Rebecca 296
Sarah 296
Sophia W. 534
William Robinson 204
Willis P. 361
WALLACE Wallis
Mary Jones 213 215
Rebecca 60
Ruth 434
WALLBRIDGE Austin 210
WALLER Alvan Howe 445
Cyrenus Canfield 445
Eliza Ann 445
Esther 444
Genette 445
Helen 445
Joseph 444
Martha Cordelia 445
Mary Frances 445
Orrin 445
WALLIN Anna Maria 507
John 507
WALTHOUR Andrew 87
Sarah Ann 87
WALTON Edith 360
WANNAMAKER Christopher 336
WARD Anna 481
Artemas 283
Benjamin 283
Edith May 106
Elisha 284
Eliza 231
Elizabeth 279
Emeline L. 344
Ethel 359
Eunice 572
Hannah 279
Ithamar 283
Julia 101

WARD cont'd
Maria 359
Martha 283 298
Nahum 283
Nancy B. 132
Persis 283
Richard 481
Ruth 285
Samuel 101
Susan 59
William 279 283
William Dunn 105
William Jackson 359
WARDEN Susan Withers 274
WARING Sarah 422
WARN George 477
WARNER Aaron 549
Calvin 344
Daniel 165
Elsie 344
Emily 538
Eunice 331
Ezra 310
Mary 186
Mercy 165
Nancy T. 549
Zophar 344
WARREN Abigail 290
Albigence 182
Benjamin 292
Bernice 292
Damaris 290
Daniel 292
David 290
Edith Agnes 524
Eleanor 431
Eli 293
Elizabeth 285
Emily 303
George 182
Hannah 292
Hepsibeh 292
Isaac 433
James 182
John 290
Joseph 292 365
Joshua 290
Levina 290
Lovewell 290
Lucinda 239
Lucretia 292
Lurana D. 182
Luther 181
Luther Anthony 182
Manser 182
Mary 590
Miranda 182
Molly 292
Nahum 292
Perley 181
Sallie Frances 325
Samuel 186
Sarah 182 424
Sarah C. 365
Tamar Davis 182
Thankful 292
Timothy 292 293
William 292
William L. 524
WASHBURN Achsa 445
Betsey A. 489
Hannah 186 489
Lebbeus 210
Orison 489
Solomon 186
WASSUM James Walker 559
Joseph H. 559
Joseph Shipley 559
Lillie Howe 559
Maggie Houston 559
William Henry 559

WATERBURY Azariah 434
David 411
Elizabeth 411
Ida 491
Sally 455
WATERMAN William 425
WATKINS David 567
Mehitable 350
WATSON Alva 559
David 559
David Pierce 559
Edwin 326 559
H. M. 64
Isabella 374
Jacob W. 300
John 450
Lucy S. 303
Margaret 559
WATTS Frances 532
Howe 532
John 532
John B. 532
Louise 532
Mary 532
Sarah 82
WAY Fanny M. 372
Levi 588
Phebe 475
WAYSON Mary Elizabeth 110
WEATHERBY Wetherbee Witherbee
Betsey 16
Elizabeth 322
Lucretia 576
Luella 536
Nathaniel 16
Rebecca 16
Rhoda 16
Thomas 16
WEAVER Alice Bland 366
C. Grady 504
Francis A. 366
Lydia 133
William 310
WEBB Abigail 420 455
Ann M. 202
Bertha 123
Edward H. 313
Henry S. 313
Luceba G. 313
Mary Kemble 249
Samuel E. 459
WEBERT Dean 499
Donald 499
Louis G. 499
WEBSTER — Mr. 226 445
Charles 589
Earl 445
Ebenezer 221
Edward 445
Elizabeth 177
Frances 445
Hannah 190
Mary 445
Mary C. 589
Moses 190
Nancy 317
Norman 445
Rebecca 223
Sylvia 445
WEDGE Myrta Howard 393
WEED Benjamin 455
Charles 86
Ella 86
Eva 86
Polly 455
Sylvanus 434
Thirza 486
WEEKS Abigail 198
Betsey 285
Betty 303
Edward 129
Herbert Augustus 129
Lafayette B. 475
Marjorie Cooper 129
Susannah 196
WEIGLE Charles Frederick 127
Edith Dana 127
George 127
Margarita Howe 127
WEIR James L. 257
Sarah M. 257
WELCH John H. 345
Josiah S. 315
Laura Jane 266
Mary A. 591
William 266
WELD Eliza M. 258
WELLING Charles Hunt 128 129
Gertrude Nott 129
Lindsay Howe 129
William Brenton 128 129
WELLINGTON Betsey 87
Ebenezer 574
Mary Isabel 145
WELLMAN Cynthia 115
Emma 134
Jacob 134
Martin B. 85
Sanford L. 86
Sophia 134
William L. 86
WELLS Welles
Benjamin 435
Celestine 244
Mary 435 551
Mary Ann 577
Richard 244
Sarah E. 36
Upham see Upham — Mr.
WEMPLE Bertha M. 500 513
WENTWORTH Cristine B. 334
Isaac 548
Mary Jane 334
Rebecca 548
Spencer 334
WESSELLS Francis A. 268
WEST Mary 430
Sarah 173
WESTON Clarissa M. 582
George Marshall 104
Stella Smith 104
WESTOVER Lyman H. 329
WETHERELL Lucy K. 328
Samson 328
WETMORE Annette Butler 217
WHEDON James 448
WHEELER Abigail 423
Abner 221
Abraham 9
Alice 9
Barbara 341
Catherine 314
Colburn 55
Deborah 407
Elias 439
Elmira 303
Elva Amelia 55
Florence Ann 341
WHEELER cont'd
Hannah 10
Isaac 9 407
Jane 579 583
John Milton 317
Jonas 55
Joseph 9 407
Joseph B. 317
Josiah 9 425
Leah Sarah 317
Leverett 55
Levi 341 345
Lewis B. 341
Lowell Smithurst 317
Luella Boynton 55
Marcia Elizabeth 55
Maria Elizabeth 55
Mary 407 424
Mary G. 345
Mehitable 9
Nathaniel 9
Samuel 9
Sarah 9 10 407 425
Susan Howe 55
Thankful S. 565
Thomas 9 10 413
Timothy 407
Tryphena 221 222
Waldo Lewis 341
Wilmot H. 111
WHEELOCK Ellen 97
Giles 97
WHINFIELD H. T. 475
WHIPPLE Florence 332
Levi 304
Mary 163
Melina 304
Melinda 304
Moses 304
Patty 304
Thomas 304
WHISTON Joseph 12
WHITAKER Aaron 300
Catherine 300
Charles 300
Hannah 39
Henry B. 323
John 300
Levi 300
Luther 300
Lydia 300
Mary 300
Thomas 300
William 300 323
Willianna 323
WHITBY Marvin 484
WHITCHER Abbie 122
WHITCOMB Abel 345
Azubah 318
Eliza J. 366
Emily S. 367
Jeremiah 315
Relief 365
Sophia S. 345
WHITE Abby Matilda 60
Abel 308 580
Alden Amos 230
Alden Eaton 230
Alden Perley 230
Alpheus 327
Amelia 351
Anna 217 219
Antrim 308
Betsey 305
Betsey Taft 327
Catherine L. 64
Charles 499
Charles Hudson 60
Clara 266
Ebenezer 56
Eleanor Louise 392
Elizabeth 283 558

WHITE cont'd
Ellen Richards 60
Emma 244
Eunice 170
Frank H. 118
Hannah 183
Homer Heaton 261
Jacob 456
James 60
Jessie 261
John 60
John Lane 60
Josiah Howe 60
Leon 362
Leonard 219
Lucy 179 308
Lucy Shattuck 60
Lydia 295 327
Maria 456
Mary 9* 56 577
Mary Ann 219
Mary Elizabeth 104
Mary Jane 60
Mary Miles 60
Maurice B. 552
Myra 234
Patience 28 323
Rachel 161
Ruth 469
Samuel 191
Sarah 28 191
Sheriff 105
Stephen 418
Susanna 9
Thomas 580
William Emerson 392
WHITEHOUSE Joseph 252
Sarah Bennett 252
WHITHEY ——— 390
WHITING Ann 13
Joseph 421
Mary Ann 83
Rebecca 421
WHITMAN Charles 303
Eunice 303
Mary 206
WHITNEY — Dea. 251
Abigail White 251
Asa 115 235
Benjamin 282
Edna Louise 519
Eliza 235
Elizabeth 26
Isaac 26 365
Jerusha 439
Lucy 246
Margaret 35
Maria 365
Mary 302
Mary Ann 315
Paul 439
Sally 521
Samuel 35
Samuel A. 35
Sarah 35
Sarah E. 365
Silas 438
Spencer Howe 439
Timothy 247
Viorna M. 119
WHITON Carrie 510
Catherine 429
Charles 510
Charles Francis 493
David H. 187
Mary Frances 493
WHITTEMORE Edward 367
Eliza 255
Emma 367
Lydia 228
Mary E. 373
WHITTEMORE cont'd
Sally 99
Sarah 350 372
WHITTIER Abiah 226
Ebenezer 193
Eliza Baldwin 145
Lois Ann 193
Moses Howe 193
Nathaniel 193
Persis 191 193
WHITTLE Minot L. 112
Robert Lincoln 112
WICKHAM John 487
Lucy A. 487
WICKWIRE Esther 428
WIDENER Sarah 199
WIDGER Sarah 173
WIGGIN Eliphalet 77
Elizabeth 77
Emma Frances 251
Eunice 77
Hannah 77
Jacob 77
James 76 77
Lucy 195
Nathaniel 76 77
WIGGLESWORTH
Caroline Edna 193
Charles William 193
Charlotte H. 193
Moses L. 193
Rufus Howe 193
Sarah Elizabeth 193
William 193
WIGHT — Mr. 204
WIGHTMAN Lois 381
Percy Butler 219
WILBUR Horatio 129
Mary A. 129
Sarah Raine 129
WILCOX Charles Seymour 487
Daniel 132
Mary 487
Oliver 465
Rhoda 474
Sabra 132
Sarah 465
Seymour Goodale 487
William 487
William Mason 487
WILDER Annie E. 367
Elizabeth 367
Elson 368
Eunice 336
Frederick 317
Isabel E. 109
Ivory 303
Jonathan 283 285
Josiah 367
Mary 286
Mary Eliza 110
WILES Abraham 310
David B. 429
WILFORD Joseph 415
WILKINS Abiel 84
Catherine 227
Cyrus R. 180*
Elizabeth 365 554
Henry A. 227
James 541
James W. 180
Joel 300
John 554
Joseph 554
Lydia 169 314
Mary 227
Nancy 318
Samuel 170
Sarah J. 121
Stephen 365
Susannah 554
WILKINSON Abilene Howe 183
Augustus S. 183
Edmund 183
Elizabeth Macy 183
Lydia 206
Nancy Williams 183
Ozias 182 206
Phebe 406
Rebecca 183
Smith 182
WILLARD Aaron 289
Catherine 89
Charles A. 54
Ellen Elizabeth 54
Ellis Austin 81
Ephraim Brigham 289
Francis L. 54
George Woodman 54
Hannah 190
Henry A. 54
Humphrey 289
Joseph 288 289
Josiah 89 289
Levi 289
Lucretia 289
Lyman 54
Martha 289
WILLETT Elizabeth 587
Rachel 587
WILLEY Aaron George 82
Charles C. 312
Frances 553
George Sherburn 82
Georgia 192
J. C. 461
WILLIAMS Abraham 289
Ann 495
Annie A. 519
Avoline 178
Betsey Stowe 71
Charles Henry 132
Charles Howe 50
Clarinda 235
Eliza 178
Elizabeth 132
Frances M. 520
Hannah 92
Harriet 484
Harriet A. 593
Isaac Frye 178
James Hildreth 50
Joel Frederick 50
John 71 132
John Rogers 247
Levina 178
Lina 499
Lucy 89 200
Mary Willoughby 247
Nancy 495
Rhoda 379
Roger 129
Sally 584
Samuel 50
Sarah Jane 50
Thomas 89
William 50 499
William H. 50
William Robert 50
Zephaniah 441
WILLIS Wyllys
Benjamin 213
Eliza Ball 213
Laura 143
Nancy 563
Sarah L. 565
W. K. 488
WILLISTON Cynthia 13
Noah 12

WILLOUGHBY Huldah 447
John 447
Nellie A. 148
WILMONT Lucinda 459
WILMOTH Laura 99
WILSON Abraham Howe 303
Albert 594
Alice A. 385
Alice Lucy 131
Annie 124
Benjamin 303
Damaris 46
David 303
Emily Jane 505
Fanny Ripley 303
Frank A. 379
Hamilton 303
Horace B. 131
James 120 505
John 196 336
John B. 274
Jonas 303
Jonathan 225
Joseph R. 124
Joshua 163
Leonard 303
Lib. 381
Louisa 303
Margaret 508
Martin Howe 303
Mary 22 196
Mary Ann 336
Mehitable 216
Nancy 40
Persis 303
Philips E. 274
Rebecca 225 336
Robert Carleton 591
Sally 364
Samuel Elliot 257
Sarah 303
Solomon 303
Stephen 196
William 303
Woodrow 124
WIMBLE Rebecca 62
WINAS Silas 571
WINCH Tabitha 14
WINCHESTER William R. 378
WINDSOR Bessie 366
WING Charles B. 371
Elnathan 573
Sally Howe 573
WINGATE Alexander Bell 146
Elizabeth 146
WINKLER Edward Theodore 205
WINSHIP Phebe 47
WINSLOW A. B. 41
Mary E. 559
WINSTON Elizabeth 410
WINTHROP John VII 542
WISWELL Daniel 27 29
Edward 27
Elizabeth 52
Lydia Howe 27
Mary 27
Sarah 29
Thankful 16
Thomas 16
Walter 27
WITHERLE Betsey 20
John 20
Joshua 19 20
Rebecca 19 20
William 20
WITHINGTON Edward 58 59
Elijah 48
Eunice 58
Hannah 48
Henry 104
Jane 17 59
Lydia 17
Mary 17
Phineas 338
Samuel 17
Sarah Mosely 338
Susan Esther 103
WITT Abby D. 365
Asa 287
Dwight 365
Nancy 83
WOLCOTT Walcutt
Dinah 282
Susanna 317
WOLF John 588
WOOD Alonzo 317 353
Angeline 454
Bersha A. 357
Daniel P. 220
Dolly 239
Edward 454
Emma 388 454
Ethel 359
Frances 285
Frank 353
Harrison 454
Henry 295
John 340 454 481
Joseph 454
Julien Percy 340
Lucy 44
Luke H. 340
Lydia 344
Marcia 450
Margarette 557
Maria 359
Mary 15 433 454
Mary Smith 220
Phebe 285
Robert 433
Sally 308
Samuel 162
Sandford 355
Sarah 454
Thomas 162
William Jackson 359
WOODBRIDGE Rebecca 344
Thomas 344
WOODBURY Benjamin 581
John 177
Jonathan 335
Judith 351
Mahala 335
Mary Elizabeth 359
Polly 351
Ruth 581
Theodore Worster 253
William 351
WOODCOCK Margaret 505
WOODHAM John 6
WOODMAN Charles William 468
Charlotte 244
Charlotte Peasley 468
George 54
George Bliss 468
Jeremiah H. 468
Julia R. 271
Thaddeus Fletcher 468
WOODROW Mary 577
WOODRUFF Ann E. 480
Caleb 480
WOODS Alpheus 287
Arnold Howe 104
Benjamin 287
Caroline 287
Catherine 285
Charles Edwin 104
Charles Henry 104
Daniel 287
Eber 541
Elizabeth 287
George Adams 130
George Bryant 130
Helen Martha 130
James Gardner 287
John 547
John Waldo 287
Josephine 130
Lydia 287
Martha 334
Matilda 287 290
Oliver 334
Samuel Thomas 287
Sarah 286 287 290 320
Susan D. 541
William Henry 287
WOODWARD Woodard — Mr. 86 122
Henrietta 71
Katherine Scott 265
Nellie 86
Vernon 211
WOOLEY Woolie
Ann 474
Christopher 403 406
Mary 406
WOOTERS Edward R. 540
WORAM Elizabeth 128
WORCESTER Wooster
Abigail Jane 115
Lucy C. 475
Selenda 150
WORTHEN David 223
Elizabeth Jane 223
George Nelson 223
Jonathan 223
WORTHINGTON Artemas 441
Daniel 172
John Howe 53
Loisa C. 441
Martha Howe 53
Sarah Wells 53
William 53
William Francis 53
WRIGHT Alfred H. 475
Calla Nancy 269
Edward 475
Edward H. 475
Edwin O. 475
Ellen Maria 583
Flora E. 475
George F. 269
Harry L. 475
Henry G. 475
Isadore L. 207
Jonathan 19 31
Mary L. 475
Salena 197
WYATT Charlotte Ann 235
Daniel 225
Emily C. 235
John 235
Rebecca 225
WYKOFF Daniel 564
WYMAN Anna 87
Elizabeth P. 504
Francis 87
James 87

YALE Albert E. 472

YALE cont'd
Elihu 411
Elisha 411
Mary 411
Sarah 411
Stephen 411
Theophilus 411
YATES Mabel Allison 133
Walter 133
William 133
YINGLING David 586
YORK Joseph 295
Lydia 295

YOUNG Youngs
Ann 336
Bessie Caroline 261
Betsey 94
Charles 113
Edmund 124
Elizabeth 261
Fanny 336
George Melville 261
John C. 137
Joseph Davis 261
Julia A. 137
Louise 275
Mae 500

YOUNG cont'd
Mary Ann 586
Philip Boothby 261
Sarah 483
Susan 456
William 336 547
William E. 124

ZOLLER Margaret H. 214
ZOLLIER Ethel 513